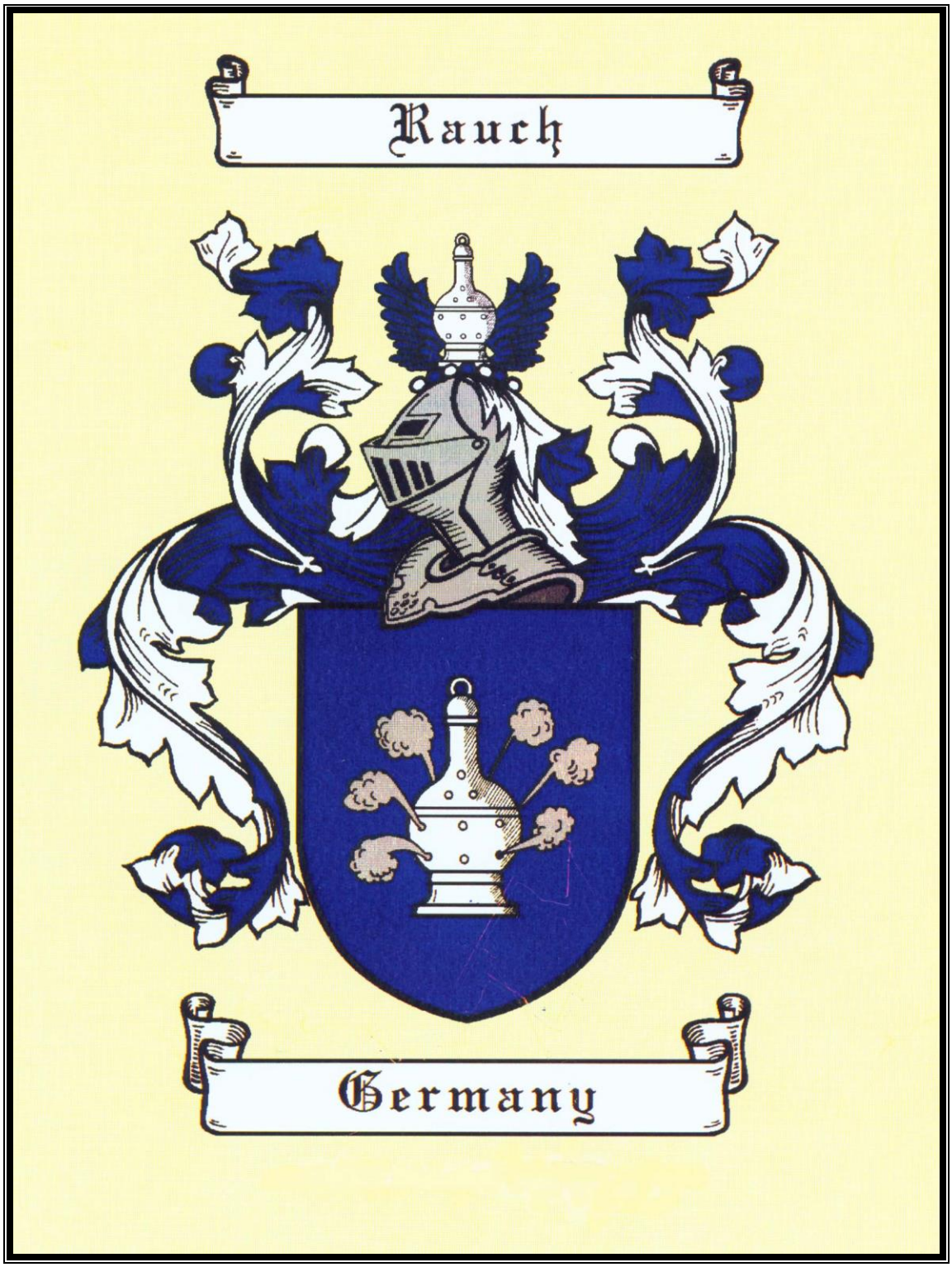
Rauch Family History

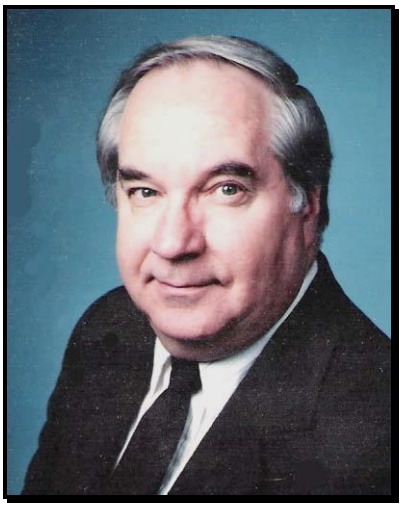


By

Donald Loyd Norwood & William Hardy Rauch

Second Edition

This Book is published by:



Don L. Norwood & Associates
Don L. Norwood
President

1672 Watervaliet Drive
Dallas, Texas 75224-3742

Phone: 214.331.5837

Email: dlnorwood@Hotmail.com

William Hardy Rauch & Associates
William H. Rauch
President

1864 Neumann Way
Crofton, Maryland 21114-2113

Phone: 410.721.4378

Warning! Do not copy this publication without our permission.
Copyright © 2007 Don L. Norwood & William Hardy Rauch

Second Edition
Printed in U.S.A. by David Okhiulu,
Lightworld Vision Mission
214.339.7221

Preface

The **Rauch Family History** contained in this book reaches back to our grandparents **Wendel Rauch and Elizabeth** [maiden name is unknown]. It traces through the pages of time to cover over sixteen generations. Wendel Rauch and Elizabeth are our **10th Great Grandparents**.

Wendel Rauch was born in the 1500's in **Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany**. He died 5 Mar 1603/04 and his wife Elizabeth, died in 1622 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany.

Our lineage extends from **Wendel Rauch & Elizabeth** through these ancestors: **Peter Rauch and Barbara Schwind** [9th Great Grandparents]; **Reichard Rauch and Martha Helm** [8th Great Grandparents]; **Johann Hans Peter Rauch and Maria Catharina Gollar (Kohler)** [7th Great Grandparents]; **Johann (Hans) Nickel Rauch and Christina Katharina Muehlberger** [6th Great Grandparents]; **Johan Georg Rauch and Maria Margaretha Schlarp** [5th Great Grandparents]; [Johan Georg Rauch was the emigrant of our Rauch Family]; **Heinrich Jacob Rauch and Magdalena Lahr** [4th Great Grandparents]; **Jacob Rauch and Gertraut Sicher** [3rd Great Grandparents]; **Solomon Rauch and Susannah** [2nd Great Grandparents]; **Emanuel Harvey Rauch and Sarah Catherine Talbot** [1st Great Grandparents]; **John William Rauch and Winifred "Winnie" Lou Snodgrass** [Grandparents].

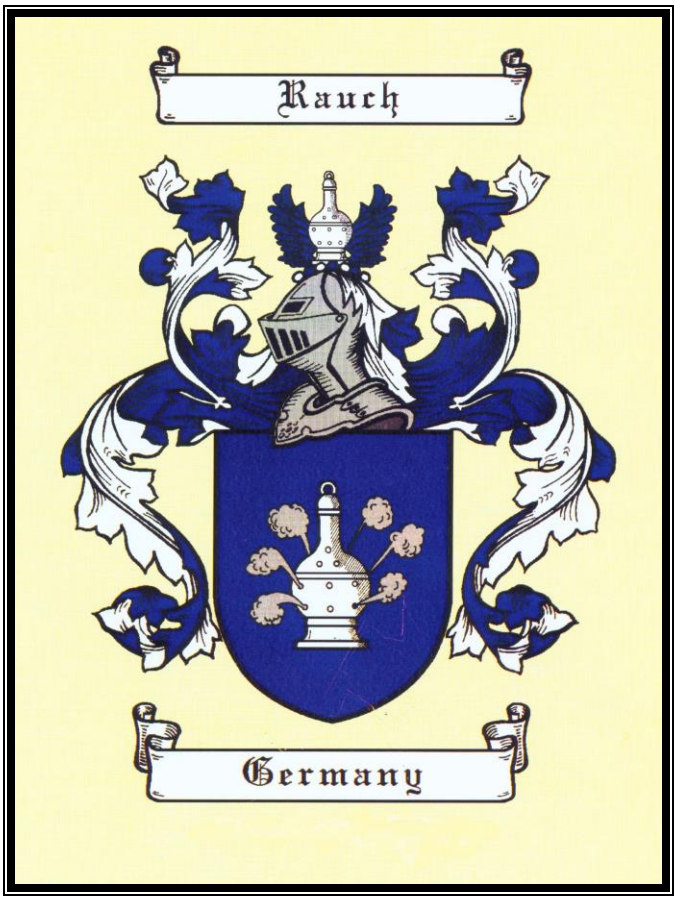
Johan Georg Rauch (Our Immigrant and 5th great grandfather) was born 1 May 1695 in the beautiful little town of Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany. Johan Georg Rauch married on 23 Apr 1724 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany, Maria Margretha Schlarp. Maria Margretha Schlarp our 5th Great Grandmother was born about 1703 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany. Odernheim was part of the Palatine region of Germany.

The 5 Children of Johan Georg Rauch and Maria Margretha Schlarp were as follows:

Child 1. Philip Leonhardt Rauch was born 9 Aug 1725 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany.
Child 2. Maria Margretha Rauch was born 2 Jul 1728 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany.
Child 3. Heinrich Jacob "Henry" Rauch was born 29 Aug 1731 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany and died 5 Sep 1783 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania. He married Magdalena H. Lahr.
Child 4. Johann Andreas Rauch was born 20 June 1734 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany.
Child 5. Maria Barbara Rauch was born 27 Oct 1737 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany.

German Lutheran research information indicates that Johan Georg Rauch and his family immigrated to the United States of America aboard the ship **"Robert & Alice"**. According to current records the ship "Robert & Alice", was home based in Dublin, Ireland. Captain Walter Goodman was the ship's Commander. According to the records the ship "Robert & Alice" sailed from Rotterdam, Holland through Cowes, England, and arrived in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania on 3 Dec 1740. Johan Georg Rauch qualified on 11 Sep 1738. There were 185 Palatine passengers imported aboard the ship.

While researching the ancestry of our linking Rauch ancestor, it became apparent that there were a few variations in the spelling of the surname. The Rauch surname is sometimes spelled Rouch, Rough, and less commonly Raugh. Raugh, Rau and even the Rough surnames were the German equivalent of the English Row or Rowe. For this reason we may have over looked some of the Rauch family ancestors. Henry Rauch went by Heinrich Rauch on most of his important Civil and Church records. Rauch is the correct German spelling of the surname.



The Rauch Family Crest from Germany.

There are several "misrepresentations" of the RAUCH surname scattered throughout the historical record, such as; RAUTH, RAU, RAUSH, RAUSCH, RAUG, RUCH, RAUK, RAUCK and SMOAK, even when it is obvious that Rauch was the intended name.

When writing a genealogy book on the Rauch family line it is helpful to have knowledge of German naming customs. We have included in this book a section on German naming customs that will be helpful to the reader.

The English equivalent of the German "Rauch" is smoke. Evelyn Shaver who compiled the "Peter and Anna (Bowen) Rauch Lineage" explains: "The surname Rauch appears to be occupational and characteristic in origin, and is believed to be associated with the German's meaning, a person who smokes meat and a hairy man." It is only fitting that the Rauch Coat of Arms as described by the "Rietstafarmorial General" has a Blue censer on the Arms or shield with plumes of fire and smoke billowing out, and a blue censer as the Crest with arrows of fire surrounding it. It is not surprising, to note that one of the most common occupations, besides the main stay of farming, among the descendants of Henry Rauch was that of

a Blacksmith. Two of Henry's sons, George and Jacob, were listed as Blacksmiths throughout their lives and Philip and Henry Jr., married into the Marsteller family, many of whom were renowned as Blacksmiths.

Whatever the outcome of future research, our ancestors were an amalgamation of hardy people who migrated across the Atlantic to the American shores. Here the pattern changed and descendants scattered to the four winds. Today, descendants of **Wendel Rauch** live in virtually every state of the Union and some foreign countries.

Research and Notes

History is fact and speculation. The two should be kept apart, but some time facts cannot be discovered without speculation. Sometimes we have speculated, but we have tried to distinguish between speculation and fact. Many sources of information used in our research are the result of hours of research at home, on the Internet and in libraries across the United States. Many relatives, friends and total strangers have also contributed.

This is your history. Where it ends depends upon you. Please begin your own family history. You should record births, deaths, marriages and other pertinent information and help correct any information that might not be correct in this book. Whether you use this book or some other method does not matter. What is important is that you should start such a history. Do it now! Too much history has been lost already.

Dedication and Thanks

Donald Loyd Norwood and William Hardy Rauch wish to dedicate and to thank all those who provided the vast amounts of the information contained in our book. We would also like to dedicate this book to the many **Rauch Ancestors and Cousins** who made their contributions through the centuries. Without them there would be no Rauch History.

Ahnentafel & Register Numbering Examples.

Our book is laid out and written using the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints Personal Ancestral File Software (PAF). In various sections of this book we have written in Ahnentafel and Register Form about the ancestors of Wendel Rauch. We have provided a brief example of how the Ahnentafel and Registry system works for those who are not familiar with it.

AHNENTAFEL NUMBERING EXAMPLE.

The following example shows the most common numbering conventions which can appear in the Ahnentafel **(Ancestor)** report. Your Ahnentafel may print some or all of these numbers and symbols depending upon which report options you select.

Ahnentafel Example Only:

2. John[2] **Smith**[6] [17], born 17 Feb 1849 in New York, NY, died 3 Jan 1930[7], son of **4.** Herman Smith and **5.** Margaret Sampson. He married 30 Jun 1870 **3. Mary Jones**, daughter of **6.** Albert Jones and **7.** Samantha Wiggins.
Their children were:
i **Bobby**[1] [43]
1 ii **Susan**[1] [44], born 25 Dec 1871.

[6]Smith Family Bible, p. 2
[7]U.S. Social Security Death Index

Ahnentafel Example Explanation:

John[2] John Smith is an ancestor of generation number two.
Smith[6] Citation[6] referring to source of information.
[17] Record Identification Number (RIN)
died 3 Jan 1930[7] Citation[7] referring to source of information for this event.
4. Herman Smith Find ancestor Herman Smith at paragraph number (**4.**).

1 ii **Susan**[1] [44] Find Susan at paragraph number (1). She is the second (ii) child in the family, and of the first ([1]) generation. Susan's RIN number is [44]. **A RIN is an abbreviation that stands for "Record Identification Number".**

REGISTER NUMBERING EXAMPLE.

The following example shows the most common (excluding Henry numbers) numbering conventions which can appear in the register report. Your register may print some or all of these numbers and symbols depending upon which report options you select.

Register Example Only:

1. **John**[3] **Smith**[6] [17] (Robert[2], Scott[1]) born 17 Feb 1849 in New York, NY, died 3 Jan 1930[7]. He married 30 Jun 1870 **Mary Jones**, daughter of Albert and Samantha Wiggins.

Their children were:
+2 i **Bobby**[4] [43]
3 ii **Susan**[4] [44], born 25 Dec 1871.

[6]Smith Family Bible, p. 2
[7]U.S. Social Security Death Index

Register Example Explanation:

John[3] John Smith is a third generation ancestor ([3]).
Smith[6] Citation[6] referring to source of information.
[17] Record Identification Number (RIN)
died 3 Jan 1930[7] Citation[7] referring to source of information for this event.
(Robert[2], Scott[1]) Lineage: John is son of Robert. Robert is son of Scott.
+2 i **Bobby**[4] [43] Bobby had issue (+). His paragraph number is two (2), he is the first (i) child in the family, and of the fourth ([4]) generation. Bobby's RIN number is [43].

Table of Contents

	Page Number
Preface	ii
Research and Notes	iii
Dedication and Thanks	iii
Register Numbering Example	iii
1.0. Rauch Family History - Introduction	**1-1**
1.1. Getting Started in our Genealogical Quest	1-1
2.0. Origins of our German Ancestors	**2-1**
2.1. What Part of Europe Did Our Rauch Ancestors Come?	2-1
2.2. Just What is the "Palatinate" and a "Palatine"?	2-3
2.3. Palatine History	2-3
2.4. Why Pennsylvania Dutch?	2-4
2.5. When did the German Immigration to Pennsylvania Begin?	2-4
2.6. How Germans came to Pennsylvania in the 18th Century?	2-4
2.7. From where did the early immigrants sail? Where did they land?	2-5
2.8. What caused the Immigration?	2-5
2.8.1. Wars	2-5
2.8.2. Cities and Homes Devastated	2-5
2.8.3. Religious Persecution	2-5
2.8.3. Tyranny of the Prince	2-5
2.9. What set the Immigration on Fire?	2-5
2.9.1. New Landers	2-5
2.9.2. Redemptioner	2-6
2.10. To What Religious Groups Did the Immigrants Belong?	2-6
2.11. How did the German Gov. and the Catholic and Protestant Churches regard the many sects?	2-6
2.12. Who were the first actual Germans to emigrate to Pennsylvania?	2-6
2.13. Who were the Mennonites and why were they the first to settle in Pennsylvania?	2-7
2.14. Who were the Dunkers? When and why did they immigrate?	2-7
2.15. Who were the Moravians? When and why did they immigrate?	2-7
2.16. What About the Schwenkfelders? When and why did they immigrate?	2-7
2.17. What About Our Rauch Family Ancestors?	2-7
2.17.1. Our 1st Generation Rauch Family. Wendel Rauch and Elizabeth, Our 10th Great Grandparents	2-7
2.17.2. Our 2nd Generation Rauch Family. Peter Rauch & Barbara Schwind, Our 9th Great Grandparents	2-8
2.17.3. Our 3rd Generation Rauch Family. Reichard Rauch & Martha Helm, Our 8th Great Grandparents	2-8
2.17.4. Our 4th Gen. Rauch Family. Johann Peter Rauch & Maria Catherina Gollar, Our 7th G Grandparents	2-9
2.17.5. Our 5th Gen. Rauch Family. Johann Nickel Rauch & Christina Muehlberger, Our 6th G Grandparents	2-9
2.17.6. Our 6th Gen. Rauch Family. Johann Georg Rauch & Maria Margaretha Schlarp, 5th G Grandparents	2-10
2.17.7. Our 7th Gen. Rauch Family. Heinrich Jacob Rauch & Magdalena Lahr, Our 4th Great Grandparents	2-10
2.17.8. Our 8th Gen. Rauch Family. Jacob Rauch & Gertraut Sicher, Our 3rd Great Grandparents	2-11
2.17.9. Our 9th Generation Rauch Family. Solomon Rauch and Susannah, Our 2nd Great Grandparents	2-11
2.17.10. Our 10th Gen. Rauch Fam. Emanuel Harvey Rauch and Sarah Catherine Talbot, Our 1st G G Parents	2-11
2.17.11. Our 11th Gen. Rauch Family. John William Rauch and Winifred Lou Snodgrass, Our Grandparents	2-12
2.18. John William Rauch and Winifred Lou Snodgrass, our Grandparents	2-13
3.0. Rauch Family Pedigree Charts (Note refer to List of Figures under Chapter 3)	**3-1**
4.0. Rauch Family Hourglass Trees (Note refer to List of Figures under Chapter 4)	**4-1**
5.0. Rauch Family History – Voyage to America	**5-1**
5.1. The Rauch's Voyage to America	5-1
5.2. The Rauch's Hometown in Germany	5-1
5.3. The Route the Rauch's Traveled to America	5-2
5.4. Crossing The Atlantic	5-3

Table of Contents

5.5. Arriving in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania 5-3
5.6. The List of Palatine passengers imported aboard the ship "Robert and Alice" 5-3
5.7. After Arriving in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania 5-4
5.8. Copy of an 18th Century Voyage Contract 5-5

6.0. Rauch Family History during the Colonial Time Period - 1700-1760 6-1
6.1. Pennsylvania Dutch, Settling in, Putting Down Roots and Establishing a Home place 6-1
6.2. The Rauch and Talbot Family Connections 6-2
6.3. Mathew Talbot I, Gentleman & Mary Anne Williston My [Don L. Norwood's] 5th Great Grand Parents 6-2
6.3.1. Mathew Talbot I, Gentleman 6-2
6.4. James Talbot and Elizabeth Smith My [Don L. Norwood's] 4th Great Grand Parents 6-3
6.5. James Talbot Story 6-6
6.6. A Talbot and a Smith 6-6
6.7. The Smiths of Purton 6-6
6.8. The Warner- Smiths of Purton 6-8
6.9. The Warner Family of Warner Hall 6-11
6.10. Nicolas Martiau, "Father of Yorktown" my 9th Great Grandfather 6-14
6.11. James Smith Talbot a Boy Goes to War 6-20
6.12. James Smith Talbot - A Rifleman at Guilford 6-21
6.13. James Smith Talbot - On to Yorktown 6-22
6.14. James Smith Talbot's Revolutionary War Diary 6-22
6.15. Talbot Bits of History 6-23

7.0. Our Rauch Family during the Revolutionary War Period, 1760-1800 7-1
7.1. Our Rauch Family during the Revolutionary War Period, 1760-1800 7-1
7.2. The Will of Heinrich "Henry" Rauch 7-2
7.3. Rauch Families discussed in the History of Berks County, Pennsylvania 7-3
7.3.1. (I) Henry Rauch 7-3
7.3.2. (II) Jacob Rauch 7-3
7.3.3. (II) Henry Rauch 7-3
7.3.4. (II) John Rauch 7-3
7.3.5. (III) John Rauch 7-3
7.3.6. (IV) Thomas L. Ranch 7-4
7.3.7. (V) Wellington H. Ranch 7-4
7.3.8. David B. Rauch 7-4
7.4. Journals and Papers of David Shultze that Pertain to our Rauch Ancestors 7-6
7.5. Indian Problems in Pennsylvania 7-8
7.5.1. Forts along the Blue Mountains 7-8
7.5.2. Indian Policy 7-8
7.5.3. Indian Forts 7-8
7.6. War Records of some of our Rauch Ancestors 7-9
7.6.1. American Revolutionary War 7-9
7.6.2. Militia and Revolutionary Soldiers 7-9
7.6.3. American Colonial Militia 7-9
7.7. George Washington Spoke Pennsylvania German 7-10
7.8. Henry Jacob Rauch's Will 7-10
7.9. Rauch's Visit Williamsburg, Virginia 7-10

8.0. Our Rauch Family during the Movement West 1800-1850 8-1
8.1 Solomon Rauch Family 8-1
8.2 Jacob Rauch's Will 8-2
8.3 The Talbot Family enters into to the Rauch Family lives 8-4

9.0. Our Rauch Family during the Civil War Period & the Aftermath - 1800-1850 9-1
9.1. Emanuel Rauch "He was a good man and a good miller" 9-10
9.2. The Ewing House in Siloam Springs, Arkansas 9-12

Table of Contents

9.3. 1865 Letter from Omaha, Nebraska Territory 9-13
9.4. Dr. Holland's Treatment for Rheumatism 9-14

10.0. 18th Century Pennsylvania German Naming Customs 10-1
10.1. 18th Century Pennsylvania German Name Spelling Idiosyncrasies 10-2
10.2. Pennsylvania Dutch Are Of German Heritage, Not Dutch 10-3
10.3. 18th Century Pennsylvania German Nicknames 10-4

11.0. Chapter 11 - Ancestors of Don L. Norwood - Rauch Lineage. Generations 1 through 10 11-1
11.1. My 1st Generation Norwood Family, Donald Loyd Norwood's Family 11-1
11.2. My 2nd Generation Norwood Family, Donald Loyd Norwood's Parents 11-1
11.3. My 3 rd Generation Norwood Family, Donald Loyd Norwood's Grandparents 11-3
11.4. My 4th Generation Norwood Family, Donald Loyd Norwood's 1st Great Grandparents 11-6
11.5. My 5th Generation Norwood Family, Donald Loyd Norwood's 2nd Great Grandparents 11-8
11.6. My 6th Generation Norwood Family, Donald Loyd Norwood's 3rd Great Grandparents 11-17
11.7. My 7th Generation Norwood Family, Donald Loyd Norwood's 4th Great Grandparents 11-23
11.8. My 8th Generation Norwood Family, Donald Loyd Norwood's 5th Great Grandparents 11-28
11.9. My 9th Generation Norwood Family, Donald Loyd Norwood's 6th Great Grandparents 11-37
11.10. My 10th Generation Norwood Family, Donald Loyd Norwood's 7th Great Grandparents 11-41

12.0. Chapter 12 - Ancestors of Don L. Norwood - Rauch Lineage. Generations 11 through 20 12-1
12.1. My 11th Generation Norwood Family, Donald Loyd Norwood's 8th Great Grandparents 12-1
12.2. My 12th Generation Norwood Family, Donald Loyd Norwood's 9th Great Grandparents 12-5
12.3. My 13th Generation Norwood Family, Donald Loyd Norwood's 10th Great Grandparents 12-16
12.4. My 14th Generation Norwood Family, Donald Loyd Norwood's 11th Great Grandparents 12-18
12.5. My 15th Generation Norwood Family, Donald Loyd Norwood's 12th Great Grandparents 12-21
12.6. My 16th Generation Norwood Family, Donald Loyd Norwood's 13th Great Grandparents 12-25
12.7. My 17th Generation Norwood Family, Donald Loyd Norwood's 14th Great Grandparents 12-28
12.8. My 18th Generation Norwood Family, Donald Loyd Norwood's 15th Great Grandparents 12-31
12.9. My 19th Generation Norwood Family, Donald Loyd Norwood's 16th Great Grandparents 12-33
12.10. My 20th Generation Norwood Family, Donald Loyd Norwood's 17th Great Grandparents 12-37

13.0. Rauch Family History – Register for Wendel Rauch 13-1

14.0 Rauch Family History Photographs (Note refer to List of Figures under Chapter 14) 14-1

15.0 Rauch Family History - Documents & Maps (Note refer to List of Figures under Chapter 15) 15-1

16.0. Chapter 16 - Norwood Family Obituaries 16-1
16.1. Obituary for Alvin DeKalb Norwood 16-1
16.2. Obituary for Barbara Jean Norwood 16-1
16.3. Obituary for Birdie Norwood 16-1
16.4. Obituary for Carrie G. Newell, Wife of Lemuel "Lem" W. Norwood 16-2
16.5. Obituary for Clifford Rauch 16-2
16.6. Obituary for Doris Laurette Tyson 16-2
16.7. Obituary for Emmanuel Harvey Rauch 16-2
16.8. Obituary for Ewing Henry Rauch 16-3
16.9. Obituary for Gary Loyd Hurst 16-3
16.10. Obituary for Gloria Nadine Rauch 16-3
16.11. Obituary for James Denton Norwood 16-4
16.12. Obituary for James Michael "Mickey" Hurst 16-4
16.13. Obituary for James Paul Norwood 16-5
16.14. Obituary for John Thomas Rauch 16-5
16.15. Obituary for Lemuel "Lem" W. Norwood 16-5
16.16. Obituary for Mae Elizabeth Rauch 16-6
16.17. Obituary for Roy Miller 16-6

Table of Contents

16.18. Obituary for Samuel "Sam" Vincent Norwood 16-6
16.19. Obituary for Sarah Elizabeth Holt (Mrs. William M. Norwood) 16-7
16.20. Obituary for Stacia Phillips Miller 16-7
16.21. Obituary for Thornton Smith Talbot 16-7
16.22. Obituary for William Lester Norwood 16-7
16.23. Obituary for William M. Norwood 16-8
16.24. Obituary for Winifred "Winnie" Lou Snodgrass (Rauch) 16-8
16.25. Obituary for John William Rauch 16-9
16.26. Obituaries for Thornton S. Tolbert & Emmanuel H. Rauch 1881 16-9
16.27. Obituary for Hardy Rauch 16-10
16.28. Obituary for Mary Elizabeth Mitchell (Couch) 16-10
16.29. Obituary for Ella Bea Rauch (Mitchell) 16-10
16.30. Obituary for Zellah Norwood (Rich) 16-10
16.31. Obituary for Charles Ludlow Mallow 16-11
16.32. Obituary for Burlene Brown Hilton 16-11
16.33. Obituary for Lola Grace Norwood (Luginbuel) 16-11
16.34. Obituary for Jacqueline Luginbuel 16-11
16.35. Obituary for Edith Maude Branchcomb (Norwood) 16-11
16.36. Obituary for Clyde Rauch 16-12
16.37. Obituary for Gloria Hortense Mallow (Koplin) 16-12

List of Figures

Figure Number	Figure Title	Page Number
Figure i.	The Rauch Family Crest from Germany	ii
Figure 1.1:	**John William Rauch and his wife Winifred "Winnie" Lou Snodgrass (Rauch)**	**1-1**
Figure 1.2:	Sarah Catherine Talbot (Rauch)	1-1
Figure 1.3:	Emanuel Harvey Rauch	1-2
Figure 1.4:	Virgil Talbot and his beloved wife Avis West Talbot	1-2
Figure 1.5:	Genealogy research team. L/R: William H. Rauch, Joan E. Norwood, Ruth D. Rauch and Don L. Norwood	1-3
Figure 1.6:	Regional Map of Hereford, Pennsylvania	1-4
Figure 2.1:	**A map of the area of Germany were our Rauch ancestors originated**	**2-1**
Figure 2.2:	Map of the Palatine Region of Germany in the year 1801	2-2
Figure 2.3:	Front and back of handwritten letter from John William Rauch	2-13
Figure 2.4:	Transcript of front and back of handwritten letter above from John William Rauch	2-13
Figure 2.5:	Map of Pennsylvania in 1836	2-14
Figure 3.1:	**Rauch Family Pedigree Chart Number 1**	**3-1**
Figure 3.2:	Rauch Family Pedigree Chart Number 2	3-2
Figure 3.3:	Rauch Family Pedigree Chart Number 3	3-3
Figure 3.4:	Rauch Family Pedigree Chart Number 4	3-4
Figure 3.5:	Rauch Family Pedigree Chart Number 5	3-5
Figure 3.6:	Rauch Family Pedigree Chart Number 6	3-6
Figure 3.7:	Rauch Family Pedigree Chart Number 7	3-7
Figure 3.8:	Rauch Family Pedigree Chart Number 8	3-8
Figure 3.9:	Rauch Family Pedigree Chart Number 9	3-9
Figure 3.10:	Rauch Family Pedigree Chart Number 10	3-10
Figure 3.11:	Rauch Family Pedigree Chart Number 11	3-11
Figure 3.12:	Rauch Family Pedigree Chart Number 12	3-12
Figure 3.13:	Rauch Family Pedigree Chart Number 13	3-13
Figure 3.14:	Rauch Family Pedigree Chart Number 14	3-14
Figure 3.15:	Rauch Family Pedigree Chart Number 15	3-15
Figure 3.16:	Rauch Family Pedigree Chart Number 16	3-16

Table of Contents

Figure 3.17: Rauch Family Pedigree Chart Number 17 3-17
Figure 3.18: Rauch Family Pedigree Chart Number 17 3-18
Figure 3.19: Rauch Family Pedigree Chart Number 19 3-19
Figure 3.20: Rauch Family Pedigree Chart Number 20 3-20
Figure 3.21: Rauch Family Pedigree Chart Number 21 3-21
Figure 3.22: Rauch Family Pedigree Chart Number 22 3-22
Figure 3.23: Rauch Family Pedigree Chart Number 23 3-23
Figure 3.24: Rauch Family Pedigree Chart Number 24 3-24
Figure 3.25: Rauch Family Pedigree Chart Number 25 3-25
Figure 3.26: Rauch Family Pedigree Chart Number 26 3-26
Figure 3.27: Rauch Family Pedigree Chart Number 27, General Robert Edward Lee 3-27
Figure 3.28: Rauch Family Pedigree Chart Number 28, Kings of France 3-28

Figure 4.1: Rauch Family Hourglass Trees Donald Loyd Norwood's linage to William Norwood his 9th GGF 4-1
Figure 4.2: William Norwood [my 9th GGF] to Roger de Northwode my 20th Great Grandfather 4-2
Figure 4.3: Roger de Northwode [My 20th Great Grandfather] to Eadric of Wessex [My 28th Great Grandfather] 4-3
Figure 4.4: Donald Loyd Norwood [Myself] to John Talbot my 8th Great Grandfather 4-4
Figure 4.5: Colonel Augustine Warner III [My 7th Great Grandfather] to John "Fairborn" Beaufort [My 17th GGF] 4-5
Figure 4.6: Colonel Augustine Warner & Mary (Cant) Townley [My 7th Great Grandparents]. Their ancestors 4-6
Figure 4.7: Continued from Mildred Portis & Robert Hodson to Queen Elizabeth, Charles, Diana, William & Henry 4-7
Figure 4.8: Continued from Alice Townley & John Grymes to General Robert E. Lee 4-8
Figure 4.9: Don L. Norwood to Johan George Rauch 4-9
Figure 4.10: Johan George Rauch to Wendel Rauch 4-10
Figure 4.11: Don L. Norwood to Augustine Warner & Nicholas Martiau "the Father of Yorktown" 4-11
Figure 4.12: Augustine Warner to the Kings of England 4-12
Figure 4.13: King Edward III, William "The Conquer" & Kings of England, France & Scotland 4-13
Figure 4.14: George Washington & Robert E. Lee and Augustine Warner 4-14
Figure 4.15: Descent of Queen Elizabeth II from Augustine Warner 4-15

Figure 5.1: A ship similar to the one carrying our Rauch emigrants to America 5-1
Figure 5.2: Our Rauch Ancestors came from Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany 5-1
Figure 5.3: Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany near Mannheim & Heidelberg, Germany 5-1
Figure 5.4: Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany in 1650 5-1
Figure 5.5: Mountain View of present day Odernheim, Germany 5-2
Figure 5.6: River View of present day Odernheim, Germany 5-2

Figure 6.1: Purton Bay, Virginia is located on the Charles River (1642) -York River 6-9
Figure 6.2: Augustine Warner 6-12
Figure 6.3: Warner Hall Cemetery 6-12
Figure 6.4: Warner Hall in 1998 6-13
Figure 6.5: A View of the Warner Hall House from the rear of the house 6-13
Figure 6.6: Nicholas Martiau's Signature 6-16
Figure 6.7: Yorktown, Virginia Tour Map 6-17
Figure 6.8: House Where Nicolas Martiau Memorial Stands in Yorktown, Virginia 6-17
Figure 6.9: Nicolas Martiau Memorial in Yorktown, Virginia 6-17
Figure 6.10: Pictured Left is the Nicholas Martiau Home Site Look North down to the York River 6-17
Figure 6.11: Grace Episcopal Church in Yorktown, Virginia 6-18
Figure 6.12: Scenes from Grace Episcopal Church in Yorktown, Virginia 6-18
Figure 6.13: Martiau Family Grave Marker located in Grace Episcopal Church Cemetery 6-18
Figure 6.14: Tombstone of Colonel George Reade 6-18
Figure 6.15: Tombstone of Elizabeth Martiau Reade Wife of Colonel George Reade 6-18
Figure 6.16: Ledgers in Memory of Colonel George Reade and his wife Elizabeth Martiau 6-19
Figure 6.17: Home of Dr. Isham Strother Talbot, M.D. near Easton, Missouri 6-23
Figure 6.18: James Washington Talbot Tombstone 6-22
Figure 6.19: James Smith Talbot Tombstone 6-23
Figure 6.20: John W. Talbot, James A. Talbot (standing) and Thornton S. Talbot 6-24

Table of Contents

Figure 6.21: Sketch of Yorktown, Virginia in 1754 6-24
Figure 6.22: Cannons at Yorktown, Virginia 6-24
Figure 6.23: Scene of Nelson House in Yorktown, Virginia 6-24
Figure 6.24: The Surrender of Lord Cornwallis at Yorktown, Virginia, 19 October 1781 6-24

Figure 7.1: Three stamps used by the British under the Stamp Act it imposed upon the American Colonies 7-1
Figure 7.2: Henry Jacob Rauch & Magdalena Lahr Burial Place in Old Marsteller Cemetery 7-2
Figure 7.3: Old Rauch Home Place in Hereford, Pennsylvania 7-3
Figure 7.4: Huff's Church in Hereford, Pennsylvania 7-3
Figure 7.5: Linda Ruth Rauch Malear in 1998 in the Old Rauch Lost Cemetery near Huffs Church, PA 7-4
Figure 7.6: Tombstone of David Bossert Rauch and his wife Eliza Ann Moll (Rauch), Huffs Church Cemetery 7-4
Figure 7.7: New Goshenhoppen Church 7-6
Figure 7.8: Fort Lebanon, Berks County, (Schuylkill County), Pennsylvania in 1755 7-9
Figure 7.9: The Old Capital at Williamsburg, Virginia 7-10
Figure 7.10: Monument - House of Burgesses, Williamsburg, Virginia (Front view of Monument, March 1998) 7-11
Figure 7.11: The Raleigh Tavern, c. 1742 7-11
Figure 7.12: Monument - House of Burgesses, Williamsburg, Virginia (Rear view of Monument, March 1998) 7-11
Figure 7.13: Meeting of the House of Burgesses, Williamsburg, Virginia 7-11
Figure 7.14: Our ancestors' method of traveling in Williamsburg, Virginia. Many of our Rauch and Norwood ancestors traveled to serve in the House of Burgesses 7-12
Figure 7.15: Governor's Palace Home to seven royal governors, including Patrick Henry and Thomas Jefferson 7-12
Figure 7.16: Bruton Parish Church, First Anglican Church built in 1660 7-12
Figure 7.17: Inside of Bruton Parish Church 7-12
Figure 7.18: Aerial view of Bruton Parish Church 7-12
Figure 7.19: Aerial view of the Governor's Palace in Williamsburg, Virginia 7-12

Figure 8.1: Jacob Rauch's Tombstone Huff's Church in Hereford, Pennsylvania 8-1
Figure 8.2: Tombstone of Gertraut Sicher Rauch, Wife of Solomon Rauch 8-2
Figure 8.3: Gertraut Rauch's Orphan's Court Order dated February 18, 1812 8-3
Figure 8.4: Some of our ancestors used the Ox cart method of travel in their movement west 8-4
Figure 8.5: Some of our ancestors used the Stage Coach method of travel in their movement west 8-5

Figure 9.1: St. Joseph, Missouri 9-1
Figure 9.2: Thornton Smith Talbot, Wife, Julia Ann West (Talbot), Sarah "Sally" Talbot (Payne) 9-2
Figure 9.3: First Train on the old Hannibal and St. Joseph Railroad to reach Chillicothe in 1858 9-3
Figure 9.4: Cane Hill College in Cane Hill, Arkansas 9-7
Figure 9.5: Lincoln, Arkansas Town Square 9-7
Figure 9.6: Cane Hill, Arkansas Main Street, photo was taken in 1907 9-7
Figure 9.7: Hildebrand Mill, Photograph was taken in 1928 9-12
Figure 9.8: Ewing Inn, Sarah Catherine Talbot (Rauch) was the Manager of this Hotel/Restaurant 9-12
Figure 9.9: Ewing Inn that was built in Siloam Springs, Arkansas in 1897 9-13
Figure 9.10: Another view of the Ewing Inn as it looks on 5 June 1997 9-13
Figure 9.11: George William Talbot, brother to Sarah Catherine Talbot 9-14
Figure 9.12: The old Cane Hill Mill. Photo taken from an old post card dated 14 November 1908 9-15
Figure 9.13: Side view of the Old Cane Hill at Cane Hill, Arkansas 9-15
Figure 9.14: Cane Hill Mill Dam, located across the road from the Cane Hill Mill in Cane Hill, Arkansas 9-15
Figure 9.15: Thornton Smith Talbot 9-15
Figure 9.16: Rhea's Mill in Rhea, Arkansas 9-15
Figure 9.17: Civil War Map of Northwest Arkansas, Late 1862 9-16

Figure 11.1: The Donald Loyd Norwood Family 11-1
Donald Loyd Norwood 11-1
Joan Evelyn Brown Norwood (My wife) 11-1
Alvin DeKalb Norwood (My father) 11-1
Mae Elizabeth Rauch Norwood (My mother) 11-1
Figure 11.2: William M. Norwood & Sarah Elizabeth Holt's Golden Wedding Anniversary. (Photo 22 Feb 1927) 11-3

Table of Contents

William M. Norwood (My paternal grandfather) 11-3
Sarah Elizabeth Holt Norwood (My paternal grandmother) 11-3
Figure 11.3: My paternal grandmother and grandfather, Sarah Elizabeth (Holt) Norwood and William M. Norwood 11-4
Figure 11.4: John William Rauch carried mail from 15 Apr 1905, until he retired on the 6 Mar 1925 11-5
John William Rauch (My maternal grandfather) 11-5
Winifred "Winnie" Lou Snodgrass (My maternal grandmother) 11-5
Emanuel Harvey Rauch (My 1st maternal grandfather) 11-7
Sarah Catherine Talbot (My 1st maternal grandmother) 11-7
William James Snodgrass Sr. (My 1st maternal grandfather) 11-8
Winifred (Winnie) Norton Bradley (My 1st maternal grandmother) 11-8
Figure 11.5: Sam Houston, Oo-tse-tee Ar-dee-tah-skee, his Cherokee name. Part of our Norwood History 11-10
Thornton Smith Talbot and Julia Ann West (My 2nd maternal grandparents) 11-16
Figure 11.6: Thornton Smith Talbot my 2nd great grandfather was instrumental in establishing the first railroad west of the Mississippi River & linking Western Missouri with the Eastern United States in 1858 11-16
Figure 11.7: Simon Sager Cabin 11-20
Rauch Family Crest from Germany 11-24
Figure 11.8: Photo of the Henry Jacob Rauch and Magdalena Lahr Rauch gravestones in the private cemetery on the farm of Phillip Marsteller. Photo was taken in 1998 11-26
Figure 11.9: Old Rauch Home Place in Hereford, Pennsylvania near Huff's Church as it Looks in 1999. This is where Henry Jacob Rauch established a plantation in 1770 11-26
Figure 11.10: My Rauch Ancestors came from the beautiful little town of Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany 11-30
Figure 11.11: Map of the Annapolis, Maryland showing Norwood Land Sites in Arundel County, Maryland 11-44
Figure 11.12: Norwood's Fancy, Maryland Land Site, 1659 11-45

Figure 12.0: Colonel Augustine Warner (My 8th maternal grandfather) 12-2
Figure 12.1: The Warner Hall Cemetery, family cemetery of the Warner and Lewis families 12-3
Figure 12.2: Warner Hall in 1998 12-3
Figure 12.3: A view of the Warner Hall House from the back 12-3
Figure 12.4: St. Peters Church, built in 1465 12-6
Figure 12.5: St. Mary the Virgin's Church, Cheltenham 12-6
Figure 12.6: Leckhampton Manor View from within the court 12-7
Figure 12.7: Postcard watercolor painting of Leckhampton Court by David Gibson sold in aid of The Sue Ryder Home 12-7
Figure 12.8: The Main Door of Leckhampton Manor 12-7
Figure 12.9: Leckhampton Manor View from without the court 12-8
Figure 12.10: William Norwood Esquire, my 9th great grandfather 12-8
Figure 12.11: Nicholas Martiau's Signature 12-12
Figure 12.12: Yorktown, Virginia Tour Map 12-13
Figure 12.13: House Where Nicolas Martiau Memorial stands in Yorktown, Virginia 12-13
Figure 12.14: Nicolas Martiau Memorial Plaque in Yorktown, Virginia 12-13
Figure 12.15: Pictured Left is the Nicolas Martiau Home Site Memorial looking north down to the York River 12-13
Figure 12.16: Grace Episcopal Church, Yorktown, Virginia 12-14
Figure 12.17: Scenes from Grace Church yard 12-14
Figure 12.18: Martiau Family Grave Marker located in the Grace Church Cemetery 12-14
Figure 12.19: Tombstone of Colonel George Reade, Oct. 25, 1608 - 1671 12-14
Figure 12.20: Tombstone of Elizabeth Martiau Reade wife of George Reade, 1615 - 1686 12-14
Figure 12.21: Ledgers in Memory of Colonel George Reade and his wife Elizabeth Martiau Reade 12-15
John of Gaunt, Plantagenet and Katherine de Roet are the 16, 17 & 18th great grandparents of Don L. Norwood 12-40
Figure 12.22: Berkeley Castle 12-43

Figure 14.1: John William Rauch Family, Photo taken 30 Aug 1887 14-1
Figure 14.2: John William Rauch and Boys 14-1
Figure 14.3: John William Rauch Family, Photo taken about 1904 14-2
Figure 14.4: Elder Rauch Family Brothers & Sisters 14-2
Figure 14.5: John William Rauch Family, photo taken in the spring of 1918 14-3
Figure 14.6: The Old Rauch Home Place in Hereford, Pennsylvania as it Looks in 1999 14-4
Figure 14.7: The Front of the Old Rauch Home Place in 1999 14-4

Table of Contents

Figure 14.8: The Rear of the Old Rauch Home Place 14-5
Figure 14.9: Another View of the Rear of the Old Rauch Home Place 14-5
Figure 14.10: Hardy Rauch as a Soldier in World War I 14-6
Figure 14.11: Cecil and Dorothy Helen (Bruce) Rauch 14-6
Figure 14.12: Grandmother Winifred "Winnie" Lou Snodgrass (Rauch)John William Rauch and Boys 14-6
Figure 14.13: Lazareth and Dorcas Rauch 14-6
Figure 14.14: Heinrich “Henry” and Magadalena (Lahr) Rauch’s Burial Place 14-7
Figure 14.15: Gertraut (Sicher) Rauch’s Tombstone 14-7
Figure 14.16: Barbara Lieser (Rauch’s) Tombstone 14-7
Figure 14.17: Jacob Rauch’s Tombstone 14-7
Figure 14.18: Clifford Rauch 14-8
Figure 14.19: Clyde Rauch as a Soldier in World War I 14-8
Figure 14.20: Clifford Rauch and his wife Grace James (Rauch) 14-8
Figure 14.21: Leonard Charles and Hardy Rauch 14-8
Figure 14.22: John William Rauch on His Rural Route #1 Postal Run 14-9
Figure 14.23: Map of Hereford, Pennsylvania 14-10
Figure 14.24: Huff’s Church in Hereford, Pennsylvania 14-11
Figure 14.25: The Old Mill in Hereford, Pennsylvania 14-11
Figure 14.26: The Old Finley Mill once owned by Emanuel Harvey Rauch 14-12
Figure 14.27: The William Hardy Rauch Family in 1996 14-12
Figure 14.28: The St. Johns Church and Cemetery in Pennsylvania 14-13
Figure 14.29: Emanuel Harvey Rauch 14-13
Figure 14.30: Winifred “Winnie” Lou Snodgrass (Rauch) 14-13
Figure 14.31: Mae Elizabeth Rauch (Norwood) and Helen Louise Rauch (Belchamber) 14-14
Figure 14.32: Mae Elizabeth Rauch (Norwood), Henry Ewing Rauch & Merle Corinne Lucy (Rauch) 14-14
Figure 14.33: Mae Elizabeth Rauch (Norwood) 14-14
Figure 14.34: Mae Elizabeth Rauch (Norwood) 14-14
Figure 14.35: Willie & Hardy Rauch & Girls (?) 14-15
Figure 14.36: William “Willie” Harvey Rauch 14-15
Figure 14.37: Mae Elizabeth Rauch & Clifford Rauch 14-15
Figure 14.38: Cecil & Helen Rauch at the Old Rauch Home Place in Lincoln, Arkansas 14-15
Figure 14.39: Kids (?) 14-15
Figure 14.40: Fanny & Winnie Norton Bradley 14-16
Figure 14.41: Lazarus, John William & Dorcus Rauch’s Family Plot 14-16
Figure 14.42: Harry Paul Rauch 14-16
Figure 14.43: William “Willie” Harvey Rauch 14-16
Figure 14.44: Grace James & Clifford Rauch at the Old Rauch Home Place in Lincoln, Arkansas 14-17
Figure 14.45: The Old Cistern at the Old Rauch Home Place in Lincoln, Arkansas 14-17
Figure 14.46: Grace James, Clifford Rauch’s First Wife & Mae Elizabeth Rauch (Norwood) 14-17
Figure 14.47: Mae Elizabeth Rauch (Norwood) 14-17
Figure 14.48: Doris, Hope, Gloria, Clyde Rauch, and Earl Christian Family 14-18
Figure 14.49: Mary Ellen Rauch, Leon Rauch, Don Norwood & Virginia Rauch 14-18
Figure 14.50: Doris, Harry, Ruth, Helen and Jennette Hicks (Rauch) 14-18
Figure 14.51: Doris Tyson (Rauch), Ruth Rauch (Mallow) & Woods “Woodie” Lamberton Mallow 14-18
Figure 14.52: Helen Louise Rauch (Belchamber) and Amanda Ruth Rauch 14-18
Figure 14.53: Merle Corinne Lucy (Rauch) & her husband Ewing Henry Rauch 14-18
Figure 14.54: Mary Mitchell (Couch), Ella Bea Rauch (Mitchell) and her husband John England Mitchell 14-19
Figure 14.55: Johnny Rauch, Harry Paul Rauch & Clyde Rauch 14-19
Figure 14.56: Doris Laurette Tyson (Rauch), Johnny Rauch & their Daughter Gloria Nadine Rauch 14-19
Figure 14.57: Ella Bea Rauch, Irene Davis & Mae Elizabeth Rauch at the Old Rauch Home Place 14-19
Figure 14.58: Trip to visit the Rauch’s in Washington State 14-19
Figure 14.59: Mae Elizabeth Rauch (Norwood) 14-20
Figure 14.60: Mae Elizabeth Rauch (Norwood) 14-20
Figure 14.61: Lizzie May Rauch (Carter) 14-20
Figure 14.62: Doris Laurette Tyson (Rauch) 14-20
Figure 14.63: Albert Cecil Rauch, Daughter Sherri Helen Rauch and Dorothy Helen Bruce (Rauch) 14-21

Table of Contents

Figure 14.64: Marjorie Ellen Wallace (Rauch), Virgil Wayne Nutt, Paula Jean Rauch, Harry Paul Rauch 14-21
Figure 14.65: Ewing Henry Rauch, Helen Louise Rauch, and William Harvey Rauch 14-21
Figure 14.66: The Woods Lamberton Mallow and Amanda Ruth Rauch (Mallow) Family 14-21
Figure 14.67: The Rauchs around a table 14-21
Figure 14.68: Gloria Nadine Rauch 14-21
Figure 14.69: Albert Cecil Rauch 14-22
Figure 14.70: Karen Ruth Christian (Ottinger), Todd Randal Ottinger, Alyssa, Jason and Ryan Ottinger 14-22
Figure 14.71: Glen Earl Christian & Debbie Christian 14-22
Figure 14.72: Velma Hope Leach (Rauch) & Her Husband Clyde Rauch 14-22
Figure 14.73: The Clyde Rauch Families 14-23
Figure 14.74: Mary Rauch, Hope Leach (Rauch), Virginia Lou Rauch, Clyde Rauch & Clyde Leon Rauch 14-23
Figure 14.75: Ellen Louise Christian (Norvell) & her husband Timothy Allan Norvell, Andrew & Allan Norvell 14-23
Figure 14.76: Marjorie Ellen Wallace (Rauch) & her husband Harry Paul Rauch 14-23
Figure 14.77: Winifred “Winnie’ Lou Snodgrass (Rauch) 14-24
Figure 14.78: Frank Ray “Jack” Rauch & his wife Mary Katherine Hicks (Rauch) 14-24
Figure 14.79: Ella Bea Rauch (Mitchell) & her husband John England Mitchell 14-24
Figure 14.80: Ella Bea Rauch (Mitchell) & her husband John England Mitchell & Mary Elizabeth Mitchell 14-24
Figure 14.81: Mary Elizabeth Mitchell (Couch) & her husband Cecil Redding Couch Jr. 14-25
Figure 14.82: Mary Elizabeth Mitchell & her mother Ella Bea Rauch (Mitchell) 14-25
Figure 14.83: Doris Tyson (Rauch) & John “Johnny” Thomas Rauch. Doris is holding Karen Ruth Christian 14-25
Figure 14.84: Lucille Haws, Velma Hope Leach, Bertha Parker and Delphia Rogers Basden 14-25
Figure 14.85: The Old Rauch brothers & sisters 14-25
Figure 14.86: Hardy Rauch & his son William Hardy Rauch 14-26
Figure 14.87: Ruth and William Hardy Rauch 14-26
Figure 14.88: William Hardy Rauch and his son John Hardy Rauch 14-26
Figure 14.89: William Hardy Rauch in 1944 14-26
Figure 14.90: Hardy Rauch Family 14-27
Figure 14.91: The William Lloyd Budd Family 14-27
Figure 14.92: Winifred Joan Rauch (Budd) and her Daughter 14-27
Figure 14.93: Hardy Rauch’s First Owned Home in 1926 14-27
Figure 14.94: William Hardy Rauch, Barbara Jean Norwood & Woods Lambert Mallow 14-28
Figure 14.95: William Hardy Rauch, Barbara Jean Norwood & Woods Lambert Mallow John William Rauch's dog 14-28
Figure 14.96: William Hardy Rauch & Grandfather John William Rauch’s Dog 1929 14-28
Figure 14.97: William Hardy Rauch & Winifred Joan Rauch & Dog Tochi 14-28
Figure 14.98: Hardy Rauch, William Hardy Rauch, John Joseph Rauch, Winifred Joan Rauch & Dog Tochi 14-29
Figure 14.99: William Hardy Rauch at five years old 14-29
Figure 14.100: William Hardy Rauch in April 1926 14-29
Figure 14.101: William Hardy Rauch in 1928 14-29
Figure 14.102: William Hardy Rauch in 1941 14-29
Figure 14.103: The Hicks Family 14-30
Figure 14.104: Elijah Valentine Howard & his wife Mary Alice Gibson (Howard) 14-30
Figure 14.105: Hardy Rauch, his wife Jennette Hicks (Rauch) & son John Joseph Rauch 14-30
Figure 14.106: The Smith Family in 1942 14-30
Figure 14.107: Jennette Hicks & Friends 14-31
Figure 14.108: The Mary Howard Family 14-31
Figure 14.109: The Smith Family 14-31
Figure 14.110: Winnie & Lester, Jennette’s Sister, Hazel’s Mother 14-31
Figure 14.111: John Hardy Rauch in 1961 14-31
Figure 14.112: Hardy Rauch & Jennette with the Budd Grandchildren 14-32
Figure 14.113: The Ewing Inn 14-32
Figure 14.114: The Ewing Inn in 1897 14-32
Figure 14.115: The Ewing Inn in 1997 14-32
Figure 14.116: Cane Hill College in Cane Hill, Arkansas 14-32
Figure 14.117: Clyde Rauch, Mae Elizabeth Rauch, Amanda Ruth Rauch & Friends 14-32
Figure 14.118: William Hardy Rauch in 1926 14-33
Figure 14.119: William Hardy Rauch in 1930 14-33

Table of Contents

Figure 14.120: William Hardy Rauch & Friends 14-33
Figure 14.121: Mary Alice Gibson (Hicks) (Howard) & Gibson Family 14-33
Figure 14.122: Elijah Valentine Howard 14-33
Figure 14.123: Merle Corinne Lucy (Rauch) 14-34
Figure 14.124: Dolores Rose “Dee” Storing (Rauch) & her Husband Ewing Henry Rauch, Jr. 14-34
Figure 14.125: Linda Gayle Rauch (Alumbaugh) & her brother Scott Allen Rauch 14-34
Figure 14.126: Scott Allen Rauch’s Family in 1986 14-34
Figure 14.127: Linda Gayle Rauch (Alumbaugh’s) Daughters in 1985 14-35
Figure 14.128: Larissa Dee Alumbaugh in 1997 14-35
Figure 14.129: Aaron Hillman and his wife Leticia Violet “Vi” Alumbaugh (Hillman) 14-35
Figure 14.130: William Thomas Rauch Family 14-35
Figure 14.131: Hilary H. Hiser in 2000 14-36
Figure 14.132: Chrystal K. Rauch 14-36
Figure 14.133: Rauch Brothers & Sisters 14-36
Figure 14.134: Rauch Brothers & Sisters in 1963. 14-36
Figure 14.135: The Rauch’s at Uncle Johnny & Aunt Doris’s House 14-36
Figure 14.136: Elizabeth Louise Mallow Connelly, Aunt Amanda Ruth Rauch's daughter 14-37
Figure 14.137: Anna “Annie” Rauch (Derr) & Franklin J. Derr 14-37
Figure 14.138: David Bossert Rauch 14-37
Figure 14.139: Eliza Ann Moll (Rauch) 14-37
Figure 14.140: John William Rauch My Grandfather 14-38
Figure 14.141: John David Rauch at his 100th Birthday Party 14-38
Figure 14.142: Ewing Henry Rauch My Uncle at the Grand Canyon 14-38
Figure 14.143: Don L. Norwood 14-38
Figure 14.144: Grant and Aunt Mandy Hargrove 14-39
Figure 14.145: Steve Mitchell Couch with a job that all us young children have dreamed about, Steve's a railroad Engineer 14-39
Figure 14.146: Mary Elizabeth Mitchell Couch. Mary lost her life in an American Airlines crash in Little Rock, Arkansas on 1 July 1999 14-39
Figure 14.147: John Redding, Robert Neal "Bob" lost his life 18 Jan 1988 in Proctorville, Ohio, Sarah Catherine, and Steve Mitchell Couch. Mary Elizabeth Mitchell Couch's Children 14-39
Figure 14.148: The David Wayne Council Family 14-40
Figure 14.149: The Frank Paul Council Family 14-40
Figure 14.150: The Brian Douglas Hathhorn Family 14-40
Figure 14.151: Virginia Lou Rauch (Council) & her husband Frank M. Council 14-40
Figure 14.152: Benjamin Hathhorn, Son of Betty Council & Brian Hathhorn 14-41
Figure 14.153: The William Hardy Rauch Family at Christmas 14-41
Figure 14.154: Grandfather John William Rauch and my Uncle John "Johnnie" Thomas Rauch his son 14-41
Figure 14.155: Grandfather John William Rauch 14-41
Figure 14.156: Aunt Doris Tyson Rauch and Aunt Helen Rauch Bellchamber having a good time! (Sept. 1970) 14-42
Figure 14.157: Aunt Ruth Rauch Mallow, My Mother Mae Elizabeth Rauch Norwood and my Uncle Harry Rauch. (1959) 14-42
Figure 14.158: William Hardy Rauch (11 months old in 1926) 14-42
Figure 14.159: Parents of Ruth Ellen Davis Rauch 14-42
Figure 14.160: Sally Jo Sampson Rauch, Ruth Ellen Davis Rauch, Suzanne Ellen Rauch, William Hardy Rauch, etc. 14-42
Figure 14.161: Suzanne's wedding on 8 Aug 2004 at Estes Park, Colorado 14-43
Figure 14.162: Family Photo at Suzanne's wedding on 8 Aug 2004 at Estes Park, Colorado 14-43
Figure 14.163: Suzanne and William Hardy Rauch 14-43
Figure 14.164: Suzanne's wedding at Estes Park, Colorado 14-43
Figure 14.165: Suzanne Ellen Rauch Koehn's wedding 14-43
Figure 14.166: Suzanne Ellen Rauch Koehn's mother Ruth Ellen Davis Rauch 14-43
Figure 14.167: Gloria Nadine Rauch, Mary Elizabeth Mitchell, Don Loyd Norwood, Virginia Lou Rauch, Clyde Leon Rauch & Mary Ellen Rauch. (1941) 14-44
Figure 14.168: Earl Christian Family Photo 14-44
Figure 14.169: Earl and Mary Christian 14-44
Figure 14.170: Earl and Mary Ellen Rauch Christian, Karen Ruth, Glen Earl & Ellen Louise Christian 14-44
Figure 14.171: Allan & Andrew Norvell, Ellen Louise Christian (Norvell) & her husband Timothy Allan Norvell. (2005) 14-44
Figure 14.172: Earl and Mary Christian Family, 50th Wedding Anniversary. (2006) 14-45

Table of Contents

Figure 14.173: Earl and Mary Christian 14-45
Figure 14.174: Earl and Mary Christian. (1956) 14-45
Figure 14.175: Ottinger Family 14-45
Figure 14.176: Rauch Children. Virginia Lou, Clyde Leon, and Mary Ellen Rauch 14-45
Figure 14.177: Glenn Earl Christian, Amelia Christian, Deborah Ann Davis "Debbie" Christian. November 2006 14-45
Figure 14.178: Daniel Edwin "Danny" Belchamber 14-46
Figure 14.179: Mae Rauch Norwood inside the car 14-46
Figure 14.180: My son-in-law Christopher Beck Dalley and daughter Susan Elizabeth Norwood Dalley 14-46
Figure 14.181: Donald Scott Norwood, Susan Elizabeth Norwood, Michael Joseph Norwood. Front Joan Evelyn Brown Norwood & husband Donald Loyd Norwood 14-46
Figure 14.182: My grand children. Alexander James, Elizabeth Anne, Nicholas Andrew, Benjamin Joseph, and Katherine Nicole Dalley 14-46
Figure 14.183: The Belchamber Children. L/R, rear, Jimmy Carl, Jack Lee, Howard William & Judith Ann. Front: John Rauch & Daniel Edwin Belchamber 14-47
Figure 14.184: L/R, rear, Matthew Castro, Judith Ann Belchamber & Tyler Schulz. Middle: Lauren Gorby-Castro, Jennifer Castro & Amy Schulz. Front: Zachary Schulz & Joshua Schulz 14-47
Figure 14.185: Joan Evelyn Brown Norwood & Don L. Norwood's 50th Wedding Anniversary 14-47
Figure 14.186: Joan Evelyn Brown Norwood & Don L. Norwood 14-47
Figure 14.187: Susan Elizabeth Norwood Dalley & my granddaughter Elizabeth Anne Dalley 14-47
Figure 14.188: Norwoods & Dalleys at Disneyland 14-48
Figure 14.189: Uncle Scott & Aunt Aimee Norwood with Alexander, Elizabeth & Nicolas Dalley at Disneyland 14-48
Figure 14.190: Aunt Aimee Norwood with Katherine Nichole Dalley 14-48
Figure 14.191: Don L. & Son Scott Norwood 14-48
Figure 14.192: Benjamin, Nicholas, Elizabeth holding Katherine Nichole & Alexander Dalley 14-48
Figure 14.193: Joan & Don Norwood on their way to Hawaii 14-48

Figure 15.1: Rauch Family Document - Rauch Family Bible - Births 1 15-3
Figure 15.2: Rauch Family Document - Rauch Family Bible - Births 2 15-4
Figure 15.3: Rauch Family Document - Rauch Family Bible - Deaths 1 15-5
Figure 15.4: Rauch Family Document - Rauch Family Bible - Deaths 2. 15-6
Figure 15.5: Rauch Family Document - Rauch Family Bible - Marriage 1 15-7
Figure 15.6: Rauch Family Document - Rauch Family Bible - Marriage 2 15-8
Figure 15.7: Rauch Family Document - Rauch Marriage Certificate 15-9
Figure 15.8: Rauch Family Document - Rauch Memoranda 15-10
Figure 15.9: Mae Elizabeth Rauch & Alvin DeKalb Norwood Marriage Certificate 15-11
Figure 15.10: Map of Lincoln, Washington County, Arkansas in 1908 15-12
Figure 15.11: Township 15, North Range, 33 & 34 West, Illinois, Star Hill, Summers, & Price, Washington County, Arkansas in 1908 15-13
Figure 15.12: Township 14, North Range, 32 West, Cane Hill, Cove Creek, Washington County, Arkansas in 1908 15-14
Figure 15.13: Township 15, North Range, 32 West, Marr's Hill, Rhea's Mill, Prairie Grove, Lincoln & Cane Hill, Washington County, Arkansas in 1908 15-15
Figure 15.14: Lincoln, Arkansas Post Office after 1903. L/R: Judge Eugene King, Post Master, Messenger Boy, John William Rauch, Route Carrier #1, Jim McGaugh, Route Carrier #2, [Unknown], Al Hosman, Star Route Carrier from Lincoln to Rhea, Arkansas, Hiram (Hi) King, Dick Rinehart 15-16

Figure 16.1: Alvin DeKalb Norwood 16-1
Figure 16.2: Barbara Jean Norwood 16-1
Figure 16.3: Birdie Norwood 16-1
Figure 16.4: Clifford Rauch and his wife Grace James Rauch 16-2
Figure 16.5: Doris Laurette Tyson (Rauch) 16-2
Figure 16.6: Ewing Henry Rauch and his wife Merle Corinne (Lucy) Rauch 16-3
Figure 16.7: Gary Loyd Hurst 16-3
Figure 16.8: Gloria Nadine Rauch 16-3
Figure 16.9: James Denton Norwood 16-4
Figure 16.10: James Michael "Mickey" Hurst 16-5
Figure 16.11: John (Johnny) Thomas Rauch and his wife Doris Laurette Tyson Rauch and Gloria Nadine Rauch 16-5

Table of Contents

Figure 16.12: Lemuel (Lem) W. Norwood and his daughter Betty Norwood 16-5
Figure 16.13: Mae Elizabeth Rauch Norwood Lowe & her second husband Jackson Byron Lowe 16-6
Figure 16.14: Samuel "Sam" Vincent Norwood 16-6
Figure 16.15: Sarah Elizabeth Holt Norwood 16-7
Figure 16.16: William Lester Norwood 16-8
Figure 16.17: William M. Norwood 16-8
Figure 16.18: Winifred “Winnie” Lou Snodgrass Rauch 16-8
Figure 16.19: John William Rauch 16-9
Figure 16.20: Hardy Rauch 16-10
Figure 16.21: Mary Elizabeth Mitchell (Couch). Parents Ella Bea Rauch (Mitchell) & John England Mitchell 16-10
Figure 16.22: Lola Grace Norwood as a young girl 16-11
Figure 16.23: Jacqueline Luginbuel at age of 4 months 16-11
Figure 16.24: Clyde Rauch & his wife Hope Leach Rauch 16-12
Figure 16.25: Gloria Hortense Mallow Koplin 16-12

List of Tables

Table Number	Table Title	Page Number

Table 1.1: Research Travel, Mileage Chart 1-3
Table 15.1: Donald Loyd Norwood's Maternal [Rauch] Ancestor Table 15-1
Table 15.2: Donald Loyd Norwood's Paternal Ancestor Table 15-2

Chapter 1 - Rauch Family History - Introduction.

1.0. Introduction.

1.1. Getting Started in our Genealogical Quest.

When we, William Hardy Rauch and Donald Loyd Norwood, and our family members decided to trace our ancestors, we began looking for our great grandparents, their names, their residence and when and why they came to America. We regretted that we had failed to discuss and document completely the family ancestors with our parents and grandparents. Some of William Hardy's earliest memories are those of riding in the car with his parents from Springfield, Missouri, to the Lincoln, Arkansas, farm of John William and Winnie Lou (Snodgrass) Rauch, his and Don's grandparents. See Figure 1.1 below.

Figure 1.1: John William Rauch and his wife Winifred "Winnie" Lou Snodgrass (Rauch). Our Rauch paternal grandparents.

As data for this publication was gathered, the Rauchs and the Norwoods often traveled together and sometimes met at the sites to be visited. When important information was located, one of the group would often return to assemble and verify additional materials.

Such was the case when Don and Hardy visited the Maryland State Archives in Annapolis, Maryland. It was there that they discovered vast amounts of information concerning the Norwood and the Talbot families and their later relationships to the Rauch's. Don researched the information further and it is published as Chapters 11 and 12 of this book. That discovery in Annapolis, Maryland, and the vast records obtained in Bedford County, Virginia, enabled us to cross reference and verify the volumes of material contained herein.

Information about John William and Winnie Lou provided a solid base of data to build upon. We had no idea how involved the process would become as we discovered more and more information on the Rauch's and their kinsmen. We began a systematic search and renewed contact with relatives and met many "new" family members. Soon, our wives and children began helping with research.

Before beginning our ancestral quest for the Rauch Family ancestors; Don and Hardy had not seen each other for some 50 years. They decided to team up to write this book on the Rauch ancestors. Don was a volunteer worker at a Mormon Church Genealogy Library and is well trained in genealogy research. Don's mother was Mae Elizabeth Rauch and he had already accumulated and provided information on the Rauch Family. Don later took on the responsibility of writing, editing, and design layout of the book you are reading. Collecting and verifying information was an involved process that came to include numerous family members.

Since William Hardy lives near Washington, D.C. his first trip was to the National Archives. There he learned that he must work back from his own birth to that of his great grandparents, so research began with the records of Arkansas. He soon located the 1900 Census of Washington County, Arkansas which revealed; John William Rauch, his grandfather, was born in 1858 in Missouri; his father had been born in Pennsylvania and mother in Kentucky; his wife Winnie Lou Snodgrass was born in Arkansas; her father had been born in Virginia and her mother in Tennessee. A book written by Clara Risley, "The Snodgrass Family" further revealed that John William Rauch had been born in Buchanan County, Missouri, and his family moved to Lincoln, Arkansas from Benton County, Arkansas in 1870. Soon we would discover another book and author that would trace a lineage within our family tree back to the 1700's. Genealogical search would take us to Arkansas, Missouri, Ohio, and the great Eastern migration routes of Pennsylvania, Maryland, Virginia, Kentucky and Tennessee.

Figure 1.2: Sarah Catherine Talbot (Rauch). John William Rauch's mother. Our 1st great grandmother.

In May of 1996 William Hardy and his wife Ruth traveled to Lincoln, Arkansas, hoping to locate funeral, cemetery or other records that would provide further information concerning John William Rauch's parents. In the Lincoln cemetery they visited the graves of John William and Winnie Lou (Snodgrass) Rauch, and

several aunts, uncles and cousins. They were surprised to find the grave of a Sarah Catherine Talbot Rauch in the Rauch plot. A call to the director of the Luginbuel Funeral Home, Lincoln, Arkansas, confirmed that Sarah Catherine Rauch's maiden name was Talbot and that she was indeed the mother of John William Rauch, who had moved from Benton County, Arkansas to Lincoln, Arkansas to live with her son in 1916.

They proceeded to Bentonville, Arkansas to visit the Historical Society. Despite the aid of helpful staff and volunteers, hours of search proved fruitless. They mentioned that they believed Sarah Rauch's maiden name was Talbot and were shown a book written by Virgil Talbot, ***"The Talbot's, Centuries of Service".*** This book provided the name of John William Rauch's father and an extensively documented family tree for our great-grandmother, Sarah Catherine Talbot Rauch. According to Talbot, John William's father was Emanuel H. Rauch of Berk's County, Pennsylvania. He had moved to Arkansas from Easton, Buchanan County, Missouri, about 1870. The staff encouraged them to visit the author who lived in nearby Colcord, Oklahoma (eight miles west of Bentonville, Arkansas) and operated The Talbot Museum and Library.

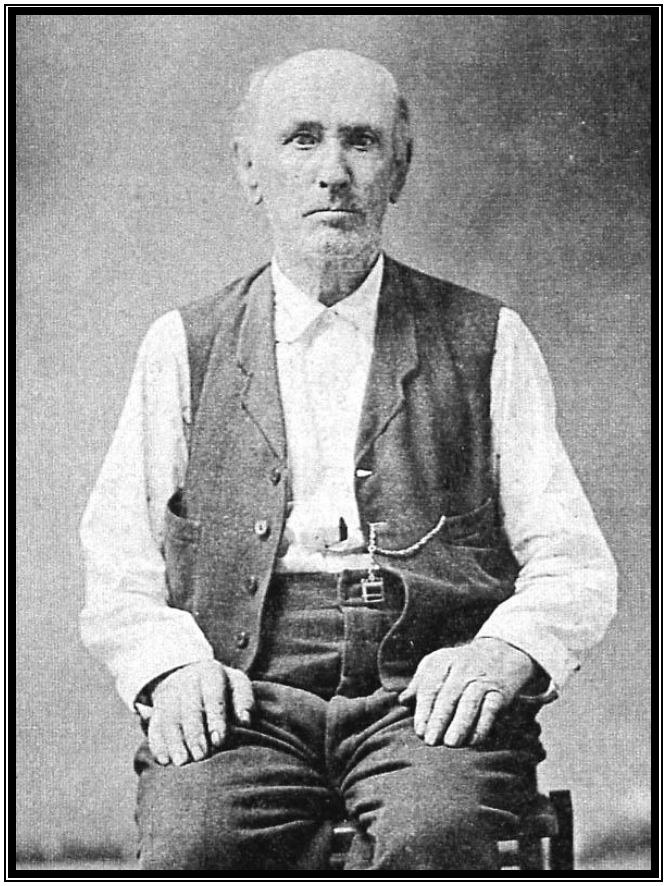


Figure 1.3: This photograph is believed to be Emanuel Harvey Rauch, John William Rauch's father, our 1st great grandfather.

Luckily, time permitted them to meet Mr. Virgil Talbot who later passed away, on June 17, 1998. At our first meeting with Virgil Talbot in May, 1996 they immediately recognized him to be a very kind, knowledgeable man and curator of a well stocked family museum. The Talbot Museum and Library contains a wealth of information including original photographs, documents, and handwritten letters pertaining to the Talbot's and their relatives such as the Rauch family. The works of Virgil Talbot were very well written and researched. We learned that from time to time his articles were published in Arkansas newspapers. Virgil Talbot's books were large projects, researched over years with the help of his beloved wife Avis West Talbot, and spurred on by a keen interest in history and deep respect for his ancestors. Virgil's son, relatives and a board of volunteers have carried on the operation of the museum since the death of Avis and Virgil.

Figure 1.4: Virgil Talbot (1985) founder of the Talbot Museum and Library and his beloved wife Avis West Talbot (1984).

After meeting Mr. Talbot they did not want to leave the Midwest and return home to Maryland before visiting Buchanan County, Missouri, where William Hardy's grandfather Rauch was born. There they found important information in the Northwest Missouri Genealogy Society located in St. Joseph, Missouri. They learned that the Rauch's and Talbot's had lived twelve miles east of St. Joseph in Easton, Missouri, from the early 1840's to the early 1860's. The value of the visit to Buchanan County, Missouri, and membership in the Northwest Genealogical Society became clearer months later when a cousin, Carolyn Rauch Smith, who learned of our search through the Genealogical Society newsletter, contacted us. Carolyn, of Houston Texas, had engaged the services of a professional researcher to trace her ancestor, Lazarus Rauch. 1850 Census records of Buchanan County, Missouri, revealed that Lazarus Rauch and his sister Eliza were then living with their older brother and head of household, Emanuel Rauch, in the town of Easton, Missouri. Carolyn Rauch Smith was able to identify and trace not only Lazarus and Emanuel H. Rauch but also their parents and paternal grandfather. Their parents were Solomon and Susanna Rauch who were born in Pennsylvania and died in Stark County, Ohio. Solomon Rauch's father Jacob Rauch lived in Pennsylvania and died in 1811.

So after eighteen months of searching we had traversed from not knowing our great-grandfather's name to being able to trace back to our GGG-grandfather, Jacob Rauch. Simultaneously, we were learning more about interesting people and events in our Snodgrass and Talbot family branches. What we had learned to that date about our ancestors convinced us that we should document our Rauch family history in the form of a book. We were also more curious than ever about the identity of our immigrant Rauch ancestor.

Later in the fall of 1997 William Hardy and his wife, Ruth, went to Stark County, Ohio. Church and census records found confirmed that Solomon Rauch was indeed the father of great-grandfather Emanuel H. Rauch.

This search led us to the Lutheran Reformed Church, and St. John's Evangelical Lutheran Church, both located in Friedensburg, Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania. By good luck or providence, when we visited St. John's Evangelical Lutheran Church the minister's wife was present and able to confirm that many Rauch's lived in the area and some were buried in the adjoining cemetery. She directed us to the Schuylkill County Historical Society in nearby Pottstown, Pennsylvania. There we were able to document these facts: Jacob Rauch was born in Berk's County, Pennsylvania, in 1811; Jacob Rauch's wife was named Gertraut, born in 1770 and died in 1830; each attended St. Peter's Church and St. John's Evangelical Lutheran Church; each is buried in St. Peter's Cemetery near Cressona, Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania. At St. Peter's Cemetery we were again happy to find legible, standing headstones marking their graves. These headstones have stood there in place for more than 150 years.

In December 1997 we traveled to Reading, Pennsylvania, the county seat of Berk's County, Pennsylvania. At the Berk's County Public Library we found a third book that would provide a wealth of information. At the end of a long day we began to feel that we might not learn the details of the Rauch's lives in Pennsylvania. Then we discovered important information on page 1328 of *Morton L. Montgomery's*, ***"Historical and Biographical Annals of Berk's County. Pennsylvania",*** Volume 11. We were amazed to find a two-column article outlining several generations of our Rauch ancestors including Jacob Rauch and his parents, Henry and Magdalena. This one article outlined and named approximately sixty Rauch's who are direct descendants of Heinrich "Henry" Rauch born about 1735, died 1784, and wife Magdalena. Our research was rewarded when we finally located the burial site of our ancestor Henrich "Henry" Jacob Rauch and found it to be in a beautiful pastoral setting on private land in Hereford, Berk's County, Pennsylvania.

Since the early beginning of our ancestral quest for our Rauch Ancestors, we now know that our immigrant ancestor was Johann Georg Rauch the father of Henrich "Henry" Jacob Rauch. We know that Johann Georg Rauch immigrated to the United States on 3 Dec 1740 from the Palatinate area of Germany on the ship "Robert and Alice. Johann Georg Rauch's records states that he was born in Odernheim, Germany.

William Hardy Rauch and Donald Loyd Norwood invite you to come and learn more about our Rauch ancestors. You will learn more about the history of the Rauch Families documented in following chapters of this book.

The process of researching, visiting locales, and reviewing the history books has given us a better understanding of our country and a deeper respect of our ancestors who chose to come to this new place, Colonial America. I hope you will read this book and feel the same.

The Rauch and Norwood families traveled over 174,000 miles to the sites listed below during the 11 year period from 1996 to 2007. Following below is a listing of the sites visited to search for and/or verify information contained in this publication. (Number of visits are indicated in parentheses).

Table 1.1: Research Travel, Mileage Chart.

Baltimore Genealogical Society, Baltimore, MD (2)
Bedford County Library, Bedford, VA (3)
Benton County Library, Bentonville, AR (2)
Bentonville Historical Society, Bentonville, AR (3)
Berks County Library, Reading, PA (3)
Berks County Historical Society, Reading, PA (3)
Buchanan County Historical Society, St. Joseph, MO (2)
Canton Municipal Library, Canton, OH (1)
Daughters of American Revolution, Washington, DC, (3)
Germantown Historical Society, Germantown, PA (2)
Huffs Church Library, Huffs Church, PA (2)
Jamestown Historical Museum, Jamestown, VA (2)
Kentucky Historical Society, Frankfort, KY (1)
Lincoln Public Library, Lincoln Arkansas, AR (5)
Mannheim Township Library, Cressona, PA (2)
Maryland State Archives, Annapolis, MD (4)
Mormon Family History Museum, Washington, DC (2)
Mormon Family History Library, Salt Lake, UT (3)
Mormon Family History Library, Dallas, TX (Too numerous to count, The Norwoods have worked there for 30 years).
National Archives, Washington, DC (7)
Northwest Missouri Historical Society, St. Joseph, MO (2)
Old Goshenhoppen Church Library, Pennsburg, PA (3)
Pennsylvania State Archives, Harrisburg, PA (3)
Philadelphia Genealogical Society, Philadelphia, PA (2)
Rauchtown City Hall, Rauchtown, PA (2)
Schuylkill County Library, Pottstown, PA (2)
Schwenkfelder Museum, Pennsburg, PA (6)
Sparta Municipal Library, Sparta, Tennessee (1)
St. Johns Lutheran Reformed Church, Friedensburg, PA (2)
St. Joseph Historical Society, St. Joseph, MO (3)
Talbot Library and Museum, Colcord, OK (8)
University of Arkansas Historical Society, Fayetteville, AR (2)
University of William & Mary, Williamsburg, VA (2)
Valley Forge Library, Valley Forge, PA (1)
Virginia State Land Records, Richmond, VA (2)
Williamsburg Historical Library, Williamsburg, VA (3)

Figure 1.5: The master genealogy Rauch research team. L/R: William Hardy Rauch, Joan Evelyn Norwood, Ruth Davis Rauch and Donald Loyd Norwood.

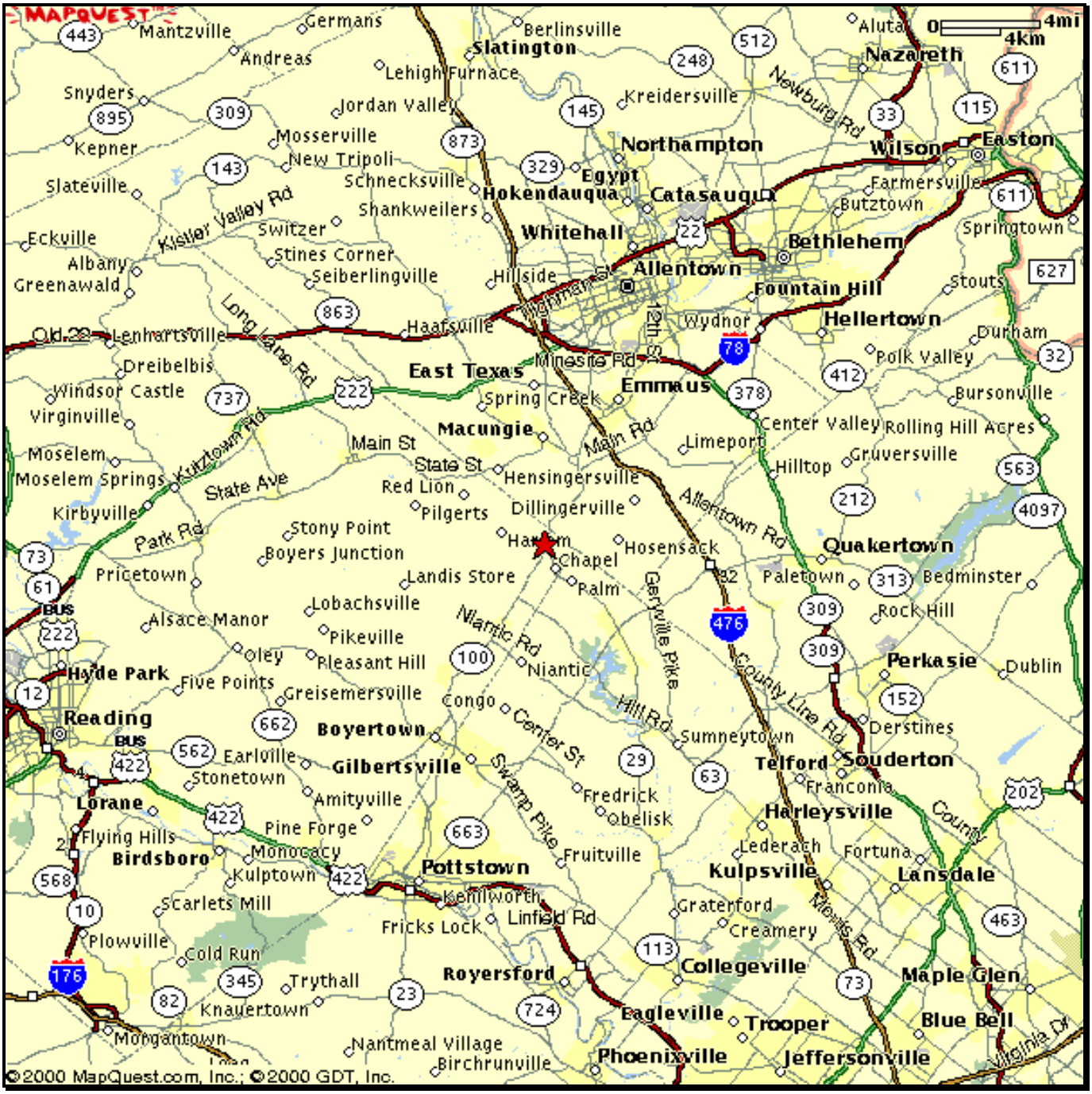


Figure 1.6: Regional Map of Hereford, Pennsylvania. Henrich "Henry" Jacob Rauch's burial site is located in Hereford, Berk's County, Pennsylvania. Hereford Township, is shown in the center of the map at the Star Marker near Harlem, Chapel and Palm, Pennsylvania.

2.0. Origins of our German Ancestors.

During research of various Rauch Family records, we questioned why our ancestors would leave their homelands of Germany and England to embark upon the perilous journey to America into a vast unknown future. Since our Rauch Family, Johan Georg Rauch's Family, emigrated from Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany, a brief description of that time period and the conditions that prevailed does explain to some degree the motivating factors behind our ancestors' departure from their homelands.

The purpose of this section is to acquaint the reader with historical facts about the Rauch ancestors of the Pennsylvania Germans. Many of these facts are to arouse Rauch Families and Pennsylvania Germans to find out more about themselves. Much of this information was taken from the excellent pamphlet entitled "The Ancestors of the Pennsylvania Germans", written by Alfred L. Shoemaker and the Internet site entitled **"Olive Tree".**

Political fragmentation, religious diversity and social strife characterize German history. Unlike England or France, which were united as nation states in the late Middle Ages with highly centralized governments preserving central records and a national capital for focus, Germany remained for centuries a highly heterogeneous nation.

There was no such thing as a German nation-state until 1871. Although there were powerful German dynasties during the middle ages--Hohenstaufen, Salier --none succeeded in establishing a German nation-state because they were bound by an older, imperial tradition --that of the Roman Empire. Germanic tribes infiltrated and eventually overcame the old Roman Empire. Germans were bound for centuries to the legacy of ancient Rome. Since the ninth century, German kings and emperors aspired to be crowned emperors of what came to be called the Holy Roman Empire of the German Nation. German kings found themselves leading endless campaigns over the Alps to the northern Italian plains in order to keep control of Rome. And when the cat's away the mouse will play.

In the absence of the kings, local and regional nobles established their own autonomy and sovereignty, exercising firm control over their own states. Thus, there arose a powerful second tradition in German history, something the Germans call *Kleinstaaterei* or the multiplicity of small states. Both of these traditions, the umbrella tradition of empire and the local tradition of small states, lasted for a thousand years or more as the most powerful political legacies of the middle ages in Germany.

Exacerbating these traditions was the religious strife that dominated central Europe during the sixteenth and seventeenth centuries and provided the backdrop for the first wave of German immigration to America. The Reformation, the revolt of Protestants against the Catholic Church, really began in Germany with Martin Luther. The Reformation resulted in a plethora of new religious denominations and sects, including Lutherans, Anabaptists, Pietists, and others, as well as prolonged and bloody warfare amongst the Great Powers, largely carried out on German soil. This warfare culminated in the Thirty Years War (1618-48), which decimated large parts of Germany, killed nearly one third of the population.

Eventually the war ended in an exhausted truce where Catholic and Lutheran princes could decide which religion their respective territories would observe. The first wave of immigrants to America was thus religiously inspired and by the late eighteenth century involved over a quarter million people.

Figure 2.1: A map of the area of Germany where our Rauch ancestors originated.

The result of centuries of religious strife was more fragmentation in Germany. In the Palatinate, our ancestor's homeland, it is estimated that only 50,000 people of an original population of one million survived the Thirty Years War. Baden lost over half it's buildings, leaving thousands to live in caves.

Another problem resulted from the wars---large segments of German territory came under foreign rule (for example, Alsace under the French and Pomerania under the Swedes).

German settlement in the United States really commenced with the arrival of the "Palatines" in 1709 and their settlement in the colony of New York. Although the description "Palatine" really applied only to people from the Palatinate area of the Rhineland (now known as the state or land of Rheinland-Pfalz), it was also used to describe people from Baden, Bavaria (Bayern), Alsace (Elsass), Hesse (Hessen), and Wurtemberg.

2.1. From what part of Europe did our Rauch Forefathers come?

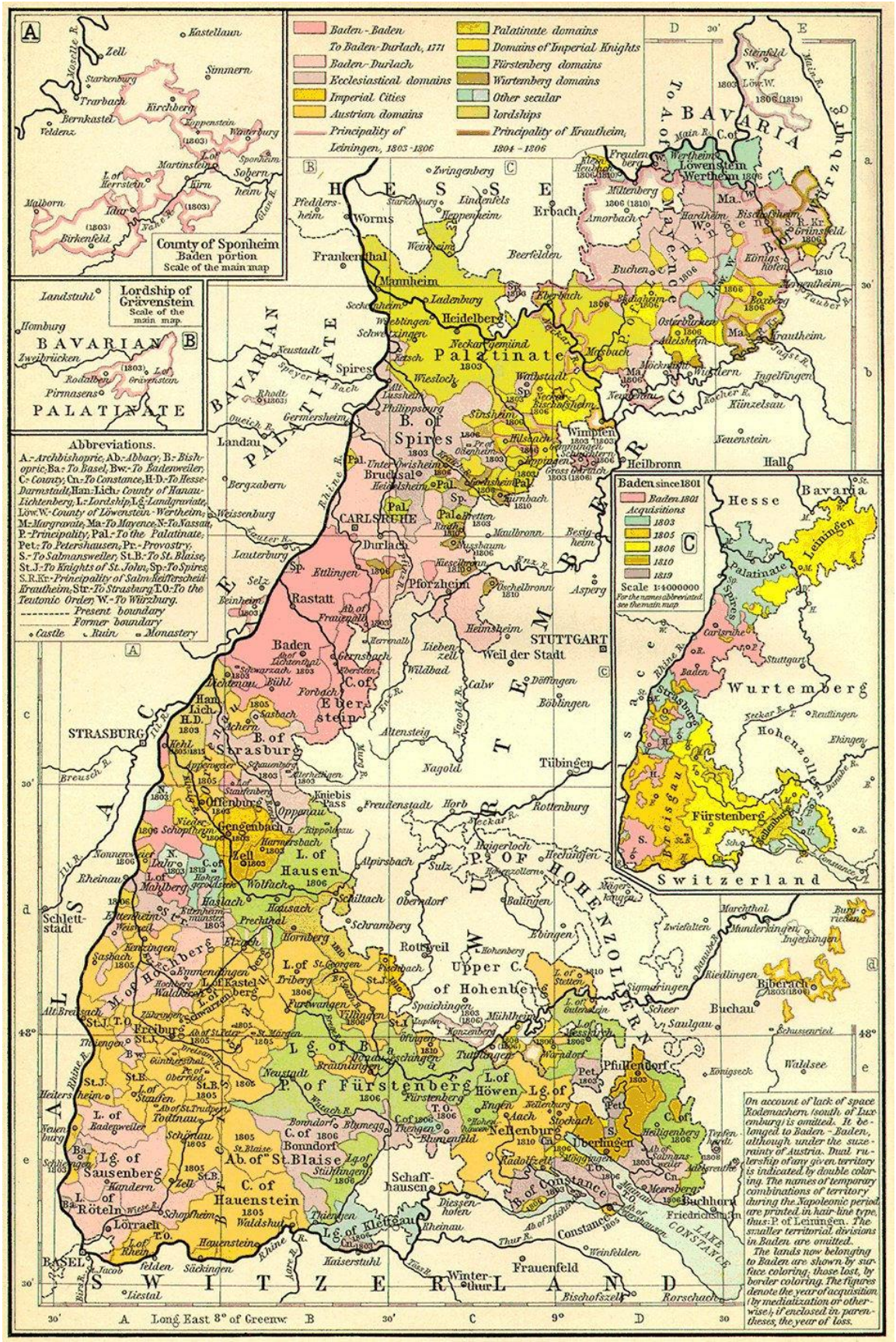


Figure 2.2: Map of the Palatine Region of Germany in the year 1801.

The forefathers of the Rauch Pennsylvania Germans came chiefly from the southwestern part of Germany, the Palatinate, Wuerttemberg, Baden, and German Switzerland, perhaps in this very order. Our Rauch Family Immigrant, Johan George Rauch came from the Palatinate part of Germany.

2.2. Just what is the "Palatinate" and a "Palatine"?

Palatinate*, puh LAT uh nayt*, was the name of two little countries of the old German Empire. The two Palatinates were one political unit until 1620. One was called the Upper Palatinate. The other was called the Lower, or Rhenish, Palatinate. The name *Palatinate* once referred to a castle of the German emperor.

The Upper Palatinate is now part of Bavaria, joined with Regensburg to make a single province. The Lower Palatinate is part of Rhineland Palatinate.

The Lower Palatinate region has long been famous for its fertile soil. It produces good crops of potatoes, tobacco, hemp, flax, wheat, rye, and barley. It has always been noted for its wine.

Webster's Collegiate Dictionary defines Palatine (among other things) as: "a native or inhabitant of the Palatinate" or "a feudal lord having sovereign power within his domains". It defines "Palatinate" as: the territory of a Palatine". So much for dictionaries... its no wonder the term is not understood.

Generally speaking, a "Palatine" is someone who came from the region of Germany called "The Palatinate". Germany as a country has not existed very long. Prior to 1871, what is now Germany was a number of separate states, such as Wurtemberg, Prussia, Bavaria, etc., whose boundaries changed frequently as a result of war and other causes. The Palatinate was one of these states, and was located along the Rhine River, roughly where the modern German state of Rhineland-Pfatz is located.

In the 18th and early 19th century, the term "Palatine" was used in America to describe immigrants from "The Palatinate" and other adjoining German-speaking areas. Finding an American reference to someone being from the "Palatinate" may not point to a specific place of origin, but rather an approximate location in or near western or southern Germany.

Palatines to America is an organization for people researching the origins of their German-speaking ancestors, no matter where they originated. Many of the German-speaking people that came to North America did not come directly from what is now Germany. Many of them came here after spending time (from a few months to a few generations) in other countries, such as Switzerland, England, Russia, Ireland, France and other countries.

2.3. Palatine History.

The Palatinate or German Pfalz, was in German history, the land of the Count Palatine, a title held by a leading secular prince of the Holy Roman Empire. Geographically, the Palatinate was divided between two small territorial clusters: the Rhenish, or Lower Palatinate, and the Upper Palatinate. The Rhenish Palatinate included lands on both sides of the Middle Rhine River between its Main and Neckar River tributaries. Its capital until the 18th century was Heidelberg, Germany. The Upper Palatinate was located in northern Bavaria, on both sides of the Naab River as it flows south toward the Danube and extended eastward to the Bohemian Forest. The boundaries of the Palatinate varied with the political and dynastic fortunes of the Counts Palatine.

The Palatinate has a border beginning in the north, on the Moselle River about 35 miles southwest of Coblenz to Bingen and east to Mainz, down the Rhine River to Oppenheim, Guntersblum and Worms, then continuing eastward above the Nieckar River about 25 miles east of Heidelberg then looping back westerly below Heidelberg to Speyer, south down the Rhine River to Alsace, then north-westerly back up to its beginning on the Moselle River.

The first Count Palatine of the Rhine was Hermann I, who received the office in 945. Although not originally hereditary, the title was held mainly by his descendants until his line expired in 1155, and the Bavarian Wittelsbachs took over in 1180. In 1356, the Golden Bull (a papal bull: an official document, usually commands from the Pope and sealed with the official Papal seal called a Bulla) made the Count Palatine an Elector of the Holy Roman Empire. During the Reformation, the Palatinate accepted Protestantism and became the foremost Calvinist region in Germany.

After Martin Luther published his 95 Theses on the door of the castle church at Wittenberg on 31 October 1517, many of his followers came under considerable religious persecution for their beliefs. Perhaps for reasons of mutual comfort and support, they gathered in what is known as the Palatine. These folk came from many places, Germany, Holland, Switzerland and beyond, but all shared a common view on religion.

The protestant Elector Palatine Frederick V (1596-1632), called the "Winter King" of Bohemia, played a unique role in the struggle between Roman Catholic and Protestant Europe. His election in 1619 as King of Bohemia precipitated the Thirty Years War that lasted from 1619 until 1648. Frederick was driven from Bohemia and in 1623, deposed as Elector Palatine.

During the Thirty Years War, the Palatine country and other parts of Germany suffered from the horrors of fire and sword as well as from pillage and plunder by the French armies. This war was based upon both politics and religious hatreds, as the Roman Catholic armies sought to crush the religious freedom of a politically divided Protestantism.

Many unpaid armies and bands of mercenaries, both of friends and foe, devoured the substance of the people and by 1633; even the catholic French supported the Elector Palatine for a time for political reasons.

During the War of the Grand Alliance (1689-97), the troops of the French monarch Louis XIV ravaged the Rhenish Palatinate, causing many Germans to emigrate. Following the end of the war, the people were slow to rebuild and were easily tempted by many opportunities promised in foreign lands. Many of the early German settlers of America (e.g. the Pennsylvania Dutch) were refugees from the Palatinate. During the French Revolutionary and Napoleonic Wars, the Palatinate's lands on the west bank of the Rhine were incorporated into France, while its eastern lands were divided largely between neighboring Baden and Hesse.

Nearly the entire 17th century in central Europe was a period of turmoil as Louis XIV of France sought to increase his empire. The War of the Palatinate (as it was called in Germany), aka The War of The League of Augsburg, began in 1688 when Louis claimed the

Palatinate. Every large city on the Rhine above Cologne was sacked. The War ended in 1697 with the Treaty of Ryswick. The Palatinate was badly battered but still outside French control. In 1702, the War of the Spanish Succession began in Europe and lasted until 1713, causing a great deal of instability for the Palatines. The Palatinate lay on the western edge of the Holy Roman Empire not far from France's eastern boundary. Louis wanted to push his eastern border to the Rhine, the heart of the Palatinate.

While the land of the Palatinate was good for its inhabitants, many of who were farmers, vineyard operators etc., its location was unfortunately subject to invasion by the armies of Britain, France, and Germany. Mother Nature also played a role in what happened, for the winter of 1708-09 was particularly severe and many of the vineyards perished. So, as well as the devastating effects of war, the Palatines were subjected to the winter of 1708-09, the harshest in 100 years.

The scene was set for a mass migration. Queen Anne **(Don L. Norwood's 5th Cousin 9 times removed)** of England solicited as many as 13,000 Palatines (*"Pfälzer"*) to come to London where they would be dispersed to Ireland, North Carolina and the Hudson River Valley in America. At the invitation of Queen Anne in the spring of 1709, about 7,000 harassed Palatines sailed down the Rhine to Rotterdam. From there, about 3,000 were dispatched to America, either directly or via England, under the auspices of William Penn. The remaining 4,000 were sent via England to Ireland to strengthen the protestant interest.

Although the Palatines were scattered as agricultural settlers over much of Ireland, major accumulations were found in Counties Limerick and Tipperary. As the years progressed and dissatisfactions increased, many of these folk seized opportunities to join their compatriots in Pennsylvania, or to go to newly opened settlements in Canada.

There were many reasons for the desire of the Palatines to emigrate to the New World: oppressive taxation, religious bickering, hunger for more and better land, the advertising of the English colonies in America and the favorable attitude of the British government toward settlement in the North American colonies. Many of the Palatines believed they were going to Pennsylvania, Carolina or one of the tropical islands.

The passage down the Rhine took from 4 to 6 weeks. The Authorities of the territories, through which they passed demanded tolls and fees. Early in June, the number of Palatines entering Rotterdam reached 1,000 per week. Later that year, the British government issued a Royal proclamation in German that all arriving after October 1709 would be sent back to Germany. The British could not effectively handle the number of Palatines in London and there may have been as many as 32,000 by November 1709. They wintered over in England since there were no adequate arrangements for the transfer of the Palatines to the English colonies.

In 1710, three large groups of Palatines sailed from London. The first went to Ireland, the second to Carolina and the third to New York with the new Governor, Robert Hunter. There were 3,000 Palatines on 10 ships that sailed for NY and approximately 470 died on the voyage or shortly after their arrival.

In New York, the Palatines were expected to work for the British authorities, producing naval stores [tar and pitch] for the navy in return for their passage to New York. They were also expected to act as a buffer between the French and Natives on the northern frontier and the English colonies to the south and east.

After the defeat of Napoleon (1814-15), the Congress of Vienna gave the east-bank lands of the Rhine valley to Bavaria. These lands, together with some surrounding territories, again took the name of Palatinate in 1838.

2.4. Why Pennsylvania Dutch?

The German word for German is "Deutsch." To their neighbors not able to speak German, this word sounded similar enough to Dutch to have caused the confusion or misnomer that German and Dutch people are the same.

2.5. When did the German immigration to Pennsylvania begin?

The German immigration to Pennsylvania began in 1683. Our Rauch Family Immigrant, Johan George Rauch immigrated to America on 3 Dec 1740 on the Ship "Robert and Alice".

2.6. How Germans came to Pennsylvania in the XVIII century?

As there is no indisputable evidence, every effort to solve the problem must be an approximation.

All writers on this subject agree that the Germans comprised about one-third of the total white population.

1702 - There were about 200 German families in Pennsylvania.

1707 - Germans in considerable numbers began arriving.

1709 - Dieffenderfer estimates that there were between three and four thousand Germans in the Colony.

1717 three small ships brought 363 Germans Palatines to Philadelphia. **1727 -** There were probably about 20,000.

1730 - a Dutch pastor in Rotterdam estimated that ***"15,000 Reformed confessors of the Palatinate"*** had settled in Pennsylvania. Later research indicates that estimate was too low, perhaps sufficing as an absolute minimum. Many records show that after the migration began, it soon accelerated in response to glowing reports written to friends and relatives back home. Most of those who ventured to America were landless farmers and rural laborers willing to take the risks of the journey for the uncertain gains they might receive. There also were many younger sons who had no birthrights in Germany, and were intrigued by the opportunity to freely seek their own fortunes.

1776 -·Granting that the estimate of the total white population in Pennsylvania by Continental Congress was too large, it is fair to put the German population at about 110,000.

There was very little German immigration during the years immediately following the close of the Revolutionary War, and comparatively little from 1783 to 1790. About 1820, ships began to

land in New York. Eastern Pennsylvania was no longer attracting German settlers as its farmland was too expensive.

2.7. From where did the early immigrants sail? Where did they land?

The early immigrants sailed down the Rhine River to Rotterdam and Amsterdam, Holland. Here they embarked for America. They landed in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania.

2.8. What caused the immigration?

2.8.1. Wars.

Germany had been almost continuously torn by devastating wars for a hundred years previously. The most destructive of all the wars that devastated Germany was the Thirty Years War, 1618-1648. It brought unthinkable suffering to every citizen in the country. Throughout Germany seventy-five percent of the inhabitants were killed, and the property loss was far greater, The Palatinate, which held 500,000 inhabitants before the war, counted only 43,000 at the end of the war. Under the 43,000, only 200 farmers remained to till the soil.

The moral degradation was even worse than the loss of material goods. It is, recorded that human flesh was eaten, that the gallows and churchyards had to be guarded to protect them against the half-starved people.

In 1674 Louis XIV sent Turrene into the Palatinate to burn and plunder. In some districts the inhabitants dared not cultivate their fields for the succeeding three years. Turrene's death in the following year freed the Palatinate from its oppressor for only a few short years, for in 1680 Louis XIV again invaded the country. The War of the Grand Alliance and the War of the Spanish Succession, wrought piteously on the Palatines. They covered the entire period between 1684 and 1713 but with four years of peace. The Palatinate was to be made and kept a desert in order not to serve as a granary for the enemies of France. Heidelberg, Mannheim, Speyer and Worms were laid to waste. The greed and cruelty of the French surpassed the records of the soldiers of the Thirty Years War. Whole towns and villages' were- burned to the ground, vineyards uprooted, girls and women were disgraced on the open streets, old men and women between 60 and 80 years were murdered. The bodies of the dead lay naked and unburied for days. Women were told to store their valuables in churches because they would not be burned down. When they were packed full with the last possessions of the people, the soldiers would come and set the churches on fire.

2.8.2. The fate of a southwest German town before and during the first hundred years of German emigration.

Before the Thirty Years War began, Lautern had 3,000 inhabitants; after it had been assaulted and plundered in 1635, only 200 remained. The surrounding villages lay deserted. Hundreds were killed. During the war of the Grand Alliance and the War of the Spanish Succession (1685-1713) it was again devastated. Government troops occupied the town in 1717; garrisons were quartered in it in 1721. On May 18, 1734, 14,000 French troops marched thru the town, again laying it waste. It was still occupied in 1736 by the French.

In 1743 came Austro-Hungarian troops, who threw the people out of their homes and housed their horses in them.

French troops marched thru the town in 1744, 1759, 1760 and 1763. It was devastated again in 1792 to 1794. It is reported that the people were told that only their eyes should be left them that they could bewail their misery.

Peace finally was established in 1816, but the year following famine raged in the country.

2.8.3. Religious persecution.

We are usually told that the Pennsylvania Germans forefathers emigrated mainly to escape religious persecutions and to live in a land where he might worship according to his own creed. This is by no means the case. Many of the early immigrants, it is true, came for religious liberty; but they were only a small part of the whole. Religious persecution, no doubt, was a factor in determining a great number to emigrate, but it never became the controlling factor for the majority.

Under the electors of the Palatinate, succeeding Karl Ludwig, were a great number who, themselves not all too tolerant were swayed by Jesuit priests to oppress the one or other Protestant group. But then there was also a good deal of persecution among the Protestants themselves--Lutheran against Reformed, Reformed against Lutheran. Whenever the Protestants became too subjected they appealed to the Protestants forces abroad. This usually brought about a cessation of oppression. The many sects, however, had no rights, which the government was bound to respect, and hence they were always the ones who suffered the most. They were the first to emigrate and contributed the far greatest number to those seeking religious liberty.

2.8.4. Tyranny of the Prince.

Germany was a conglomeration of hundreds of practically independent principalities, whose rulers generally imitated Louis XIV. The people were always heavily taxed to support the extravagant court, to maintain costly palaces or pay for the construction of new ones. The peasant was the principal sufferer. To eke out a mere existence without hope of betterment or material gain seemed to be the aim and end of his life. To reveal what fires lighted this mighty mass of kindling human flesh shall now be discussed.

2.9. What set the immigration on fire?

What brought the first immigrants to America is discussed in several sections of this book.

2.9.1. New Landers.

The rapid growing immigration gave rise to the high-powered salesmanship of-the "New-Landers." They were immigrant agents, employed by ship companies or more frequently, private persons entering into agreements with sea captains to handle their immigrant traffic. Usually they had come to Pennsylvania as mere adventurers and then returned to Europe shamefully defrauding their honest countrymen.

They commonly received a commission of seven dollars per head for every immigrant they could convince to come to America. It was a lucrative business, one can judge, when one considers the thousands they got to go to America. In the year 1749 alone, upwards of one hundred and thirty were engaged in this business.

Pastor Muhlenberg writes about these New-Landers: "They appear gorgeously attired, make an imposing display with their watches, using every means to create the impression that they are persons of immense importance. They make the impression that in Pennsylvania the Elysian Fields acre to be found--that every desirable vegetable grows spontaneously; hills and mountains are pregnant with unalloyed gold and silver; that the fountains gush copious and ceaseless streams of milk and honey. They aver that in Pennsylvania the menial servant becomes the independent lord, the spinster the perfect lady; the laborious husband soon plays nobleman at ease; the plodding, care-worn peasant and the toiling mechanic are created Lord Barons."

The gullible peasants believed what these New-Landers told them about Pennsylvania and sold their possessions to come to "Heaven."

Modern writers regard these soul-sellers with general abhorrence. It seems to me that their advertising was not much more nefarious than much that is carried on at the present time. I wonder?

2.9.2. Redemptioner.

The owners and captains of ships made it possible for those who were unable to pay for their passage to get to America if they agreed to serve from·three·to seven years in the colonies until the price of the transportation was paid off to the shipmaster who had advanced it. At the end of his term the redemptioner was released, given a suit of clothes and money, and awarded with all of the rights of a free Citizen. He was redeemed, hence the name redemptioner.

The more passengers a captain would take on one voyage, the greater would be his remuneration, Therefore the ships were always: crowded to the last inch. An example of over crowning is given in the case of the ship "April" which sailed in 1818 with 1,200 passengers although it was built to carry only 400 passengers. The food served was of the poorest. Often captains would distribute only half-rations under the pretense that they had to prevent a food shortage.

Over crowding of the ships resulted in a very high mortality rate. In the year 1775 a ship sailing with 400 passengers aboard arrived in Philadelphia with only 50 passengers alive.

When people came on board in Philadelphia to buy the immigrants, the latter were not allowed to express any wishes about the sort of work they had to do. The immigrant families were not allowed to raise objections if members of the same family were sold to different masters.

For the first forty years this system was little used by the Germans. The first immigrants paid either for their own passage or had someone else pay it for them. After 1728 the system began to be used quite extensively.

This system was in effect until 1820. It is estimated that at least one-third of all the German immigrants availed themselves of this means to get to America.

The system did not arise in Pennsylvania. It was widely used in Virginia during the sixteen, and seventeenth, centuries to supply the plantations with working people.

2.10. To what religious groups did the immigrants belong?

In l752 there were about 60,000 Lutherans, 30,000 German Reformed, 10,000 sect people and 900 Catholics.

The Catholics were not numerous. In 1709, about 13,000; Palatines flooded London. The Catholics who numbered about one-tenth of the whole were all sent back to the Palatinate except a few hundred who turned Protestant.

The report that Catholics had been sent back to the Palatinate because England did not want Catholics in her colonies-about 4,000 of 13,000 Palatines were sent to New York and the Carolinas-deterred, no doubt, the Catholics in the southwest part of Germany from immigrating to America.

2.11. How did the German government and the Catholic and Protestant Churches regard the many sects?

The Treaty of Westphalia recognized three confessions: Catholic, Lutheran and Reformed. The various sects, because they refused to adhere to any one of the recognized denominations, were persecuted by both clergy and government---agencies which strove to hinder further breaking up into religious groups.

These sects, Mennonites, Moravians, Schwenkfelders, Dunkers, and many more, endeavored to restore the simple and inner life such as the early Christians lived. They neither recognized the professional minister nor the church organized. This drew upon them the hatred of the clergy. The local governments did not trust them because their beliefs were considered dangerous to the existing form of government. And as the members of the sects refused to serve in the army and to pay war-taxes, they had to experience the ill will of the governments, supported by military force.

When they then learned about the religious and personal liberties in Pennsylvania, they decided to emigrate.

2.12. Who were the first actual Germans to emigrate to Pennsylvania and when and why did they emigrate?

There were, it is fair to suppose, some Germans who settled along the Delaware at various times between 1638 and 1682, but we know nothing definite about them.

The first actual immigrants about whom we know were Mennonites from Crefeld in the Rhineland. Pastorius, acting as the agent of the Mennonites, arrived with a handful of immigrants in Philadelphia on the 20th of August, 1683. Thirteen Mennonite families, sailing on the Concord, the Mayflower of the German immigrants, arrived in Philadelphia on October 6, 1683, the date celebrated by all Germans in America as the beginning of their history in the United States.

2.13. Who were the Mennonites and why were they the first to settle in Pennsylvania?

The Mennonites were a religious sect, followers of Menno Simon (1492-1559). They believed in simplicity of food and life, the separation of church and state. They refused to persecute the followers of other religious groups, to bear or use arms, to take oaths, and to accept public office. They considered life merely as a preparation for the next world. And as they refused to serve in the army, they became undesirable citizens.

There were Mennonite congregations in Frankfort-on-the-Main, Krefeld and Krisheim. These congregations were frequently visited by Quakers-from England and Holland. William Penn, an English Quaker, visited and preached to these people on two occasions---in l671 and 1677.

When Penn's father, an admiral in the English navy, died, the government owed him the sum of sixteen thousand pounds sterling. William Penn, the son and heir, accepted the grant of land now known as Pennsylvania instead of payment for the debt. He decided to make his province a refuge place for those who were being persecuted for their religious beliefs.

Shortly after the royal charter was issued, William Penn published a brief description of the new province. It was published in English, German and Dutch. The Mennonites, who had become intimate with Penn on his two journeys, began to make arrangements for the purchase of land with his agent, Benjamin Furley. Those in Frankfort founded the Frankfort Company and bought 25,000 acres of land. Those in Crefeld purchased a tract of 18,000 acres. In November 1682, a young lawyer, Francis Daniel Pastorius, who had studied at the Universities of Strassburg, Basel and Jena and who had traveled widely in Europe, visited Frankfort-on-the-Main. He heard of the purchase and joined the Mennonite sect. Though all were enthusiastic about immigrating, none of the members ever came to America with the exception of Pastorius who soon was appointed agent of the company in America.

On the 2nd of April, Pastorius left Frankfort. He sailed down the Rhine as far as Crefeld where he made arrangements for the journey of those-families who were going to follow him to America. His duties performed, he sailed in advance of the Crefelders, with a handful of other immigrants, however, and landed in Philadelphia on the 20th of August, 1683. The first shipload of Germans--Crefelders landed in Philadelphia on October 6, 1683.

2.14. Who were the Dunkers? When and why did they immigrate?

The Dunkers began to immigrate almost as early as the Mennonites. Their name is derived from their method of baptism: a triple immersion (eintunken, in the dialect eindunken). The denomination was established in Schwarzenau on the Oder, in Germany, in 1708. Like the Mennonites, they refused to take oaths or bear arms and to accept public office. They were marked by a fast fidelity to the letter of the-Bible. When the government no longer would allow them to perform their baptism in the rivers, they immigrated, in the years 1719 and 1729, to Pennsylvania.

2.15. Who were the Moravians? When and why did they immigrate?

This sect was founded in Moravia in the fifteenth century. They chose to follow in the footsteps of the Christians of the Apostolic church. Throughout the seventeenth, century they were cruelly persecuted. In the year 1723·Count Zinzendorf gave them the settlement—Herrnhut --which has become world famous as the nucleus of the Moravian Church. This sect combined certain monastic arrangements with certain phases of family life.

Ten Moravians were sent, in the spring of 1735, to Georgia, to convert the Negroes and Indians. Later, 25 more were sent. When war broke out between the colonists of Georgia and the Spaniards of Florida, the Moravians refused to fight. In consequence the Moravians were maltreated by the colonists. To escape persecution they left Georgia and settled in Pennsylvania. On the Lehigh they constructed a modest blockhouse where they, in 1741, celebrated Christmas.

Seven hundred Moravians immigrated within the next twenty years to this section. The first of these arrived in June 1742.

2.16. What about the Schwenkfelders?

This sect was founded by a contemporary of Luther, Kaspar Schwenkfelder (1490-1561), who tried, unsuccessfully, to mediate between Lutheran and Zwinglian views of the Holy Communion. They suffered persecution at the hands of Protestant and Catholics alike, until in 1726 Count Zinzendorf hospitably received them. In 1733-34 they immigrated and settled for most part in Montgomery County, Pennsylvania.

2.17. What about our first Rauch Ancestors?

At the present time in history we believe that we are the direct descendants of Wendel Rauch and Elizabeth. Wendel Rauch and Elizabeth are [My] Don L. Norwood's 10th Great Grandparents on his mother's [Mae Elizabeth Rauch] side of the family. Wendel Rauch and Elizabeth are our Generation Number 1 Rauch Family. Our first generation ancestors are shown below:

Genealogy Tip

This portion of my book is dedicated to the study of our Original Rauch Ancestors. Such ancestors as: Wendel Rauch & his wife Elizabeth, Peter Rauch & his wife Barbara Schwind, Reichard (Richard) Rauch & his wife Martha Helm, Johann (Hans) Peter Rauch & his wife Maria Catherina Gollar (Kohler), Johann (Hans) Nickel Rauch & his wife Christina Katharina Muehlberger, Johann Georg (Jurg) Rauch **[The Immigrant**] & his wife Maria Margaretha Schlarp, Heinrich Jacob (Henry) Rauch & his wife Magdalena Lahr, Jacob Rauch & his wife Gertraut Sicher, Solomon Rauch & his wife Susannah, Emanuel Harvey Rauch & his wife Sarah Catherine Talbot, John William Rauch & his wife Winifred "Winnie" Lou Snodgrass.

2.17.1. Our 1st Generation Rauch Family. Wendel Rauch and Elizabeth, Our 10th Great Grandparents.

Ancestor Tree Trace
See Pedigree Charts, Hourglass Trees, Ahentafel Charts, & Modified Registry for Additional Information.

Wendel Rauch and Elizabeth are the 10th great grandparents of Don L. Norwood. Line of Descent extends as: Don L. Norwood, Mae Elizabeth Rauch, John William Rauch, Emanuel Harvey Rauch, Solomon Rauch, Jacob Rauch, Heinrich Jacob "Henry" Rauch, Johann Georg (Jurg) Rauch, Johann (Hans) Nickel Rauch, Johann (Hans) Peter Rauch, Reichard (Richard) Rauch, Peter Rauch, and Wendel Rauch are shown below**:**

First Generation
Rauch Family Genealogy Trace in Register Form of our first Generation parental parents Wendel Rauch and Elizabeth.

1. Wendel[1] **RAUCH** [10411] was born in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany; died 5 Mar 1603/04 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany He married **Elizabeth (---)** [10412], born in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany; died 1622 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany.

Children of Wendel RAUCH and Elizabeth (---) were as follows:

2 **i Reichard**[2] **RAUCH** [10413] was born in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany.

3 **ii Katharina**[2] **RAUCH** [10414] was born in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany. She married on 8 Aug 1598 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany **Mattheus SCHUSTER** [10415], born in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany.

\+ **4** **iii Peter**[2] **RAUCH** [10346] was born in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany. He married **Barbara SCHWIND** [10347].

5 **iv Johannes John**[2] **RAUCH** [10429] was born in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany.

At the present time in history we believe that Peter Rauch and Barbara Schwind are our Generation Number 2 Rauch Family. Peter Rauch and Barbara Schwind are [My] Don L. Norwood's 9th Great Grandparents on his mother's [Mae Elizabeth Rauch] side of the family.

2.17.2. Our 2nd Generation Rauch Family. Peter Rauch & Barbara Schwind, Our 9th Great Grandparents.

Ancestor Tree Trace
See Pedigree Charts, Hourglass Trees, Ahentafel Charts, & Modified Registry for Additional Information.

Peter Rauch and Barbara Schwind are the 9th great grandparents of Don L. Norwood. Line of Descent extends as: Don L. Norwood, Mae Elizabeth Rauch, John William Rauch, Emanuel Harvey Rauch, Solomon Rauch, Jacob Rauch, Heinrich Jacob "Henry" Rauch, Johann Georg (Jurg) Rauch, Johann (Hans) Nickel Rauch, Johann (Hans) Peter Rauch, Reichard (Richard) Rauch, Peter Rauch and Barbara Schwind are shown below**:**

Generation 2
Rauch Family Genealogy Trace in Register Form of our first Generation parents Peter Rauch and Barbara Schwind.

4. **Peter**[2] **RAUCH** [10346] (Wendel[1]), born in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany. He married on 6 Feb 1593/94 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany **Barbara SCHWIND** [10347], born about 1573 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany, daughter of **Casper SCHWIND** [10365].

Children of Peter RAUCH and Barbara SCHWIND were as follows:

6 i **Wilhem William**[3] **RAUCH** [10428], born in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany.

7 ii **Anna**[3] **RAUCH** [10418], born 7 May 1598 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany.

8 iii **Katharina Catherine**[3] **RAUCH** [10419], born 20 Oct 1600 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany.

9 iv **Caecillia Cecilia**[3] **RAUCH** [10420], born 8 Feb 1601/02.

\+ 10 v **Reichard (Richard)**[3] **RAUCH** [10335], born 18 Nov 1604 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany; died in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany. He married **Martha HELM** [10336].

11 vi **Johannetta**[3] **RAUCH** [10423], born 4 May 1606 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany. She married on 23 Nov 1630 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany **Cyliox MISSEL** [10424], born in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany.

12 vii **Matthaeus Matthew**[3] **RAUCH** [10425], born 16 Oct 1608 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany.

13 viii **Johannes John**[3] **RAUCH** [10426], born 29 Dec 1609 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany.

14 ix **Katharina**[3] **RAUCH** [10427], born 10 Aug 1612 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany.

At the present time in history we believe that Reichard (Richard) Rauch and Martha Helm are our Generation Number 3 Rauch Family. Reichard (Richard) Rauch and Martha Helm are [My] Don L. Norwood's 8th Great Grandparents on his mother's [Mae Elizabeth Rauch] side of the family.

2.17.3. Our 3rd Generation Rauch Family. Reichard (Richard) Rauch & Martha Helm, Our 8th Great Grandparents.

Ancestor Tree Trace
See Pedigree Charts, Hourglass Trees, Ahentafel Charts, & Modified Registry for Additional Information.

Reichard (Richard) Rauch and Martha Helm are the 8th great grandparents of Don L. Norwood. Line of Descent extends as: Don L. Norwood, Mae Elizabeth Rauch, John William Rauch, Emanuel Harvey Rauch, Solomon Rauch, Jacob Rauch, Heinrich Jacob "Henry" Rauch, Johann Georg (Jurg) Rauch, Johann (Hans) Nickel Rauch, Johann (Hans) Peter Rauch, Reichard (Richard) Rauch and Martha Helm are shown below**:**

Generation 3
Rauch Family Genealogy Trace in Register Form of our 3nd Generation parents Reichard (Richard)[2] **RAUCH and Martha Helm.**

10. Reichard (Richard)[3] **RAUCH** [10335] (Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 18 Nov 1604 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany; died in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany. He married on 9 Feb 1623/24 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany **Martha HELM** [10336], daughter of **Theobald HELM** [10366] and **Margretha MOTZ** [10367].

Children of Reichard (Richard) RAUCH and Martha HELM were as follows:

\+ 15 i **Johann (Hans) Peter**[4] **RAUCH** [10316], born about 1625/40 in Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany; died Between 1677-1717 in Germany. He married (1) **Maria Catharina GOLLAR (KOHLER)** [10317]; (2) **Anna Katharina KREFF (GREFF)** [10322].

16 ii **Johannetta**[4] **RAUCH** [10337], born about 1650. She married on 18 Jan 1671 **Philip WANGER** [10338].

At the present time in history we believe that Johann (Hans) Peter

Rauch and Maria Catharina Gollar (Kohler) are our Generation Number 4 Rauch Family. Johann (Hans) Peter Rauch and Maria Catharina Gollar (Kohler) are [My] Don L. Norwood's 7th[th] Great Grandparents.

2.17.4. Our 4th Generation Rauch Family. Johann Peter Rauch & Maria Catherina Gollar (Kohler), Our 7th Great Grandparents.

Ancestor Tree Trace
See Pedigree Charts, Hourglass Trees, Ahentafel Charts, & Modified Registry for Additional Information.

Reichard (Richard) Rauch and Martha Helm are the 7th great grandparents of Don L. Norwood. Line of Descent extends as: Don L. Norwood, Mae Elizabeth Rauch, John William Rauch, Emanuel Harvey Rauch, Solomon Rauch, Jacob Rauch, Heinrich Jacob "Henry" Rauch, Johann Georg (Jurg) Rauch, Johann (Hans) Nickel Rauch, Johann (Hans) Peter Rauch and Maria Catharina Gollar (Kohler) are shown below**:**

Generation 4
Rauch Family Genealogy Trace in Register Form of our 4th Generation parents Johann (Hans) Peter Rauch and Maria Catharina Gollar (Kohler).

15. **Johann (Hans) Peter**[4] **RAUCH** [10316] (Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born about 1625/40 in Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany; died Between 1677-1717 in Germany. He married (1) on 21 Apr 1663 **Maria Catharina GOLLAR (KOHLER)** [10317], died about 1673, daughter of **Nickel GOLLAR (KOHLER)** [10368] and **Christina Catherina KERN** [10369]; (2) on 10 Nov 1674 **Anna Katharina KREFF (GREFF)** [10322], born 18 Nov 1634/57 in Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany; died 25 Apr 1736 in Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany.

Children of Johann (Hans) Peter RAUCH and Maria Catharina GOLLAR (KOHLER) were as follows:

17 i **Anna Maria Catharina**[5] **RAUCH** [10318], born 1 Jun 1673 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany; died 8 Jan 1743 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany. She married on 15 Aug 1699 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany **Johann (Hans) Nickel SCHEIB** [10343], born 3 Mar 1672 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany; died before 8 Jan 1743 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany, son of Heinrich Adam SCHEIB [10352] and Magdalena Catharina BAERTEL [10353].

\+ 18 ii **Johann (Hans) Jacob**[5] **RAUCH** [10319], born 30 Sep 1666. He married **Elizabeth Catharina HAAS** [10344].

19 iii **Johann Philip**[5] **RAUCH** [10320] was born 6 Dec 1668.

\+ 20 iv **Johann (Hans) Nickel**[5] **RAUCH** [10312], born 21 Dec 1670. He married **Christina Katharina MUEHLBERGER** [10313].

21 v **Maria Christina**[5] **RAUCH** [10321], christened 7 Jun 1672.

Children of Johann (Hans) Peter RAUCH and Anna Katharina KREFF (GREFF) were as follows:

22 i **Anna Elizabetha**[5] **RAUCH** [10323] was born 22 Aug 1675.

\+ 23 ii **Johann (Hans) Daniel (David)**[5] **RAUCH** [10324], born 6 Sep 1676 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany; died 2 Nov 1752 in Germany. He married **Anna Ottilia WEBER** [10339].

24 iii **Johann Peter**[5] **RAUCH** [10325], born 3 Mar 1678 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany. He married on 19 Jan 1706 **Maria Ottilia SCHIEB** [10340].

25 iv **Elizabetha Katharina**[5] **RAUCH** [10326] was born 3 Jul 1680 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany.

26 v **Johann Conrad**[5] **RAUCH** [10327], born 7 Aug 1681 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany.

27 vi **Philip Henrich**[5] **RAUCH** [10328], born 12 Nov 1682. He married Maria **Eva (---)** [10341].

28 vii **Maria Margaretha**[5] **RAUCH** [10361], born 12 Nov 1682 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany.

29 viii **Maria Gerther**[5] **RAUCH** [10329], born 7 Oct 1684.

30 ix **Johann (Hans) Casper**[5] **RAUCH** [10330], born 18 Apr 1686 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany.

31 x **Philip Riechard**[5] **RAUCH** [10331], born 5 Feb 1688 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany. He married on 7 Oct 1738 **Anna Margaret GREBELIN** [10342].

32 xi **Hans Velten**[5] **RAUCH** [10364], born 27 Dec 1692 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany.

33 xii **Anna Margretha**[5] **RAUCH** [10332], born 15 Apr 1696 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany.

34 xiii **Johann Philip**[5] **RAUCH** [10333] was born 15 May 1712.

35 xiv **Maria Katharina**[5] **RAUCH** [10334], born 15 Aug 1715 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany.

At the present time in history we believe that that Johann (Hans) Nickel Rauch and Christina Katharina Muehlberger are our Number 5 Rauch Family. Johann (Hans) Nickel Rauch and Christina Katharina Muehlberger are [My] Don L. Norwood's 6th[th] Great Grandparents.

2.17.5. Our 5th Generation Rauch Family. Johann Nickel Rauch & Christina Muehlberger, Our 6th Grand Grandparents.

Ancestor Tree Trace
See Pedigree Charts, Hourglass Trees, Ahentafel Charts, & Modified Registry for Additional Information.

Johann (Hans) Nickel Rauch and Christina Katharina Muehlberger are the 6th great grandparents of Don L. Norwood. Line of Descent extends as: Don L. Norwood, Mae Elizabeth Rauch, John William Rauch, Emanuel Harvey Rauch, Solomon Rauch, Jacob Rauch, Heinrich Jacob "Henry" Rauch, Johann Georg (Jurg) Rauch, Johann (Hans) Nickel Rauch and Christina Katharina Muehlberger are shown below**:**

Generation 5
Rauch Family Genealogy Trace in Register Form of our 5th Generation parents Johann (Hans) Nickel Rauch and Christina Katharina Muehlberger.

20. **Johann (Hans) Nickel**[5] **RAUCH** [10312] (Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 21 Dec 1670. He married on 25 Nov 1692 **Christina Katharina MUEHLBERGER** [10313].

Children of Johann (Hans) Nickel RAUCH and Christina Katharina MUEHLBERGER were as follows:

\+ 43 i **Johann Georg (Jurg)**[6] **RAUCH** [10255], born 1 May 1695 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfatz, Germany. He married **Maria Margaretha SCHLARP** [10256].

44 ii **Anna Cornelia**[6] **RAUCH** [10360], born 15 Apr 1696 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfaltz, Germany.

45 iii **Anna Elizabetha**[6] **RAUCH** [10314], born 11 Feb 1698.

46 iv **Anna Katharina**[6] **RAUCH** [10315], born 24 Feb 1700 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfaltz, Germany.

At the present time in history we believe that that Johann Georg (Jurg) Rauch and Maria Margaretha Schlarp are our Number 6 Rauch Family. Johann Georg (Jurg) Rauch and Maria Margaretha

Schlarp are [My] Don L. Norwood's 5th[th] Great Grandparents.

2.17.6. Our 6th Gen. Rauch Family. Johann Georg Rauch & Maria Margaretha Schlarp, 5th G Grandparents.

Ancestor Tree Trace
See Pedigree Charts, Hourglass Trees, Ahentafel Charts, & Modified Registry for Additional Information.

Johann Georg (Jurg) Rauch and Maria Margaretha Schlarp are the 5th great grandparents of Don L. Norwood. Line of Descent extends as: Don L. Norwood, Mae Elizabeth Rauch, John William Rauch, Emanuel Harvey Rauch, Solomon Rauch, Jacob Rauch, Heinrich Jacob "Henry" Rauch, Johann Georg (Jurg) Rauch and Maria Margaretha Schlarp are shown below**:**

Generation 6
Rauch Family Genealogy Trace in Register Form of our 6th Generation parents Johann Georg (Jurg) Rauch and Maria Margaretha Schlarp.

43. **Johann Georg (Jurg)**[6] **RAUCH** [10255] (Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 1 May 1695 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfatz, Germany. He married on 23 Apr 1724 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfatz, Germany **Maria Margaretha SCHLARP** [10256], born abt 1703 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfatz, Germany.

Notes for Johann Georg (Jurg) RAUCH
Johan Georg Rauch immigrated abord the ship "Robert & Alice". He was a widower when he married Maria Margretha Schlarpin.

Children of Johann Georg (Jurg) RAUCH and Maria Margaretha SCHLARP were as follows:

52 i **Philipp Leonhard**[7] **RAUCH** [10257], born 9 Aug 1725 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfatz, Germany.

53 ii **Maria Margretha**[7] **RAUCH** [10259], born 2 Jul 1728 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfatz, Germany.

\+ 54 iii **Heinrich Jacob "Henry"**[7] **RAUCH** [2025], born 29 Aug 1731 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfatz, Germany; died 5 Sep 1783 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania. He married **Magdalena H. LAHR** [2026].

55 iv **Johann Andreas**[7] **RAUCH** [10258], born 20 Jun 1734 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfatz, Germany.

56 v **Maria Barbara**[7] **RAUCH** [10260], born 27 Oct 1737 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfatz, Germany.

At the present time in history we believe that that Heinrich Jacob "Henry" Rauch and Magdalena H. Lahr are our Number 5 Rauch Family. Johann Georg (Jurg) Rauch and Maria Margaretha Schlarp are [My] Don L. Norwood's 4th[th] Great Grandparents. Heinrich Jacob "Henry" Rauch and Magdalena H. Lahr are our Generation Number 7 Rauch Family.

2.17.7. Our 7th Gen. Rauch Family. Heinrich Jacob "Henry" Rauch & Magdalena Lahr, Our 4th Great Grandparents.

Ancestor Tree Trace
See Pedigree Charts, Hourglass Trees, Ahentafel Charts, & Modified Registry for Additional Information.

Heinrich Jacob "Henry" Rauch and Magdalena H. Lahr are the 4th great grandparents of Don L. Norwood. Line of Descent extends as: Don L. Norwood, Mae Elizabeth Rauch, John William Rauch, Emanuel Harvey Rauch, Solomon Rauch, Jacob Rauch, Heinrich Jacob "Henry" Rauch and Magdalena H. Lahr are shown below**:**

Generation 7
Rauch Family Genealogy Trace in Register Form of our 4th Generation parents Heinrich Jacob "Henry" Rauch and Magdalena H. Lahr.

54. **Heinrich Jacob "Henry"**[7] **RAUCH** [2025] (Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 29 Aug 1731 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfatz, Germany; died 5 Sep 1783 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania. He married on 18 Dec 1759 in , , Pennsylvania **Magdalena H. LAHR** [2026], born abt 1741 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania; died abt 1781 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania, daughter of **George Henry LAHR** [2342] and **Maria YODER** [8311].

Children of Heinrich Jacob "Henry" RAUCH and Magdalena H. LAHR were as follows:

\+ 58 i **George**[8] **RAUCH** [2027], born abt 1760 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania; died abt 1830 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA. He married **Barbara (---)** [2048].

\+ 59 ii **Henrich "Henry"**[8] **RAUCH** (II) [2029], born 2 Apr 1763 in , Montgomery, Pennsylvania; died 9 Jun 1831 in Weisenberg Twp., Lehigh, Pennsylvania. He married **Rosina MARSTELLER** [2045].

\+ 60 iii **Jacob**[8] **RAUCH** [1915], born 5 Oct 1767 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania; died 4 Jun 1811 in Wayne, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania. He married **Gertraut SICHER** [1916].

\+ 61 iv **Philip**[8] **RAUCH** [2028], born abt 1768 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania; died 21 Jul 1838 in Columbiana County, Ohio. He married **Eva Margaretha MARSTELLER** [2037].

\+ 62 v **David**[8] **RAUCH** [2030], born 27 Nov 1769 in Eastern Berks County, Pennsylvania; died 11 Dec 1843 in Hereford Twp., Berks County, Pennsylvania. He married **Barbara LIESER** [2057].

63 vi **Mary Maria**[8] **RAUCH** [2033], born abt 1772; died abt 1839. She married abt 1792 **John GILBERT** [2343].

\+ 64 vii **Elizabeth**[8] **RAUCH** [2032], born 10 Dec 1773 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania; died 23 Aug 1812 in Upper Mahantango, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania. She married **John Peter KLOCK** [2051].

65 viii **(---)**[8] **RAUCH** [7491], born 24 Dec 1773 in Upper Hanover, Philadelphia, PA; buried 5 Jan 1774 in New Goshenhoppen, Upper Hanover, Montgomery, Pennsylvania.

\+ 66 ix **John**[8] **RAUCH** [2031], born abt 1775 in Hereford, Berks, PA; died aft 1850. He married **Hannah HOFFMAN** [7533].

\+ 67 x **Maria Barbara**[8] **RAUCH** [2034], born abt 1777 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania. She married **Johann Henrich "Henry" STROUSS** [8240].

\+ 68 xi **Margaret**[8] **RAUCH** [2035], born abt 1779 in Hereford, Berks, PA; buried in Huff's Church, Hereford, Berks, PA. She married **Peter Jacob GREIS** (Probable Husband) [7514].

\+ 69 xii **Magdalena**[8] **RAUCH** [2036], born 15 Oct 1781 in Hereford, Berks, PA; died 17 Oct 1854 in Zionsville, Lehigh, Pennsylvania. She married **Peter ROTHENBERGER** [2344].

At the present time in history we believe that that Jacob Rauch and Gertraut Sicher are our Number 4 Rauch Family. Jacob Rauch and Gertraut Sicher are [My] Don L. Norwood's 3rd Great Grandparents. Jacob Rauch and Gertraut Sicher are our Generation Number 8 Rauch Family.

2.17.8. Our 8th Generation Rauch Family. Jacob Rauch & Gertraut Sicher, Our 3rd Great Grandparents.

Ancestor Tree Trace
See Pedigree Charts, Hourglass Trees, Ahentafel Charts, & Modified Registry for Additional Information.

Jacob Rauch and Gertraut Sicher are the 3rd great grandparents of Don L. Norwood. Line of Descent extends as: Don L. Norwood, Mae Elizabeth Rauch, John William Rauch, Emanuel Harvey Rauch, Solomon Rauch, Jacob Rauch and Gertraut Sicher are shown below**:**

Generation 8
Rauch Family Genealogy Trace in Register Form of our 3th Generation parents Jacob Rauch and Gertraut Sicher.

60. **Jacob**[8] **RAUCH** [1915] (Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 5 Oct 1767 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania; died 4 Jun 1811 in Wayne, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania. He married on 22 Nov 1785 in Wayne, Friedensburg, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania **Gertraut SICHER** [1916], born 21 Feb 1770 in Upper Milford, Northampton, Pennsylvania; died 31 Dec 1830 in Wayne, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania, daughter of **Jacob SICHER** [4697] and **Catharina Elsie HERTZOG** [4746].

Notes for Jacob RAUCH
Married: 18 Aapr 1793.

Notes for Gertraut SICHER
The name EBERTS has also been used. Jim Beidler who is the executive director of the Genealogical Society of Pennsylvania and who is also a cousin of ours through Jacob and Gertraut has suggested that the Eberts listed on Gertraut's St. John's Reformed Church burial record is her birthplace and not her maiden name. Gertraut's record shows she was 59 years, 10 months and 7 days old at her death.

Children of Jacob RAUCH and Gertraut SICHER were as follows:

83 I **Jonathan**[9] **RAUCH** [1917], born 10 Dec 1792 in Longswamp, Berks, Pennsylvania.

\+ 84 ii **Jacob**[9] **RAUCH** (II) [1918], born 10 Feb 1794 in Friedensburg, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania; died 22 Apr 1853 in Union, Friedensburg, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania. He married **Maria Catherina ALBRECHT** [2082].

\+ 85 iii **Solomon**[9] **RAUCH** [24], born 14 Jul 1795 in , Schuykill County, Pennsylvania; died in Paris Township, Stark, Ohio. He married **Susannah (---)** [25].

86 iv **Christina**[9] **RAUCH** [1919], born 30 Apr 1798 in Wayne, Friedensburg, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania.

\+ 87 v **Benjamin**[9] **RAUCH** [1920] was born 13 Oct 1799 in Wayne, Friedensburg, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania. He married **Rosina (---)** [2088].

88 vi **Johannes "John"**[9] **RAUCH** [1921], born 25 Nov 1803 in Wayne, Friedensburg, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania.

89 vii **Emanuel**[9] **RAUCH** [1922], born 29 Mar 1805 in Wayne, Friedensburg, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania.

90 viii **Daniel**[9] **RAUCH** [1923], born 10 May 1807 in Wayne, Friedensburg, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania.

At the present time in history we believe that that Solomon Rauch and Susannah are our Number 5 Rauch Family. Solomon Rauch and Susannah are [My] Don L. Norwood's 2nd Great Grandparents. Solomon Rauch and Susannah are our Generation Number 9 Rauch Family.

2.17.9. Our 9th Generation Rauch Family. Solomon Rauch and Susannah, Our 2nd Great Grandparents.

Ancestor Tree Trace
See Pedigree Charts, Hourglass Trees, Ahentafel Charts, & Modified Registry for Additional Information.

Solomon Rauch and Susannah are the 2nd great grandparents of Don L. Norwood. Line of Descent extends as: Don L. Norwood, Mae Elizabeth Rauch, John William Rauch, Emanuel Harvey Rauch, Solomon Rauch and Susannah are shown below**:**

Generation 9
Rauch Family Genealogy Trace in Register Form of our 2nd Generation parents Solomon Rauch and Susannah.

85. **Solomon**[9] **RAUCH** [24] (Jacob[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 14 Jul 1795 in, Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania; died in Paris Township, Stark, Ohio. He married Susannah **(---)** [25], born 12 Aug 1807.

Notes for Solomon RAUCH
1840 Census of Paris Township, Stark County, Ohio: Solomon Rauch Head of Household, Males: 1 (age 5-9), 2 (age 10-14), 1(age 15-19), 1 (age 40-49); Females: 1 (under 5), 1 (age 5-9), 1 (age 40-49). Six children listed, our records show 8 children should have been living at home.

Children of Solomon RAUCH and Susannah (---) were as follows:

\+ 226 i **Emanuel Harvey**[10] **RAUCH** [12], born 23 Jun 1825 in Reading, Berks, Pennsylvania; died 15 Jun 1881 in Robinson, Benton, Arkansas. He married **Sarah Catherine TALBOT** [13].

227 ii **Solomon**[10] **RAUCH** [1913], born 25 Nov 1826 in Friedensburg, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania; died abt 1850.

\+ 228 iii **Lazarus**[10] **RAUCH** [137], born 17 Jun 1829 in Friedensburg, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania; died 5 Oct 1897 in Parnell, Nodaway, Missouri. He married **Dorcas DONALDSON** [1924].

229 iv **George**[10] **RAUCH** [1914], born 29 Dec 1830 in Friedensburg, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania.

230 v **John E.**[10] **RAUCH** [2078], born 16 Sep 1831 in , , Pennsylvania; died 18 Jun 1855 in Unity, Columbiana, Ohio.

231 vi **Mary A.**[10] **RAUCH** [2079], born abt 1832.

232 vii **Elizabeth**[10] **RAUCH** [2016], born 1833. She married on 31 Aug 1852 in , Buchanan County, Missouri **William S. SMITH** [136].

233 viii **Jonathan**[10] **RAUCH** [2080], born abt 1836 in , , Ohio.

234 ix **Maria**[10] **RAUCH** [2081], born abt 1841 in , , Ohio.

At the present time in history we believe that that Emanuel Harvey Rauch and Sarah Catherine Talbot are our Number 5 Rauch Family. Emanuel Harvey Rauch and Sarah Catherine Talbot are [My] Don L. Norwood's 1st Great Grandparents. Emanuel Harvey Rauch and Sarah Catherine Talbot are our Generation Number 10 Rauch Family.

2.17.10. Our 10th Generation Rauch Family Emanuel Harvey Rauch and Sarah Catherine Talbot, Our 1st Great Grandparents.

Ancestor Tree Trace
See Pedigree Charts, Hourglass Trees, Ahentafel Charts, & Modified Registry for Additional Information.

Emanuel Harvey and Sarah Catherine Talbot are the 1st great grandparents of Don L. Norwood. Line of Descent extends as: Don L. Norwood, Mae Elizabeth Rauch, John William Rauch, Emanuel Harvey Rauch and Sarah Catherine Talbot are shown below**:**

Generation 10
Rauch Family Genealogy Trace in Register Form of our 10th Generation parents Emanuel Harvey Rauch and Sarah Catherine Talbot.

226. **Emanuel Harvey**[10] **RAUCH** [12] (Solomon[9], Jacob[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 23 Jun 1825 in Reading, Berks, Pennsylvania; died 15 Jun 1881 in Robinson, Benton, Arkansas. He married on 16 Jan 1851 in Marion, Buchanan, Missouri **Sarah Catherine TALBOT** [13], born 27 Feb 1833 in , Carrol, Kentucky; died 5 Feb 1915 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas, daughter of **Thornton Smith TALBOT** [26] and **Julia Ann WEST** [27].

Notes for Emanuel Harvey RAUCH
In 1870 Census living in house is Emanuel, wife Sarah, son John and Harriet, who is listed under occupation as domestic servant.

In transcription, Emanuel's name is misspelled as Emanuel H. Rough and Sarah's is misspelled as Sarah Talbert. Source: Ellsberry, Elizabeth P. Buchanan County, Missouri Marriage Records 1839-1855. Chillicothe ,Mo: Elizabeth Ellsberry. 1961.

In 1850 Census transcription by Ellsberry name is misspelled as Ranch, Emanuel H.

Notes for Sarah Catherine TALBOT
Birth note: Carroll County, Kentucky was not formed until 1838. Prior to 1838, Sarah's Grandfather James was a Judge in Trimble County, Kentucky (formed1837 from Henry, Oldham & Gallatin), and prior to 1837 was a Justice in Gallatin County. Thornton had land in Hunter's Bottom which was part of Gallatin County in 1833. Thus I believe the place where Sarah was born would have been part of Gallatin County, Kentucky in the year of her birth: 1833.

Last name misspelled as Talbert in Buchanan County, Missouri Marriage Records1839-1855 by Elizabeth Ellsberry.

Children of Emanuel Harvey RAUCH and Sarah Catherine TALBOT were as follows:

460 i **George T.**[11] **RAUCH** [72], born 6 Sep 1852 in , Buchanan, Missouri; died 15 Mar 1855 in , Buchanan, Missouri.

461 ii **Thornton T.**[11] **RAUCH** [73], born 14 Feb 1856 in , Buchanan, Missouri; died 14 Aug 1857.

\+ 462 iii **John William**[11] **RAUCH** [6], born 28 Aug 1858 in Saint Joseph, Buchanan, Missouri; died 26 Mar 1930 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. He married (1) **Winifred "Winnie" Lou SNODGRASS** [7]; (2) **Lilly K. JOHNSON** [463].

\+ 463 iv **Lizzie May**[11] **RAUCH** [74] was born 2 Nov 1870 in Benton County, Arkansas; died 7 Mar 1902 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. She married **James William CARTER** [253].

At the present time in history we believe that that John William Rauch and Winifred "Winnie" Lou Snodgrass are our Number 5 Rauch Family. John William Rauch and Winifred "Winnie" Lou Snodgrass are [My] Don L. Norwood's 1st Grandparents. John William Rauch and Winifred "Winnie" Lou Snodgrass are our Generation Number 11Rauch Family.

2.17.11. Our 11th Generation Rauch Family. John William Rauch and Winifred Lou Snodgrass, Our Grandparents.

Ancestor Tree Trace
See Pedigree Charts, Hourglass Trees, Ahentafel Charts, & Modified Registry for Additional Information.

John William Rauch and Winifred "Winnie" Lou Snodgrass are the maternal grandparents of Don L. Norwood. Line of Descent extends as: Don L. Norwood, Mae Elizabeth Rauch, John William Rauch, Emanuel Harvey Rauch and Sarah Catherine Talbot are shown below**:**

Generation 11
Rauch Family Genealogy Trace in Register Form of our 11th Generation parents John William Rauch and Winifred "Winnie" Lou Snodgrass Sarah Catherine Talbot.

462. **John William**[11] **RAUCH** [6] (Emanuel Harvey[10], Solomon[9], Jacob[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 28 Aug 1858 in Saint Joseph, Buchanan, Missouri; died 26 Mar 1930 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. He married (1) on 23 Aug 1891 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas **Winifred "Winnie" Lou SNODGRASS** [7], born 29 Jul 1872 in Cabin Creek, Johnson, Arkansas; died 19 Jul 1943 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas, daughter of **William James SNODGRASS** (Sr.) [14] and **Winifred (Winnie) Norton BRADLEY** [15]; (2) on 29 Oct 1885 in Dover, Pope, Arkansas **Lilly K. JOHNSON** [463], died Aug 1886 in , Washington, Arkansas.

Notes for Lilly K. JOHNSON
Lilly K. Johnson died in August 1886 shortly after the birth of her infant son. Infant son's name is not known. He was born in Aug 1886 in Dover, Pope County, Arkansas.

Children of John William RAUCH and Winifred "Winnie" Lou SNODGRASS were as follows:

676 i **Clifford**[12] **RAUCH** [47], born 24 Jun 1892 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 5 Apr 1943 in Nestor, , California. He married **Grace JAMES** [158].

677 ii **William Harvey**[12] **RAUCH** [48], born 3 Oct 1893 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 8 Nov 1919 in Drumright, Creek, Oklahoma. William died of accidental Electrocution.

678 iii **Susanna**[12] **RAUCH** [49], born 14 Nov 1894 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 23 Nov 1894 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas.

\+ 679 iv **Hardy**[12] **RAUCH** [50], born 12 Oct 1895 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 28 Oct 1963 in Springfield, Greene, Missouri. He married **Jennette HICKS** [159].

\+ 680 v **Leonard Charles**[12] **RAUCH** [51], born 12 Feb 1897 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; buried in National Cemetery, Springfield, Missouri. He married **Guyla HOLCROFT** [160].

\+ 681 vi **Ewing Henry**[12] **RAUCH** [52], born 1 Feb 1899 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 25 Nov 1968 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. He married **Merle Corinne LUCY** [161].

\+ 682 vii **Clyde**[12] **RAUCH** [53], born 21 Sep 1900 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 20 Jan 1983 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. He married (1) **Velma Hope LEACH** [162]; (2) **Naoma T. KING** [2019].

\+ 683 viii **Mae Elizabeth**[12] **RAUCH** [3], born 4 Jun 1902 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 31 Aug 1976 in Dallas, Dallas, Texas. She married (1) **Alvin DeKalb NORWOOD** [2]; (2) **Jackson Byron LOWE** [467].

\+ 684 ix **Amanda Ruth**[12] **RAUCH** [54], born 25 Sep 1903 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 17 Mar 1979 in Olympia, Thurston,

Washington. She married **Woods Lamberton MALLOW** [163].

+ 685 x **John Thomas**[12] **RAUCH** [55], born 14 Jan 1905 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 2 Oct 1963 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. He married **Doris Laurette TYSON** [164].

+ 686 xi **Ella Bea**[12] **RAUCH** [56], born 3 Oct 1906 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 23 Jun 1984 in Havana, Yell, Arkansas. She married **John England MITCHELL** [166].

+ 687 xii **Harry Paul**[12] **RAUCH** [57], born 31 Aug 1907 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 9 Aug 1994 in Pasco, Franklin, Washington. He married **Marjorie Ellen WALLACE** [168].

688 xiii **Harry's Twin**[12] **RAUCH** [58], born 31 Aug 1907 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 31 Aug 1907 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas.

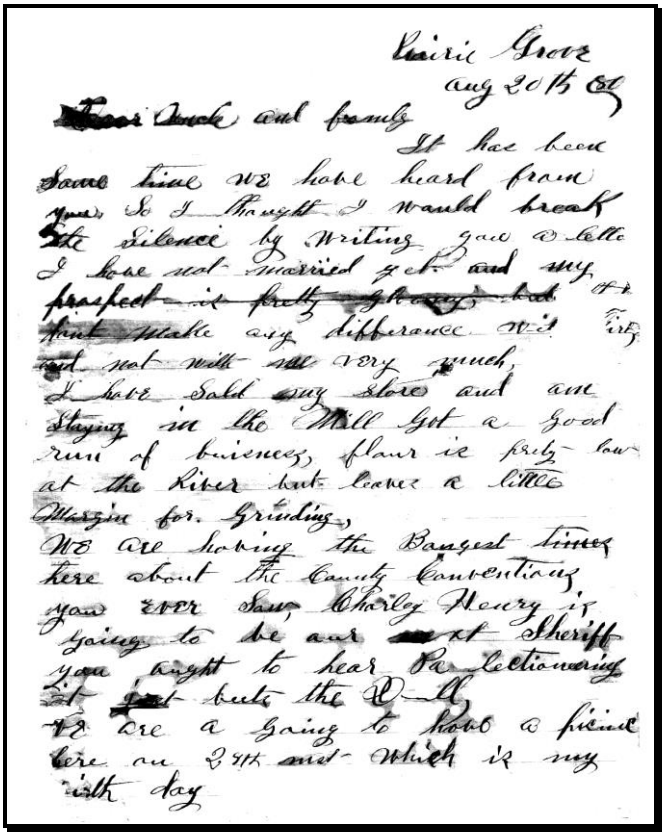
+ 689 xiv **Frank Ray "Jack"**[12] **RAUCH** [59], born 21 Feb 1909 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 23 Nov 1991 in Henderson, , Kentucky. He married (1) **Roberta Powers COOK** [169]; (2) **Mary Katherine HICKS** [1063].

+ 690 xv **Albert Cecil**[12] **RAUCH** [60], born 6 Jun 1914 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 20 Sep 1966 in Dumas, Moore, Texas. He married **Dorothy Helen BRUCE** [170].

691 xvi **Elbert Ceiburn**[12] **RAUCH** [61], born 6 Jun 1914 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 20 Jun 1914 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. Twin son. Twin of Albert Cecil Rauch.

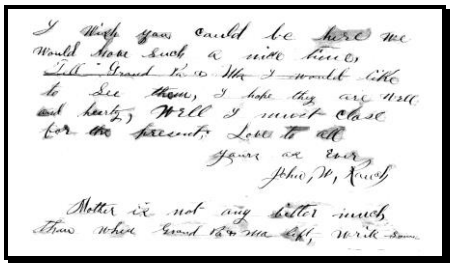
+ 692 xvii **Helen Louise**[12] **RAUCH** [62], born 25 Mar 1916 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 18 Apr 1980 in Chula Vista, San Diego, California. She married **Howard Edwin BELCHAMBER** [172].

2.18. John William Rauch and Winifred Lou Snodgrass, Our Grandparents.



Prairie Grove
Aug 20th 80

Dear Uncle and family
It has been
some time we have heard from
you So I thought I would break
the silence by writing you a letter
I have not married yet and my
prospect is pretty gloomy but it
don't make any difference with a
girl and not with me very much,
I have sold my store and am
staying in the Mill Got a good
run of business, flour is pretty low
at the River but leaves a little
Margin for Grinding,
We are having the Bangest times
here about the County Conventions
you ever saw Charley Henry is
going to be our next Sheriff
you aught to hear Pa Electioneering
it beats the Devil
We are a going to have a friend
here on 28th inst which is my
birth day



I wish you could be here we
would have such a nice time,
Tell Grand Pa & Ma I would like
to see them, I hope they are well
and hearty, Well I must close
for the present, Love to all
Yours as ever
John W. Rauch

Mother is not any better much,
than when Grand Pa & Ma left, Write soon.

Figure 2.3: Front and back of handwritten letter from John William Rauch.

Prairie Grove, Arkansas
August 20, 1880

Dear Uncle and family:

It has been some time we have heard from you so I thought I would break the silence by writing you a letter. I have not married yet and my prospect is pretty gloomy, but (missing) don't make any difference with a girl, and not with me very much.

I have sold my store am staying at the mill. Got a good run of business, flour is pretty low at the river but leaves a little margin for grinding.

We are having the Bangest times here about the County Conventions you ever saw, Charley Henry is going to be our next Sheriff. You ought to hear Pa electioneering. It just beats the Devil, we are going to have a friend here on 28th (can't make out) which is my birthday.

I wish you could be here we would have a nice time. Tell Grand Pa and Ma I would like to see them. I hope they are well and hearty. Well I must close for the present. Love to all.

Yours as ever,
Signed, John William Rauch.

P.S. Mother is not any better much than when Grand Pa and Ma left, Write soon.

Figure 2.4: Transcript of front and back of handwritten letter above from John William Rauch.

My grandfather John William Rauch wrote in this letter dated 20 August 1880 that his prospect of marriage was pretty gloomy. He was 21 years, 11 months and 23 days old at this time. Exactly 5 years, 2 months and 9 days later John married his first wife Lilly K. Johnson. Unfortunately Lilly died in August 1886 shortly after the birth of her infant son. Infant son's name is not known. He was born in August 1886 in Dover, Pope County, Arkansas.

On 23 August 1891 in Lincoln, Washington County, Arkansas my grandfather married our grandmother Winifred "Winnie" Lou Snodgrass. John William was 32 years, 11 months and 26 days old. Winnie was 19 years, 0 months and 25 days old.

John and Winnie were married 38 years, 7 months and 3 days. They had seventeen children during their marriage.

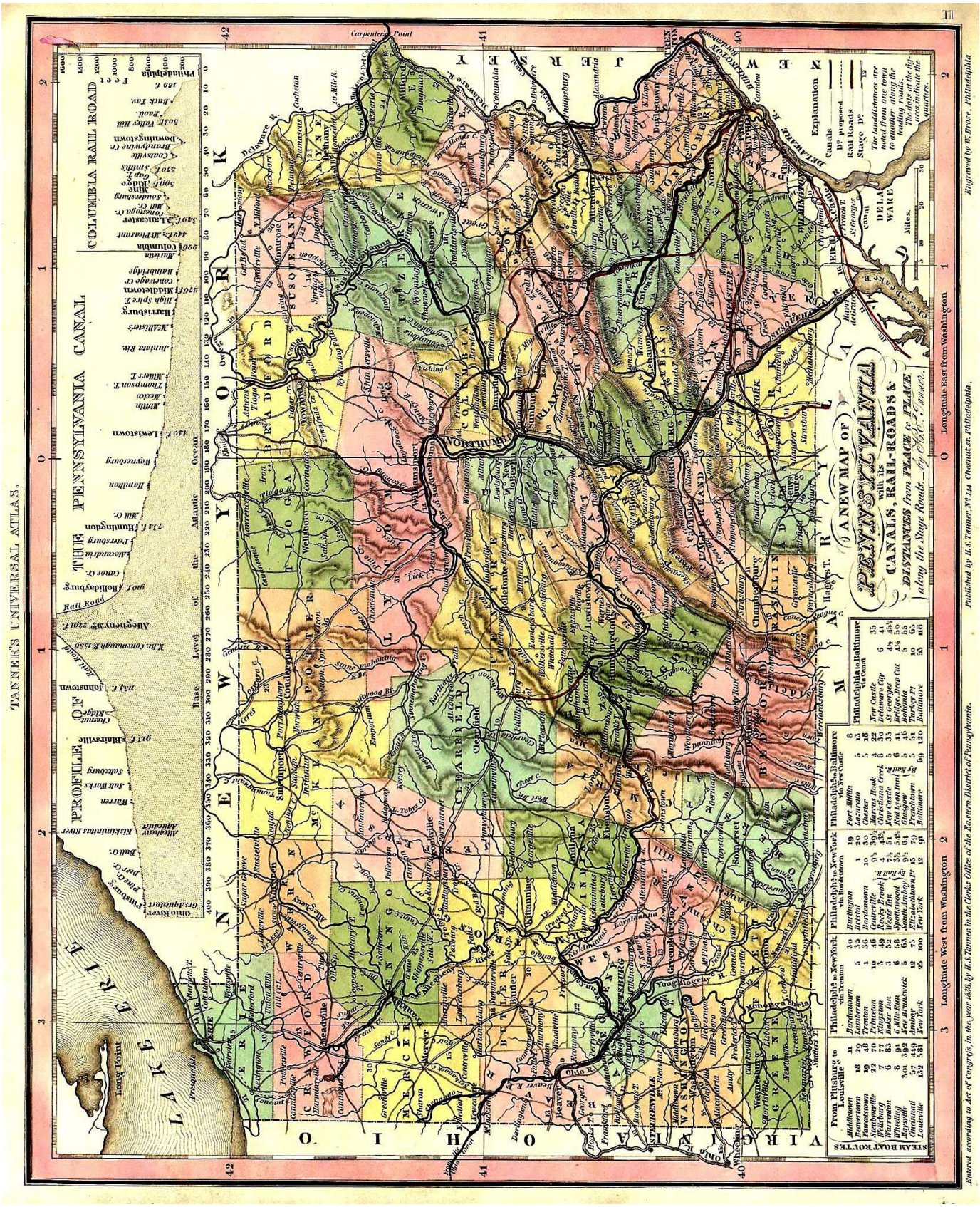


Figure 2.5: Map of Pennsylvania in 1836.

Pedigree Chart Number 1

1 Donald Loyd Norwood [1], Myself
B: 16 Jan 1934
P: Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas
M: 28 Nov 1957 - 1
P: Dallas, Dallas, Texas
D:
P:

Spouse(s):
Joan Evelyn Brown [32], My Spouse

2 Alvin DeKalb Norwood [2]
My Father
B: 11 Jun 1881
P: Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas
M: 12 Aug 1926 - 2
P: Tahlequah, Cherokee, Oklahoma
D: 30 Aug 1946
P: Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas

4 William M. Norwood [4]
My Grandfather
B: 11 Oct 1854
P: Norwood Prairie, Benton, Arkansas
M: 22 Feb 1877 - 3
P: Rheas Mill, Washington, Arkansas
D: 19 Jul 1930
P: Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas

8 Arthur Emerson Norwood [8]
My 1st Great Grandfather
B: 21 Feb 1822
P: Marysville, Blount, Tennessee
M: abt 1844 - 5
P:
D:
P:

16 John Norwood [3112]
My 2nd Great Grandfather
See Chart 2
B: 14 Jul 1784
M: 24 Jan 1803 - 9
D: 10 Apr 1838

17 Sarah M. Crouch [8561], 2nd GGM
B: 9 May 1785
D: 1 May 1841

9 Rebecca COPELAND [9]
My 1st Great Grandmother
B: abt 1829
P: , Tennessee
D: Dec 1901
P: Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas

18 Daniel COPELAND [18]
My 2nd Great Grandfather
B: abt 1796
M: abt 1816 - 10
D: abt 1869

19 (---) UNKNOWN [19]
B:
D: 1840/42

5 Sarah Elizabeth HOLT [5]
My Grandmother
B: 28 Feb 1860
P: Rheas Mill, Washington, Arkansas
D: 23 Mar 1936
P: Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas

10 DeKalb Kerb HOLT [10]
My 1st Great Grandfather
B: 18 Jan 1832
P: Beaty Mountain, Washington,
M: 13 Oct 1853 - 6
P: Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas
D: 8 Jul 1909
P: Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas

20 John "Jack" HOLT [20], 2nd GGF
B: 1786
M: 21 Sep 1815 - 11
D: Dec 1863

21 Elizabeth POGUE [21], 2nd GGM
B: 1800
D: Oct 1868

11 Susan Barbara STOUT [11]
My 1st Great Grandmother
B: 19 May 1830
P: , Tennessee
D: 22 Jan 1898
P: Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas

22 (---) STOUT [22], 2nd GGF
B:
M: - 12
D:

23 (---) UNKNOWN [23], 2nd GGM
B:
D:

3 Mae Elizabeth RAUCH [3]
My Mother
B: 4 Jun 1902
P: Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas
D: 31 Aug 1976
P: Dallas, Dallas, Texas

6 John William RAUCH [6]
My Grandfather
B: 28 Aug 1858
P: Saint Joseph, Buchanan, Missouri
M: 23 Aug 1891 - 4
P: Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas
D: 26 Mar 1930
P: Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas

12 Emanuel Harvey RAUCH [12]
My 1st Great Grandfather
B: 23 Jun 1825
P: Reading, Berks, Pennsylvania
M: 16 Jan 1851 - 7
P: Marion, Buchanan, Missouri
D: 15 Jun 1881
P: Robinson, Benton, Arkansas

24 Solomon RAUCH [24], 2nd GGF
B: 14 Jul 1795
M: - 13
D: 27 Feb 1878

25 Susannah (---) [25], 2nd GGM
B: 12 Aug 1807
D: 23 Nov 1868

13 Sarah Catherine TALBOT [13]
My 1st Great Grandmother
B: 27 Feb 1833
P: , Carrol, Kentucky
D: 5 Feb 1915
P: Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas

26 Thornton Smith TALBOT [26], 2nd GGF
B: 3 May 1804
M: 20 Sep 1831 - 14
D: 27 Apr 1881

27 Julia Ann West [27], 2nd GGM
B: 5 Apr 1810
D: 17 Oct 1890

7 Winifred "Winnie" Lou SNODGRASS [7]
My Grandmother
B: 29 Jul 1872
P: Cabin Creek, Johnson, Arkansas
D: 19 Jul 1943
P: Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas

14 William James SNODGRASS Sr. [14]
My 1st Great Grandfather
B: 10 Jun 1828
P: Sparta, White, Tennessee
M: 28 Dec 1853 - 8
P: Sparta, White, Tennessee
D: 11 May 1882
P: Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas

28 Thomas Lafayette SNODGRASS Sr. [28], 2nd GGF
B: 8 Jan 1801
M: 13 Sep 1827 - 15
D: 21 Oct 1852

29 Margaret Brown DUFF [29], 2nd GGM
B: 28 Jul 1805
D: 17 Jun 1858

15 Winifred (Winnie) Norton BRADLEY [15], My 1st Great Grandmother
B: 20 Jan 1836
P: Near Big Springs, Sparta, White,
D: 11 Feb 1908
P: Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas

30 John Phillip BRADLEY [30], 2nd GGF
B: abt 1806
M: 1832 - 16
D: abt 1864

31 Nancy Johnson [31], 2nd GGM
B: abt 1812
D: 30 Apr 1890

Figure 3.1: Rauch Family Pedigree Chart Number 1.

Pedigree Chart Number 2

No. 1 on this chart is the same as no. 4 on chart no. 1.

1 William M. Norwood [4], My Grandfather
B: 11 Oct 1854
P: Norwood Prairie, Benton, Arkansas
M: 22 Feb 1877 - 3
P: Rheas Mill, Washington, Arkansas
D: 19 Jul 1930
P: Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas

Spouse(s):
Sarah Elizabeth HOLT [5], My Grandmother

2 Arthur Emerson Norwood [8], 1st GGF
B: 21 Feb 1822
P: Marysville, Blount, Tennessee
M: abt 1844 - 5
P:
D:
P:

3 Rebecca COPELAND [9], 1st GGM
B: abt 1829
P: , Tennessee
D: Dec 1901
P: Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas

4 John Norwood [3112], 2nd GGF
B: 14 Jul 1784
P: Baltimore County, Maryland
M: 24 Jan 1803 - 9
P: Probably in Tennessee
D: 10 Apr 1838
P: Madisonville, Monroe, Tennessee

5 Sarah M. Crouch [8561], 2nd GGM
B: 9 May 1785
P:
D: 1 May 1841
P: Pikeville, Bledsoe, Tennessee

6 Daniel COPELAND [18], 2nd GGF
B: abt 1796
P: , , Tennessee
M: abt 1816 - 10
P:
D: abt 1869
P: , Benton County, Arkansas

7 (---) UNKNOWN [19]
B:
P: 1800/1810
D: 1840/42
P: , Benton County, Arkansas

8 John Norwood Jr. [16], 3rd GGF
B: 2 Jan 1760
P: Baltimore County, Maryland
M: 17 Jun 1782 - 2902
P: Baltimore County, Maryland
D: 31 Aug 1826
P: Blount County, Tennessee

9 Mary Ruth Hale (Haile) [8570], 3rd GGM
B: 13 Sep 1763
P: , , England
D: 14 Aug 1815
P: Blount County, Tennessee

10
B:
P:
D:
P:
M:
P:

11
B:
P:
D:
P:

12 Josiah COPELAND [9261], 3rd GGF
B: abt 1775
P: , , North Carolina
M: - 3150
P:
D: between 1850-1855
P: Osage Twp., Benton County,

13
B:
P:
D:
P:

14
B:
P:
D:
P:
M:
P:

15
B:
P:
D:
P:

16 Edward Norwood III [8536], 4th GGF
B: abt 1721
M: 9 Nov 1746 - 3249
D: 21 Jan 1772

17 Mary Ann Fitzsimmons [8567], 4th GGM
B: abt 1720
D:

18 George Haile [9417], 4th GGF
B: 16 Feb 1735
M: - 3235
D: 1805

19 Ann GRANT [9418], 4th GGM
B: 1737
D: aft 1805

20
B:
D:
M:

21
B:
D:

22
B:
D:
M:

23
B:
D:

24
B:
D:
M:

25
B:
D:

26
B:
D:
M:

27
B:
D:

28
B:
D:
M:

29
B:
D:

30
B:
D:
M:

31
B:
D:

Figure 3.2: Rauch Family Pedigree Chart Number 2.

Pedigree Chart Number 3

No. 1 on this chart is the same as no. 4 on chart no. 2

1 John Norwood [3112], 2nd Great Grandfather
B: 14 Jul 1784
P: Baltimore County, Maryland
M: 24 Jan 1803 - 9
P: Probably in Tennessee
D: 10 Apr 1838
P: Madisonville, Monroe, Tennessee

Spouse(s):
Sarah M. Crouch [8561], 2nd Great Grandmother

2 John Norwood Jr. [16], 3rd GGF
B: 2 Jan 1760
P: Baltimore County, Maryland
M: 17 Jun 1782 - 2902
P: Baltimore County, Maryland
D: 31 Aug 1826
P: Blount County, Tennessee

3 Mary Ruth Hale (Haile) [8570], 3rd GGM
B: 13 Sep 1763
P: , , England
D: 14 Aug 1815
P: Blount County, Tennessee

4 Edward Norwood III [8536], 4th GGF
B: abt 1721
P: Patapsco River, Baltimore,
M: 9 Nov 1746 - 3249
P: St. Paul's Parish, Baltimore,
D: 21 Jan 1772
P: Patapsco River, Baltimore,

5 Mary Ann Fitzsimmons [8567], 4t GGM
B: abt 1720
P:
D:
P:

6 George Haile [9417], 4th GGF
B: 16 Feb 1735
P: Baltimore, Baltimore County,
M: - 3235
P:
D: 1805
P: Washington County, Tennessee

7 Ann GRANT [9418], 4th GGM
B: 1737
P: Baltimore, Baltimore County,
D: aft 1805
P: Washington County, Tennessee

8 Edward Norwood II [9439], 5th GGF
B: abt 1685/89
P: Patapsco River, Baltimore Co.,
M: abt 1718 - 3250
P:
D: bef 1729
P: Baltimore County, Maryland

9 Ruth Owings [9440], 5th GGM
B: abt 1696
P: Ann Arundel County, Maryland
D: Apr 1732
P: Baltimore County, Maryland

10 Nicholas Fitzsimmons [9438], 5th GGF
B:
P:
M: - 2896
P:
D:
P:

11 Martha MORGAN [9645], 5th GGM
B:
P:
D:
P:

12 George Haile [9419], 5th GGF
B: 1712
P: Haile Fellowship, Baltimore County,
M: - 3236
P:
D: 2 May 1791
P: Baltimore, Baltimore County,

13 Elizabeth CHAFFINCH (CHAWFINCH) [9420], 5th GGM
B: 1714
P: Queen Anne County, Maryland
D:
P:

14 Alexander GRANT [9421], 5th GGF
B: 1710
P: Anne Arundel County, Maryland
M: 16 Feb 1730 - 3237
P: St Pauls Parish, Baltimore,
D: Jan 1739
P: St Pauls Parish, Baltimore,

15 Elizabeth COLE [9422], 5th GGM
B: 3 Oct 1692
P: Baltimore, Baltimore County,
D: 1738
P: Baltimore, Baltimore County,

16 Edward Norwood Jr. [9463], 6th GGF
B: abt 1646/55
M: - 3264
D: bef 1699

17
B:
D:

18 Richard Owings I [9455], 6th GGF
B: 1640
M: - 3257
D: 8 May 1684

19 Rachel Robert [9456], 6th GGM
B: 1680
D: 27 May 1729

20
B:
D:
M:

21
B:
D:

22
B:
D:
M:

23
B:
D:

24 Nicholas Haile II [9423], 6th GGF
B: 1680
M: - 3238
D: 29 Mar 1730

25 Francis GARRETT [9424], 6th GGM
B: 1670
D: 1730

26
B:
D:
M:

27
B:
D:

28
B:
D:
M:

29
B:
D:

30
B:
D:
M:

31
B:
D:

Figure 3.3: Rauch Family Pedigree Chart Number 3.

Pedigree Chart Number 4

Number 1 on this chart is the same as 16 on chart 3.

1 Edward Norwood Jr. [9463], My 6th Great Grandfather
B: abt 1646/55
P: Anne Arundell, Maryland
M: - 3264
P:
D: bef 1699
P: Patapsco, Baltimore, Maryland

Spouse(s):

2 Capt. John Norwood [9465], 7th GGF
B: 1601/12
P: Leckhampton Court, Leckhampton,
M: 1633 - 3265
P: Nansemond, Virginia
D: bef 19 Jul 1672
P: Anne Arudel, Anne Arundell Co.,

3 Anne Harrington [9471], 7th GGM
B: 1610
P: Anne Arundel, Maryland
D: 28 Nov 1674
P: Anne Arudel, Anne Arundell Co.,

4 William Norwood [9481], 8th GGF
B: 1575
P:
M: - 3270
P:
D: 1630
P:

5 Agnes Boteler [9486], 8th GGM
B: 1576
P:
D:
P:

6 Sir James Harrington [9464], 8th GGF
B:
P:
M: - 3266
P:
D:
P:

7
B:
P:
D:
P:

8 William Norwood [9477], 9th GGF
B: Apr 1548
P: Leckhampton Court, Leckhampton,
M: 18 Oct 1569 - 3271
P: Cheltenham, Gloucestershire,
D: 23 Sep 1632
P: Leckhampton Court, Leckhampton,

9 Elizabeth Lygon [9478], 9th GGM
B: 1548
P: Arle, Madresfield, Worchestershire,
D: 16 Apr 1598
P: Leckhampton Court, Leckhampton,

10 Sir Henry Boteler [9687], 9th GGF
B:
P:
M: - 3345
P:
D:
P:

11 Alice PULTER [9688], 9th GGM
B:
P:
D:
P:

12
B:
P:
D:
P:
M:
P:

13
B:
P:
D:
P:

14
B:
P:
D:
P:
M:
P:

15
B:
P:
D:
P:

16 Henry Norwood [9489], 10 GGF
B: 1525
M: 1547 - 3273
D: 1554/61

17 Catherine Throckmorton [9492], 10 GGM
B: 1532
D: 12 Feb 1579/80

18 William LYGON [9685], 10 GGF
B: 1512
M: 1529 - 3344
D: 29 Sep 1567

19 Eleanor DENNIS [9686], 10 GGM
B: 1508
D: 24 Sep 1567

20 Sir John Boteler [9689], 10th GGF
B:
M: - 3346
D:

21 Grizel ROCHE [9690], 10 GGM
B:
D:

22
B:
D:
M:

23
B:
D:

24
B:
D:
M:

25
B:
D:

26
B:
D:
M:

27
B:
D:

28
B:
D:
M:

29
B:
D:

30
B:
D:
M:

31
B:
D:

Figure 3.4: Rauch Family Pedigree Chart Number 4.

Pedigree Chart Number 5

Number 1 on this chart is the same as #16 on chart number 4.

1 Henry Norwood [9489], My 10th Great Grandfather
B: 1525
P: Leckhampton, Gloucester, England
M: 1547 - 3273
P: Leckhampton, Gloucestershire, England
D: 1554/61
P: Leckhampton, Gloucester, England

Spouse(s):
Catherine Throckmorton [9492], My 10th Great Grandmother

2 Raffe (Ralph) Norwood [9504], 11th GGF
B: 14 Sep 1505
P: Leckhampton Court, Cheltenham,
M: abt 1522 - 3272
P: Leckhampton Court, Leckhampton,
D: abt 1560
P: Leckhampton Court, Cheltenham,

3 Jane Knight [9497], 11th GGM
B: abt 1507
P: Shrewsbury, Shropshire, England
D: abt 1560
P: Leckhampton Court, Leckhampton,

4 Roger Norwood [9502], 12th GGF
B: 1479
P: Leckhampton Court, Cheltenham,
M: bef 1496 - 3277
P: Leckhampton Court, Leckhampton,
D: 13 Jul 1512
P: Leckhampton Court, Cheltenham,

5 Alice Boteler [9503], 12th GGM
B: abt 1480
P: Badminton, Gloucestershire,
D: abt 1535
P: Leckhampton Court, Cheltenham,

6
B:
P:
D:
P:
M:
P:

7
B:
P:
D:
P:

8 John Norwood II [9505], 13th GGF
B: 1455
P: Coventry, Warwickshire, England
M: 1469 - 3276
P:
D: 6 Nov 1509
P: Leckhampton Court, Leckhampton,

9 Eleanor GIFFORD [9508], 13th GGM
B: abt 1450
P: Leckhampton Ct., Leckhampton,
D: bef 1496
P: Leckhampton Court, Leckhampton,

10 Sir John Boteler [9681], 13th GGF
B: 1448
P: Badminton, Gloucestershire,
M: 1470 - 3278
P: Badminton, Gloucestershire,
D: 7 Jan 1524
P: Badminton, Gloucestershire,

11 Elizabeth LANGSTON [9697], 13th GGM
B: abt 1450
P: Caversfield, Oxfordshire, England
D:
P:

12
B:
P:
D:
P:
M:
P:

13
B:
P:
D:
P:

14
B:
P:
D:
P:
M:
P:

15
B:
P:
D:
P:

16 John Norwood , Sir Knight [9511], 14th GGF
B: aft 1405
M: abt 1433 - 3281
D: abt 1489

17 Elizabeth ELTON (de ETTON) [9515], 14th GGM
B: abt 1409
D:

18 John GIFFORD [9682], 14th GGF
B: abt 1420
M: - 3279
Bu:

19
B:
D:

20
B:
D:
M:

21
B:
D:

22 John LANGSTON [9698], 14th GGF
B:
M: - 3351
D:

23
B:
D:

24
B:
D:
M:

25
B:
D:

26
B:
D:
M:

27
B:
D:

28
B:
D:
M:

29
B:
D:

30
B:
D:
M:

31
B:
D:

Figure 3.5: Rauch Family Pedigree Chart Number 5.

Pedigree Chart Number 6

Number 1 on this chart is the same as # 16 on chart number 5.

1 John Norwood , Sir Knight [9511], My 14th Great Grandfather
B: aft 1405
P: Coventry, Warwickshire, England
M: abt 1433 - 3281
P: Milton Regis Church, Kent, , England
D: abt 1489
P: Coventry, Warwickshire, England

Spouse(s):
Elizabeth ELTON (de ETTON) [9515], My 14th Great Grandmother

2 James de Northwood [9509], 15th GGF
B: 1360
P: , , , England
M: - 3280
P:
D: abt 1416
P:

3 Jane Clynton [9510], 15th GGM
B:
P: , , , England
D:
P:

4 Sir John de Northwood [9518], 3rd Baron, 16th GGF
B: 1321/26
P: , , , England
M: - 3282
P:
D: 27 Feb 1378/79
P:

5 Lady Joan Hart (Hert) [9519], 16th GGM
B:
P: Faversham, Kent, England
D: Aft Sep 1398
P:

6
B:
P:
D:
P:
M:
P:

7
B:
P:
D:
P:

8 Sir Roger de Northwood [9528], 2nd Baron, 17th GGF
B: 26 Mar 1307
P: , , , England
M: 1320 - 3283
P: Kent, England
D: 5 Nov 1361
P: , , England

9 Juliana de Say [9521], 17th GGM
B: 1306
P: , , , England
D: 20 Feb 1328/29
P: , , England

10 Robert Hart (Hert) [9935], 17th GGF
B:
P:
M: - 3284
P:
D:
P:

11
B:
P:
D:
P:

12
B:
P:
D:
P:
M:
P:

13
B:
P:
D:
P:

14
B:
P:
D:
P:
M:
P:

15
B:
P:
D:
P:

16 Sir John de Northwood [9529], 1st Baron, 18th GGF
B: 1279
M: abt 1306 - 3285
D: 1320

17 Lady Agnes de Grandison [9530], 18th GGM
B:
D: 4 Dec 1349

18 Geoffrey de Say III [9699], 18 GGF
B: abt 1281
M: - 3352
D: 3 Mar 1321/22

19 Lady Idonia de LEYBURNE [9700], 18th GGM
B:
D:

20
B:
D:
M:

21
B:
D:

22
B:
D:
M:

23
B:
D:

24
B:
D:
M:

25
B:
D:

26
B:
D:
M:

27
B:
D:

28
B:
D:
M:

29
B:
D:

30
B:
D:
M:

31
B:
D:

Figure 3.6: Rauch Family Pedigree Chart Number 6.

Pedigree Chart Number 7

Number 1 on this chart is the same as # 16 on chart number 6.

1 Sir John de Northwood [9529], My 18th Great Grandfather
B: 1279
P: , , England
M: abt 1306 - 3285
P:
D: 1320
P: , , England

Spouse(s):
Lady Agnes de Grandison [9530], My 18th Great Grandfather

2 Lord John de Northwood [9531], 19th GGF
B: 24 Jun 1254
P: Kent, , England
M: bef 1274 - 3286
P:
D: 26 May 1319
P: Kent, , England

4 Sir Roger de Northwode [9544], 20th GGF
B: abt 1190/1246
P: Kent, , England
M: - 3288
P:
D: 9 Nov 1286
P:

8 Sir Stephen de Northwoode [9545], 21th GGF
B: 1120
P:
M: - 3289
P:
D: 1196
P:

16 Jordanus de Sheppy of Northwood [9551], 22th GGF
B: 1042
M: Abt 1119 - 3290
D: 1126

17 Cicely WILMAR [9560], 22th GGM
B: abt 1071
D:

9 Fedive de Landries (---) [9549], 21th GGM
B:
P:
D:
P:

18
B:
D:
M:

19
B:
D:

5 Lady Bona Fitz Bernard [9546], 20th GGM
B: 1216
P:
D: 1286
P:

10
B:
P:
D:
P:
M:
P:

20
B:
D:
M:

21
B:
D:

11
B:
P:
D:
P:

22
B:
D:
M:

23
B:
D:

3 Lady Joan de Badlesmere [9532], 19th GGM
B: abt 1256
P: Horton, Kent, England
D: 2 Jun 1319
P: Kent, , England

6 Bartholomew de Badlesmere [9754], 20th GGF
B:
P:
M: - 3287
P:
D:
P:

12
B:
P:
D:
P:
M:
P:

24
B:
D:
M:

25
B:
D:

13
B:
P:
D:
P:

26
B:
D:
M:

27
B:
D:

7
B:
P:
D:
P:

14
B:
P:
D:
P:
M:
P:

28
B:
D:
M:

29
B:
D:

15
B:
P:
D:
P:

30
B:
D:
M:

31
B:
D:

Figure 3.7: Rauch Family Pedigree Chart Number 7.

Pedigree Chart Number 8

Number 1 on this chart is the same as number 16 on chart number 7.

1 Jordanus de Sheppy of Northwood [9551], My 22nd Great Grandfather
B: 1042
P: , , England
M: - 3290
P:
D: 1126
P: , , England

Spouse(s):
Cicely WILMAR [9560], My 22nd Great Grandmother

2 Harold II Godwineson ,King of England [9552], 23rd GGF
B: 1022
P: Wessex, England
M: abt 1045 - 3291
P: York, , England
D: 14 Oct 1066
P: Senlac, Sussex, England (Died in

4 Earl Godwin ,Earl of Wessex and Kent [9565], 24th GGF
B: 0987
P:
M: abt 1019 - 3292
P:
D: 15 Apr 1053
P: Winchester Castle, Hampshire,

8 Wolfnoth of Sussex, Cyld of Sussex (---) [9561], 25th GGF
B:
P:
M: - 3294
P:
D:
P:

16 Ethelmer (---) [9987], 26th GGF
B:
M: - 3469
D:

17
B:
D:

9
B:
P:
D:
P:

18
B:
D:
M:

19
B:
D:

5 Gytha THORGILSON [9564], 24th GGM
B: abt 0997
P: Halland, Sweden
D: aft 1069
P: Flanders

10 Thorkilsson "Sprakaleg" STYRJORNSSON [9615], 25th GGF
B: abt 0936
P: Uppsala, Uppsala, Sweden
M: - 3315
P:
D:
P:

20 Styrbjorn "the Strong" OLAFSSON , Prince of Sweden [9617], 26th GGF
B: abt 0959
M: - 3317
D: 0986

21 Thyra, Haraldsdottir (---) , Queen of Norway [9618], 26th GGM
B: abt 0947
D: 18 Sep 1000

11 Sigrid (---) [9945], 25th GGM
B: abt 0971
P: Halland, Sweden
D:
P:

22
B:
D:
M:

23
B:
D:

3 Lady Edith Swannaschels (Swan-Neck) [9553], 23th GGM
B: abt 1025
P: Wessex, England
D: aft 1070
P:

6 Alfwine (Elfwin) (---) , Abbot of Minster & Winchester [9746], 24th GGF
B:
P:
M: - 3464
P:
D:
P:

12
B:
P:
D:
P:
M:
P:

24
B:
D:
M:

25
B:
D:

13
B:
P:
D:
P:

26
B:
D:
M:

27
B:
D:

7 (---) Wulfyth [9562], 24th GGM
B:
P:
D:
P:

14 Earl Godwin ,Earl of Wessex and Kent [9565]
Same as no. 4 on chart 8

15 Gytha THORGILSON [9564]
Same as no. 5 on chart 8

Figure 3.8: Rauch Family Pedigree Chart Number 8.

Pedigree Chart Number 9

Number 1 on this chart is the same as # 5 on chart number 8.

1 Gytha THORGILSON [9564], My 24th Great Grandmother
B: abt 0997
P: Halland, Sweden
M: abt 1019 - 3292
P:
D: aft 1069
P: Flanders

Spouse(s):
Earl Godwin ,Earl of Wessex and Kent [9565], My 24th Great Grandfather

2 Thorkilsson "Sprakaleg" STYRJORNSSON [9615], 26th GGF
B: abt 0936
P: Uppsala, Uppsala, Sweden
M: - 3315
P:
D:
P:

3 Sigrid (---) [9945], 26th GGM
B: abt 0971
P: Halland, Sweden
D:
P:

4 Styrbjorn "the Strong" OLAFSSON , Prince of Sweden [9617], 27th GGF
B: abt 0959
P:
M: - 3317
P:
D: 0986
P: , Fyrisval, Uppsala, Sweden

5 Thyra, Haraldsdottir (---) , Queen of Norway [9618], 27th GGM
B: abt 0947
P: , , Denmark
D: 18 Sep 1000
P: , , Norway

6
B:
P:
D:
P:
M:
P:

7
B:
P:
D:
P:

8 Olaf "Mitkg" BJORNSSON , King of Sweden [9663], 28th GGF
B: abt 0885
P: , , Sweden
M: - 3332
P:
D:
P:

9 Ingeberg THRANDSDOTTER (---) [9946], 28th GGM
B: abt 0886
P: Uppsala, Uppsala, Sweden
D:
P:

10 Harold II " the Blue Tooth" GORMSSON , King of Denmark [9619], 28th GGF
B: abt 0910
P: Blauzahn, Germany
M: - 3318
P:
D: 1 Nov 0986
P: Jomsborg

11 Gyrid Olafsson , Queen of Denmak [9620], 28th GGM
B: abt 0930
P: , , Denmark
D:
P:

12
B:
P:
D:
P:
M:
P:

13
B:
P:
D:
P:

14
B:
P:
D:
P:
M:
P:

15
B:
P:
D:
P:

16 Bjorn "the Old" ERIKSSON , King of Sweden [9665], 29th GGF
B: abt 0867
M: - 3333
D: abt 0950

17
B:
D:

18
B:
D:
M:

19
B:
D:

20 Gorm the Old of Jutland Gormsson , King of Denmark [9621], 29th GGF
B: abt 0840
M: - 3319
D: 0936

21 Thyri, Klacksdottir (---) [9622], 29th GGM
B:
D:

22
B:
D:
M:

23
B:
D:

24
B:
D:
M:

25
B:
D:

26
B:
D:
M:

27
B:
D:

28
B:
D:
M:

29
B:
D:

30
B:
D:
M:

31
B:
D:

Figure 3.9: Rauch Family Pedigree Chart Number 9.

Pedigree Chart Number 10

Number 1 on this chart is the same as # 5 on chart number 9.

1 Thyra, Haraldsdottir (---) , Queen of Norway [9618], My 27th Great Grandmother
B: abt 0947
P: , , Denmark
M: - 3317
P:
D: 18 Sep 1000
P: , , Norway

Spouse(s):
Styrbjorn "the Strong" OLAFSSON , Prince of Sweden [9617], My 27th Great Grandfather
Mieczislaw (Burislaf) I (---) , Duke of Poland [9989]
Tryggvason, Olaf of Norway (---) , King of Norway [9990]

2 Harold II " the Blue Tooth" GORMSSON , King of Denmark [9619], 28th GGF
B: abt 0910
P: Blauzahn, Germany
M: - 3318
P:
D: 1 Nov 0986
P: Jomsborg

4 Gorm the Old of Jutland Gormsson , King of Denmark [9621], 29th GGF
B: abt 0840
P:
M: - 3319
P:
D: 0936
P:

8 Hardecanute Sigurdsson (---) [9644]
B:
P:
M: - 3325
P:
D:
P:

16
B:
D:
M:

17
B:
D:

9
B:
P:
D:
P:

18
B:
D:
M:

19
B:
D:

5 Thyri, Klacksdottir (---) [9622], 29th GGM
B:
P:
D:
P:

10
B:
P:
D:
P:
M:
P:

20
B:
D:
M:

21
B:
D:

11
B:
P:
D:
P:

22
B:
D:
M:

23
B:
D:

3 Gyrid Olafsson , Queen of Denmak [9620], 28th GGM
B: abt 0930
P: , , Denmark
D:
P:

6
B:
P:
D:
P:
M:
P:

12
B:
P:
D:
P:
M:
P:

24
B:
D:
M:

25
B:
D:

13
B:
P:
D:
P:

26
B:
D:
M:

27
B:
D:

7
B:
P:
D:
P:

14
B:
P:
D:
P:
M:
P:

28
B:
D:
M:

29
B:
D:

15
B:
P:
D:
P:

30
B:
D:
M:

31
B:
D:

Figure 3.10: Rauch Family Pedigree Chart Number 10.

Pedigree Chart Number 11

Number on this chart is the same as # 6 on chart number 1.

1 John William RAUCH [6], My Maternal Grandfather
B: 28 Aug 1858
P: Saint Joseph, Buchanan, Missouri
M: 23 Aug 1891 - 4
P: Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas
D: 26 Mar 1930
P: Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas

Spouse(s):
Winifred "Winnie" Lou SNODGRASS, My Maternal Grandmother
[7]
Lilly K. Johnson [463]

2 Emanuel Harvey RAUCH [12], 1st GGF
B: 23 Jun 1825
P: Reading, Berks, Pennsylvania
M: 16 Jan 1851 - 7
P: Marion, Buchanan, Missouri
D: 15 Jun 1881
P: Robinson, Benton, Arkansas

4 Solomon RAUCH [24], 2nd GGF
B: 14 Jul 1795
P: Paris Township, Stark, Ohio
M: - 13
P:
D: 27 Feb 1878
P: Paris Township, Stark, Ohio

8 Jacob RAUCH [1915], 3rd GGF
B: 5 Oct 1767
P: Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania
M: 22 Nov 1785 - 458
P: Wayne, Friedensburg, Schuylkill,
D: 4 Jun 1811
P: Wayne, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania

16 Heinrich "Henry" Jacob RAUCH [2025], 4th GGF
B: abt 1734/35
M: 18 Dec 1759 - 781
D: 5 Sep 1783

17 Magdalena H. LAHR [2026], 4th GGM
B: abt 1741
D: abt 1781

9 Gertraut SICHER [1916], 3rd GGM
B: 22 Feb 1770
P: Upper Milford, Northampton,
D: 31 Dec 1830
P: Wayne, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania

18 Jacob SICHER [7322]
B:
M: - 2495
D:

19 Catharina (---) [7323]
B:
D:

5 Susannah (---) [25], 2nd GGM
B: 12 Aug 1807
P:
D: 23 Nov 1868
P: Unity, Columbiana, Ohio

10
B:
P:
D:
P:
M:
P:

20
B:
D:
M:

21
B:
D:

11
B:
P:
D:
P:

22
B:
D:
M:

23
B:
D:

3 Sarah Catherine TALBOT [13], 1st GGM
B: 27 Feb 1833
P: , Carrol, Kentucky
D: 5 Feb 1915
P: Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas

6 Thornton Smith TALBOT [26], 2nd GGF
B: 3 May 1804
P: , Kentucky
M: 20 Sep 1831 - 14
P: , Franklin, Kentucky
D: 27 Apr 1881
P: Going Snake Dist, Cherokee,

12 James Smith TALBOT [114], 3rd GGF
B: 24 May 1763
P: , Bedford, Virginia
M: 17 Sep 1789 - 18
P: , Lincoln, Kentucky
D: 15 Apr 1853
P: , Buchanan, Missouri

24 James TALBOT [121], 4th GGF
B: 13 Nov 1732
M: 1759 - 19
D: 27 Mar 1777

25 Elizabeth Smith [122], 4th GGM
B: abt 1732
D:

13 Unity DEWITT [115], 3rd GGM
B: 1773
P: , Virginia
D: 2 Feb 1854
P: , Buchanan, Missouri

26
B:
D:
M:

27
B:
D:

7 Julia Ann West [27], 2nd GGM
B: 5 Apr 1810
P: , Franklin, Kentucky
D: 17 Oct 1890
P: Delaware Dist., Cherokee,

14 William West [103], 3rd GGF
B: 27 May 1777
P: , King William, Virginia
M: 11 Oct 1804 - 17
P:
D: 2 Oct 1856
P: , Franklin, Kentucky

28
B:
D:
M:

29
B:
D:

15 Sarah McCracken [104]
B: 5 Feb 1785
P: , Kentucky
D: 29 Mar 1822
P: , Kentucky

30
B:
D:
M:

31
B:
D:

Figure 3.11: Rauch Family Pedigree Chart Number 11.

Pedigree Chart Number 12

Number 1 on this chart is the same as # 7 on chart number 1.

1 Winifred "Winnie" Lou SNODGRASS [7], My Maternal Grandmother
B: 29 Jul 1872
P: Cabin Creek, Johnson, Arkansas
M: 23 Aug 1891 - 4
P: Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas
D: 19 Jul 1943
P: Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas

Spouse(s):
John William RAUCH [6], My Maternal Grandfather

2 William James SNODGRASS Sr. [14], 1st GGF
B: 10 Jun 1828
P: Sparta, White, Tennessee
M: 28 Dec 1853 - 8
P: Sparta, White, Tennessee
D: 11 May 1882
P: Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas

4 Thomas Lafayette SNODGRASS Sr. [28, 2nd GGF
B: 8 Jan 1801
P: , Washington County, Virginia
M: 13 Sep 1827 - 15
P: Sparta, White County, Tennessee
D: 21 Oct 1852
P: Blountville, White County,

8 Major James SNODGRASS [526], 3rd GGF
B: 31 Oct 1762
P: , Washington, Virginia
M: 30 Oct 1781 - 2900
P: , Washington, Virginia
D: 3 Jul 1828
P: , Washington County, Virginia

16 David SNODGRASS [541]4th GGF
B: abt 1730
M: 1758 - 204
D: bef Oct 1814

17 Margaret GLENN [542], 4th GGM
B: abt 1727
D: abt 1816

9 Ann LONG [527], 3rd GGM
B: 23 May 1766
P: , Washington, Virginia
D: 2 Jul 1828
P: , Washington, Virginia

18 William LONG [9031], 4th GGF
B:
M: - 3055
D:

19 Rebecca (---) [9032], 4th GGM
B:
D:

5 Margaret Brown DUFF [29], 2nd GGM
B: 28 Jul 1805
P: Alvarado, Washington, Virginia
D: 17 Jun 1858
P: Blountville, White County,

10 William DUFF [446], 3rd GGF
B: 25 Jul 1770
P: Pennsburg, Chester, Pennsylvania
M: 7 Mar 1794/96 - 155
P: , Washington, Virginia
D: 25 Jan 1857
P: , Washington, Virginia

[Married his 1st Cousin]

20 Samuel DUFF [448], 4th GGF
B: abt 1750
M: abt 1769 - 156 Ireland
D: 19 Jan 1825

21 Mary M. KNOX [449], 4th GGM
B: abt 1752
D:

11 Eleanor Nelly DUFF [447], 3rd GGM
B: 29 Jul 1777
P: , Chester, Pennsylvania
D: 7 Nov 1841
P:

22 John DUFF Sr. [452], 4th GGF
B: abt 1746
M: abt 1770 - 158
D: 1822

23 Margareth MONTGOMERY [453], 4th GGM
B: 11 May 1750
D:

3 Winifred (Winnie) Norton BRADLEY [15], 1st GGM
B: 20 Jan 1836
P: Near Big Springs, Sparta, White,
D: 11 Feb 1908
P: Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas

6 John Phillip BRADLEY [30], 2nd GGF
B: abt 1806
P: , Rutherford, North Carolina
M: 1832 - 16
P: , White, Tennessee
D: abt 1864
P:

12 George Walton BRADLEY [327], 3rd GGF
B: 1764
P: , Warren, North Carolina
M: 12 Jan 1791 - 103
P: , Rutherford, North Carolina
D: 5 Apr 1835
P: , Rutherford, North Carolina

24 John BRADLEY II [334], 4th GGF
B: 28 Oct 1718
M: - 104
D: 24 Jun 1778

25 Mary LEDBETTER [335], 4th GGM
B: 1742
D: abt 1825

13 Sarah "Sally" Goodbread [328], 3rd GGM
B: 7 Jun 1769
P: , Rutherford, North Carolina
D: 6 Dec 1850
P: Sparta, White, Tennessee

26 Phillip Goodbread Sr. [350], 4th GGF
B: 23 Nov 1726
M: 1749 - 106
D: 24 Apr 1811

27 Catherine (---) [351], 4th GGM
B: abt 1743
D:

7 Nancy Johnson [31], 2nd GGM
B: abt 1812
P: , White, Tennessee
D: 30 Apr 1890
P: Putnam County, Tennessee

14 Samuel Johnson [401], 3rd GGF
B: 12 Mar 1781
P: , Virginia
M: abt 1800 - 128
P:
D: 11 Jul 1843
P: , White, Tennessee

28
B:
D:
M:

29
B:
D:

15 Winifred "Winnie" Norton [402], 3rd GGM
B: 1777
P: , North Carolina
D: 13 Jan 1865
P: , Putnam, Tennessee

30 William Norton [413], 4th GGF
B: abt 1751
M: - 129
D:

31
B:
D:

Figure 3.12: Rauch Family Pedigree Chart Number 12.

Pedigree Chart Number 13

Number 1 on this chart is the same as # 12 on chart # 11.

1 James Smith TALBOT [114], My 3rd Great Grandfather
B: 24 May 1763
P: , Bedford, Virginia
M: 17 Sep 1789 - 18
P: , Lincoln, Kentucky
D: 15 Apr 1853
P: , Buchanan, Missouri

Spouse(s):
Unity DEWITT [115], My 3rd Great Grandmother

2 James TALBOT [121], 4th GGF
B: 13 Nov 1732
P: , Prince George, Virginia
M: 1759 - 19
P: , Bedford, Virginia
D: 27 Mar 1777
P: , Bedford, Virginia

3 Elizabeth Smith [122], 4th GGM
B: abt 1732
P: , Gloucester, Virginia
D:
P:

4 Matthew TALBOT I [129], 5th GGF
B: 29 Sep 1699
P: , Buxton, England
M: 6 May 1721 - 20
P: , Virginia
D: Nov 1758
P: New London, Bedford, Virginia

5 Mary Williston [130], 5th GGM
B: 1697
P: , Queen Annes, Maryland
D: 1 Oct 1736
P: New London, Bedford, Virginia

6 Phillip Smith [419], 5th GGF
B: 1 Jun 1695
P: Purton, Gloucester, Virginia
M: 19 Feb 1711 - 135
P: , Northumberland, Virginia
D: 4 Jun 1743
P: Flats Bay, Northumberland,

7 Mary MATHEWS [420], 5th GGM
B: abt 1691
P: , Warwick, Virginia
D:
P:

8 Thomas TALBOT [1161], 6th GGF
B: abt 1673
P: Wardour, Wiltshire, England
M: - 369
P:
D:
P:

9 Ann TATE [1162], 6th GGM
B: 1677
P: <Tisbury?, Wiltshire, England>
D:
P:

10 James Williston [469], 6th GGF
B: abt 1669
P: , England
M: - 166
P:
D: bef 9 Jan 1708
P: , Queen Anne's, Maryland

11 Ann BELGRAVE [470], 6th GGM
B: abt 1673
P:
D:
P:

12 John Henry SMITH Capt. [2096], 6th GGF
B: 1662
P: Purton, Gloucester, Virginia
M: 17 Feb 1680 - 795
P: Purton, Gloucester, Virginia
D: 14 Apr 1698
P: Purton, Gloucester, Virginia

13 Mary WARNER [2097], 6th GGM
B: 1664
P: , Lancaster, Virginia
D: 12 Nov 1700
P: , Gloucester, Virginia

14 Baldwin MATHEWS [9160], 6th GGF
B:
P:
M: - 1108
P:
D:
P:

15
B:
P:
D:
P:

16 John TALBOT , Earl of Shrewsbury 10th [1163], 7th GGF
B: bef 1601
M: bef 15 Feb 1647/48 - 370
D: 8 Feb 1653/54

17 Frances ARUNDELL [1164]
B: abt 1614
D: 2 May 1652

18
B:
D:
M:

19
B:
D:

20
B:
D:
M:

21
B:
D:

22
B:
D:
M:

23
B:
D:

24 John Henry SMITH Colonel [2098] My 7th Great Grandfather [Speaker]
B: abt 1640
M: abt 1661 - 796
D:

25 Anne BERNARD [2182], 7th GGM
B: 1644
D: 14 Apr 1698

26 Augustine WARNER III, Colonel [2100], 7th GGF
B: 3 Jun 1642
M: 1665 - 797
D: 19 Jun 1681

27 Mildred READE [2101], 7th GGM
B: 2 Oct 1643
D: 20 Oct 1686

28
B:
D:
M:

29
B:
D:

30
B:
D:
M:

31
B:
D:

Figure 3.13: Rauch Family Pedigree Chart Number 13.

Pedigree Chart Number 14

Number 1 on this chart is the same as # 13 on chart # 13.

1 Mary WARNER [2097], My 6th GGM
B: 1664
P: , Lancaster, Virginia
M: 17 Feb 1680 - 795
P: Purton, Gloucester, Virginia
D: 12 Nov 1700
P: , Gloucester, Virginia

Spouse(s):
John Henry SMITH Capt. [2096], 6th Great Grandfather

2 Augustine WARNER III, Colonel [2100], 7th GGF
B: 3 Jun 1642
P: Warner Hall, Gloucester, Virginia
M: 1665 - 797
P:
D: 19 Jun 1681
P: Warner Hall, Gloucester, Virginia

4 Augustine WARNER Colonel [2131], 8th
B: 28 Nov 1610
P: Norwich, Norfolk, England
M: 1635 - 2071
P: Norwich, Norfolk Co, England
D: 24 Dec 1674
P: Warner Hall, Gloucester, VA

8 Thomas WARNER [2147], 9th GGF
B: 14 Mar 1580/81
P: Hoe, Norfolk, England
M: 15 Oct 1602 - 2072
P: St. Mary, Hellesdon, Norfolk,
D:
P:

16 William WARNER [5921], 10th GGF
B: 1540
M: abt 1564 - 2073
D:

17 Mary (---) [5922], 10th GGM
B: 1540
D:

9 Elizabeth SOTHERTON [2148], 9th GGM
B: abt 1582
P: <St. Mary, Hellesdon, Norfolk,
D: aft 1629
P: , , , England

18 Augustine SOTHERTON [5924], 10th GGF
B: 1553
M: 22 Sep 1572 - 2074
D:

19 Ann PECK [5925]
B: 12 Apr 1553
D:

5 Mary (Cant) TOWNELEY [2132], 8th GGM
B: 13 May 1614
P: Stone Edge, Lancashire, England
D: 11 Aug 1662
P: Warner Hall, Gloucester, Virginia

10 Lawrence TOWNLEY [2149], 9th GGF
B: abt 1594
P: Stonehedge, , , England
M: abt 1597/98 - 813
P: Of, Stonehedge, Lancaster,
D: 12 Feb 1644/45
P: Colne, Lancashire, England

20 Lawrence TOWNLEY [9240], 10th GGF
B: 1543
M: abt 1592 - 3146
D: 19 Jan 1597/98

21 Margaret "Mary" HARTLEY [9241], 10th GGM
B: 1574
D:

11 Jennet HALSTEAD [2150], 9th GGM
B: abt 1594
P: Of, Windlehouse, Lancaster,
D: 12 Aug 1623
P: Burnley, Lancashire, England

22
B:
D:
M:

23
B:
D:

3 Mildred READE [2101], 7th GGM
B: 2 Oct 1643
P: Warner Hall, Gloucester, Virginia
D: 20 Oct 1686
P: , Cumberland, Virginia

6 Colonel George READE , Esquire [2130], 8th GGF
B: 25 Oct 1608
P: Linkenholt Manor, , Hampshire,
M: 1641 - 811
P: , York, , Virginia
D: Mar 1671
P: , Gloucester, Virginia

12 Robert READE [2158], 9th GGF
B: 1582
P: Linkenholt, Hampshire, England
M: 31 Jul 1600 - 814
P: St. Martin, In The Fields,
D: 10 Dec 1636
P: Faccombe, Hampshire, England

24
B:
D:
M:

25
B:
D:

13 Lady Mildred WINDEBANK [2159], 9th
B: 21 Jul 1585
P: Hiene Hill, Berkshire, England
D: 1656/57
P: VA

26 Sir Thomas WINDEBANK [9997], 10th GGF
B: Jan 1538
M: 20 Aug 1566 - 3475
D: 23 Oct 1607

27 Lady Frances DYMOKE [9998], 10th GGM
B: 1539
D: aft 1611

7 Elizabeth MARTIAU (MARTAIN) [2137], 8th GGM
B: 12 Dec 1625
P: Of Elizabeth Cit, Hampton, Virginia
D: 1686
P: Yorktown, York, Virginia

14 Nicholas MARTIAU [2162], 9th GGF
B: 1590/91
P: Of, York, Yorkshire, England
M: 1623/24 - 815
P: Elizabethcity, VA
D: 1656/57
P: Yorktown, Va, U.S.A.

28
B:
D:
M:

29
B:
D:

15 Jane BERKELEY [2163], 9th GGM
B: 1593
P: , , , Eng
D: 1624/25
P: Elizabeth City, VA

30
B:
D:
M:

31
B:
D:

Figure 3.14: Rauch Family Pedigree Chart Number 14.

Pedigree Chart Number 15

Number 1 on this chart is the same as # 30 on chart # 1.

1 John Phillip BRADLEY [30], My 2nd Great Grandfather
B: abt 1806
P: , Rutherford, North Carolina
M: 1832 - 16
P: , White, Tennessee
D: abt 1864
P:

Spouse(s):
Nancy Johnson [31], My 2nd Great Grandmother

2 George Walton BRADLEY [327], 3rd GGF
B: 1764
P: , Warren, North Carolina
M: 12 Jan 1791 - 103
P: , Rutherford, North Carolina
D: 5 Apr 1835
P: , Rutherford, North Carolina

3 Sarah "Sally" Goodbread [328], 3rd GGM
B: 7 Jun 1769
P: , Rutherford, North Carolina
D: 6 Dec 1850
P: Sparta, White, Tennessee

4 John BRADLEY II [334], 4th GGF
B: 28 Oct 1718
P: , Middlesex, Virginia
M: - 104
P:
D: 24 Jun 1778
P: , Cumberland County, Virginia

5 Mary LEDBETTER [335], 4th GGM
B: 1742
P: , Brunswick, Virginia
D: abt 1825
P: , Rutherford, North Carolina

6 Phillip Goodbread Sr. [350], 4th GGF
B: 23 Nov 1726
P: Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany
M: 1749 - 106
P: , Chester, Pennsylvania
D: 24 Apr 1811
P: Tryon, Rutherford, North Carolina

7 Catherine (---) [351], 4th GGM
B: abt 1743
P: , Germany
D:
P:

8 John BRADLEY [343], 5th GGF
B: 30 Nov 1676
P: , Northumberland, Virginia
M: 2 Nov 1711 - 105
P: Christ Church, Middlesex, Virginia
D: 16 Jun 1762
P: Caroline, Virginia

9 Mary RHODES [344], 5th GGM
B: 5 Jan 1684
P: , Middlesex, Virginia
D: 15 Mar 1727
P: , Middlesex, Virginia

10 Richard LEDBETTER Jr. [352], 5th GGF
B: 12 Aug 1700
P: , Prince George, Virginia
M: 1737 - 107
P: , Brunswick, Virginia
D: 1751
P: , Brunswick, Virginia

11 Mary M. WALTON [353], 5th GGM
B: 23 Oct 1711
P: , King William, Virginia
D: 17 Jul 1779
P: , Brunswick, Virginia

12 Johann Ludwig (Gutbrodt) Goodbread [385], 5th GGF
B: 10 Apr 1698
P: Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany
M: 28 Apr 1722 - 122
P: Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany
D: Jan 1776
P: York, York, Pennsylvania

13 Barbara Christina SCHICKNER [386]
B: 24 Aug 1703
P: Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany
D: bef 1770
P: , Pennsylvania

14
B:
P:
D:
P:
M:
P:

15
B:
P:
D:
P:

16 William BRADLEY [2312], 6th GGF
B: abt 1662
M: 1685 - 859
D: abt 1762

17 Frances BURDEN [2311], 6th GGM
B: abt 1662
D: abt 1762

18 Hezakiah RHODES [354], 6th GGF
B: 22 Oct 1664
M: 22 Oct 1684 - 108
D: 2 Jan 1717

19 Elizabeth NICHOLS [355], 6th GGM
B: 22 Oct 1664
D: 18 Jul 1727

20 Richard LEDBETTER Sr. [356], 6th GGF
B: 4 Jul 1666
M: - 109
D: 1759

21 Honour (Ledbetter) [357], 6th GGM
B: abt 1675
D: 1759

22 George Walton Col. [363], 6th GGF
B: 1680
M: - 110
D: 26 Jan 1767

23 Elizabeth Rowe [364], 6th GGM
B: 15 Feb 1685
D: 24 Jun 1775

24 Hans Phillip GUTBRODT [478], 6th GGF
B: 11 Dec 1655
M: 3 May 1695 - 172
D: 7 Jul 1712

25 Anna Barbara HOVELBAUER [479], 6th
B: 17 Aug 1662
D: 13 Apr 1729

26 Hans Peter SCHUCKHNER [484], 6th GGF
B: abt 1674
M: 30 Oct 1701 - 175
D: aft 1747

27 Anna Barbara REMPOLTZ [485], 6th GGM
B: abt 1674
D: 5 Feb 1716

28
B:
D:
M:

29
B:
D:

30
B:
D:
M:

31
B:
D:

Figure 3.15: Rauch Family Pedigree Chart Number 15.

Pedigree Chart Number 16

Number 1 on this chart is the same as # 8 on chart # 13.

1 Thomas TALBOT [1161], My 10th Great Grandfather
B: abt 1673
P: Wardour, Wiltshire, England
M: - 369
P:
D:
P:

Spouse(s):
Ann TATE [1162], My 10th Great Grandmother

2 John TALBOT , Earl of Shrewsbury 10th [1163], 11th GGF
B: bef 1601
P: Longworth, Salop, England
M: bef 15 Feb 1647/48 - 370
P: Of, Wardour, Wiltshire, England
D: 8 Feb 1653/54
P:

3 Frances ARUNDELL [1164], 11th GGM
B: abt 1614
P: Wardour, , England
D: 2 May 1652
P: Tusmore, Oxfordshire

4 Sir John TALBOT [1165], 12th GGF
B: abt 1575
P: , , , England
M: - 371
P:
D: 1607
P: London, , England

5 Eleanor BASKERVILLE [1166], 12th GGM
B: abt 1579
P: Wolvershill, , England
D:
P:

6 Thomas ARUNDELL [Baron] [1170], 12th
B: 1560
P: Wardour, , England
M: - 374
P:
D: 7 Nov 1639
P: Wardour, C, , England

7 Ann PHILIPSON [1171], 12th GGM
B: 1585
P: Brook, Wardour, , England
D: 28 Jun 1649
P: , , Virginia, Colonies

8 Sir John TALBOT [1167], 13th GGF
B: abt 1541
P: Grafton, Worcestershire, England
M: - 372
P:
D: 29 Jan 1610
P:

9 Catherine PETRE [1168], 13th GGM
B: 28 Apr 1545
P: <Of Longford Hall, Salop, Worcs,
D: bef 27 Feb 1596/97
P:

10 Sir Thomas BASKERVILLE [10163], 13th GGF
B:
P:
M: - 3546
P:
D:
P:

11
B:
P:
D:
P:

12 Mathew ARUNDELL [1172], 13th GGF
B: 1535
P: Of, Wardour, Wiltshire, England
M: 1559 - 375
P: Of, Wollaton, Nottingham, England
D: 24 Dec 1598
P: Wollation, Nottingham, Eng

13 Margaret WILLOUGHBY [1173], 13th
B: 1538
P: Of, Wollaton, Nottinghamshire,
D:
P:

14 Miles PHILLIPSON [1178], 13th GGF
B: 1557
P: Of, Calgarth, Westmorland,
M: abt 1568 - 378
P: Of, Calgarth, Westmorland,
D:
P:

15 Barbara SANDYS [1179], 13th GGM
B: 1559
P: Of, Coinshead, Lancashire, England
D:
P:

16 Sir John TALBOT [10158], 14th GGF
B:
M: - 3543
D: 6 Jun 1555

17 Frances Giffard [10159], 14th GGM
B:
D:

18 Sir William PETRE , Secretary of State [1169], 14th GGF
B: 1519
M: - 373
D:

19 Gertrude Tyrrell [10157], 14th GGM
B:
D:

20
B:
D:
M:

21
B:
D:

22
B:
D:
M:

23
B:
D:

24 Thomas ARUNDELL [1174], 14th GGF
B: 1515
M: 6 Sep 1533 - 376
D: 26 Feb 1552

25 Margaret HOWARD [1175], 14th GGM
B: 1505
D: 10 Oct 1572

26 Henry WILLOUGHBY [1176], 14th GGF
B: 1517
M: abt 1536 - 377
D: 27 Aug 1551

27 Ann GREY [1177], 14th GGM
B: 1520
D:

28 Christopher PHILLIPSON [1180], 14th GGF
B: 1530
M: - 379
D:

29 Elizabeth BRIGGS [1181], 14th GGM
B: 1532
D:

30
B:
D:
M:

31
B:
D:

Figure 3.16: Rauch Family Pedigree Chart Number 16.

Pedigree Chart Number 17

Number 1 on this chart is the same as # 24 on chart # 16.

1 Thomas ARUNDELL [1174], My 10th Great Grandfather
B: 1515
P: Wardour, W, England
M: 6 Sep 1533 - 376
P: Of, Tisbury, Wiltshire, England
D: 26 Feb 1552
P: , , , England

Spouse(s):
Margaret HOWARD [1175], My 10th Great Grandmother

2 John ARUNDELL [1182], 11th GGF
B: abt 1474
P: , L, , England
M: abt 1499 - 380
P: Of, Groby, Leicestershire, England
D: 8 Feb 1545
P: , Roscarrock, Cornwall, England

4 Thomas ARUNDELL [SIR KNIGHT] [1206], 12th GGF
B: abt 1454
P: Of, Lanherne, Cornwall, England
M: 14 Dec 1473 - 388
P: Of, Hartland, Devonshire, England
D: 1 Oct 1485
P:

8 John ARUNDELL VII [1215], 13th GGF
B: 7 Jan 1421
P: Of, Lanherne, Cornwall, England
M: 5 Mar 1451 - 396
P: Of, Lanherne, Cornwall, England
Bu: 12 Nov 1473
P:

16
B:
D:
M:

17
B:
D:

9 Catherine CHIDIOC [1216], 13th GGM
B: abt 1423
P: Of, Arundell, Sussex, England
D: 10 Apr 1479
P:

18
B:
D:
M:

19
B:
D:

5 Catherine DINHAM (DYNHAM) [1207], 12th GGM
B: abt 1453
P: Of, Steeple Ashton, Oxfordshire,
D: 25 Sep 1501
P:

10 John DINHAM [Baron] [1225], 13th GGF
B: 1406 (22-1428)
P: Hartland, Devonshire, England
M: 12 Jul 1434 - 397
P: Of, Cardinham, Cornwall, England
D: 25 Jan 1457
P: Nutwell, Devonshire, England

20
B:
D:
M:

21
B:
D:

11 Joan ARCHES [1226], 13th GGM
B: abt 1410
P: Of Steeple Ashton, Oxfordshire,
D: 20 Apr 1497
P:

22
B:
D:
M:

23
B:
D:

3 Eleanor GREY [1183], 11th GGM
B: abt 1478
P: , G, , England
D:
P:

6 T GREY [MARQUESS OF DORSET] [1184], 12th GGF
B: 1455
P: Groby, L, England
M: 18 Jul 1474 - 381
P: Contract
D: 20 Sep 1501
P: , Astley, Warwickshire, England

12 John GREY [LORD FERRERS] [1375], 13th GGF
B: 1432
P: Of, Groby, Leicestershire, England
M: abt 1454 - 516
P:
D: 17 Feb 1460
P: Battle Of St Albans, Hertfordshire,

24
B:
D:
M:

25
B:
D:

13 Elizabeth WYDEVILLE , QUEEN OF ENGLAND [1376], 13th GGM
B: abt 1437
P: Of, Grafton Regis,
D: 7 Jun 1492
P: Abbey, Bermondsey, Surrey,

26 Richard WYDEVILLE [10115], 14th GGF
B: abt 1412
M: - 3527
D: 1469

27 Jacquette de Jacqueline de Luxembourg [10116], 14th GGM
B: 1416
D: 30 May 1472

7 Cicely BONVILLE [BARONESS HARRINGTON, BONVILLE] [1185]
B: 1460
P: Groby, L, England
D: 12 Apr 1530
P: , Astley, Warwickshire, England

14 W BONVILLE [BARON HARINGTON] [1186], 13th GGF
B: 1442
P: C, , England
M: bef 1458 - 382
P: Of
D: 31 Dec 1460
P: Battle Of, Wakefield, Yorkshire,

28
B:
D:
M:

29
B:
D:

15 Catherine NEVILLE [1187], 13th GGM
B: abt 1435
P: S, , England
D: aft 25 Mar 1504
P:

30 Richard NEVILLE [EARL OF SALISBURY] [1188], 14th GGF
B: abt 1400
M: bef Feb 1420/21 - 383
D: 30 Dec 1460

31 Alice MONTAGU [COUNTESS OF SALISBURY] [1189], 14th GGM
B: 1406
D: bef 9 Dec 1462

Figure 3.17: Rauch Family Pedigree Chart Number 17.

Pedigree Chart Number 18

Number 1 on this chart is the same as # 15 on chart # 17.

1 Catherine NEVILLE [1187], My 13th Great Grandmother
B: abt 1435
P: S, , England
M: bef 1458 - 382
P: Of
D: aft 25 Mar 1504
P:

Spouse(s):
W BONVILLE [BARON HARINGTON] [1186], My 13th Great Grandfather
William HASTINGS [LORD OF ASHBY ZOUCHE] [1514]

2 Richard NEVILLE [EARL OF SALISBURY] [1188], 14th GGF
B: abt 1400
P: Of, Raby, Durham, England
M: bef Feb 1420/21 - 383
P: Of, Salisbury, Wiltshire, England
D: 30 Dec 1460
P: , Wakefield, Yorkshire, England

3 Alice MONTAGU [COUNTESS OF SALISBURY] [1189]
B: 1406
P: Of, Salisbury, Wiltshire, England
D: bef 9 Dec 1462
P: , Bisham, Berkshire, England

4 Ralph De NEVILLE [EARL OF WESTMORLAND] [1190], 15th GGF
B: 1364
P: C, , , England
M: 29 Nov 1396 - 384
P: Chateau De Beaufort, Meuse-et-Loire,
D: 21 Oct 1425/26
P: C, , , England

5 Joan De BEAUFORT [COUNTESS OF WESTMORLAND] [1191], 15th GGM
B: abt 1375
P: C, , France
D: 13 Nov 1440
P: , Howden, Yorkshire, England

6 Thomas MONTAGU (MONTACUTE) [EARL OF SALISBURY] [1275], 15th GGF
B: 1388
P: Of, Salisbury, Wiltshire, England
M: 23 May 1399 - 556
P:
D: 3 Nov 1428
P: Orleans

7 Eleanor (Alianore) De HOLAND [II] [1451], 15th GGM
B: 1392
P: , Upholland, Lancashire, England
D: 18 Oct 1405
P:

8 John NEVILLE [LORD NEVILLE] [1271], 16th GGF
B: 1328
P: Of, Raby With Keverstone, Durham,
M: Jul 1357 - 568
P: Of, Alnwick, Northumberland, England
D: 17 Oct 1388
P: , Newcastle Upon Tyne, Northumberland,

9 Maud De PERCY [1246], 16th GGM
B: abt 1335
P: Of, Warkworth Castle, Alnwick,
D: 18 Feb 1378/79
P:

10 John "Of Gaunt" Plantagenet , DUKE OF LANCASTER [1192], 16th GGF
B: Mar 1340
P: A, , , Belgium
M: 13 Jan 1396/97 - 385
P: , Lincoln, Lincolnshire, England
D: 3 Feb 1398/99
P: L, , , England

11 Catherine De ROET [DUCHESS OF LANCASTER] [1193], 16th GGM
B: 1350
P: Picardy, S, France
D: 10 May 1403
P: , Lincoln, Lincolnshire, England

12 John MONTAGU (MONTACUTE) [EARL OF SALISBURY] [1273], 16th GGF
B: 1350
P: Of, Salisbury, Wiltshire, England
M: bef 4 May 1383 - 587
P: Of, London, London, England
D: 5 Jan 1399/1400
P: , Cirencester, Gloucestershire, England

13 Maude FRANCIS [1279], 16th GGM
B: abt 1360
P: Of, London, Middlesex, England
D: bef 5 Aug 1424
P:

14 Thomas De HOLAND [EARL OF KENT, K.G.] [1297], 16th GGF
B: 1354
P: , Upholland, Lancashire, England
M: 10 Apr 1364 - 590
P: Of, Arundel, Sussex, England
D: 25 Apr 1397
P: Of, Woodstock, Kent, England

15 Alice FITZALAN [Countess of Kent] [1285], 16th GGM
B: abt 1350
P: , Arundel, Sussex, England
D: 17 Mar 1415/16
P:

16 Ralph NEVILLE [BARON DE NEVILLE] [1259], 17th GGF
B: abt 1290/1300
M: 14 Jan 1326 - 593
D: 5 Aug 1367

17 Alice AUDLEY [BARONESS NEVILLE] [1251]
B: abt 1304
D: 11 Jan 1373/74

18 Henry De PERCY [BARON PERCY] [1257], 17th GGF
B: 6 Feb 1300/01
M: 1314 - 595
D: 26 Feb 1351/52

19 Idonea De CLIFFORD [1250], 17th GGM
B: abt 1300
D: 24 Aug 1365

20 Edward III ENGLAND King of England [1194], 17th GGF
B: 13 Nov 1312
M: 24 Jan 1327/28 - 386
D: 21 Jun 1377

21 Philippa Countess Of HAINAULT & HOLLAND [QUEEN OF ENGLAND] [1195], 17th GGM
B: 1312/14
D: 14 Aug 1369

22 Payn De ROET [SIR KNIGHT GUIENNE KING OF ARMS] [1540], 17th GGF
B: abt 1310
M: - 605
D:

23 Mrs-Payn De ROET [1541], 17th GGM
B: abt 1315
D:

24 John De MONTAGU (MONTACUTE) [BARON MONTAGU] [1543], 17th GGF
B: abt 1327
M: 2 Jul 1340 - 611
D: 25 Feb 1389/90

25 Margaret De MONTHERMER [Brnss Monthermer] [1544], 17th GGM
B: 14 Oct 1329
D: 24 Mar 1394/95

26 Adam FRANCIS [Mayor] [1553], 17th GGF
B: 1334
M: - 612
D:

27 Alice FRANCIS [1554], 17th GGM
B: 1338
D:

28 Thomas De HOLAND [EARL OF KENT, K.G.] [1560], 17th GGF
B: 1314
M: 1346 - 622
D: 26 Dec 1360

29 Joan "Fair Maid Of Kent" Princess Of WALES [COUNTESS OF KENT] [1561], 17th GGM
B: 29 Sep 1328
D: 8 Aug 1385

30 Richard "Copped Hat" FITZALAN [EARL OF ARUNDEL] [1555], 17th GGF
B: abt 1313
M: 5 Feb 1344/45 - 623
D: 24 Jan 1375/76

31 Eleanor PLANTAGENET [COUNTESS OF ARUNDEL] [1556], 17th GGM
B: abt 1311/22
D: 11 Jan 1372

Figure 3.18: Rauch Family Pedigree Chart Number 18.

Pedigree Chart Number 19

No. 1 on this chart is the same as no. 10 on chart no. 18

1 John "Of Gaunt" Plantagenet , DUKE OF LANCASTER [1192], My 16th Great Grandfather
B: Mar 1340
P: A, , , Belgium
M: 13 Jan 1396/97 - 385
P: , Lincoln, Lincolnshire, England
D: 3 Feb 1398/99
P: L, , , England

Spouse(s):
Catherine De ROET [DUCHESS OF LANCASTER] [1193], My 16th Great Grandmother
Blanche PLANTAGENET [DUCHESS OF LANCASTER] [1698]
Constanza Perez Princess Of CASTILE AND LEON [DUCHESS OF LANCASTER] [1699]
Marie De SAINT HILAIRE [1700]

2 Edward III ENGLAND King of England [1194], 19th GGF
B: 13 Nov 1312
P: Windsor Castle, Windsor, Berkshire,
M: 24 Jan 1327/28 - 386
P: York Minster, York, Yorkshire, England
D: 21 Jun 1377
P: Shene Palace, , Surrey, England

3 Philippa Countess Of HAINAULT & HOLLAND [QUEEN OF ENGLAND] [1195], 19th GGM
B: 1312/14
P: Of, Mons, Hainaut, Belgium
D: 14 Aug 1369
P: Windsor Castle, Windsor, Berkshire,

4 Edward II of Caernarvon (---) , King of England [1196], 20th GGF
B: 25 Apr 1284
P: Caernarvon Castle, , , Wales
M: 22 Jan 1307/08 - 387
P: , Boulogne, Pas-De-Calais, France
D: 21 Sep 1327
P: Berkeley Castle, , , England

5 Isabelle Princess Of I FRANCE [QUEEN OF ENGLAND] [1197], 20th GGM
B: 1292
P: Of, Paris, Seine, France
D: 22 Aug 1358
P: Hertford Castle, , Hertfordshire, England

6 Willem Guillaume III, De AVESNES , Count OF Hainaulm [1600] 20th GGF
B: abt 1286
P: Of, Avesnes, Pas-de-Calais, France
M: 19 May 1305 - 655
P: , Chanay, Ain, France
D: 7 Jun 1337
P: , Valenciennes, Nord, France

7 Jeanne De VALOIS [COUNTESS OF HAINF [1601], 20th GGM
B: abt 1294/95
P: Of, Fontainebleau, Seine-et-Marne, France
D: 7 Mar 1342/52
P: , Fontenelle, Yonne, France

8 Edward I "Longshanks" ENGLAND King of England [2230], 21th GGF
B: 17 Jun 1239
P: , Westminster, London, England
M: - 834
P:
D: 7 Jul 1307
P: Burgh-On-The, Sands, Cumberland,

9 Eleanor (---) , Princess of Castile [2231], 21st
B: 1244
P: Burgos, Burgos, Spain
D: 29 Nov 1290
P: , Herdeby, Lincolnshire, England

10 Philippe IV King FRANCE [2361], 21th GGF
B: 1268
P: , Fontainebleau, Seine-et-Marne, FRANCE
M: 16 Aug 1284 - 876
P: Notre Dame de Pa, Paris, Seine, FRANCE
D: 29 Nov 1314
P: , Fontainebleau, Seine-et-Marne,

11 Juana (Jeanne) NAVARRE , Queen of France [2362], 21th GGM
B: Jan 1271/73
P: , Bar-sur-Seine, Aube, FRANCE
D: 2 Apr 1305
P: Chateau De Vince, Val-De-Marne,

12 Jean II De AVESNES [10066], 21th GGF
B: abt 1247
P: Brabant, Brabant, Belgium
M: 1270 - 3506
P:
D: 22 Aug 1304
P: Valenciennes, Nord, France

13 Philippine Luxembourg , Countess de Luxembourg [10067], 21th GGM
B: abt 1252
P: Luxembourg, Luxembourg, Luxembourg
D: 6 Apr 1311
P: Valenciennes, Nord, France

14 Charles I VALOIS , Prince of France [10068], 21th GGF
B: 12 Mar 1270/71
P: Vincennes, Isle De France, France
M: - 3507
P:
D: 16 Dec 1325
P: Nogent-Le-Roi, , France

15 Marguerite (---) , Princess of Sicily & Naples [10069], 21th GGM
B: 1273
P: Napoli, , Italy
D: 31 Dec 1299
P:

16 Henry III ENGLAND King of England [2232], 22nd
B: 1 Oct 1206
M: 14 Jan 1236 - 835
D: 16 Nov 1272

17 Eleanor Berenger , Countess of Provence [2233], 22nd GGM
B: abt 1222
D: 25 Jun 1291

18
B:
D:
M:

19
B:
D:

20 Philippe III FRANCE , King of France [9745], 22nd
B: 1 May 1245
M: 28 May 1262 - 3508
D: 5 Oct 1285

21 Isabel (---) , Princess of Aragbon [9744], 22nd
B: 1247
D: 28 Jan 1271

22
B:
D:
M:

23
B:
D:

24
B:
D:
M:

25
B:
D:

26
B:
D:
M:

27
B:
D:

28 Philippe III FRANCE , King of France [9745]
Same as no. 20 on chart 19

29 Isabel (---) , Princess of Aragbon [9744], 22nd
Same as no. 21 on chart 19

30
B:
D:
M:

31
B:
D:

Figure 3.19: Rauch Family Pedigree Chart Number 19.

Pedigree Chart Number 20

Number 1 on this chart is the same as # 8 on chart # 19.

1 Edward I "Longshanks" ENGLAND King of England [2230], My 21th Great Grandfather
B: 17 Jun 1239
P: , Westminster, London, England
M: - 834
P:
D: 7 Jul 1307
P: Burgh-On-The, Sands, Cumberland, England

Spouse(s):
Eleanor (---) , Princess of Castile [2231], My 21th Great Grandmother

2 Henry III ENGLAND King of England [2232], 22nd GGF
B: 1 Oct 1206
P: , Winchester, Hampshire, England
M: 14 Jan 1236 - 835
P: Canterburycathed, , Canterbury,
D: 16 Nov 1272
P: , Westminster, Middlesex,

3 Eleanor Berenger , Countess of Provence [2233], 22nd GGM
B: abt 1222
P: Aix, Charentemaritime, France
D: 25 Jun 1291
P: , Ambresbury, Wiltshire, England

4 John I LACKLAND , King of England [2234], 23rd GGF
B: 24 Dec 1166
P: Manorhouse, Oxford, Oxfordshire,
M: 26 Aug 1200 - 836
P: , Bordeaux, Gironde, France
D: 19 Oct 1216
P: , Newark, Nottinghamshire,

5 Isabella De TAILLEFER , Queen of England [2235], 23rd GGM
B: abt 1188
P: , Angouleme, Charente, France
D: 31 May 1245/46
P: , Fontevrault L'Ab, Maine-Et-Loire,

6
B:
P:
D:
P:
M:
P:

7
B:
P:
D:
P:

8 Henry II Curtmantle (---) , King of England [2236], 24th GGF
B: 5 Mar 1133
P: , Le Mans, Sarthe, France
M: 11 Mar 1152 - 837
P: , Bordeaux, Gironde, France
D: 6 Jul 1189
P: , Chinon, Indre-Et-Loire, France

9 Eleanore (---) , Princess of AQUITAINE [2237], 24th GGM
B: 1121/22
P: , Bordeaux, France
D: 31 Mar 1204
P: , Fontevrault L'Ab, Maine-Et-Loire,

10
B:
P:
D:
P:
M:
P:

11
B:
P:
D:
P:

12
B:
P:
D:
P:
M:
P:

13
B:
P:
D:
P:

14
B:
P:
D:
P:
M:
P:

15
B:
P:
D:
P:

16 Geoffrey V PLANTAGENET COUNT of ANJOU [2285], 25th GGF
B: 24 Aug 1113
M: - 851
D: 7 Sep 1151

17 Matilda (Maud) Princess England [Empress of Germ [2287], 25th GGM
B: bef 5 Aug 1102
D: 10 Sep 1169

18
B:
D:
M:

19
B:
D:

20
B:
D:
M:

21
B:
D:

22
B:
D:
M:

23
B:
D:

24
B:
D:
M:

25
B:
D:

26
B:
D:
M:

27
B:
D:

28
B:
D:
M:

29
B:
D:

30
B:
D:
M:

31
B:
D:

Figure 3.20: Rauch Family Pedigree Chart Number 20.

Pedigree Chart Number 21

Number 1 on this chart is the same as # 8 on chart # 20.

1 Henry II Plantagenet, "Curtmantle", King of England [2236], My 24th Great Grandfather
B: 5 Mar 1133
P: , Le Mans, Sarthe, FRANCE
M: 18 May 1153 - 158
P: Unmd
D: 6 Jul 1189
P: , Chinon, Indre-et-Loire, FRANCE

Spouse(s):
Annabel BALLIOL [1557]
Rosamond De CLIFFORD [1558]
Ykenai Hikenai Concubine England [1559]
Mrs-Henry II, Concubine England [1560]
Mrs-Henry II, Concubine England [1561]
Mrs-Henry II, Concubine England [1562]
Eleanore Princess Of AQUITAINE [QUEEN OF ENGLAN [2237], My 24th Great Grandmother

2 Geoffrey V "le PLANTAGENET [COUNT OF ANJOU] [2285], 25th GGF
B: 24 Aug 1113
P: , ANJOU, FRANCE
M: 22 May 1127 - 164
P: , Le Mans, Sarthe, FRANCE
D: 7 Sep 1151
P: , Chateau, Eure-et-Loire, FRANCE

4 Foulques V "le ANJOU [KING OF JERUSAL [378], 26th GGF
B: 1092
P: Of, ANJOU, FRANCE
M: 11 Jul 1110 - 275
P: , FRANCE
D: 10 Nov 1143
P: , Jerusalem, Israel

8 Foulques IV "Rechin" ANJOU [IV] [579], 27th GGF
B: 1043
P: Of, ANJOU, FRANCE
M: - 384
P: , FRANCE
D: 14 Apr 1109
P: Of, ANJOU, FRANCE

16 Geoffroy II "Ferreol" GASTINOIS [800], 28th GGF
B: abt 1000
M: 1035 - 565
D: 1 Apr 1046

17 Ermengarde, Countess Of ANJOU [COUNTESS OF GAS [801], 28th GGM
B: 1018
D:

9 Bertrade De MONTFORT [QUEEN OF FRANCE [580], 27th GGM
B: abt 1059
P: Of, MONTFORT, Eure, FRANCE
D: 14 Feb 1117
P: , Fontevrault, Maine-Et-Loire, FRANCE

18 Simon I Seigneur MONTFORT [Seigneur de I] [804], 28th GGF
B: abt 1025
M: abt 1058 - 566
D: 1087

19 Agnes D' EVREUX [805], 28th GGM
B: abt 1030
D:

5 Ermengarde (Ermentrude) Du MAINE [Countess of Anj [379], 26th GGM
B: abt 1096
P: , MAINE, FRANCE
D: 1126
P: , MAINE, FRANCE

10 Elias (Helie) Count MAINE [583], 27th GGF
B: abt 1060
P: Of, MAINE, FRANCE
M: bef 1092 - 385
P: , FRANCE
D: 1110
P:

20 Jean De La FLECHE [811], 28th GGF
B: abt 1030
M: - 569
D:

21 Paula (---) [812], 28th GGM
B: abt 1044
D:

11 Matilde De CHATEAU DU LOIRE [COUNTESS OF MAI [584]. 27th GGM
B: abt 1055
P: Of, CHATEAU DU LOIRE, Eure-et-Loire,
D: 1099
P:

22 Gervase Seigneur De CHATEAU DU LOIRE [813], 28th GGF
B: abt 1030
M: - 570
D:

23 Erenburg, Mrs De CHATEAU DU LOIRE [814], 28th GGM
B: abt 1030
D:

3 Matilda (Maud) Princess England [EMPRESS OF GERMANY [2287], 25th GGM
B: bef 5 Aug 1102
P: , London, Middlesex, England
D: 10 Sep 1169
P: Notre Dame, Rouen, Seine-Maritime,

6 Henry I "Beauclerc" England [2288], 26th GGF
B: 1070
P: , Selby, Yorkshire, England
M: 11 Nov 1100 - 279
P: Westminster, London, Middlesex, England
D: 1 Dec 1135
P: , St Denis, Seine-St Denis, FRANCE

12 William I "The England [DUKE OF NORMAND [2292], 27th GGF
B: 14 Oct 1024
P: , Falaise, Calvados, FRANCE
M: 1050 - 335
P: Castle Of, Angi, Normandy, FRANCE
D: 10 Sep 1087
P: Hermentruvilleby, Rouen, Seine-Maritime,

24 Robert I "The Normandy [9730], 28th GGF
B: abt 0999
M: abt 1023 - 486
D: 2 Jul 1035

25 Harlette De Falaise [9731], 28th GGM
B: abt 1003
D:

13 Matilda Countess Of FLANDERS [QUEEN OF ENGLAN [2293], 27th GGM
B: abt 1031
P: Of, FLANDERS, FRANCE
D: 2 Nov 1083
P: , Caen, Calvados, FRANCE

26 Baudouin V Count FLANDERS [10216], 28th GGF
B: abt 1012
M: 1028 - 487
D: 1 Sep 1067

27 Adele (Alix) Princess FRANCE [10197], 28th GGM
B: 1009
D: 1079

7 Matilda "Atheling" Princess SCOTLAND [2289], 26th GGM
B: abt 1079/80
P: , Dunfermline, Fifeshire, SCOTLAND
D: 1 May 1118
P: , Westminster, Middlesex, England

14 Malcolm III King SCOTLAND [10199], 27th GGF
B: abt 1033
P: Of, Atholl, Perthshire, SCOTLAND
M: 1067/69 - 406
P: Of, Atholl, Perthshire, SCOTLAND
D: 13 Nov 1093
P: Alnwick, Northumberland, England

28 Duncan I King SCOTLAND [10209], 28th GGF
B: abt 1013
M: 1030 - 572
D: 14 Aug 1040

29 Sibyl FITZSIWARD [QUEEN OF SCOTLA [10210], 28th GGM
B: abt 1014
D: 1040

15 Margaret "Atheling" Princess England [QUEEN OF SCOTLAND [10200], 27th GGM
B: abt 1043/45
P: Of, Wessex, England
D: 16 Nov 1093
P: Edinburgh Castle, Edinburgh, Mid-Lothian,

30 Edward "Atheling" Prince England [THE EXILE] [10231], 28th GGF
B: 1016
M: abt 1035 - 573
D: 1057

31 Agatha Von Brunswick [10232], 28th GGM
B: abt 1018
D: 13 Jul 1024

Figure 3.21: Rauch Family Pedigree Chart Number 21.

Pedigree Chart Number 22

Number 1 on this chart is the same as # 5 on chart # 20.

1 Isabelle Princess Of FRANCE [QUEEN OF ENGLAN [7], My 18th Great Grandmother
B: 1292
P: Of, Paris, Seine, FRANCE
M: 22 Jan 1307/08 - 8
P: , Boulogne, Pas-de-Calais, FRANCE
D: 22 Aug 1358
P: Hertford Castle, Hertfordshire, England

Spouse(s):
Edward II King England [1462], My

2 Philippe IV King FRANCE [1], 21st GGF
B: 1268
P: , Fontainebleau, Seine-et-Marne,
M: 16 Aug 1284 - 1
P: Notre Dame de Pa, Paris, Seine,
D: 29 Nov 1314
P: , Fontainebleau, Seine-et-Marne,

3 Juana (Jeanne) Princess NAVARRE [QUEEN OF FRANCE [2]
B: Jan 1271/73
P: , Bar-sur-Seine, Aube, FRANCE
D: 2 Apr 1305
P: Chateau De Vince, Val-De-Marne,

4 Philippe III King FRANCE [10], 22nd GGF
B: 1 May 1245
P: , Poissy, Yvelines, FRANCE
M: 28 May 1262 - 2
P: , Clermont-Ferrand, Puy-de-Dome,
D: 5 Oct 1285
P: , Perpignan, Pyrenees-Orienta,

5 Isabelle Princess Of ARAGON [11]
B: 1247
P: Of, Barcelona, Barcelona, Spain
D: 28 Jan 1271
P: , Cosenza, Calabria, Italy

6 Enrique (Henri) I NAVARRE [15]
B: abt 1244
P: Of, Troyes, Aube, FRANCE
M: 1269 - 3
P:
D: 22 Jul 1274
P: , Pampeluna, Navarra, Spain

7 Blanche D' ARTOIS [QUEEN OF NAVARR [16]
B: 1245/50
P: Of, Arras, Pas-de-Calais, FRANCE
D: 2 May 1300/02
P: , Paris, Seine, FRANCE

8 Louis IX King FRANCE [19], 23rd GGF
B: 25 Apr 1214/15
P: , Chateau De Poiss, Yvelines,
M: 27 May 1234 - 13
P: , Sens, Yonne, FRANCE
D: 25 Aug 1270
P: Near, Tunis, Tunisia

9 Marguerite Countess Of PROVENCE [QUEEN OF FRANCE [20]
B: 1221
P: St Maime B., Forcalquier,
D: 21 Dec 1295
P: , Paris, Seine, FRANCE

10 Jaime I Pedrez ARAGON & MALLORC [COUNT OF VALENC [31]
B: 1 Feb 1207
P: , Montpellier, Herault, FRANCE
M: 8 Sep 1235 - 14
P: , Barcelona, Barcelona, Spain
D: 25 Jul 1276
P: , Monasterio de Po, Tarragona,

11 Jolan Princess Of HUNGARY [32]
B: 1219
P: Of, Esztergom, Komarom-Esztergo,
D: 9 Oct 1251
P: , Huesca, Huesca, Spain

12 Teobaldo I "The NAVARRE [42]
B: 3 May 1201
P: , Navarra, Spain
M: 22 Sep 1232 - 18
P:
D: 8 Jul 1253
P: , Pamplona, Galicia, Spain

13 Marguerite De BOURBON [QUEEN OF NAVARR [43]
B: 1211
P: Of, Navarra, Spain
D: 12 Apr 1256
P: , Provins, Brie, FRANCE

14 Robert I Count ARTOIS [46]
B: Sep 1216
P: , Paris, Seine, FRANCE
M: 14 Jun 1237 - 20
P: , Champagne, FRANCE
D: 8 Feb 1249/50
P:

15 Mahaut (Maud) Princess BRABANT [47]
B: abt 1224
P: Of, BRABANT, FRANCE
D: 29 Sep 1288
P:

16 Louis VIII "The FRANCE [49], 24th GGF
B: 3 Sep 1187
M: 23 May 1200 - 21
D: 8 Nov 1226

17 Blanca Alphonsa Princess CASTILE [QUEEN OF FRANCE [50]
B: bef 4 Mar 1188
D: 27 Nov 1252

18 Raimund Berenger V ALFONSEZ COUNT O [& FORCALQUIER] [62]
B: 1195/98
M: Dec 1220 - 22
D: 19 Aug 1245

19 Beatrix Countess Of SAVOY [63]
B: abt 1201
D: Dec 1266

20 Pedro II "The ALFONSEZ KING OF [68]
B: abt 1174/76
M: 15 Jun 1204 - 32
D: 14 Sep 1213

21 Maria Countess Of Montpellier [69]
B: abt 1178
D: 21 Jan 1213

22 Andras II (Masodik HUNGARY [71]
B: 1176
M: 1215 - 33
D: 21 Sep 1235

23 Iolande De COURTENAY [QUEEN OF HUNGAR [72]
B: abt 1198
D: 1232/33

24 Thibault V Count Champagne [73]
B: 1177
M: 1195 - 43
D: 24 May 1201

25 Blanche, Princess Of NAVARRE [74]
B: abt 1180
D: 1229

26 Archambaud VIII, Lord BOURBON [75]
B: 1189
M: - 44
D:

27
B:
D:

28 Louis VIII "The FRANCE [49]
Same as no. 16 on chart 22

29 Blanca Alphonsa Princess CASTILE [QUEEN OF FRANCE [50]
Same as no. 17 on chart 22

30 Henri II Duke BRABANT [76]
B: abt 1207
M: abt 1232 - 47
D: 1 Feb 1247/48

31 Maria Princess Of GERMANY [DUCHESS OF BRAB [77]
B: abt 1208
D: 1235

Figure 3.22: Rauch Family Pedigree Chart Number 22.

Pedigree Chart Number 23

Number 1 on this chart is the same as # 2 on chart # 15.

1 George Walton BRADLEY [327], My 3rd Great Grandfather
B: 1764
P: , Warren, North Carolina
M: 12 Jan 1791 - 103
P: , Rutherford, North Carolina
D: 5 Apr 1835
P: , Rutherford, North Carolina

Spouse(s):
Sarah "Sally" Goodbread [328], My 3rd Great Grandmother

2 John BRADLEY II [334], 4th GGF
B: 28 Oct 1718
P: , Middlesex, Virginia
M: - 104
P:
D: 24 Jun 1778
P: , Cumberland County, Virginia

4 John BRADLEY [343], 5th GGF
B: 30 Nov 1676
P: , Northumberland, Virginia
M: 2 Nov 1711 - 105
P: Christ Church, Middlesex, Virginia
D: 16 Jun 1762
P: Caroline, Virginia

8 William BRADLEY [2312], 6th GGF
B: abt 1662
P: Middlesex, , Virginia
M: 1685 - 859
P: Middlesex, , Virginia
D: abt 1762
P: Middlesex, , Virginia

16
B:
D:
M:

17
B:
D:

9 Frances BURDEN [2311], 6th GGM
B: abt 1662
P: Middlesex, , Virginia
D: abt 1762
P: Middlesex, , Virginia

18
B:
D:
M:

19
B:
D:

5 Mary RHODES [344], 5th GGM
B: 5 Jan 1684
P: , Middlesex, Virginia
D: 15 Mar 1727
P: , Middlesex, Virginia

10 Hezakiah RHODES [354], 6th GGF
B: 22 Oct 1664
P: Isle of Gurnsey
M: 22 Oct 1684 - 108
P: , Middlesex, Virginia
D: 2 Jan 1717
P: , Middlesex, Virginia

20 Christopher RHODES [602], 7th GGF
B: bef 1638
M: bef 1662 - 234
D:

21 Hannah BARBEE [603], 7th GGM
B: 1685
D:

11 Elizabeth NICHOLS [355], 6th GGM
B: 22 Oct 1664
P: , Middlesex, Virginia
D: 18 Jul 1727
P: , Middlesex, Virginia

22 John Henry NICHOLS [604], 7th GGF
B: 1637
M: - 235
D:

23 Alice Roberts [605], 7th GGM
B: 1641
D:

3 Mary LEDBETTER [335], 4th GGM
B: 1742
P: , Brunswick, Virginia
D: abt 1825
P: , Rutherford, North Carolina

6 Richard LEDBETTER Jr. [352], 5th GGF
B: 12 Aug 1700
P: , Prince George, Virginia
M: 1737 - 107
P: , Brunswick, Virginia
D: 1751
P: , Brunswick, Virginia

12 Richard LEDBETTER Sr. [356], 6th GGF
B: 4 Jul 1666
P: , Charles City, Virginia
M: - 109
P:
D: 1759
P: , Brunswick, Virginia

24 John LEDBETTER [10184], 7th GGF
B: 1664
M: abt 1683 - 3550
D: 1730

25 Mary Frances Vandivers [10185], 7th GGM
B: 1664
D: aft 1727

13 Honour (Ledbetter) [357], 6th GGM
B: abt 1675
P: , Virginia
D: 1759
P: , Brunswick, Virginia

26
B:
D:
M:

27
B:
D:

7 Mary M. WALTON [353], 5th GGM
B: 23 Oct 1711
P: , King William, Virginia
D: 17 Jul 1779
P: , Brunswick, Virginia

14 Gentleman George James Walton [363], 6th GGF
B: 18 Mar 1683
P: , , England
M: 1705 - 110
P: King William County, Virginia
D: 31 Oct 1766
P: St. Andrews Parish, Brunswick,

28 Lord George WALTON [5974], 7th GGF
B: abt 1645
M: - 2086
D:

29 Catherine (---) [10187], 7th GGM
B:
D:

15 Elizabeth Scott Rowe [364], 6th FFM
B: 15 Feb 1685
P: , Middlesex, Virginia
D: 24 Jun 1775
P: , Brunswick, Virginia

30 Thomas Rowe [372], 7th GGF
B: abt 1660
M: - 117
D:

31 Mary (ROWE) [373], 7th GGM
B: abt 1665
D:

Figure 3.23: Rauch Family Pedigree Chart Number 23.

Pedigree Chart Number 24

Number 1 on this chart is the same as # 6 on chart # 15.

1 Phillip Goodbread Sr. [350], My 4th Great Grandfather
B: 23 Nov 1726
P: Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany
M: 1749 - 106
P: , Chester, Pennsylvania
D: 24 Apr 1811
P: Tryon, Rutherford, North Carolina

Spouse(s):
Catherine (---) [351], My 4th Great Grandmother

2 Johann Ludwig (Gutbrodt) Goodbread [385], 5th GGF
B: 10 Apr 1698
P: Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany
M: 28 Apr 1722 - 122
P: Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany
D: Jan 1776
P: York, York, Pennsylvania

4 Hans Phillip GUTBRODT [478], 6th GGF
B: 11 Dec 1655
P: Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany
M: 3 May 1695 - 172
P: Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany
D: 7 Jul 1712
P: Nordheim, Wuerttemberg,

8 Michael GUTBRODT [480], 7th GGF
B: 21 Aug 1604
P: Nordheim, Heilbronn,
M: abt 1637/40 - 173
P: Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany
D: 26 Jul 1673
P: Nordheim, Heilbronn,

16 Hans Lorenz GUTBRODT [615], 8th GGF
B: Jan 1563
M: 30 Nov 1596 - 242
D:

17 Katharina METTNER [616], 8th GGM
B: 1 Jan 1574
D:

9 Christina (---) [481], &th GGM
B: abt 1623
P: Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany
D: 21 Dec 1670
P: Nordheim, Wuerttemberg,

18
B:
D:
M:

19
B:
D:

5 Anna Barbara HOVELBAUER [479], 6th GGM
B: 17 Aug 1662
P: Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany
D: 13 Apr 1729
P: Nordheim, Wuerttemberg,

10 Phillip HOFELHAUER [482], 7th GGF
B: abt 1638
P: Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany
M: 10 Jul 1660 - 174
P:
D:
P:

20
B:
D:
M:

21
B:
D:

11 Anna Maria (---) [483], 7th GGM
B: abt 1638
P:
D: 17 Jan 1696
P:

22
B:
D:
M:

23
B:
D:

3 Barbara Christina SCHICKNER [386], 5th GGM
B: 24 Aug 1703
P: Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany
D: bef 1770
P: , Pennsylvania

6 Hans Peter SCHUCKHNER [484], 6th GGF
B: abt 1674
P: Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany
M: 30 Oct 1701 - 175
P: Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany
D: aft 1747
P: Nordheim, Wuerttemberg,

12 Balthas SCHUCKHNER [486], 7th GGF
B: 7 Jan 1642
P: Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany
M: 15 Aug 1665 - 176
P: Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany
D:
P:

24 Jonas SCHUCKNER [488], 8th GGF
B: abt 1601
M: - 177
D: 18 Jul 1686

25 Margaretha (---) [5981], 8th GGM
B: 1606
D: 14 Sep 1678

13 Barbara BURCKHART [487], 7th GGM
B: abt 1642
P:
D: 17 Oct 1689
P:

26 Caspar BURCKHART [489], 8th GGF
B: abt 1618
M: - 178
D:

27
B:
D:

7 Anna Barbara REMPOLTZ [485], 7th GGM
B: abt 1674
P: Lauffen, Necker, Germany
D: 5 Feb 1716
P: Nordheim, Wuerttemberg,

14 Joseph REMPOLTZ [490], &th GGF
B: abt 1650
P: , Germany
M: - 179
P:
D:
P:

28
B:
D:
M:

29
B:
D:

15
B:
P:
D:
P:

30
B:
D:
M:

31
B:
D:

Figure 3.24: Rauch Family Pedigree Chart Number 24.

Pedigree Chart Number 25

Number 1 on this chart is the same as # 5 on chart # 12.

1 Margaret Brown DUFF [29], My 2nd Great Grandmother.
B: 28 Jul 1805
P: Alvarado, Washington, Virginia
M: 13 Sep 1827 - 15
P: Sparta, White County, Tennessee
D: 17 Jun 1858
P: Blountville, White County, Tennessee

Spouse(s):
Thomas Lafayette SNODGRASS Sr. [28], My 2nd Great Grandfather.

2 William DUFF [446], 3rd GGF
B: 25 Jul 1770
P: Pennsburg, Chester, Pennsylvania
M: 7 Mar 1794/96 - 155
P: , Washington, Virginia
D: 25 Jan 1857
P: , Washington, Virginia

3 Eleanor Nelly DUFF [447], 3rd GGM
B: 29 Jul 1777
P: , Chester, Pennsylvania
D: 7 Nov 1841
P:

4 Samuel DUFF [448], 4th GGF
B: abt 1750
P: , Ireland
M: abt 1769 - 156
P: Pennsburg, Chester, Pennsylvania
D: 19 Jan 1825
P: , Washington, Virginia

5 Mary M. KNOX [449], 4th GGM
B: abt 1752
P: , Chester, Pennsylvania
D:
P: , Washington, Virginia

6 John DUFF Sr. [452], 4th GGF
B: abt 1746
P: Tyrone, , Ireland
M: abt 1770 - 158
P: , Chester, Pennsylvania
D: 1822
P: , Washington, Virginia

7 Margareth MONTGOMERY [453], 4th GGM
B: 11 May 1750
P: Port of Monifieth, Perth, Scotland
D:
P: , Washington, Virginia

8 Samuel Henry DUFF [450], 5th GGF
B: abt 1720
P: , Ireland
M: abt 1743 - 157
P: , Ireland
D: 17 May 1796
P: , Washington, Virginia

9 Margaret DUFF [451], 5th GGM
B: abt 1722
P: , Ireland
D: aft 1796
P: , Washington, Virginia

10
B:
P:
D:
P:
M:
P:

11
B:
P:
D:
P:

12 Samuel Henry DUFF [450], 5th GGF
Same as no. 8 on chart 25

13 Margaret DUFF [451], 5th GGM
Same as no. 9 on chart 25

14
B:
P:
D:
P:
M:
P:

15
B:
P:
D:
P:

16 Samuel Henry DUFF [6001], 6th GGF
B: 1727 Belfast, Ireland
M: - 2097
D: 1780 At Sea

17 Elizabeth STEWART [6002], 6th GGM
B: abt 1729 Belfast, Ireland
D: Stickey, Russell County, Virginia

18
B:
D:
M:

19
B:
D:

20
B:
D:
M:

21
B:
D:

22
B:
D:
M:

23
B:
D:

28
B:
D:
M:

29
B:
D:

30
B:
D:
M:

31
B:
D:

Figure 3.25: Rauch Family Pedigree Chart Number 25.

Pedigree Chart Number 26

Number 10 on this chart is the same as # 26 on chart # 13.

1 George WASHINGTON First U.S. President [2115], My 2nd Cousin 6 times Removed
B: 22 Feb 1732
P: Wakefield, Popes Creek, Westmoreland, Virginia
M: 5 Jan 1759 - 802
P: St. Peter's Church, Kent, Virginia
D: 14 Dec 1799
P: Mount Vernon, Fairfax, Virginia

Spouse(s):
Martha DANDRIDGE [2122], No Documented Blood Relationship

2 Augustine WASHINGTON Capt. [2111], 1st Cousin 7 times Removed
B: 1693/94
P: Bridge Creek, Westmoreland,
M: 6 Mar 1731 - 800
P: Epping Forest, Lancaster, Virginia
D: 12 Apr 1743
P: Ferry Farm, King George, Virginia

3 Mary BALL [2114], NDBR
B: 1708/09
P: Epping Forest, Lancaster, Virginia
D: 25 Aug 1789
P: Mount Vernon, Fairfax, Virginia

4 Capt. Lawrence WASHINGTON Capt. [2109], NDBR
B: Sep 1659
P: Bridge Creek, Westmoreland,
M: 1690 - 798
P: Warner Hall, Gloucester, Virginia
D: 30 Mar 1699
P: Bridge Creek, Westmoreland,

5 Mildred WARNER [2106], 6th GGA
B: 1671
P: Fredericksburg, Spotsylvania,
D: 26 Mar 1701
P: Whitehaven, Cumbria County,

6 Joseph BALL [10224], NDBR
B: 15 Oct 1680
P: Barkham Manor, Barkham,
M: 16 Apr 1707 - 3569
P: , , Virginia
D: 11 Sep 1721
P: Epping Forest, Lancaster, Virginia

7 Mary Conway [10227], NDBR
B: 16 Feb 1686
P: Lancaster, Virginia
D: 15 Sep 1730
P: Lancaster, Virginia

8 John WASHINGTON [9243], NDBR
B: 1630/33
P: Sulgrave Manor, Sulgrave,
M: 1 Dec 1658 - 3147
P: , Westmoreland, Virginia, North
D: Sep 1677
P: Washington, Parish, Westmoreland,

9 Anne POPE [9244], NDBR
B: 1635
P: St Mary, , Maryland, North America
D: 1668/69
P: Bridge Creek, Westmoreland,

10 Augustine WARNER III, Colonel [2100], 7th GGF
B: 3 Jun 1642
P: Warner Hall, Gloucester, Virginia
M: 1665 - 797
P:
D: 19 Jun 1681
P: Warner Hall, Gloucester, Virginia

11 Mildred READE [2101], 7th GGM
B: 2 Oct 1643
P: Warner Hall, Gloucester, Virginia
D: 20 Oct 1686
P: , Cumberland, Virginia

12 William BALL [10217], NDBR
B: 2 Jun 1641
P: Lancaster, Virginia
M: - 3570
P:
D: 30 Sep 1694
P: Lancaster, Virginia

13 (---) Harris [10239], NDBR
B: abt 1645
P: Bay View, Northumberland, Virginia
D:
P: , , Virginia

14 Edwin Conway [10242], NDBR
B: abt 1644
P: , , Virginia
M: 1660 - 3572
P: Old Rappahannock, , Virginia
D: Aug 1698
P: , Richmond County, Virginia

15 Sarah Walker [10243], NDBR
B: 1640/50
P: , , Virginia
D: aft 1685
P:

16 John WASHINGTON [10222], NDBR
B: 1591
M: 14 Jun 1621 - 3148
D: 1663

17 Mary Curtis [10221]
B: abt 1595
D: 1 Jan 1625

18 Nathaniel POPE [10226], NDBR
B: 1603
M: 27 Apr 1660 - 3560
D: 27 Apr 1660

19 Lucy (---) [10225], NDBR
B: 1611
D: aft Apr 1660

20 Augustine WARNER Colonel [2131], 8th GGF
B: 28 Nov 1610
M: 1635 - 2071
D: 24 Dec 1674

21 Mary (Cant) TOWNELEY [2132], 8th GGM
B: 13 May 1614
D: 11 Aug 1662

22 Colonel George READE , Esquire [2130], 8th GGF
B: 25 Oct 1608
M: 1641 - 811
D: Mar 1671

23 Elizabeth MARTIAU (MARTAIN) [2137], 8th GGM
B: 12 Dec 1625
D: 1686

24 William BALL [10240], NDBR
B: abt 1615
M: 2 Jul 1638 - 3571
D: Nov 1680

25 Hannah Atherold [10241], NDBR
B: 1619
D: 1695

26
B:
D:
M:

27
B:
D:

28 Edwin Conway [10244], NDBR
B: 1610
M: 1640 - 3573
D: 1674/75

29 Martha Eltonhead [10245], NDBR
B: 26 Sep 1678
D:

30 John Walker [10246], NDBR
B: 1630
M: - 3574
D:

31
B:

Figure 3.26: Rauch Family Pedigree Chart Number 26.

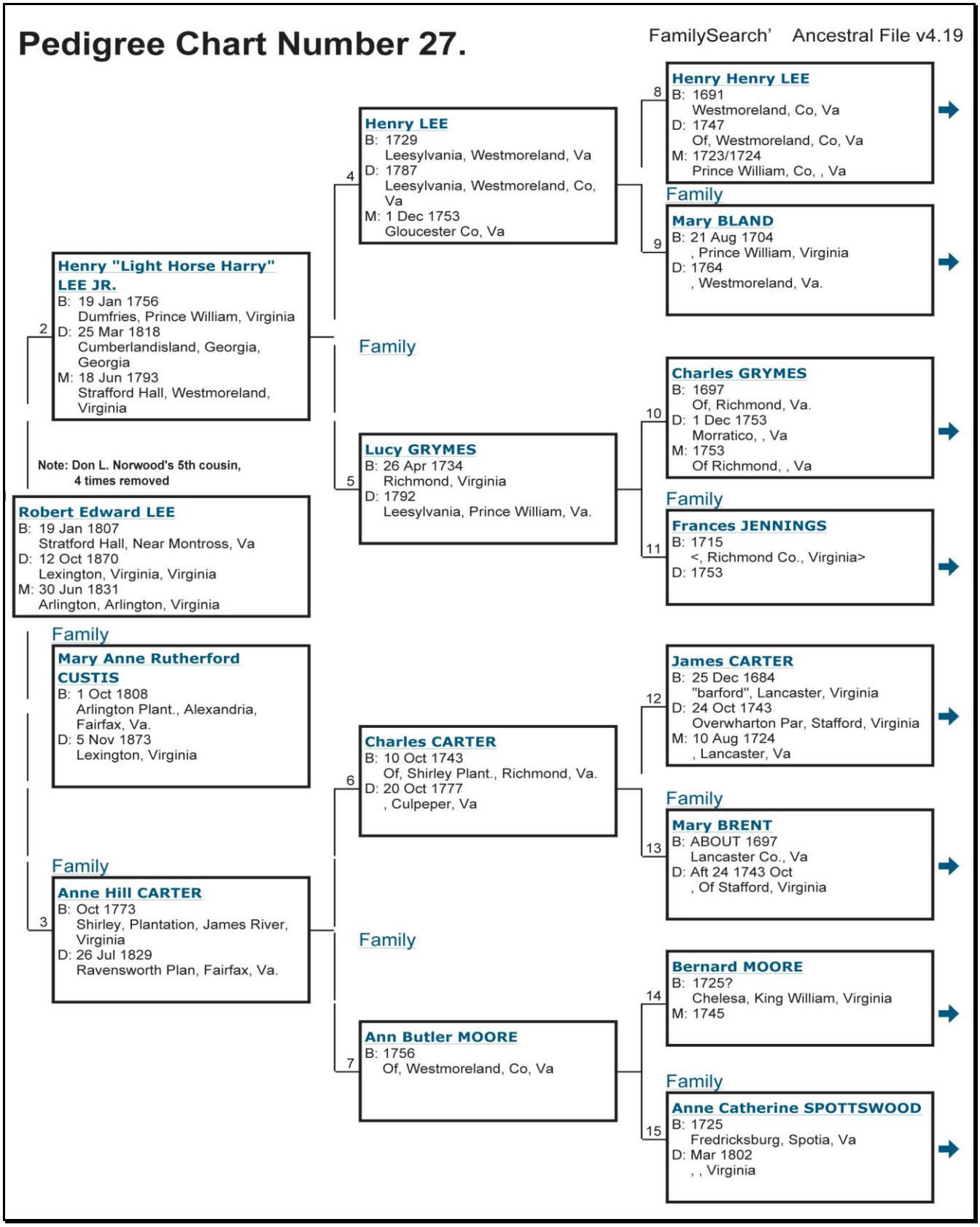


Figure 3.27: Rauch Family Pedigree Chart Number 27.

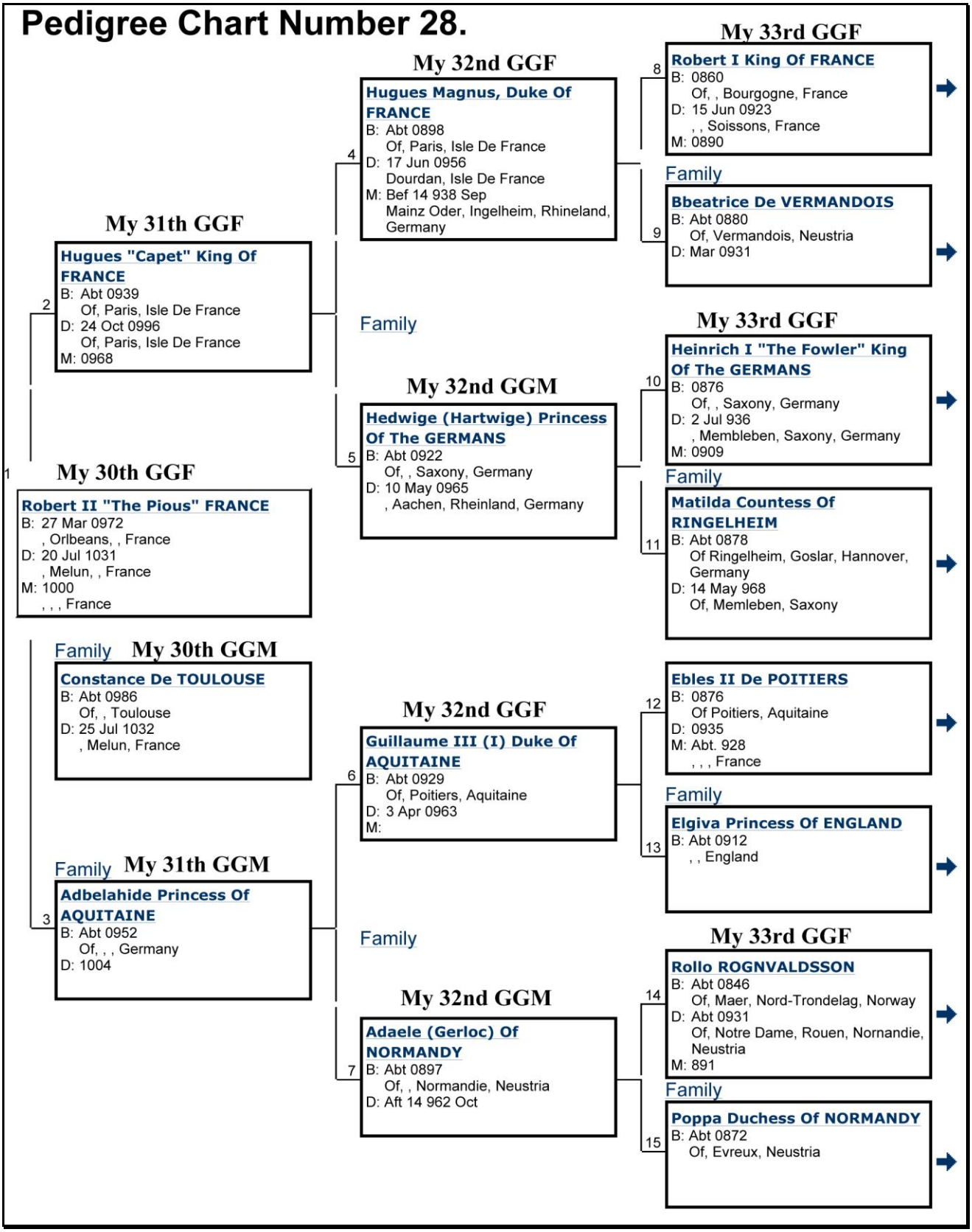


Figure 3.28: Rauch Family Pedigree Chart Number 28 [Kings of France].

Chapter 4 - Rauch Family Hourglass Trees.

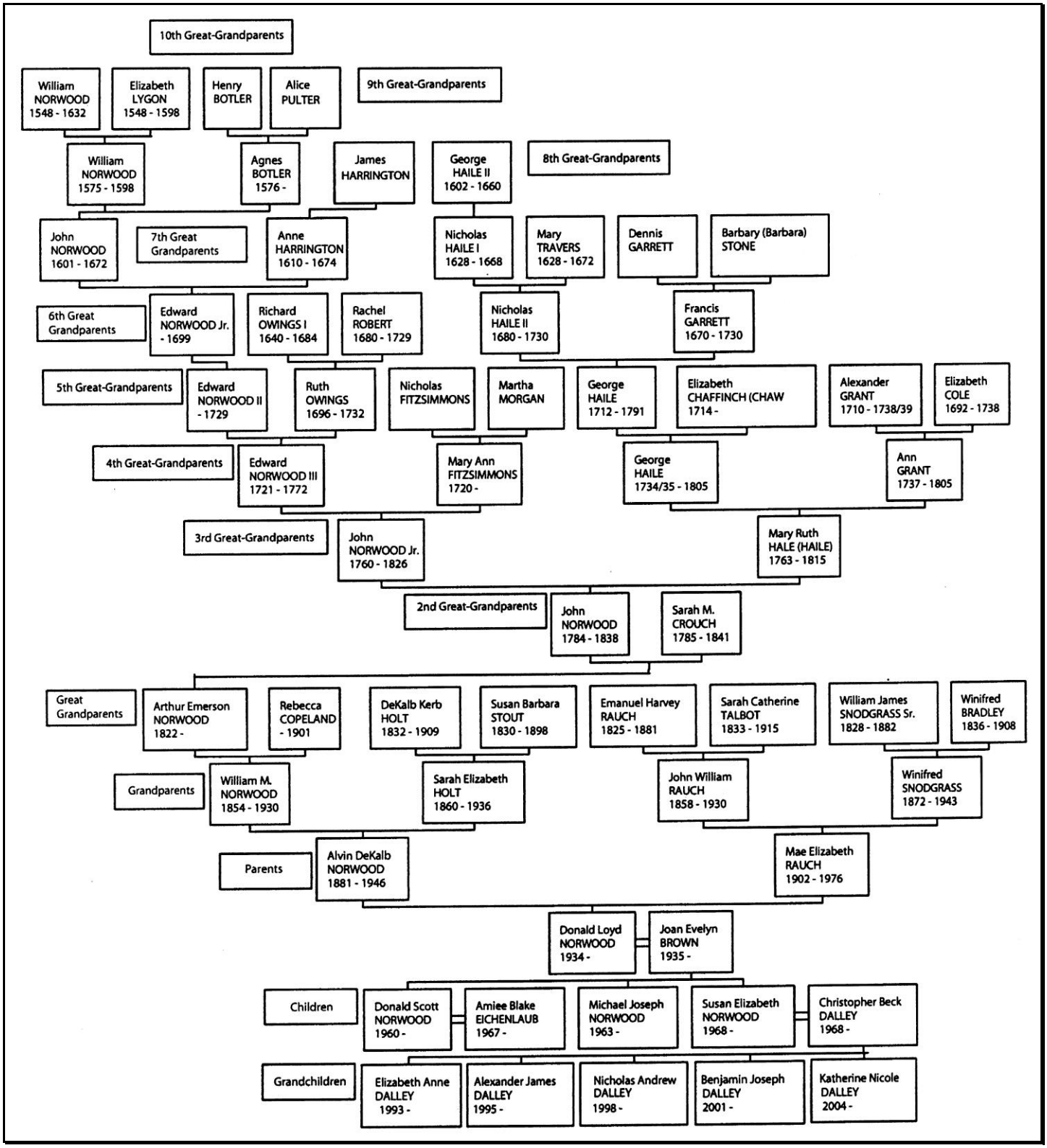


Figure 4.1: Donald Loyd Norwood's linage to William Norwood his 9th Great Grandfather.

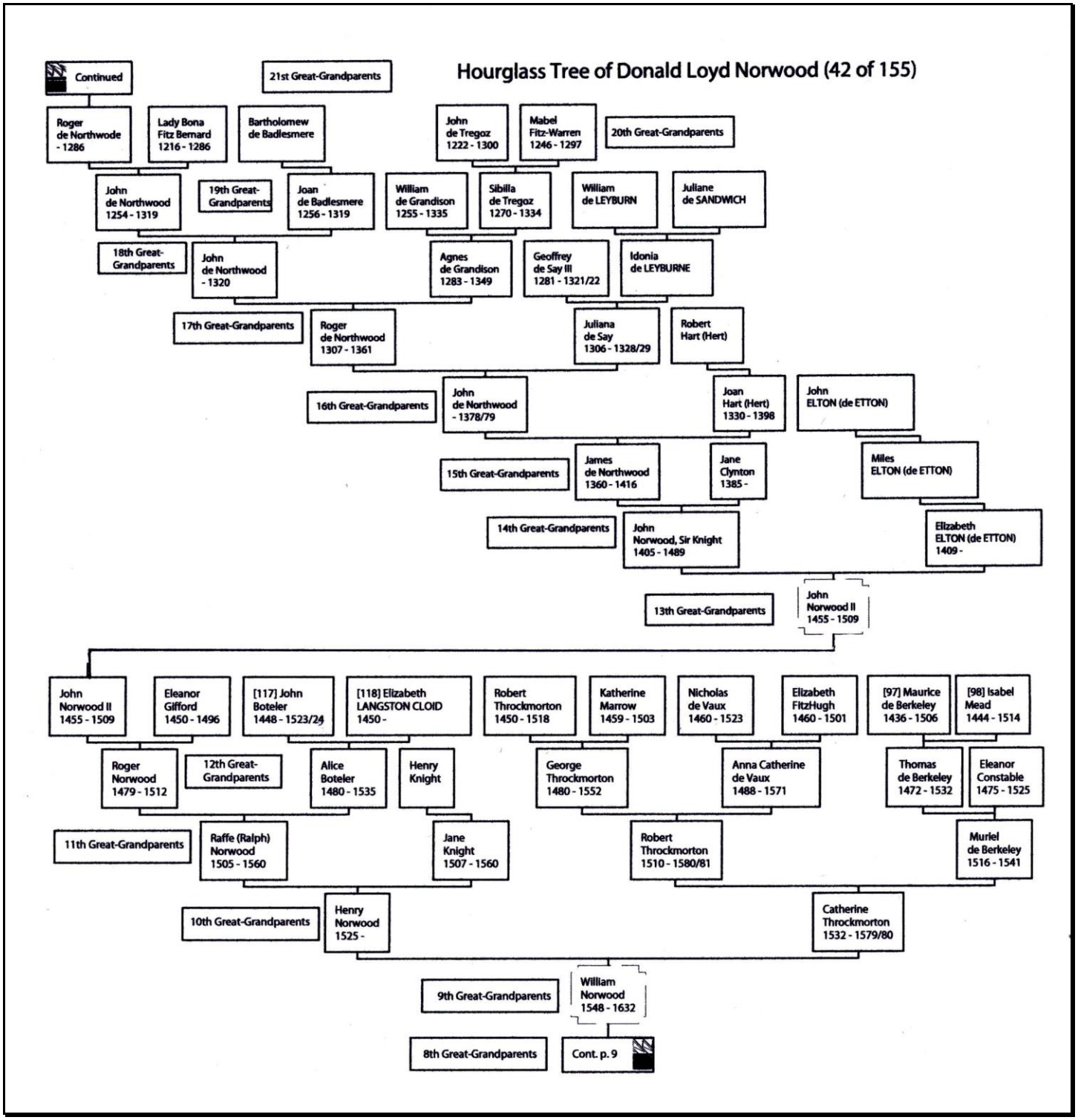


Figure 4.2: William Norwood [my 9th GGF] to Roger de Northwode my 20th Great Grandfather.

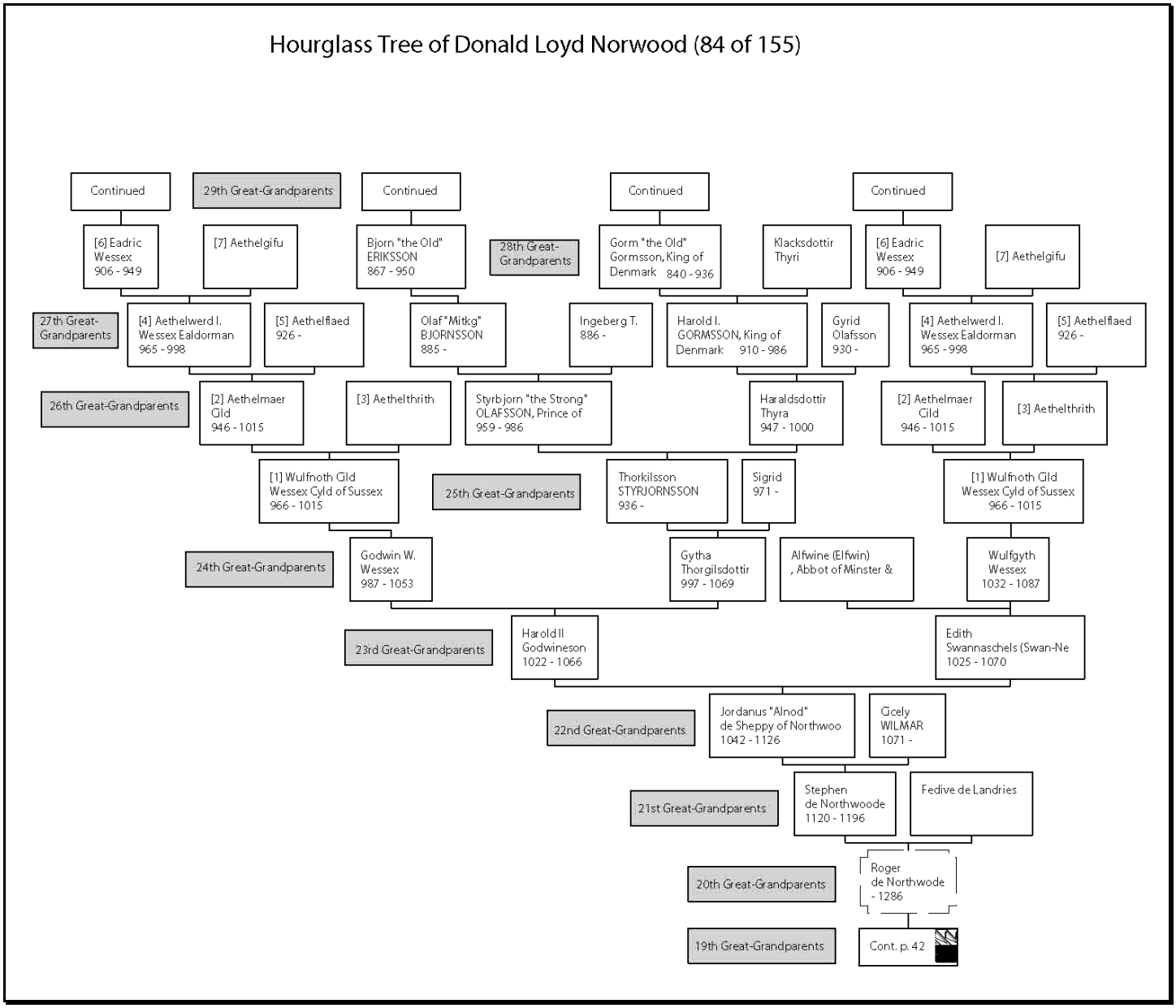


Figure 4.3: Roger de Northwode [My 20th Great Grandfather] to Eadric of Wessex [My 28th Great Grandfather].

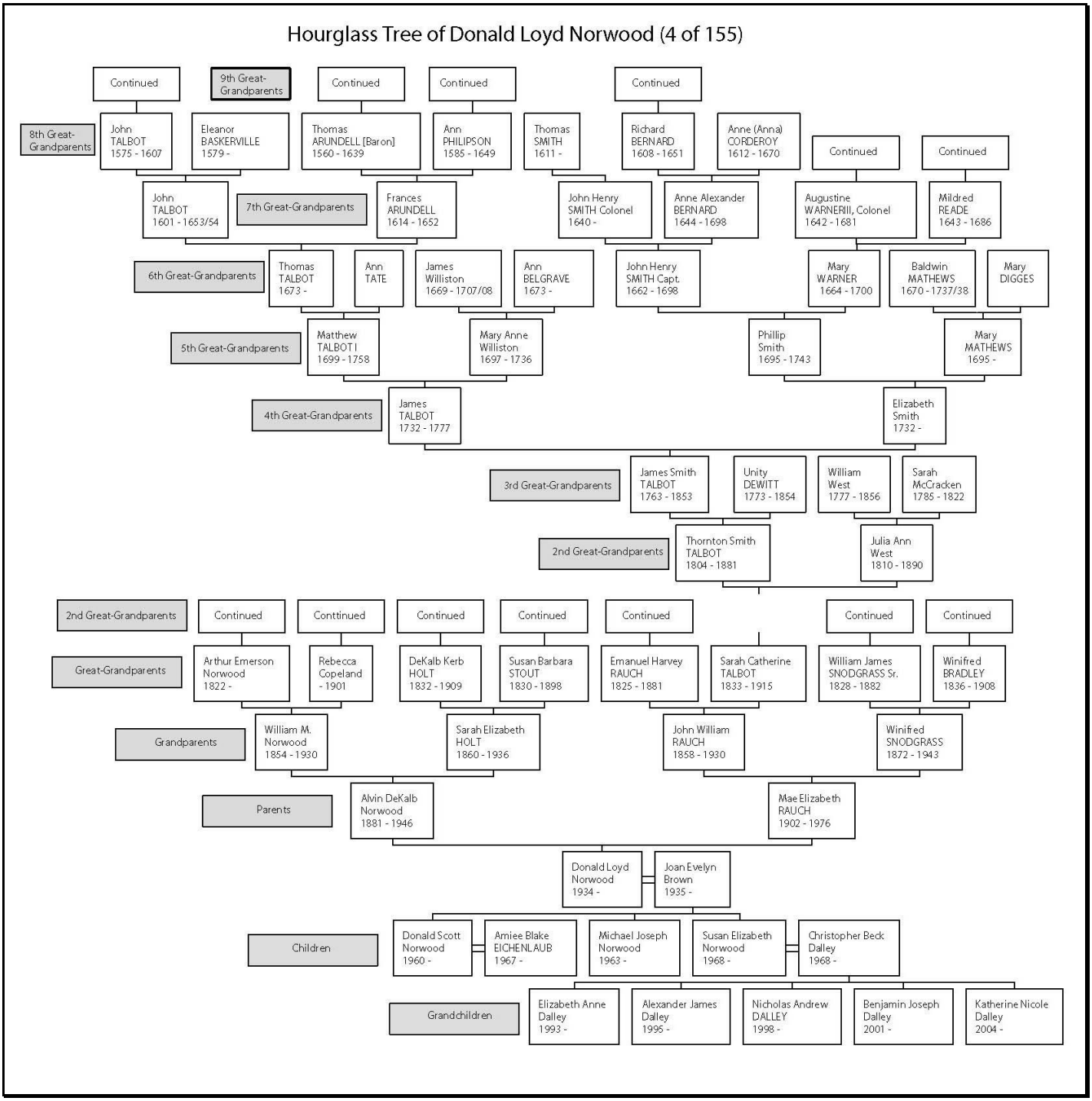


Figure 4.4: Donald Loyd Norwood [Myself] to John Talbot my 8th Great Grandfather.

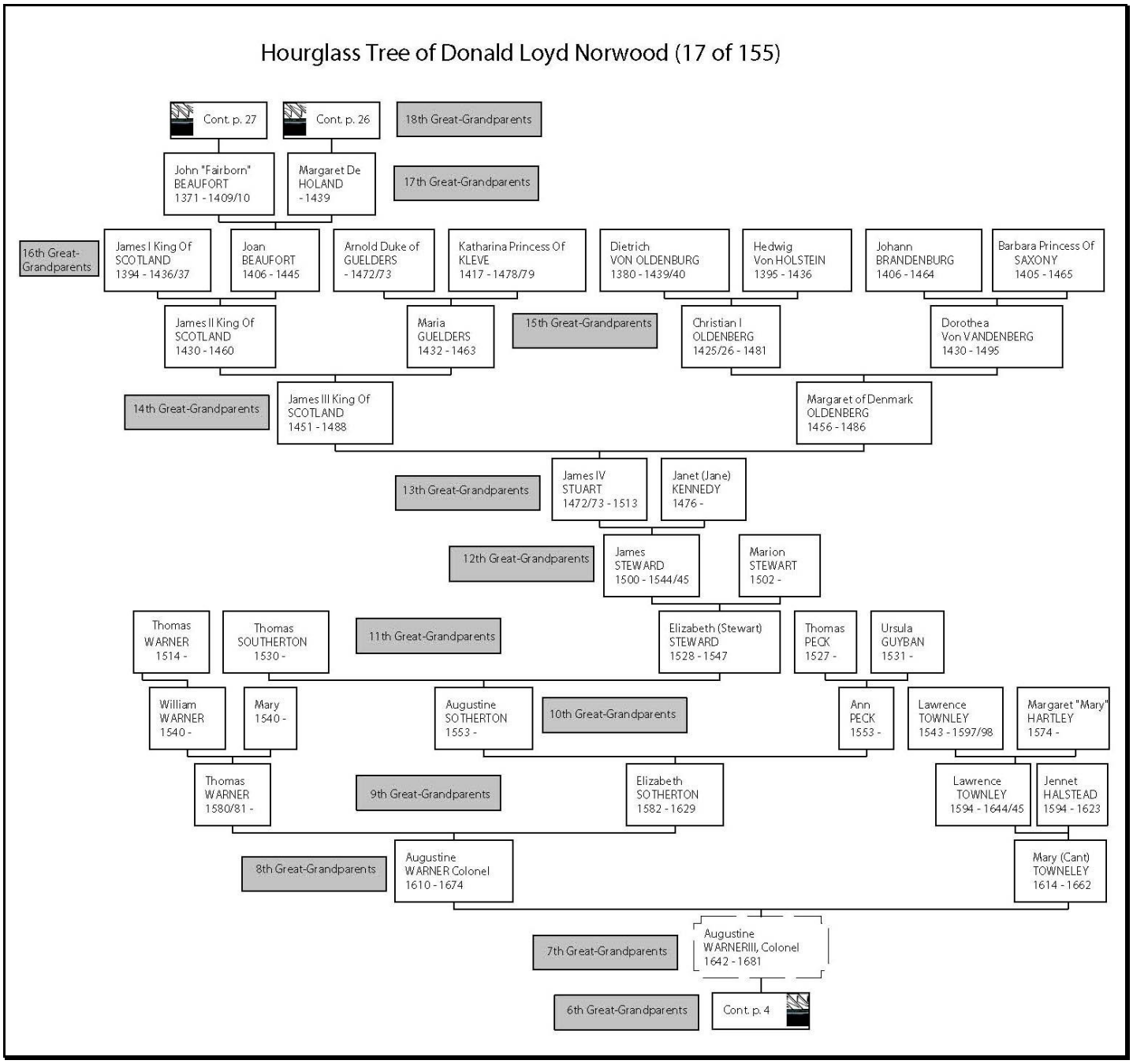


Figure 4.5: Colonel Augustine Warner III [My 7th Great Grandfather] to John "Fairborn" Beaufort [My 17th Great Grandfather.

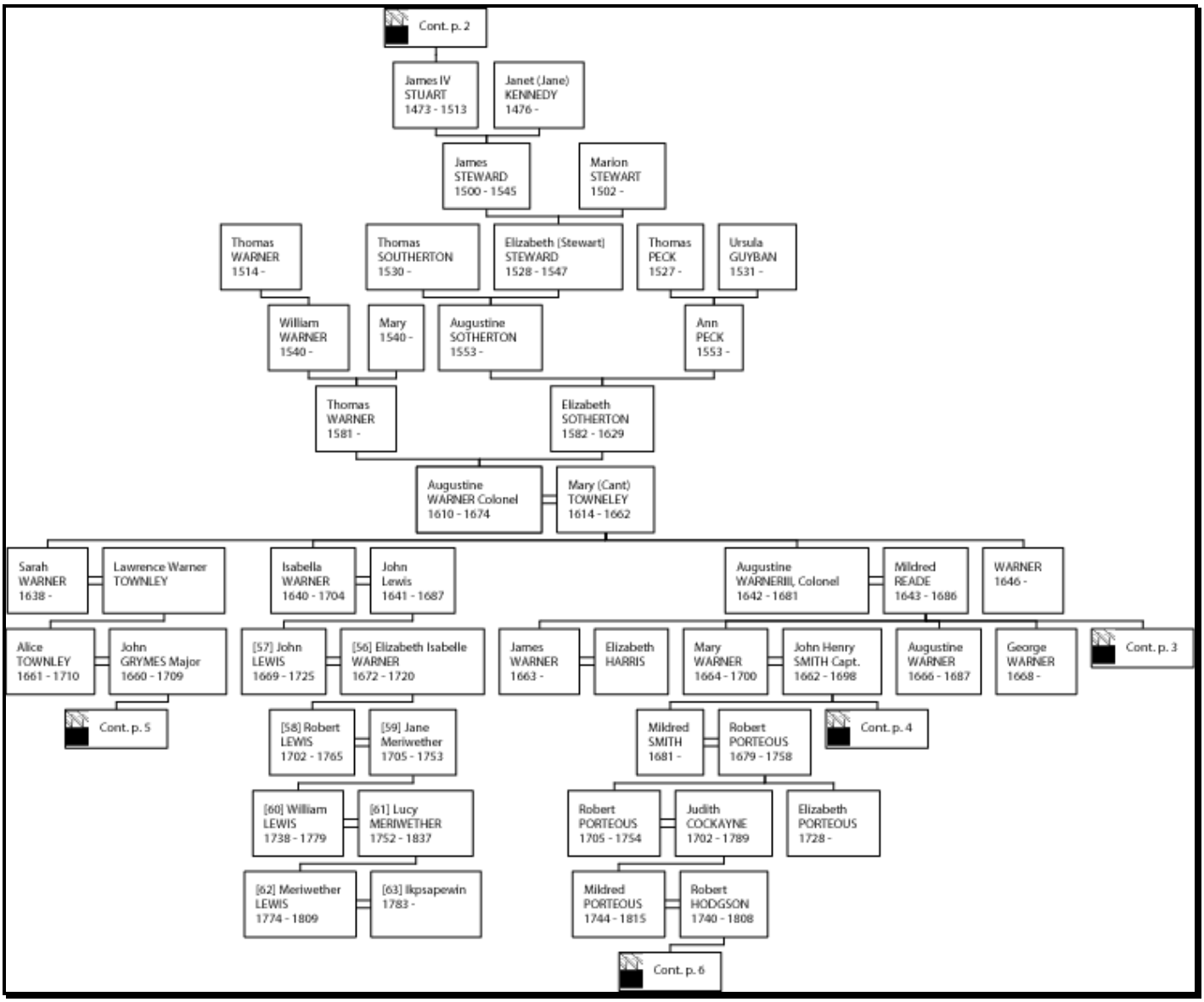


Figure 4.6: Colonel Augustine Warner & Mary (Cant) Townley [My 7th Great Grandparents]. Their ancestors are shown above them, namely King James IV & Jane Kennedy my 13th Great Grand parents. Their descendants are shown below them, namely Meriwether Lewis, Mildred Portis, Robert Hodson.

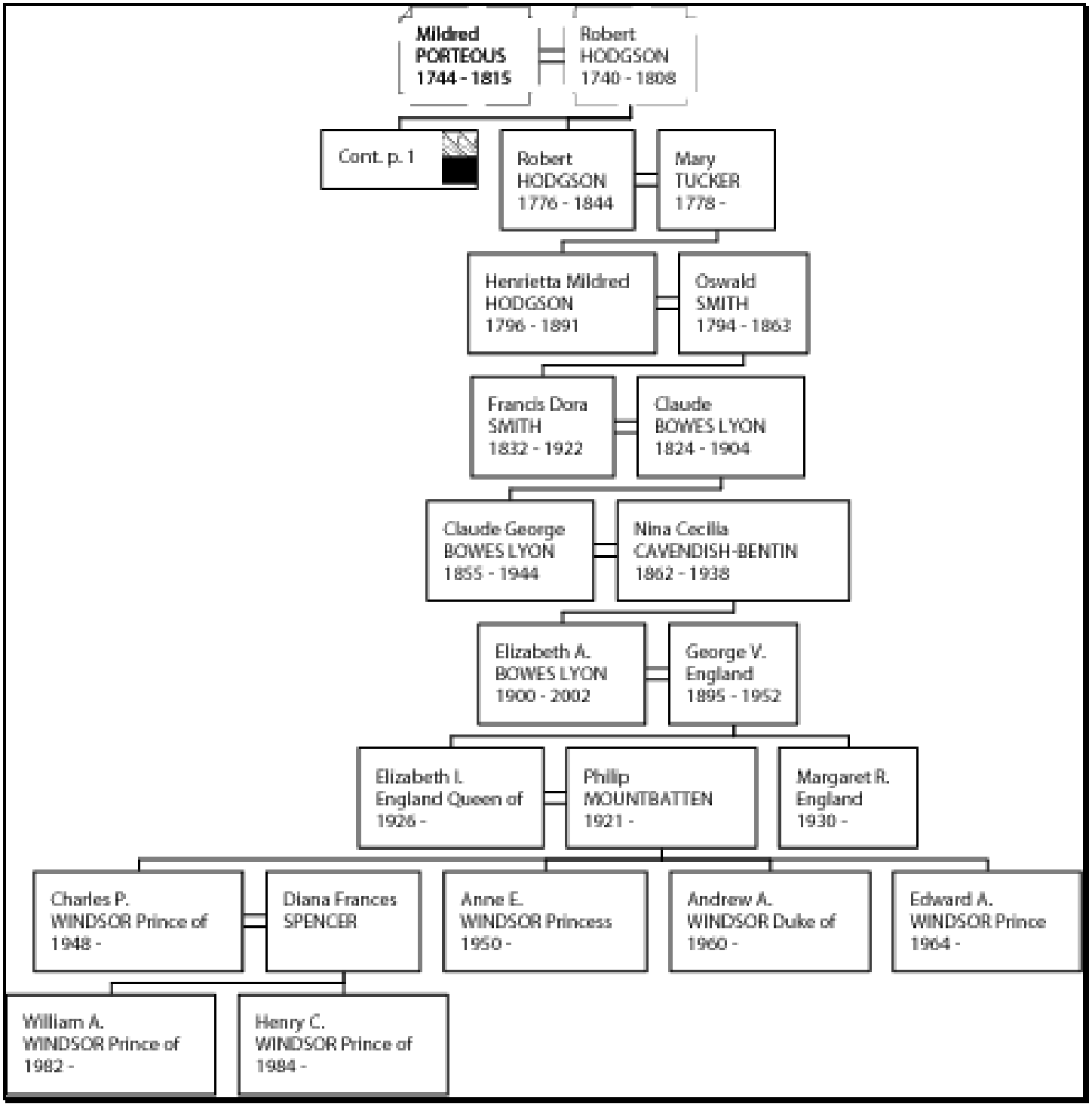
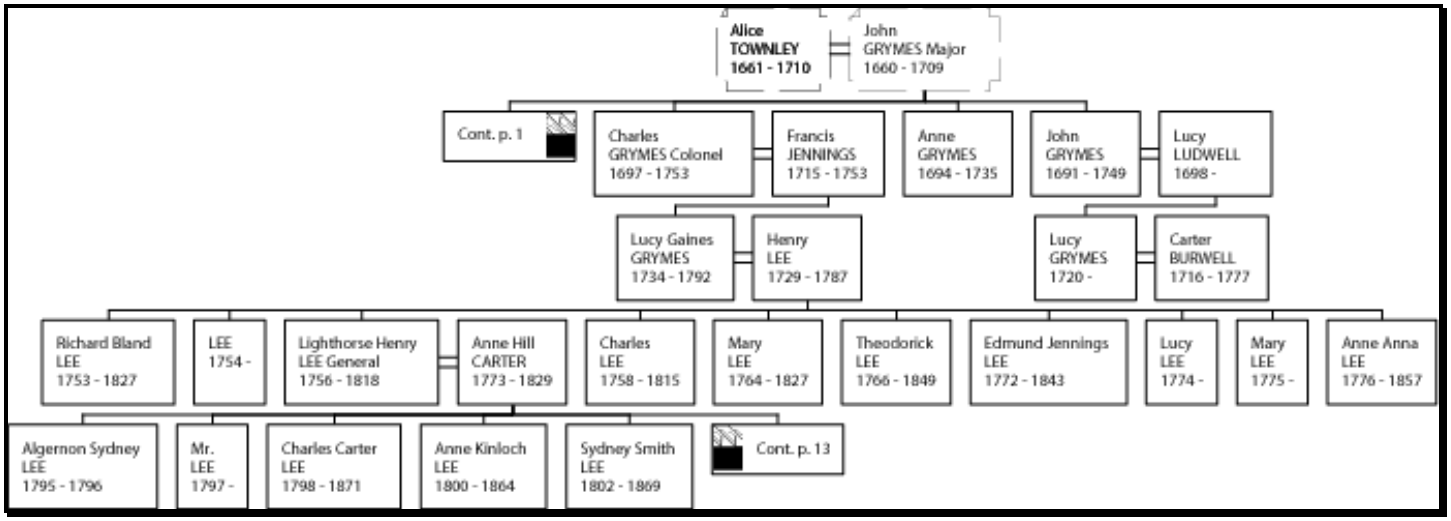


Figure 4.7: Continued from Mildred Portis & Robert Hodson to Queen Elizabeth, Charles, Diana, William & Henry.



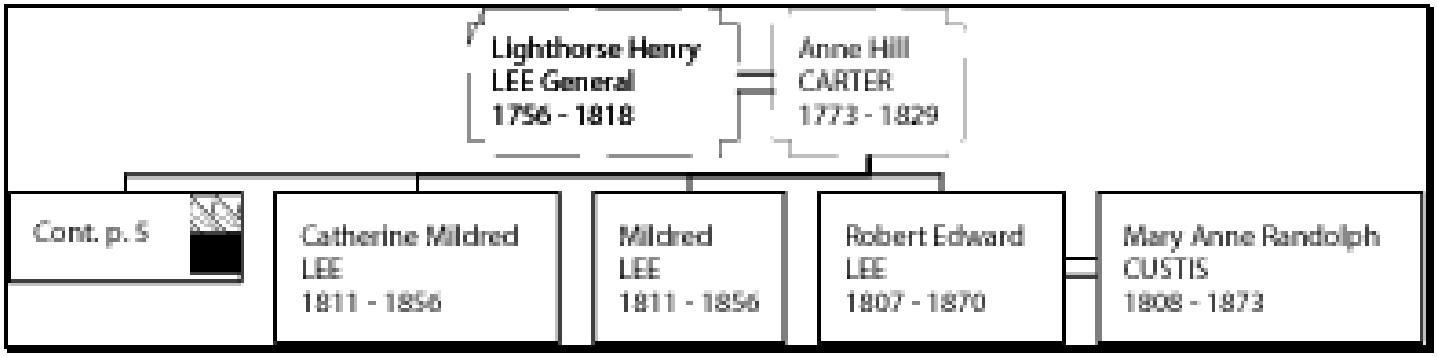


Figure 4.8: Continued from Alice Townley & John Grymes to General Robert E. Lee.

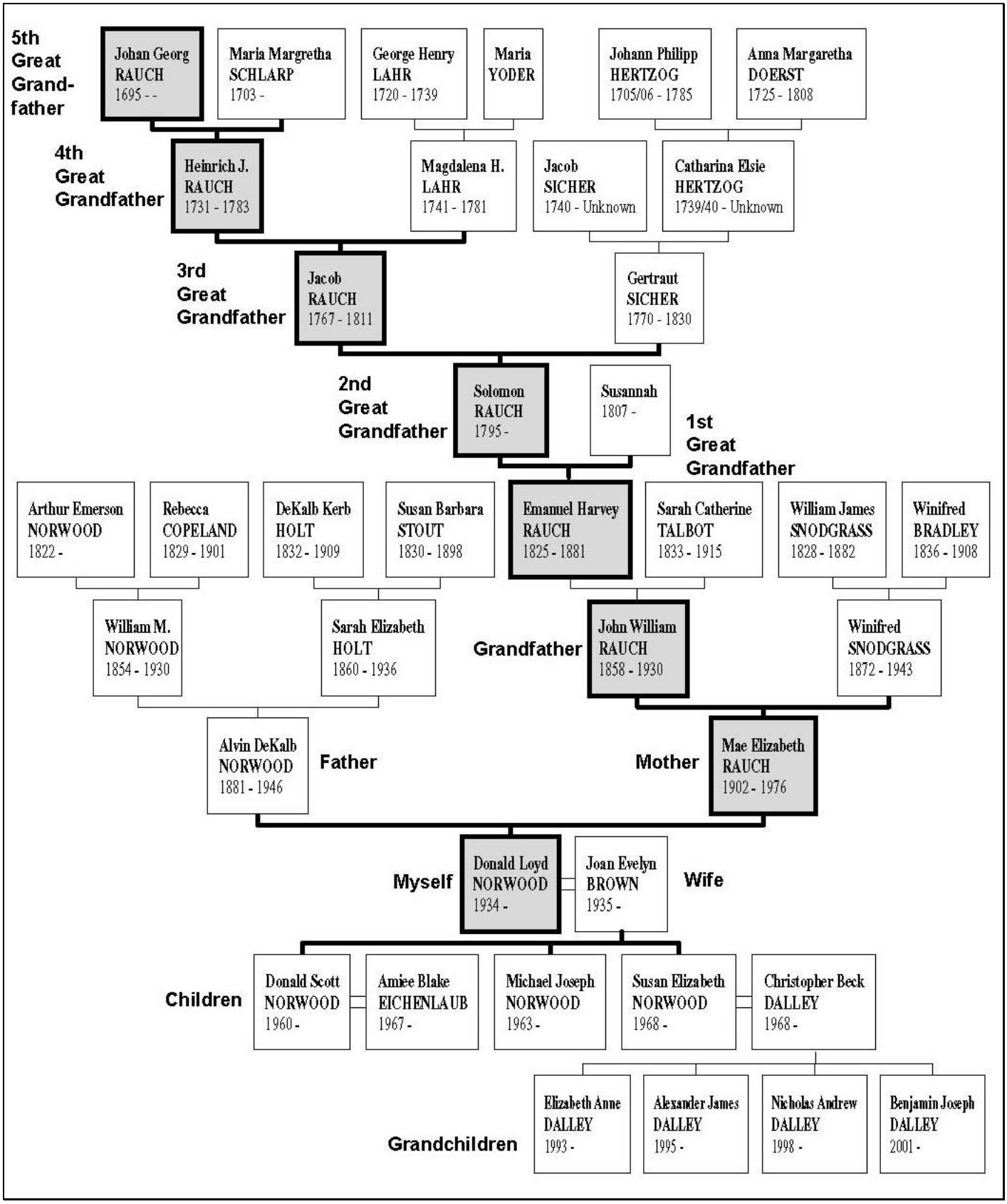


Figure 4.9: Hourglass Tree of Don L. Norwood to Johan George Rauch.

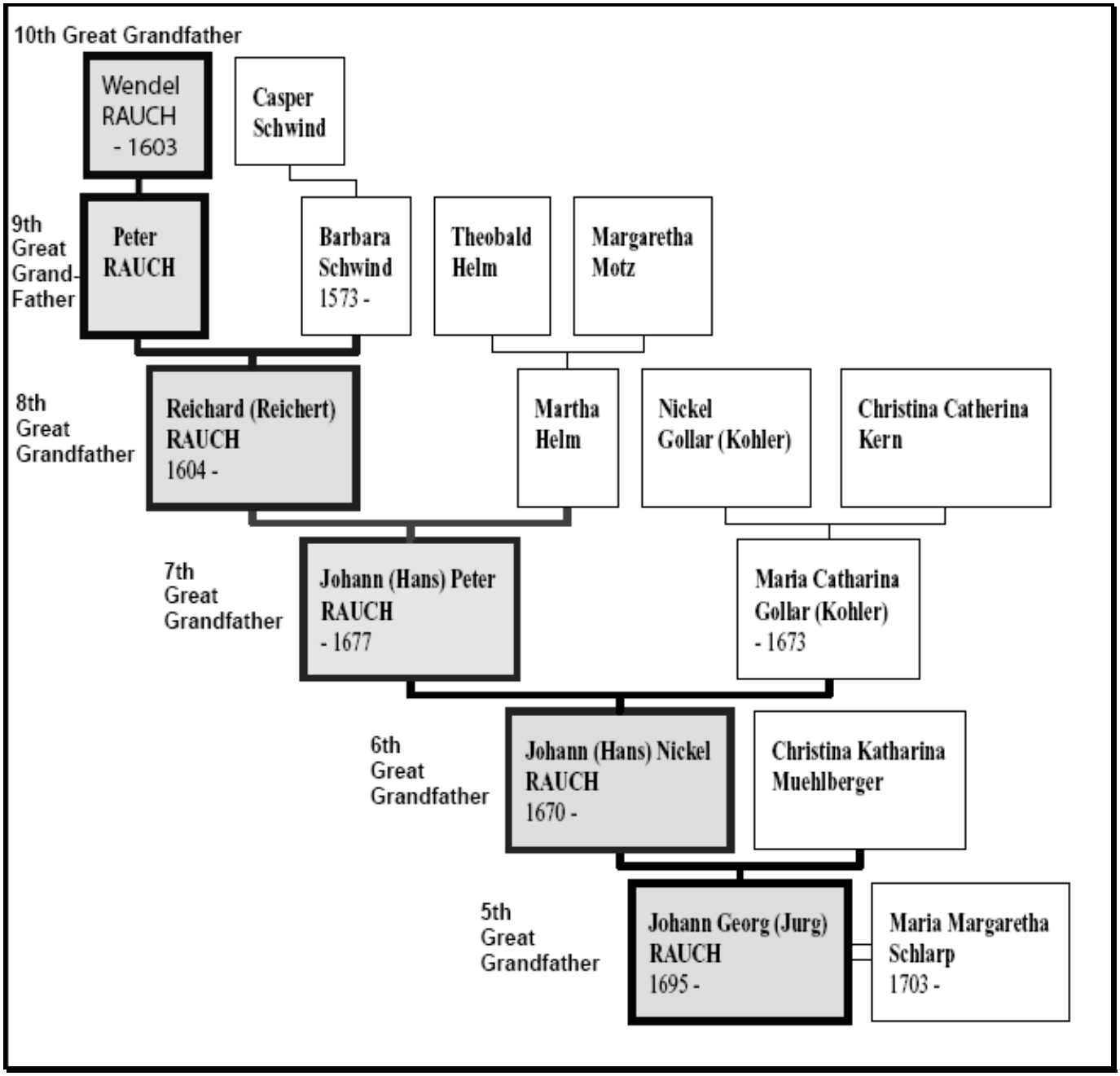


Figure 4.10: Hourglass Tree of Johan George Rauch to Wendel Rauch.

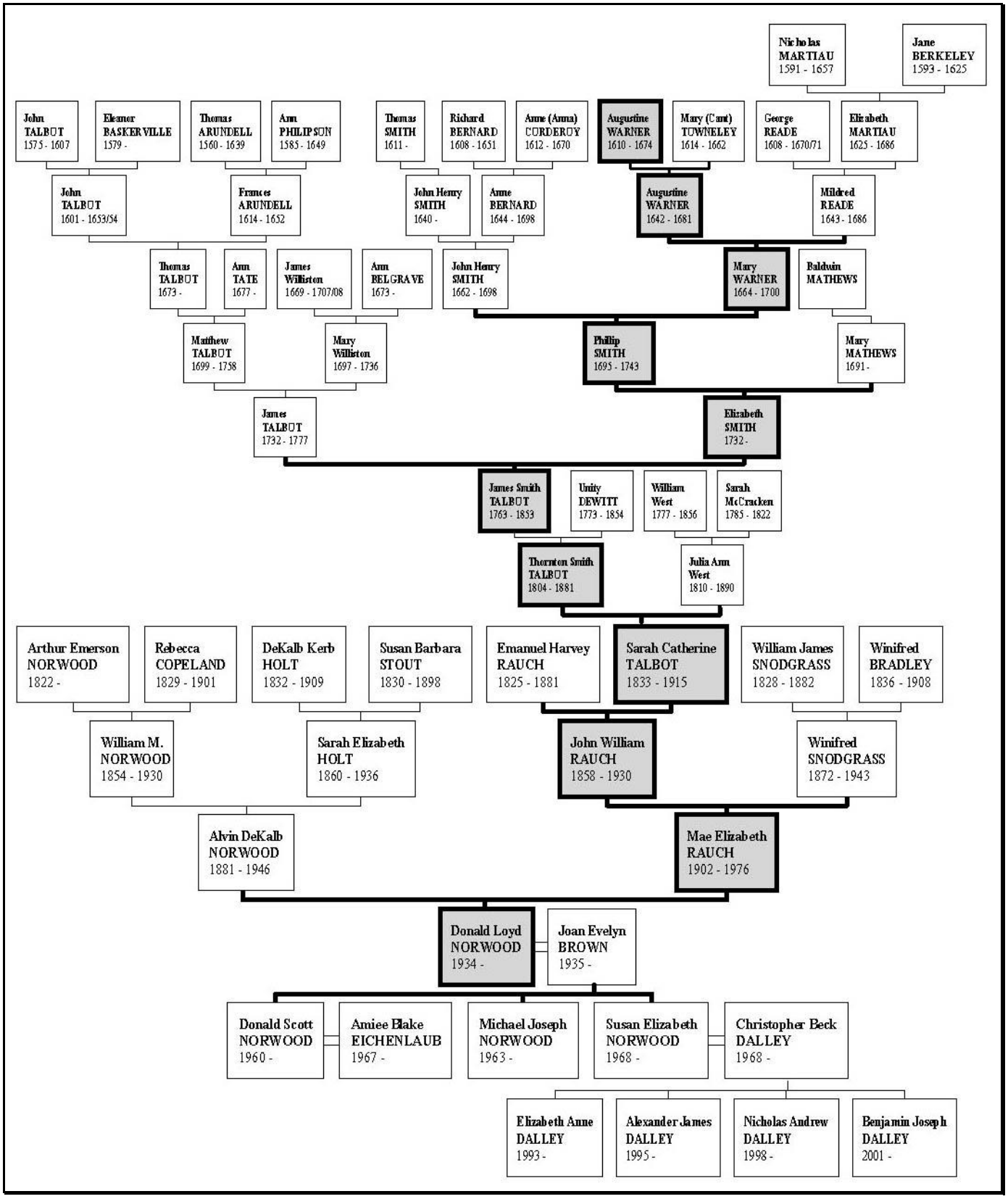


Figure 4.11: Hourglass Tree of Don L. Norwood to Augustine Warner & Nicholas Martiau "The Father of Yorktown".

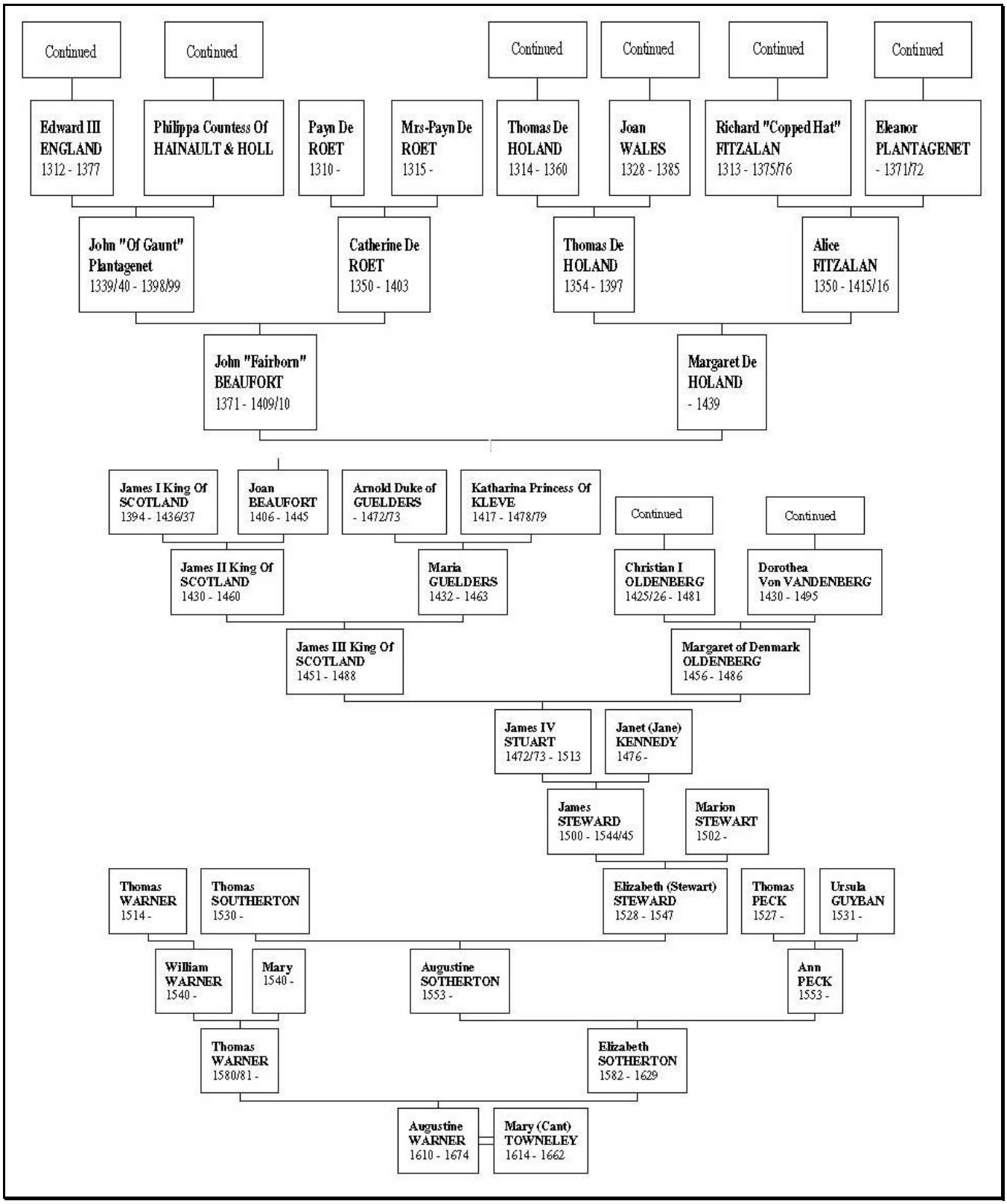


Figure 4.12: Hourglass Tree of Augustine Warner to the Kings of England.

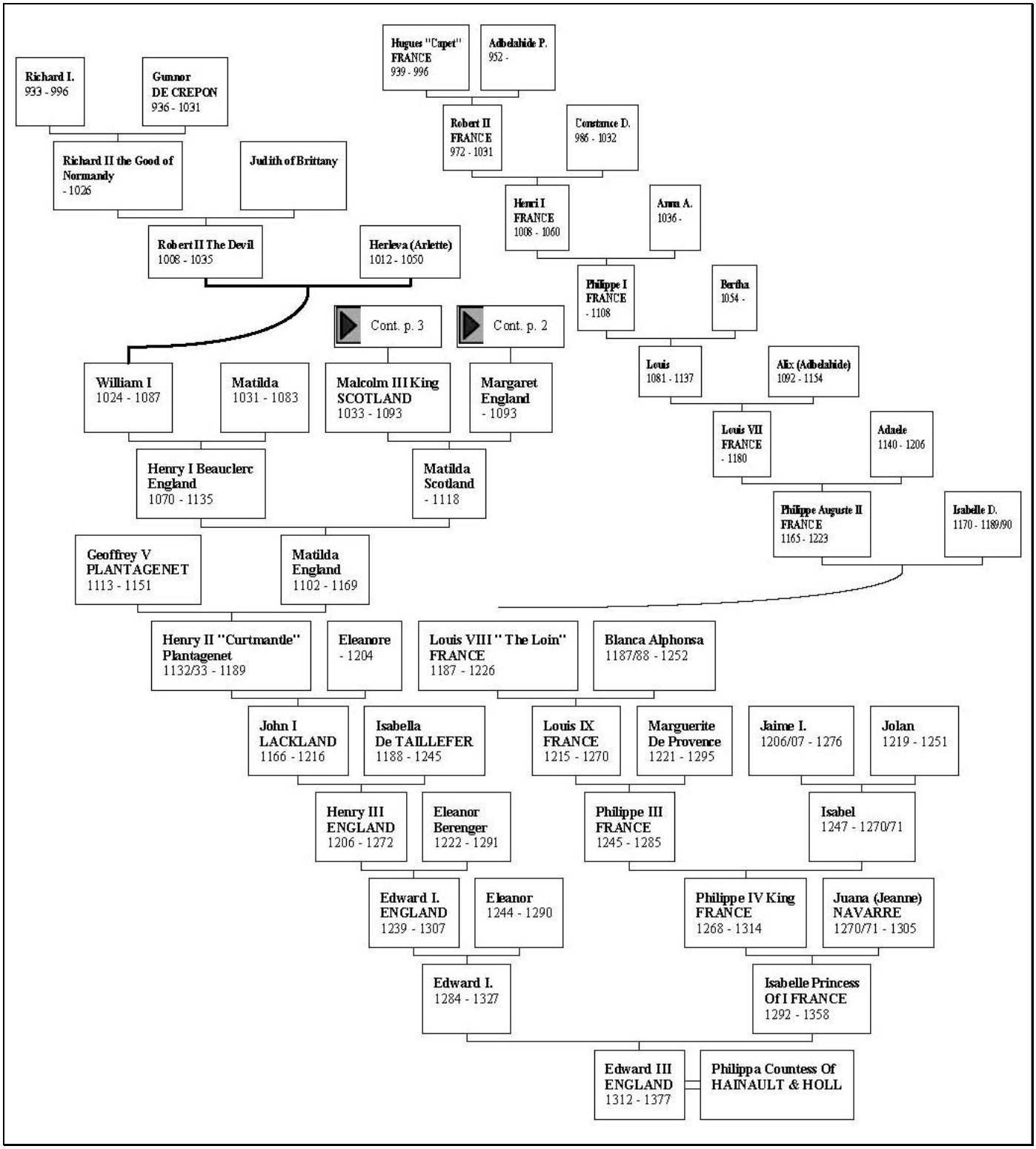


Figure 4.13: Hourglass Tree of King Edward III, William "The Conquer" & Kings of England, France & Scotland.

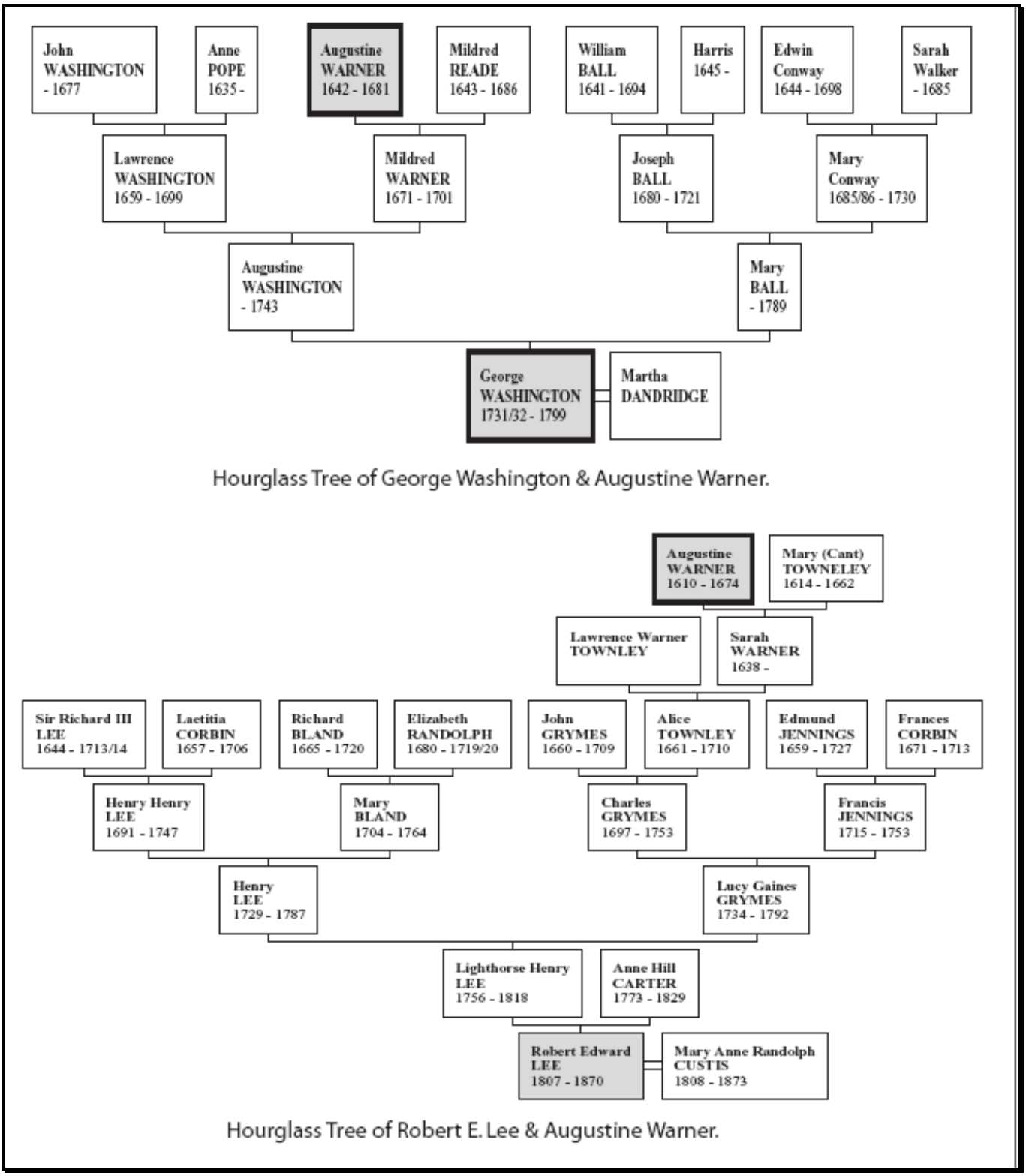


Figure 4.14: Hourglass Trees of George Washington & Robert E. Lee and Augustine Warner.

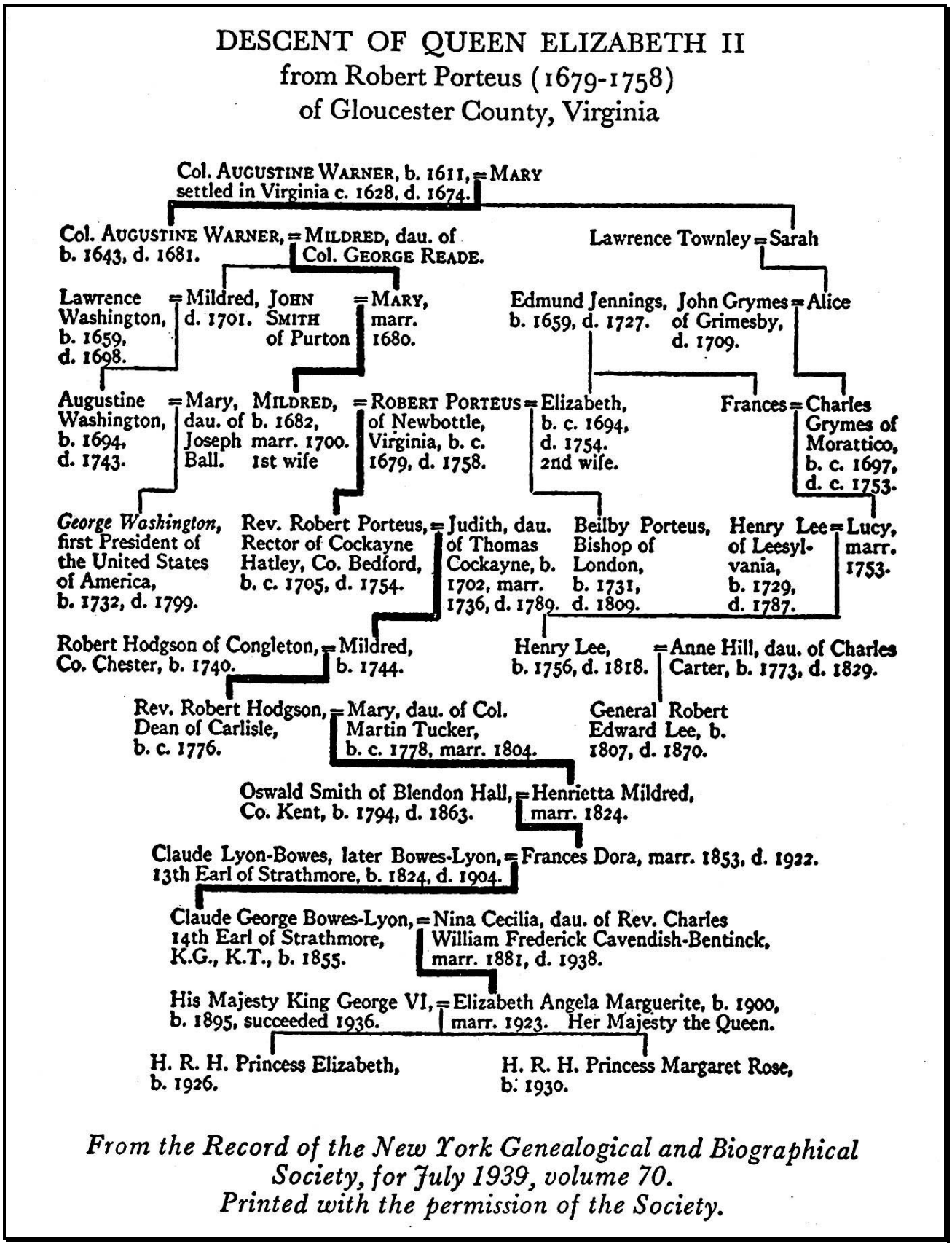


Figure 4.15: Descent of Queen Elizabeth II from Augustine Warner.

Notes

Chapter 5 - Rauch Family History – Voyage to America.

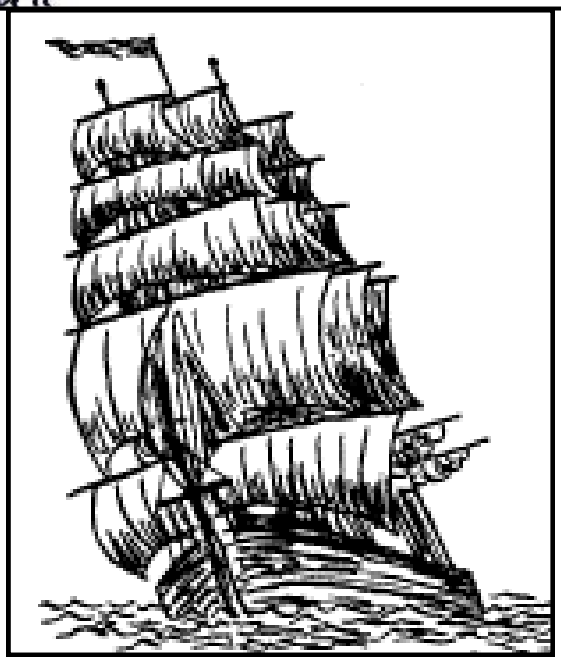


Figure 5.1: A ship similar to the one carrying our Rauch emigrants to America.

5.1. The Rauch's Voyage to America.

[Note: At the present time there is no actual record documenting the Rauch Family's trip to America. The following information is a simulation the Rauch Family's trip as taken from actual information of similar families who took this same perilous trip to America.]

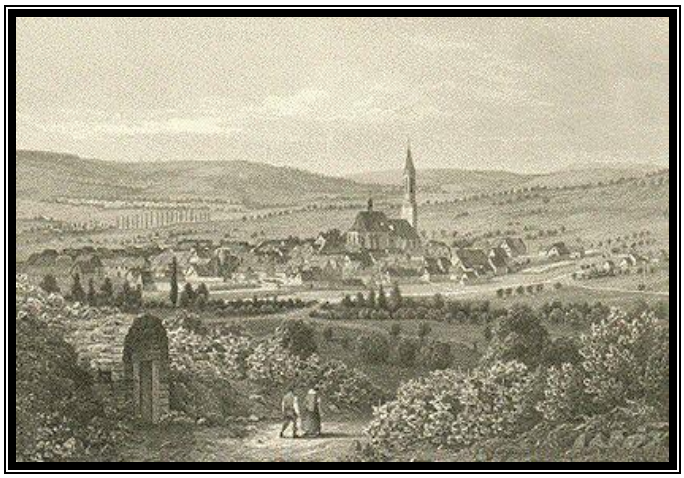


Figure 5.2: Our Rauch Ancestors came from this beautiful little town of Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany.

5.2. The Rauch's Hometown in Germany.

Johan Georg Rauch (My Immigrant and my 5th great grandfather) was born 1 May 1695 in the beautiful little town of Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany. A painting of this beautiful little town is shown in Figure 5.2. Johan Georg Rauch married on 23 Apr 1724 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany Maria Margretha Schlarp. Maria Margretha Schlarp was my 5th Great Grandmother and she was born about 1703 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany. Odernheim at that time was part of the Palatine region of Germany.

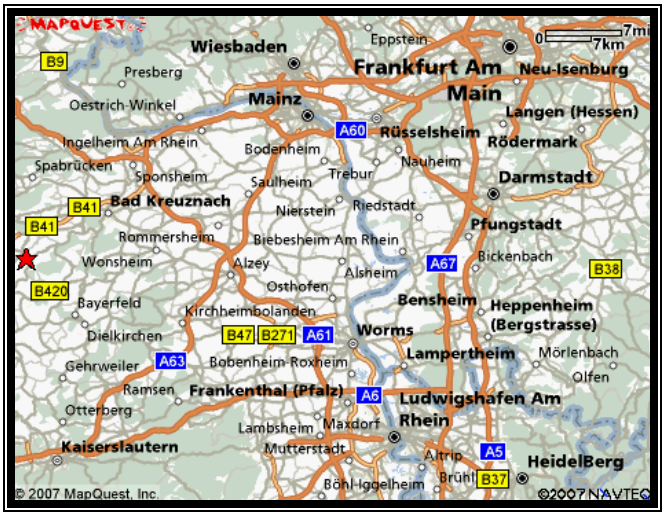


Figure 5.3: Odernheim, Germany. At star on left side of map between, B41 and B420. SWS, of Frankfort and NWN of Mannheim and Heidelberg, Germany.

Figure 5.4: Odernheim, Germany 1650.

The 5 known Children of Johan Georg Rauch and Maria Margretha Schlarp that made the trip to America were as follows:

Child 1. Philip Leonhardt Rauch was born 9 Aug 1725 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfatz, Germany.
Child 2. Maria Margretha Rauch was born 2 Jul 1728 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfatz, Germany.

Child 3. Heinrich Jacob "Henry" Rauch was born 29 Aug 1731 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfatz, Germany and died 5 Sep 1783 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania. He married Magdalena H. Lahr.
Child 4. Johann Andreas Rauch was born 20 June 1734 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfatz, Germany.
Child 5. Maria Barbara Rauch was born 27 Oct 1737 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfatz, Germany.

Figure 5.5: Mountain View of present day Odernheim, Germany.

The research information that I have obtained indicates that Johan Georg Rauch and his family immigrated to the United States of America aboard the ship **"Robert & Alice".** According to the records the ship, "Robert & Alice", home port was Dublin, Ireland. Walter Goodman was the ship's Commander. According to the records the ship "Robert & Alice" sailed from Rotterdam, Holland through Cowes, England and arrived in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania on 3 Dec 1740. Johan Georg Rauch qualified on 11 Sep 1738. There were 185 Palatine passengers imported aboard this ship.

The largest known immigration from the Meisenheim region of Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany - now recorded in the Bavarian State Archives at Speyer, Germany - occurred from 1738 to 1749. During that period, the winters were very cold, causing extensive damage throughout the region.

During this time the Johann Georg Rauch family were formulating their plans to leave for America. At the time, people weren't free to "pack up and leave" from most regions of Germany. They were required instead to go through a process called ***"Manumission"*** to gain permission to exit the country. Because of this requirement we now know of this important family record.

We do not know if Johann Georg Rauch was the first member of the family to leave the village of his birth. We can assume in the spring of 1740, around his forty-fifth birthday, Johann Georg Rauch and his wife Maria Margaretha Schlarp **(**Rauch) (age 37) and 5 children gathered his father, mother, brothers and sisters around them to bid them good-bye. It probably was the last time they were ever together. The children that traveled to America with their parents were: (1) Philip Leonhardt Rauch, age 14, (2) Maria Margretha Rauch, age 11, (3) Heinrich Jacob "Henry" Rauch, age 8, (4) Johann Andreas Rauch, age 5, and (5) Maria Barbara Rauch, age 2.

5.3. The Route the Rauch's Traveled to America.

The Rauch's realized that travel on the Rhine River was the only practical way to get to Rotterdam, Holland on the North Sea. There was no established road system for transporting heavy loads through the various principalities dotting the countryside along the way to the large Dutch seaports. River travel, however, wasn't inexpensive. As many as forty toll-stations were located along the Rhine where fees were extracted from travelers and captains before their barges were allowed to pass certain stretches of the river. Many delays along the way intentionally forced travelers to stay overnight and shell out their money.

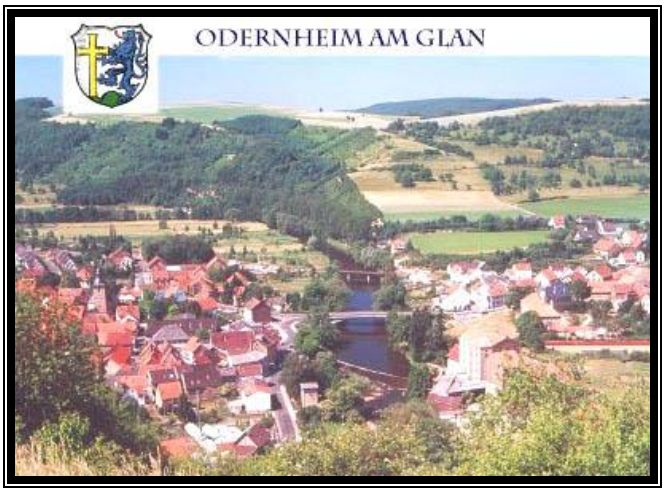


Figure 5.6: River View of present day Odernheim, Germany.

This journey from the Palatinate in Germany to Pennsylvania usually under good circumstances lasts from the beginning of May (or spring) until the end of October (or in this case December), fully half a year or longer, amid such hardships as no one is able to describe adequately. The trip down the Rhine River alone lasts four, five and even six weeks.

The Rauchs probably left Odernheim about mid-May or some time in the spring, joining many other immigrants as they floated down the Rhine River, probably arrived in Rotterdam by the middle of June, 1740. Upon arriving in Rotterdam, they confirmed the schedules of the first ships bound for America. The times of ship arrivals and departures varied from year to year. The ship Captains sought to get the best cargo for their journeys and humans weren't the preferred cargo on the best ships. They attempted to select their cargo to maximize profits for themselves and the ship owners. Since their ships were not normally outfitted for carrying passengers, special modifications had to be made for the immigrants.

When the ships and the people reach Holland, they are detained there likewise for five or six weeks. Because things are very costly there the poor people have to spend nearly all the money they have during that time. Both in Rotterdam and Amsterdam the people are packed densely, like herrings, so to say, in the large sea vessels. One person receives a place scarcely 2 feet wide and six feet long in the bedstead, while many a ship carried four to six hundred souls; not to mention the innumerable implements, tools, provisions, water-barrels and other things that likewise occupy much space.

After passage was booked on the ship "Robert and Alice" from Dublin, Ireland, captained by Walter Goodman, the weary

immigrants could only wait, wonder and pray about the uncertainties that lay ahead. Securing the best accommodations they could afford, probably sharing space with the other immigrant families, the Rauchs made themselves as comfortable as possible as they awaited the arrival of their ship. The Rauchs must have been apprehensive about the affect the rigorous journey thus far had on them and on any children that may have been sailing with the group to America.

5.4. Crossing the Atlantic.

"On account of contrary winds it sometimes takes ships two and four weeks to make the trip from Holland to Cowes, England (on the Isle of Wight, off the south coast of England). But when the wind is good they get there in eight days or sooner. Everything is examined at the customhouse and the duties paid, and ships are sometimes detained eight, ten and fourteen days before their cargoes are completed. During this delay everyone is compelled to spend his last money and to consume the little stock of provisions which had been reserved for the ocean voyage; so that most passengers, finding themselves on the ocean where they are in still greater need of them, suffer greatly from hunger and want.

"When the ships have for the last time weighed their anchors at Cowes, the real misery begins, for from there the ships, unless they have good winds, often sail eight, nine, ten or twelve weeks before they reach Philadelphia and with the best wind the voyage lasts seven weeks.

"During the voyage there is on board these ships terrible misery, stench, fumes, horror, vomiting, many kinds of sickness, fever, dysentery, headache, heat constipation, boils, scurvy, cancer, mouth-rot and the like, all of which come from old and sharply salted food and meat, also from very bad and foul water; so many die miserably.

Add to this, want of privation, hunger thirst, cold, heat, dampness, anxiety, want, afflictions and lamentations, together with other troubles such as lice which abound so plentifully, especially on sick people, that they can be scraped off the body. The misery reaches the climax when a gale rages for two or three days and nights, so that every one believes that the ship will go to the bottom with all the human beings on board.

"Among the healthy, impatience sometimes grows so great and cruel that one curses the other or himself, and the clay of his birth, and sometimes comes near killing each other. Misery and malice join each other, so that they cheat and rob one another. One always reproaches the other for persuading him; to undertake the journey. Frequently children cry out against their parents, husbands against their wives, and wives against their husbands, brothers and; sisters, friends and acquaintances against each other. However, most cry out against the soul-traffickers-- (the New-Landers).

"Many sigh and cry: Oh, that I was at home again, and if I had to lie in my pig sty? Or they say: 'Oh, God, if I only had a piece of good bread, or a good fresh drop of water? Many people whimper and sigh and cry piteously for their homes; most of them get homesick. Many hundred people necessarily die and perish in such misery and must be cast into the sea, which drives their relatives, or those who persuaded them to undertake the journey, to such despair that it is almost impossible to pacify and console them. In a word, the sighing and crying and lamenting on board the ship continues night and day, so as to cause the hearts even of the most hardened to bleed when they hear it.

"Children from one to seven years rarely survive the voyage; and many a time parents are compelled to see their children miserably suffer and die from hunger, thirst, and sickness, and then see them cast into the water. I witnessed such misery in no less; than thirty-two children in our ship, all of whom were thrown into the sea. Often a father is separated by death from his wife and children, or mothers from their children, or even both parents from their children and sometimes entire families die in quick succession, so that-often many dead persons lie in the berths besides the living ones, especially when contagious diseases have broken out on the ship.

"That most of the people sea sick is not surprising, because, in addition to all other trials and hardships, warm food is served only three times a week; the rations being very poor and very small. These meals can hardly be eaten on account of being so unclean. The water, which is served out on the ships, is often very black, thick and full of worms, so that one cannot drink it without loathing, even with the greatest thirst. O surely, one would often give much money at sea: for a piece of good bread, or a drink of good water, if it could only be had. I myself experienced that sufficiently, I am sorry to say. Toward the end we were compelled to eat the ships food which had been spoiled long ago; though in a whole there was scarcely a: piece the size of a dollar that had not been full of red worms and spiders' nests. Great hunger and thirst forced us to eat and drink everything; but many do so at the risk of their lives.

5.5. Arriving in Philadelphia.

At last, when after a long and tedious voyage, the ships come in sight of land, so that the promontories can be seen, which the people were so eager and anxious to see, all creep from below to the deck to see the land from afar, and they weep for joy, and pray and sing, thanking and praising God. The sight of the land makes the people on board the ship, especially the sick and half dead, alive again so that their hearts leap within them; they shout and rejoice and are content to bear their misery in patience, in the hope that they may soon reach the land in safety. But alas!

The research information that I have obtained indicates that Johan Georg Rauch and his family immigrated to the United States of America aboard the ship "Robert & Alice". According to our records the ship “Robert & Alice" was from Dublin, Ireland. Walter Goodman was the ship’s Commander. According to the records the ship “Robert & Alice” sailed from Rotterdam, Holland through Cowes, England and arrived in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania on 3 Dec 1740. Johan Georg Rauch qualified on 11 Sep 1738. There were 185 Palatine passengers imported aboard this ship.

5.6. The List of Palatine passengers imported aboard the ship “Robert and Alice”.

The list of Palatine passengers imported aboard the ship "Robert and Alice" from Rotterdam, last from Cowes to Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, December 3, 1740.

Johannes Seydel
Johann Eader
George Zohnleyter

Andreas Holler
Andreas Sheyb
Henry Steiner
Frederick Hanet
Philip Balthaser Crossman
Johan Henrich Crossman
Johan William Stadellmaner
Johan Georg Kramer
Christian Anderbach
Hens Michel Holschuh
Johan Jacob Radge
Johannes Brein
Peter Reppert
Christoph Megel
Daniel North
Blastius Bear
Antoni Feltman
Joseph Walther
Johannes Vogel
Andreas Bentz
Johannes Buckell
Johannes Gottlich
Henrich Gottlich
Rubert Reinbracht'
A. Kurtz
Henry Hanroth
Philip Shamele
Jacob Becker
Jacob Cress
Jacob Barthel,
Johannes Bruch
Peter Grantzer
Joh. Caspar Ether
Hans Theobald Grim
Johan Jacob Diemer
Johan Henrich Neuman
Johann George Schmit
Johan Adam Gass
Johan Jost Hensel
Joh. Wilhelm Volprecht
Joh. Ftiederich Fichthelm
Hans Jacob Green
Johan George Smitt
Johann Jacob Zimmerman
Johan Philip Heileger
Georg. Michael Lingeveldt
Wilhelm Moritz Vitel
Johann Georg Rauch (My 5th great grandfather)
Johan Melchior Hangerer
Christoffel Hillebrandt
George Philip Cress
Conrad Schweighauser
Hans Martin Conrad
Johan Christoph Beserer
Johan Nicklas Hippel
Johan Peter Sebolt

5.7 After Arriving in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania.

When the ships have landed at Philadelphia after their long voyage, no one is permitted to leave them, except those who pay for their passage or can give good security; the others are purchased, and are released from the ships by their purchasers. The sick always fare the worse, for the healthy are naturally preferred and purchased first, and so the sick and wretched must often remain on board in front of the city for two or three weeks, and frequently die, whereas many a one, if he could pay his debt and was permitted to leave the ship immediately, might recover.

"Before I describe how this traffic in human flesh is conducted, I must mention how much the journey to Pennsylvania costs. A person over ten years of age for the passage from Rotterdam to Philadelphia is 10 pounds. Children from five to ten years pay half price, 5 pounds. All children under five years are free. For these prices the passengers are conveyed to Philadelphia, and as long as they are at sea provided with food, though with very poor food, as has been shown.

"But this is only the sea voyage; the other costs on land, from home to Rotterdam, including the passage on the Rhine, are at least $35, no matter how economically one may live. No account is here made of extraordinary contingencies. I may safely assert that with the greatest economy, many passengers have spent $176.00 from home to Philadelphia

“The sale of human beings in the market on board the ships is carried on thus: Every day Englishmen, Dutchmen, and High German people come from the city of Philadelphia and other places, some from a great distance, say sixty, ninety, and one hundred and twenty miles away, and go on board the newly arrived ship that has brought and offers for sale passengers from Europe, and select among the healthy persons such as they deem suitable for their business, and bargain with them how long they will serve for their passage money, for which most of them are still in debt. When they have come to an agreement, it happens that adult persons bid themselves in writing to serve three, four, five or six years for the amount due by them, according to their age and strength. But very young people, from ten to fifteen years, must serve until they are twenty-one years old.

“Many persons must sell and trade away their children like so many head of cattle, for if their children take the debt upon themselves, the parents can leave the ship free and unrestrained; but, as the parents often do not know where and to what people their children are going, it often happens that such parents and children, after leaving the ship do not see each other again for years, perhaps no more in all their lives.

“When people arrive who cannot make themselves free, but have children under five years of age, they cannot free themselves by them; for such children must be given to somebody without compensation to be brought up, and they must serve for their bringing up till they are twenty one years old. Children from five to ten years, who pay half price for their passage, must likewise serve for it until they are twenty-one years old; they cannot, therefore redeem their parents by taking the debt of the latter upon themselves. But children above ten years can take part of their parents’ debts upon themselves.

“A woman must stand for her husband if he arrives sick, and in the manner a man for his sick wife, and take the debt upon herself or himself, and thus serve five or six years not alone for his or her own debt, but also for that of the sick husband or wife. But if both are sick, such persons are sent from the ship to the hospital, but not until it appears probable that they will find no purchasers. As soon

as they are well again they must serve for their passage, or pay if they have means.

“It often happens that whole families, husband, wife and children, are separated by being sold to different purchasers, especially when they have not paid any part of their passage money.

“When a husband or wife has died at sea, after the ship had completed more than half her trip, the survivor must pay or serve not only for himself or herself, but also for the deceased.

“When both parents died after the voyage was more than half completed their children, especially when they are young and have nothing to pawn or pay must stand for their own and their parents' passage, and serve till they are twenty-one years old. When one has served his or her term, he or she is entitled to a new suit of clothes at parting and if it has been so stipulated, a man gets in addition a horse, and a woman a cow.

"When a servant has an opportunity to marry in this country, he or she must pay for each year he or she would still have to serve, five or six pounds.

“If a servant in this country runs away from his master who has treated him harshly, he cannot get far. Good provision has been made for such cases so that a runaway is soon recovered. He who detains or returns a deserter receives a good reward.

“If such a runaway has been away from his master a single day, he must serve an entire week for it, if absent a week, then a month, and for a month, half a year. But if the master does not care to keep the runaway when he gets him back, he may sell him for as many years as he has still to serve."

(Dieffenderfeis translation of Mittelberger).

5.8. Copy of an XVIII Century Voyage Contract.

VOYAGE CONTRACT

We the undersigned, I_____Captain of the ship_____on the one hand and we the passengers on the other hand, agree to the to the terms of this contract and promise to deport ourselves gentlemanly.

To make the voyage with the captain an agreeable one, we the passengers, promise to conduct ourselves decently, to remain perfectly satisfied with the terms stipulated herein, to follow any rules the captain may have to lay down, and, if the journey be prolonged by adverse winds, etc., to accept smaller rations of water and food.

We agree, furthermore, to pay for our transportation on the following conditions:

Those who are able to pay for their voyage in Amsterdam pay 170 fl.

Children under four years are free.
Children from four to fourteen pay 85 fl.
Children from fourteen and over pay 170 fl.

Those who are unable to pay for their transportation in Amsterdam pay 190 fl.

Those who pay for their transportation in America must do so ten days after arrival. No passenger, especially not he who has not yet paid for his voyage shall be allowed to leave the ship in America without the knowledge of the captain. Should one of the passengers die at sea after the ship has completed more than half of her trip, then his family must pay for the passage; should the passenger die before less than half the trip is completed then the captain shall be responsible for the loss.

I, the Capitan, promise, if God grant me a happy voyage, to transport the undersigned passengers to_____ in North America; to offer them the necessary comforts aboard ship; to provide them with the food listed below. In return I am to receive the above-mentioned fare.

Daily the following food will be distributed (those paying in full, to receive in full; those paying half, to receive half; and children who are free, to receive nothing).

Sunday – 1 lb. beef with barley, 2 dishes: for 5 passengers.
Monday - 1 lb. flour and 1 lb. butter for the whole week.
Tuesday – ½ lb. bacon with peas, 3 dishes for 5 passengers.
Wednesday – 1 lb. Flour.
Thursday - l lb, beef with potatoes, 3 dishes for 5 passengers.
(Sir Walter Raleigh introduced the potato from America into Europe in the XVI Century. The Palatines started its cultivation early in the XVIII Century),
Friday – ½ lb, rice.
Saturday - 1/2 lb. bacon with peas, 3 dishes for 5 passengers.
1 lb, cheese and 6 lbs. bread for the whole week.

One mass (1-2 quarts) beer and one mass of water per day. As beer turns sour before the end of a voyage, we shall take along only enough for half the way and when this is used up, we shall handout a double portion of water, half of which, however, must be over to be used for cooking purposes. Vinegar is to be taken along, too, not only to be used for cleansing the ship so that the air stays good and fresh, but also to serve as refreshment.

Figure 5.7: Map of Germany.

Chapter 6 - Rauch Family History –The Colonial Period 1600-1760.

6.0. Our Rauch Family during the Colonial Period 1600-1760.

Genealogy Tip

This portion of my book is dedicated to the study of our Colonial Ancestors. Such ancestors as: Mathew Talbot I, John Talbot, Sarah Catherine Talbot, Thornton Smith Talbot, James Smith Talbot, Elizabeth Smith, Philip Smith, Mary Warner, Mildred Reade, Elizabeth Martiau, Nicholas Martiau, President George Washington and others will be covered.

6.1. Pennsylvania Dutch, Settling in, Putting Down Roots and Establishing a Home place.

In the previous chapter mention was made of the colonization efforts made by England, Spain, France, and Portugal to obtain land in America and to populate their domains with citizens loyal to their respective European rulers. In the early 1700's Pennsylvania continued to expand and flourish. This was primarily due to the efforts of William Penn who continued to be greatly concerned with the rights of the early settlers and the Indians.

During this period settlers, as soon as they arrived at Philadelphia, hurried forward to the forests along Conestoga, Pequea, Beaver, and Mill Creeks, where the earliest settlers located, and each commenced to battle with the forest and clear a small piece of land for cultivation. The German settlers invariably followed the streams, large and small. It was always a struggle with the pioneers of these settlements to build homes and secure subsistence. One of the first things they did was to erect along these streams at convenient distances grist and sawmills and occasionally we find fulling-mill (Fulling mills cleaned woolen cloth and shrunk it a bit to make it thicker), an oil-mill, and hemp-mill.

All was peace and quiet and every one was earnestly engaged in securing a comfortable home. These little communities were generally made up of persons professing some form of the religious belief of Protestants. They were distinct in manners and customs. Members of the Lutheran and German Reformed Churches formed a general community, and when their respective congregations were few in numbers and poor in worldly goods, they worshiped alternately in the same meetinghouse.

As the white settlements increased in number and extent, the old Indian villages became surrounded; their hunting grounds circumscribed, and game comparatively scarce. This had the effect to create great dissatisfaction among the sons of the forest. They gradually ceased to hunt for game in this region and became persistent beggars among the settlers. They made brooms and willow baskets, which they bartered for food and firewater; but they depended upon the colonial authorities to furnish them with what little clothing they had or needed. This restlessness among the Indians and the settlers, who were constantly pushing farther back into the forests, was destined in a few years to give the Proprietors of the province a great deal of trouble.

It must not be forgotten that during the period in question, and while this was a part of Chester County, Pennsylvania, the proprietors had not purchased from the Indians the lands on the west side of the Susquehanna River, and in accordance with their earliest compacts with them, they did not sell or permit settlers to locate upon the land until they had first purchased it from the savages. One of the most difficult problems the Penn's had to deal with was to hold hack or prevent persons from locating upon these lands, and in this attempt they were only partially and temporarily successful.

Occasionally a settler crossed to the west side of the river to hunt for game, and when they returned to their homes on the east side they ever set longing eyes upon the land on the west side of the river. Among these was a person named John Grist, who went over the river to Conejahela Valley and built a cabin. Several others followed, and they became very abusive to the Indians who went there to hunt. The Indians made complaint to the Governor and Council, who took immediate measures to dispossess them. About the same time it came to the knowledge of the Governor that the Marylanders intended to settle upon the land upon the west side of the river, and many miles above the division line.

With the consent of the Indians, immediate measures were taken to lay out the land in dispute upon the west side of the river into a manor. The object of this was to give the Penn's a prior claim, and to prevent settlers from going there. No person who settled upon any of the Proprietors' manors could procure a title to their land without first obtaining their consent. Governor Keith took the surveyor-general with him and hastened to the Susquehanna River. On the 4th of April 1722, they crossed the river and surveyed five hundred acres for Governor Keith's own use, near Codonus Creek. They returned and met the Indians at Conestoga, and told them what they had done. The Indians became alarmed at the encroachments of the Marylanders and a council was held with the Indians at Conestoga June 15, 1722.

The settlers went many miles to church once a week to meet neighbors, to worship and to greet each other. They were in constant dread of attacks from the wild beasts of the forest, which prowled around their log cabins at night and destroyed or carried away their fowls and domestic animals.

It had always been the policy of the courts to offer bounties for the scalps of the wild animals that disturb new settlements, in the hope that these inducements will stimulate the hunters to destroy them. The following copy of receipts for scalps indicates the kind of animals that disturbed the slumbers of the early settlers.

"Conestogge, January ye 1st, 1722. "Received then Nathaniel Christopher one wolf's head fresh killed by ye same he says he himself killed in ye inhabitable part of ye said county to pay him for same as ye law directs, as witness my hand the day aforesaid. "John Cartilage".

"August ye 12th , 1722. "Then received of Joseph Hickman a wolf, which was caught near Pecquay and therefore disers his pay according to law. " Francis Morley".

Cartilage and Morley were both justices, add lived on or near the Conestoga.

There was paid to Stephen Atkinson, who had a fulling-mill upon the Conestoga a few miles below Lancaster, two pounds "for two wolfs, 5 mo. 80, 1722." There was paid from March 10, to July 20, 1722, fifty-nine pounds ten shillings, for the scalps of wolves, some of them being young ones at half price, or ten shillings. More than

half the payments were to Indians. During the same period there was paid for foxes at the rate of two shillings for old and one shilling for young ones, five pounds fourteen shillings. After the organization of the county, the bounties paid for wolves, fox, and squirrel scalps increased largely, and became rather a burden upon the taxpayers. About the period of the Revolutionary war wolves within the present limits of the county were nearly exterminated. Occasionally a stray one wandered in from a neighboring district, but the settlers soon dispatched him.

In and after the year 1725 the settlement within the present territory of Lancaster County increased and spread with much more rapidity than before, but up to the year named and for four years afterwards, there were (as has already been mentioned) no towns or villages built or laid out, and the most important, as also the most widely-known, points were those where taverns (or "ordinaries," as they were then often called) had been opened, to meet the requirements of ever-increasing volumes of immigration and travel, along the routes of which they were generally located.

John Postlethwait kept one of these at a point on Conestoga Creek near Rockville, in Conestoga Township. This was at that time one of best known and most important places west of the Octorara, and was soon afterwards strongly recommended as the most proper and eligible site for the seat of justice of Lancaster County. There was a public house kept by Francis Jones at the Gap; another by Wendell Bowman in what is now Strasburg Township. In Beaver Valley, in the same township, Samuel Taylor had a tavern and a gristmill. Mary Denny kept an "ordinary" in Donegal Township, near Chikis Creek. There were three or four taverns along the old Peters' road. John Galbreath was located near Chikis; Samuel Smith kept a public house at Clancy; Jacob Bear lived and kept a tavern near where the old Peters" road crossed the Horse-shoe road. Christian Stoneman lived in Hempfield town ship, where he had a public house, and: a mill on the Little Conestoga. The gristmills were places of note fully as widely known as the taverns, and much more useful to the community than the latter.

In the early 1700's Henry Rauch and other early settlers established their roots near Reading, Pennsylvania. Henry was living and farming in Hereford Township, Berks County, near Huffs Church, Pennsylvania. Later chapters will list his descendants, describe his role in the Revolutionary War and describe the important role he played in our heritage.

Let us turn to other areas near the eastern coast that were also being settled during the colonial period and how the Rauchs and other descendents would later be incorporated into the Rauch family, were faring during this 1700-1760 period.

6.2. The Rauch and Talbot Family Connections.

The roots of the Rauch and Talbot families run deep in America. Matthew Talbot **I [Mathew Talbot I was my, Don L. Norwood's 5th great grandfather]**, the subject of this section, almost certainly was the immigrant but the Talbot name can be found as far back as the 10th Century in England, France, and other European countries. While the European history of the Talbot Family is an interesting and distinguished one, it is not the focus of this book, as the Talbot Family will be covered in more detail in a Talbot book in the future. Although occasional references are made to ancestors of Matthew (I), the principal subjects of this section are Matthew Talbot I, his six children, and their descendants; a family tree that now spans twelve generations in America.

Our Rauch and Talbot families are connected through my great grandparents, Emanuel Harvey Rauch and Sarah Catherine Talbot. Emanuel Harvey Rauch who was born 23 Jun 1825 in Reading, Berks County, Pennsylvania, married Sarah Catherine Talbot born 27 Feb 1833 in Carroll County, Kentucky. They were married in Marion, Buchanan County, Missouri, on 16 Jan 1851. More specifics of this family will be presented in later chapters. However, let us examine Sarah Catherine Talbot's ancestry during the colonial period. Sarah Catherine Talbot's 2nd great grandfather was **Matthew Talbot I.** Matthew Talbot I Esquire is the 3rd great grandfather of John William Rauch (My grandfather), who will be described later. The close ties between the Rauch and Talbot families will become apparent later but for now let us examine the roots of the Talbot family in America.

6.3. Mathew Talbot I, Gentleman & Mary Anne Williston My [Don L. Norwood's] 5th Great Grand Parents.

Ancestor Tree Trace
See Pedigree Charts, Hourglass Trees, Ahentafel Charts, & Modified Registry for Additional Information.

Matthew Talbot I and Mary Anne Williston are the 5th great grandparents of Don L. Norwood. Line of Descent extends as: Don L. Norwood, Mae Elizabeth Rauch, John William Rauch, Sarah Catherine Talbot, Thornton Smith Talbot, James Smith Talbot, James Talbot, and Matthew Talbot I and Mary Anne Williston are shown below**:**

8. Matthew[5] **TALBOT** [129] (Thomas[4], John[3], John[2], John[1]), born 26 Sep 1699 in , Buxton, England; died 1758 in , Bedford, Virginia. He married (1) on 6 May 1721 in , Virginia **Mary Anne WILLISTON** [130], born 1697 in , Queen Annes, Maryland; died 1 Oct 1736 in , Bedford, Virginia, daughter of James WILLISTON [469] and Ann BELGRAVE [470]; (2) on 13 May 1737 in , Bedford, Virginia **Jane CLAYTON** [471], born abt 1716; (3) **Jane ISHAM** [472].

Children of Matthew TALBOT and Mary WILLISTON were as follows:

	9	i	**Charles E.**[6] **TALBOT** [131], born 6 Nov 1723 in , Maryland; died 12 Jul 1779 in , Bedford, Virginia. He married on 3 Aug 1749 **Drusilla GUINN** [414].
	10	ii	**Matthew II**[6] **TALBOT** [132], born 27 Nov 1729 in Bristol Parish, Prince George, Virginia; died 12 Oct 1812 in , Morgan, Georgia. He married in Jun 1753 **Mary HAILE** [415], born 1733 in , , Virginia; died 1785 in Watauga Area, , Tennessee, daughter of Nicholas HAILE [7318].
+	**11**	iii	**James**[6] **TALBOT** [121].
	12	iv	**John Williston**[6] **TALBOT** [133], born 11 Jul 1735 in , Bedford, Virginia; died 15 Aug 1798 in , Wilkes, Georgia. He married (1) on 2 Feb 1760 **Sarah ANTHONY** [416]; (2) **Phoebe MOSELEY** [1458].
	13	v	**Isham**[6] **TALBOT** [134], born 3 Nov 1738 in , Bedford, Virginia; died 25 Sep 1825 in Frankfort, Kentucky. He married on 29 Apr 1765 in , Bedford, Virginia **Elizabeth DAVIS** [417].
	14	vi	**Mary Martha**[6] **TALBOT** [135], born 25 Aug 1740 in , Bedford, Virginia. She married on 26 May 1755 in , Bedford, Virginia **Barnabas ARTHUR** [418]. There is a conflict in marriage dates. 17 May 1758 vs 26 May 1755.
	15	vii	**Thomas**[6] **TALBOT** [474], born about 1742.

6.3.1. Mathew Talbot I, Gentleman.

Mathew Talbot I, Gentleman, as he was known in his time, was born on 29 Sep 1699 in Buxton, England. Mathew Talbot, Gentleman came to Maryland about 1720 and married Mary Anne Williston on 6 May 1721 in Virginia (Some sources say Maryland). Mary Williston was born in 1697 in Queen Anne's County, Maryland. His bride was the daughter of **James Williston, Esquire**, and Ann Belgrave of the Place of Maryland, described as being a large land owner." One infers that the wedding took place in Maryland although nothing proving this to be so has been found in any of the State or local records studied neither in Maryland nor in any of the few existing church records of the period. This theory is strengthened by the fact that James Williston's last will and testament was probated in Queen Anne's County on the Eastern Shore of Maryland. His will was dated January 9, 1708, and it shows him to have been of Kent Island, Queen Anne's County. By this instrument, James Williston bequeathed to his son George, 119 acres of land "called Lancaster lying on ye S side of Chester R" in Queen Anne's County. In this same document, he left his daughter **Mary Anne Williston** (then about eleven years old and who later became the wife of Mathew Talbot I, to the care of his wife. Moreover, one finds subsequently that Mary Talbot as administratrix for George Williston, "late of Queens County" swore on "July ye 28th 1726" to the correctness of the Inventory she submitted of her brother's estate.

6.4. James Talbot and Elizabeth Smith My [Don L. Norwood's] 4th Great Grand Parents.

Ancestor Tree Trace

See Pedigree Charts, Hourglass Trees, Ahentafel Charts, & Modified Registry for Additional Information.

James Talbot and Elizabeth Smith are the 4th great grandparents of Don L. Norwood. Line of Descent extends as: Don L. Norwood, Mae Elizabeth Rauch, John William Rauch, Sarah Catherine Talbot, Thornton Smith Talbot, James Smith Talbot, and James Talbot and Elizabeth Smith shown below **:**

11. James[6] **TALBOT** [121] (Matthew[5], Thomas[4], John[3], John[2], John[1]), born 13 Nov 1732 in , Prince George, Virginia; died 27 Mar 1777 in , Bedford, Virginia. He married in 1759 in , Bedford, Virginia **Elizabeth SMITH** [122], born abt 1732 in , Gloucester, Virginia, daughter of Phillip SMITH [419] and Mary MATHEWS [420].

Children of James TALBOT and Elizabeth SMITH were as follows:

16 i **Isham M.**[7] **TALBOT** [123], born 3 Dec 1759 in , Bedford, Virginia; died 30 Jul 1839 in Louisville, Kentucky. He married on 26 Dec 1785 in Haroldsburg, Mercer, Kentucky **Jane TALBOT** [421].

17 ii **Nancy**[7] **TALBOT** [124], born abt 1761 in Bedford, Virginia. She married on 26 Aug 1779 in Bedford, Virginia **Rowland HORSLEY** [422].

+ **18** iii **James Smith**[7] **TALBOT** [114].

19 iv **Williston**[7] **TALBOT** [125], born 18 Nov 1770 in Bedford, Virginia; died aft 1854. He married (1) in 1795 **Hester CARPER** [423]; (2) in 1795 **Hester CARPER** [1450].

20 v **John**[7] **TALBOT** [126], born abt 1765 in Bedford, Virginia; died 1784.

21 vi **Martha Williston**[7] **TALBOT** [127], born about 1774 in , Bedford, Virginia.

22 vii **Sarah**[7] **TALBOT** [128], born abt 1774 in Bedford, Virginia.

23 viii **John**[7] **TALBOT** [1262], born <1772> in Bedford County, Virginia; died 1784.

24 ix **Mary**[7] **TALBOT** [1265], born <1778> in Bedford Co., Virginia.

25 x **Phoebe**[7] **TALBOT** [1266], born <1780> in <, Bedford Co., Virginia.

26 xi **Thomas**[7] **TALBOT** [1267], born <1782> in Bedford Co., Virginia.

27 xii **Mathew**[7] **TALBOT** [1268], born <1784> in Bedford Co., Virginia.

Finally, we have the words of his Edmund Talbot, who states that Mathew Talbot I settled in Maryland and married Mary Williston, the young couple later moving into Virginia. Thus it may be accepted that Mathew Talbot I and Mary Williston were married in the Province of Maryland, despite lack of official record; that theory is further substantiated by the facts that the first child, Charles Talbot, was born in 1723.

It is clear that Mathew Talbot I and his wife did not remain long in Maryland however, as the next two children, Mathew Talbot II born November 27, 1729 and James Talbot (2) born November 7, 1733 first saw the light in Bristol Parish, Prince George's County, Virginia.

While in Maryland, Mathew Talbot I is believed to have been interested in shipping along with his partner, Nicholas Hale (Haile?), Esquire who is said to have come from Buck's County, Pennsylvania, and was probably of the distinguished colonial family of that name. This same Mr. Hale presumably went to Virginia with the Mathew Talbot I family for later on his daughter married Mathew Talbot II, the second boy. The best authority yet found by this compiler dealing with this part of the life of Mathew Talbot I, is his grandson Edmund Talbot whose statement was put in writing by the latter's son, Mathew (4). It is from this document that we learn that Mathew Talbot I was involved in shipping and that it was losses at sea which caused him to turn his back on Maryland and strike out for what is now Virginia with his young family.

In Virginia, Mathew Talbot I, first made his home in Amelia County, later settling not far from the present-day city of Lynchburg, Virginia, where at least two of the direct descendants of Mathew Talbot I and of his son, Charles Talbot, were still living in October, 1949. They were Miss Talbot and her sister Miss Elsie V. Talbot. Their home then was at 522 Euclid Avenue, at the corner of Talbot Street. It was there that the "great Bible" which Mathew Talbot I left by his will to his son, Charles Talbot, was seen and examined.

It will be recalled that at the time that Mathew Talbot I went to the Province of Virginia, it extended northward to the shores of the Great Lakes and westward to the Mississippi. It was not until 1784, after the Revolution, that Virginia ceded the Northwest Territory to the Federal Government of our newborn nation, while Virginia did not give up the region we know as Kentucky until 1792.

Even before the arrival of Mathew Talbot I in Virginia, however, the gradual movement of other pioneers westward away from the shores of the Atlantic, brought about subdivision of great tracts of land. For convenience of control and to obtain proportionate representation in the Virginia House of Burgesses (the first representative assembly in North America and established in 1619), newcomers of the early 18th century demanded and eventually succeeded in having several counties carved out from the older and larger ones. Thus it was that in 1732 Brunswick County was created

from Prince George, Surrey, and Isle of Wight. Then, in 1746, Brunswick, in its turn, became the parent county for Lunenburg.

In November 1753 by act of the House of Burgesses effective May 10, 1753, a new county called Bedford, named in honor of John Russell, Duke of Bedford was established on land originally a part of Lunenburg plus a small section of Albemarle County. These facts tend to create confusion in attempting to follow the movements of Mathew Talbot I, for we find records pertaining to him in various counties in different periods of his life in which the locations were probably the same, only the name of the county that embraced them have been changed. After study, however, one concludes that between 1723 and 1729 both inclusive, he moved with his family from Maryland to southern Virginia in the region just south of the present day Richmond (laid out in 1737): and that about 1737 he went to an area south and southwest of Lynchburg (established in 1786) settling near the modern town of Bedford (established 1782) in the county of Bedford where he died (1758) on his plantation.

That the land on which Mathew Talbot I settled permanently was eventually encompassed by Bedford County is evidenced by several deeds recording purchase and sale of lands by him, now (1949) on file in the Bedford County Court House. The original of his last will and testament may also be seen and examined there. Unfortunately, the age of the paper it was written on and the fading of the ink made it impossible to have it satisfactorily photo copied and published as a part of this book.

It is obvious from the numerous existing records pertaining to his activities that Mathew Talbot I became a respected leader in the civic, religious and military affairs of his world. We read that “Mathew Talbot, Gentleman” was one of the justices of the County Court which; incidentally, held its first meeting (May 5, 1746) at his house. Even before that, by three years, Mathew Talbot I was concerned in administration of the law as is shown by the minutes of a Council held at the Capitol, May 6th, 1743:

Present at the meeting: The Governor, William Byrd, Cole Diggs, John Robinson, John Grymes, John Custis, John Tayloe, Philip Lightfoot.

“Ordered. That a New Commission Issue for Brunswick County and that Mathew Talbot be added."

NOTE: Study of the context anterior shows that this meant a new "Commission of the Peace." - **Robert Howe Fletcher, Jr**.

One infers that the County Court continued to be held at the Talbot homestead in Bedford County until November 1754 when a “rude structure” was erected for county purposes.

Another activity of Mathew Talbot I was participation in defining the boundary line between Lunenburg County and its offshoot, Bedford County. That he took the oath of allegiance to the person and government of His Majesty King George II whose loyal subject he was throughout his adult life is well attested. Another civic service he rendered was to make up the list of tithables from the mouth of Falling River to the mouth of the Otter River. Later on he was again appointed to “list the tithables,” this time from Tall River to Goose Creek.

Furthermore, “Mathew Talbot, Gentleman, the elder" was named to collect monies due Lunenburg County as set forth in Section VI of "An Act for Dividing the County of Lunenburg, and parish of Cumberland, and for altering the Court day in the County of Halifax (November 1753 and 27th of George II)”:

And whereas the said county of Lunenburg, as it now stands entire and individual, is indebted to sundry persons in divers sums of money: and also there are due and owing to the said county divers sums of money, and quantities of tobacco which have been heretofore, and will be this year levied upon the tithable persons of the said county for paying the debts and defraying the contingent charges thereof; Be it therefore enacted by the authority aforesaid, that John Payne, Mathew Talbot, the elder, gentlemen, of the County of Bedford, and Peter Fontaine the younger, and Lyddal Bacon, gentlemen, of the County of Lunenburg, be hereby authorized and empowered to demand and receive of all and every person and persons indebted to the said county of Lunenburg as it now stands entire and individual, all debts and dues owing to them, and the same when by them received to apply in discharge of the several debts and owing there from: and the over plus, if any, shall pay and satisfy to the justices of the said county of Lunenburg and Bedford, in proportion to the tithables in each of the said counties, to be by them applied toward lessening the levies of the said counties, respectively.

Mathew Talbot I was a professed Church of England man. Moreover, he was a leader among churchmen for he was a vestryman for Cumberland Parish. As is well known, vestries in those days played a more important part in their communities than they do today for, in addition to applying themselves to church business and to the religious life of the parish, vestries were active in building and maintaining bridges and ferries, inspecting crops and, in general, concerned themselves with many aspects of public life. This vestry to which Mathew Talbot I belonged, early took steps to select sites for a chapel and a "reading house" near the Otter River and fork of the Roanoke.

The church in which Mathew Talbot I served was Ferry Chapel. His name often appears as vestryman, the first time being in the minutes of October 15, 1730, "for laying the Parish Leavey," an account in which the value of payments was expressed not in pounds sterling but in pounds of tobacco. The minutes of one year later (October 12, 1731) ordered that "Mathew Talbot be Clerk of the Chapel" that was to be built at or near Flatt Creek. The last entry in the Vestry Book, which mentions the name of Mathew Talbot I was dated October 10, 1735. He served on the vestry much later than that however as his signature along with those of other vestrymen and of the Governor, Sir William Gooch, appears in 1748 on a contract for a new minister.

Aside from his activities in government and in the church, Mathew Talbot I was breadwinner, homebuilder, husband, and a father to a fair-sized family. In these most important roles, the shadow of failure in business affairs, which may have darkened his stay in Maryland, does not seem to have attended his life in Virginia. There he was a planter providing not only food and other necessities for his family and his slaves, but cattle and fodder for use when pastures failed in winter months. His principal crop however was doubtless tobacco for that was the commodity on which the Virginia of provincial days depended heavily and which was used as currency in business affairs. The records show too that Mathew Talbot I "the elder" from time to time bought and sold land. For example, under the heading "Natural Conditions in Pittsylvania County as shown by Early Land Grants from an Old Surveyors Book" one finds the entry: "1745 Mathew Talbot 400 acres on South Side Staunton River beginning at the Catamount Shoals".

And well before that his name appeared in connection with a grant of 1,037 acres in Raleigh Parish, Amelia County: June 10, 1737 was the date. One tract owned by Mathew Talbot I, by its nature, remains intact today and except for timber, perhaps, remains as it was when it was granted. This was (and is an island), 600 acres in extent, in the Staunton River below the mouth of Seneca Creek.

The name of Mathew Talbot I may also be found in the list of early land grants and patents under date of May 4, 1752: “To Mathew Talbot and others” 20,000 acres in Augusta on New River beginning at the mouth of Meadow Creek and running up and down the said New River, the Meadow Creek and the adjacent creek for complement.

Nearer his home in the original Lunenburg County, five deeds of farm properties bought or sold by Mathew Talbot I are recorded. All are fairly large tracts touching on a stream sometimes called "Wards Creek" and sometimes "Wards Fork."

Today this island, flat and largely covered with brush but nearly treeless, is entered from the north through the tiny hamlet of Long Island on Route 761 about 28 miles by road south of Lynchburg, Virginia.

October 6, 1746: "Colonial Samuel Cobbs" sold two tracts to Mathew Talbot I, Gentleman.”
June 1, 1747: David Lee sold to Mathew Talbot.
July 6, 1747: John Turner sold to Mathew Talbot·
April 4, 1748: "Mathew Talbot, Gentleman, of Lunenburg County" sold to Richard Davis.
April 3, 1751: Philip Young sold to Mathew Talbot.

Had all this virgin land been unpopulated as well as uncultivated, life for our colonial ancestors would have been far more pleasant? There were however, the redskins, those aboriginal inhabitants who naturally enough, resented the invasion of the white men. All through these westward reaches of Virginia, plantation owners and small farmers alike had to maintain constant vigilance lest hostile Indians raid their homes, stealing, burning, and sometimes murdering and worse.

As is well known, protection of the lives of their wives and children, as well as of their property, forced all settlers in the "colonies" to form and maintain a militia for common defense. This need became even more acute when the French, further westward and to the north, sought to make numerous Indian tribes their allies to help them in their avowed purpose of driving the English out. It therefore is not surprising that Mathew Talbot I, a man fifty-five years of age when the French and Indian Wars broke out (1754·) and a leader in his community, should soon have been commissioned colonel of the militia.

History tells us that most of the fighting of the French and Indian Wars took place along the frontier further to the north. Nevertheless, Virginia as we know the state today, suffered much from sporadic raids by bands of hostile Indians who in Bedford County were the Cherokees. Indeed the manning of the string of so-called forts established along the Alleghenies by the then Colonel George Washington and the safety of the settlers entrusted to his charge, were a constant source of worry to Washington, the young commander-in-chief of the militia, and to his chief, the Royal Lieutenant Governor, Robert Dinwiddie.

Pertaining to the military activities of Colonel Mathew Talbot I in those uneasy times, there are several of his original letters preserved among the "Papers of George Washington" in the Division of Manuscripts of the Library of Congress in Washington, D.C. First in chronological order is the dispatch, headed "Otter River," to one Colonel Clement Read, apparently Colonel Mathew Talbot I's immediate military senior. In this, the writer stated: "I do everything I can to keep a few men out on the frontiers of this County but alas, I fear it will not be long" as all men were needed at this time of year (May) to plant corn for bread: and these men, continued Colonel Talbot, because of the insufficiency of public funds available could not be promised adequate wages to support them and their families at home. His letter goes on to report news of bands of Indians, to tell of the uneasiness of the white settlers and of the fright of their womenfolk at the hostile attitude of the Indians who apparently were reconnoitering the settlements and the various plantations with an eye to later visits to steal and to kill. In this same communication, Mathew Talbot I writes of "my son James out scouting some 60 miles north of Winchester; and of "my son Matt" who was endeavoring to raise a party of some 25 woodsmen to go out after Indians.

A second letter dated May 8, 1758, and received by Colonel Mathew Talbot I, was from William Mead who wrote at James Turner's place on Goose Creek. He tells us of the murder of all of the family of one Thomas Morgan and of the sacking of his home. He begs Colonel Talbot to send reinforcements to his group of only seventeen which was then opposed by at least thirty Indians, so he said.

Colonel Mathew Talbot I, in an agony of despair reported these and other matters. He stated to Colonel Read that Bedford County was demoralized by these bands of Cherokees which traveled through daily, robbing homes, stealing horses, murdering people. He urgently requested that men, arms, ammunition, and flints be sent to him. In another letter dispatched a few days later, he requested that his son Isham Talbot to return to help him.

All these affairs were recounted on May 24, 1758, to Colonel George Washington by the Honorable John Blair, President of the Virginia Council who had succeeded to the direction of the government upon the departure for England of Lieutenant Governor Dinwiddie. To quote him in part: "This provoked the Inhabitants to a great degree: Col. Talbot sent out Militia to Protect them." And he told Colonel Washington that he had ordered a strict inquiry to be made by "Col. Read, Col. Talbot and Col. Maury."

Mathew Talbot I shared most of' his life in southern Virginia with his second wife, Jane Clayton, as Mary Williston Talbot, the wife of his youth, died 1 Oct 1736, leaving him with four boys. They are Charles Talbot, born 1723, Mathew Talbot II, born November 27, 1729, James Talbot, born November 7, 1733 and John Talbot, born July 13, 1735.

Mathew Talbot I married Jane Clayton in Bedford County, Virginia, on May 23, 1737, when she was about twenty-three years old. Nothing has been learned of her parentage except that her mother had been a Miss Isham and that she herself was a niece of William Randolph.

This union brought to six the total of Mathew Talbot I's children, as Jane Clayton Talbot bore him two, another son and his only daughter. These children are: Isham Talbot born November 3, 1738 and Martha Talbot born August 25, 1740.

Mathew Talbot I died sometime in 1758 in his fifty-ninth year "sick and weak in Body" as he wrote in his last will and testament although hastening to add "but of Perfect Mind and Memory, thanks be given to Almighty God." This document, the original of which as stated is on file in Bedford County Court House, Bedford, Virginia, was written January 4, 1758, and was recorded in Bedford County, 27 Nov 1758.

To his wife, Jane Talbot, he left fifty pounds current money (a goodly sum in those days when tobacco was so often used in place of scarce currency), a certain bay mare, sidesaddle and bridle. His sons John and Isham each also received fifty pounds. A godson, Abraham Chandler, and one Daniel Rains, received various bequests; and his just debts were to be paid. The remainder of the entire estate was to be sold, the Proceeds to be divided equally between "my loving wife, Jane Talbot, my sons Charles Talbot, Mathew Talbot, James Talbot, John Talbot, Isham Talbot, and My Daughter Martha Arthur." Another bequest was "my great Bible" which, as has been said before in this paper was left to Charles Talbot whose descendants possess it to this day.

This brings us to an end of the outline of information found by your compiler concerning Colonel Mathew Talbot I, Gentleman.

There can be no question that there was a connection between the Randolph's and the Ishams (an ancient family which hailed originally from Northamptonshire, England) for William Randolph (born 1651) who came to Virginia from England about 1669, married Mary Isham of Bermuda Hundred. A son (grandson?), Isham Randolph, wed Jane Rogers; and they had a daughter Jane **(who, incidentally, became the wife of Peter Jefferson and had Thomas, the third President of the United States)**. As far as discovered by the writer', however, these are the only two "Jane's" connected with the Randolph's in those early days. No Jane Clayton is mentioned in either "The Randolph's of Virginia by Robert Isham Randolph nor in Isham Genealogy by Mary Alien Phinney, the two works on which the statements made in this footnote are chiefly based.

6.5. James Talbot Story.

In 1983, Virgil Talbot completed a major work entitled **"The Talbots: Centuries of Service"**. Although Virgil Talbot did not copyright his work, it is important to understand that the work that follows is his. We have made no changes except for a few spelling corrections. The serious Talbot scholar will wish to obtain the complete work, available on microfilm from the LDS Church Library. **[Thanks to my wife, Joan Evelyn Brown Norwood, Virgil Talbot's Book was entered into the LDS Library for all to enjoy. This was with Virgil Talbot's permission. The call # is 1035574])**

6.6. A Talbot and a Smith.

James Talbot was four years old when his mother Mary Anne Williston died in 1736. His step mother Jane Clayton Talbot, no doubt, had considerable influence upon him. As we have seen, Matthew and Jane Talbot named their first-born Isham. It is interesting that James was to name his first-born Isham M. Talbot. We do not know what Isham M. Talbot's middle name was but we do know one of his sons was given the middle name of Moile (Moyle). It is in these later generations that the name crops up in the family genealogy.

As with his father, his brothers and some of his sons later, James Talbot became a member of the Bedford County, Virginia Militia. He was a lieutenant in 1755, taking the oath of allegiance to the King of England. He served in the French and Indian Wars and was listed as a wagon master when he died in 1777. Like other Talbots, he became a landowner. In 1757 he secured 190 acres on Seneca Creek in Bedford County from his brother Charles. In 1765 he evidently purchased 1,000 acres from Michael Cash in the same area. This may have been where he lived when, in early 1759, he married Elizabeth Smith of Gloucester County, Virginia.

Their first child was Isham M. Talbot, probably born on 3 Dec 1759. Nancy may have been next, for on 26 Aug 1779 she married Rowland Horsley. James Smith Talbot was born 24 May 1763. We do not know the birth dates of John, Martha and Sarah, except we believe Sarah was the youngest since she was under the guardianship of her Uncle John Talbot several years after her father's death. We would say she was quite young when James died. We do know Williston was born on 18 Nov 1770. Thus when her husband died in 1779, Elizabeth Smith Talbot was left with seven children under twenty-one.

James Talbot's death must have come suddenly for he left no will. His brother, John was named administrator of the estate. John had served in a similar capacity with his brother, Charles, in their father's affairs when he died in 1758. Robert Baber was one of the committee to take inventory and oversee the administration of the estate. Others were John Quarles, James Addams and John Anthony. The latter was the father of John Talbot's first wife.

James had a considerable amount of property for that period of time. He must have held property in Bedford and Campbell counties. There were at least seven slaves: Peter, Sue, Rose, Jane, Gloster, Barnabas and Humphrey. James Smith Talbot received Humphrey in the settlement. There were twenty head of cattle, two horses, 26 head of hogs and some sheep. Listed in the inventory were such items as: four beds, four axes, some books, one flax wheel, some Indian corn, a Dutch oven with hooks, looking glass, sugar box, steelyards (cotton scales], cow hides and a rifle gun.

James Smith Talbot may have been too young to remember the stirring speeches that came out of the House of Burgesses during the time of his Uncle's service there, but from that rebellious governing body came three men, who in later years, were described as the penman (Jefferson); the sword (Washington); and the tongue (Patrick Henry). By the time James Smith Talbot entered the teens, the winds of revolution were growing strong. Soon he would be marching off to war.

6.7 The Smiths of Purton.

Genealogy Tip

Elizabeth Smith is the 4th great grandmother of Don L. Norwood. Line of Descent extends as: Don L. Norwood, Mae Elizabeth Rauch, John William Rauch, Sarah Catherine Talbot, Thornton Smith Talbot, James Smith Talbot, **Elizabeth Smith**, Philip Smith, Capt. John Smith and Mary Warner, Mildred Reade, Elizabeth Martiau, Nicholas Martiau.

If revolution was the cry of some in the House of Burgesses in 1774, it was not so in 1657. England was the Mother Country and

when mother spoke, the child listened. Even children rebel and so did Colonial Virginia. When the governor ordered the House of Burgesses dissolved Speaker John Smith voiced the refusal of the members to accept the governor's orders. In 1676, Nathaniel Bacon compelled John Smith to take an oath supporting Bacon's Rebellion, protesting the policies of Gov. William Berkeley.

John Smith of Purton **[John Smith was my, Don L. Norwood's, 7th great grandfather]**, Speaker of the House of Burgesses, was James Smith Talbot's great great grandfather. Purton was an evolutionized version of Powhatan. This was the home of the Powhatan tribe of Indians. Their chief was Powhatan, the father of Pocahontas, the Indian maiden who, according to legend, saved the great Captain John Smith's life. The Smiths of Purton were not descended from Capt. John Smith, but they may have been of some kin, John Smith of Purton was the son of the emigrant, Thomas Smith. They were of the Smiths from Walsham, Suffolk and Buckingham Counties and Norfolk, England. A descendant of John Smith, through James Smith Talbot's lineage, now lives in Norfolk, England. Dr. L. Talbot Hood, grandson of Dr. Isham Strother Talbot, bears the family names of his maternal and paternal ancestors.

It is not recorded when John Smith was born. We know that he married Anne Bernard in 1653. She was the daughter of Richard Bernard and Ann Corderoy. Richard Bernard died in 1650 leaving a widow who was to acquire several thousand acres of land granted by Sir William Berkeley **(Cousin to my Norwood Family)**. It is possible that the Purton estate came from some of Anne Bernard's holdings. In 1662 John and Anne Bernard Smith had a son named John, also. This John Smith (II) was instrumental, along with Col. Lawrence Washington and others, in the creation of **William and Mary College**. The land upon which the college stands was owned by him. He is named as one of the college founders.

On 17 Feb 1680 he married Mary Warner **[Mary Warner was the 6th great grandmother of Don L. Norwood]**, daughter of Colonel Augustine Warner and Mildred Reade. Mary had two sisters, Mildred and Elizabeth. Mildred, the oldest, married Colonel Lawrence Washington and became the grandmother of George Washington. Elizabeth Warner married her cousin, Councilor John Lewis and was the ancestress of **Merriwether Lewis of Lewis and Clark fame**.

Through their mother, Mildred Reade Warner, the three sisters were lineal descendants of King Edward II of England and Phillip of Hainaut, great granddaughter of Philip II of France. Through Edward II, the Warner sisters were descended from Rollo, the Norman leader and ancestor of William the Conqueror and of the Talbots.

On 1 Jun 1695 "at a quarter past two in ye morning, it being a Saturday," Phillip Smith was born to John and Mary Smith. Perhaps named for his distant French ancestor, Phillip was vestryman of Petsworth Parish and inherited "Fleet's Bay" estate in Northumberland County. On 19 Feb 1711 he married Mary Mathews, daughter of Baldwin Mathews, grandson of Gov. Samuel Mathews. Their third child was Elizabeth **[Don L. Norwood's 4th Great grandmother]**. Elizabeth Smith perpetuated her name in her son, James Smith Talbot. He in turn named his son, Thornton Smith Talbot, Thornton's son, George, named his son, Thornton Smith Talbot (II). For generations the Smith name was a part of the proud heritage of the Talbot Family.

Ancestor Tree Trace

See Pedigree Charts, Hourglass Trees, Ahentafel Charts, & Modified Registry for Additional Information.

Phillip Smith and Mary Mathews are the 5th great grandparents of Don L. Norwood. Line of Descent extends as: Don L. Norwood, Mae Elizabeth Rauch, John William Rauch, Sarah Catherine Talbot, Thornton Smith Talbot, James Smith Talbot, James Talbot and Elizabeth Smith, and Phillip Smith and Mary Mathews shown below**:**

86. **Phillip**[8] **Smith** [419], born 1 Jun 1695 in Purton, Gloucester, Virginia; died 4 Jun 1743 in Flats Bay, Northumberland, Virginia, son of 109. **Capt. John Henry SMITH** [2096] and 110. **Mary WARNER** [2097]. He married on 19 Feb 1711 in , Northumberland, Virginia 87. **Mary MATHEWS** [420], born about 1691 in , Warwick, Virginia, daughter of 111. **Baldwin MATHEWS** [9160].

Children of Phillip Smith and Mary MATHEWS were as follows:

i Mary[7] **Smith** [9161]. She married **Jesse Ball** [9274].

ii Mildred[7] **Smith** [9162]. She married **Thomas Buckner** [9275].

61 **iii Elizabeth**[7] **Smith** [122], born about 1732 in , Gloucester, Virginia. She married in 1759 in , Bedford, Virginia **James TALBOT** [121], born 13 Nov 1732 in , Prince George, Virginia; died 27 Mar 1777 in , Bedford, Virginia, son of Matthew TALBOT I [129] and Mary Williston [130].

iv Sarah[7] **Smith** [9163], born 28 Dec 1732 in Purton, Gloucester County, Virginia; died 1800 in , Fauquier, Virginia. She married on 20 Jan 1746 in Lancaster County, Virginia **George Heale** [9271], born 8 Sep 1726 in , Lancaster County, Virginia; died Apr 1808 in Fauquier County, Virginia.

v Jane[7] **Smith** [9164], born 6 Mar 1726 in , Gloucester County, Virginia; died in , Goochland, Virginia. She married (1) on 23 Jun 1752 in , Goochland County, Virginia **John PAYNE** [9270], born 4 Dec 1713 in , Goochland County, Virginia; died 28 Apr 1784 in , Goochland County, Virginia; (2) **John Chichester** [9272].

vi Susanna[7] **Smith** [9165]. She married **John LEE** [9169], born in , , Maryland, son of Phillip LEE [9206] and Elizabeth Sewall [9183].

vii Baldwin Mathews[7] **Smith** [9166]. He married **Frances Burgess** [9273].

Philip Smith was born on 1 June 1695 in Gloucester County, Virginia. He married **Mary Mathews**, daughter of Baldwin Mathews, 19 Feb 1711. He died on 4 June 1743 in Fleets Bay, Northumberland County, Virginia, at age 48.

Philip Smith left a will on 25 May 1743 in Wiccocomico Parish, Northumberland County, Virginia.

Philip Smith's Will
25 May 1743

In the name of God, Amen, I Philip **Smith** of the Parish of Wiccocomico in the County of Northumberland, Colony of Virginia, Gentleman, being very sick & Weak but of perfect sense & Memory do make & ordain this my Last Will & Testament in manner & form following --- Imprimus, I give my soul to God & my Body to the earth to be decently buried at the Discretion of my Execu.rs hereafter named. Item, I desire that all my just debts be fully paid & satisfied as soon as may be after my decease.

Item, I give to my Daughter Mary, the wife of Jesse Ball, Gentleman, five pounds curr.t money & do declare this legacy to be in full her part or portion which she can or may claim to my estate having heretofore given her a sufficient fortune.

Item, I give my five daughters, Mildred, Elizabeth, Sarah, Jane, and Susannah each of them two hundred pounds sterling and one feather bed &

plain furniture to be paid them as they attain the age of twenty one years or day of marriage which shall first happen & I do declare it to be my true Intent & meaning that in case either of them die before she attains the sd age or marries, her legacy shall be vested in and belong to the survivors of them, my sd daughters, Mildred, Elizabeth, Sarah, Jane, and Susannah & to be paid to them as aforesd.

Item, It is my Will that my said five daughters last mentioned be provided for & maintained by my son Baldwin Mathews Smith till they become entitled to their fortunes, suitable to their estate and degree without any deduction or abatement out of their aforesd legacy for the same.

Item, As I have given my son a letter to Mrs. Dickey to let her know that I would make my son worth more than two thousand pounds with his estate at York ___th on Acct of his having Mrs. Fany Burgis, he will be entitled at my decease and my true intent and meaning is that my son pay my aforesd daughters the aforesd mentioned legacy according to my will before mentioned and that my wench Peg be set free.

Item, All the rest of my estate of what nature or quality forever whether real, personal or mixt, I give & bequeath to my son Baldwin Mathews Smith and his heirs forever and I desire that my estate may not be appraised.

Item, I do appoint my loving brother, Mr. Augustine Smith, my nephew Mr. John Smith, and my son Baldwin Mathews Smith whole & sole execrs of this my last will and testament & I do desire my son in law, Jesse Ball & my friend Mr. Thos. Edwards to be my trustees to be aiding & assisting to my sd execurs in & about the execution of this same to each of which said executors and trustees I give a mourning ring and lastly I do revoke all other wills by me made and acknowledge this to be my last will & testament, in testimony whereof I have hereunto set my hand & seal this XXV Day of May 1743.

Signed, Sealed, Published & Declared by the within named Philip Smith to be his last will and testament.

Philip Smith (Seal)

In the presence of: Charles Copedge Junr., Thos. Clement, Samuel Hamilton, Thomas (T his mark) Selevent July 11th 1743: This will was proved in Northumberland County Court to be the last Will & Testament of Philip Smith, Gent., deceased, by the oaths of Charles Coppedge, Saml Hamilton, Thomas Sullivent, witnesses to sd will. John Smith & Baldwin Mathews Smith, Gent., Execrs. therein named made oath to the said Will which on their motion was admitted to record. Test. James Fontaine, Cl Cur.

Ancestor Tree Trace

See Pedigree Charts, Hourglass Trees, Ahentafel Charts, & Modified Registry for Additional Information.

Captain John Henry Smith and Mary Warner are the 6th great grandparents of Don L. Norwood. Line of Descent extends as: Don L. Norwood, Mae Elizabeth Rauch, John William Rauch, Sarah Catherine Talbot, Thornton Smith Talbot, James Smith Talbot, James Talbot and Elizabeth Smith, Phillip Smith and Mary Mathews and Captain John Henry Smith and Mary Warner as shown below**:**

109. **Captain John Henry Smith Capt.** [2096], born 1662 in Purton, Gloucester, Virginia; died 14 Apr 1698 in Purton, Gloucester, Virginia, son of 133. **John Henry Smith Colonel** [2098] and 134. **Anne Bernard** [2182]. He married on 17 Feb 1680 in Purton, Gloucester, Virginia 110. **Mary Warner** [2097], born 1664 in , Lancaster, Virginia; died 12 Nov 1700 in , Gloucester, Virginia, daughter of 135. **Augustine Warner III, Colonel** [2100] and 136. **Mildred Reade** [2101].

Children of Captain John Henry Smith and Mary Warner were as follows:

i Mildred Smith [2188], born 20 Feb 1681 in Purton, Gloucester, Virginia. She married on 17 Aug 1700 in Purton, Gloucester, Virginia **Robert Porteous** [2189], born 1679 in , Newbottle, Virginia; died 8 Aug 1758 in Newbottle, Virginia.

ii Mary SMITH [2190], born 29 Apr 1684 in Purton, Gloucester, Virginia; died 16 Jun 1684.

iii John SMITH [2191], born 18 Jul 1685 in Purton, Gloucester, Virginia; died 1712. He married on 8 Oct 1711 **Ann ALEXANDER** [2530], born abt 1690; died abt 1726.

iv **Augustine Warner**[8] **SMITH** [2192], born 16 Jun 1689 in , Essex, Virginia; died 9 Nov 1711 in Virginia.

v **Elizabeth**[8] **SMITH** [2193], born 25 May 1690 in , Gloucester, Virginia. She married on 1 Apr 1708 **Henry HARRISON** [2197], born 1679 in , Surry, Virginia; died 24 Sep 1732 in , Surry, Virginia, son of Benjamin Harrison II [2198] and Hannah Churchhill [2199].

vi **Philip**[8] **Smith** [419], born 1 Jun 1695 in Purton, Gloucester, Virginia; died 4 Jun 1743 in Flats Bay, Northumberland, Virginia. He married on 19 Feb 1711 in , Northumberland, Virginia **Mary Mathews** [420], born about 1691 in , Warwick, Virginia, daughter of Baldwin Mathews [9160].

vii **Ann**[8] **Smith** [2194], born 2 Nov 1697.

6.8. The Warner—Smiths of Purton.

Captain John Smith, of "Purton," was born in 1662, died in 1698, married (Feb. 17, 1680) Mary, daughter of Colonel Augustine Warner, of "Warner Hall." Gloucester County, Virginia.

This is the only one of the children of the first John Smith, of Purton (i.e., Colonel John Smith who married Anne Bernard), who attained historical prominence in the Colonial Records of Virginia.

Prof. Lyon G. Tyler, President of William and Mary College, and Editor of the Quarterly, in various numbers of the magazine has given particulars concerning the history of his ancestral home, "Purton," and of the connection of this John Smith with the origin and earliest history of William and Mary College. From these articles, and various other sources, this statement is written.

A view of the house at "Purton," was taken when the property was neglected and very much out of repair. Its appearance and surroundings were very different when it was the residence of Captain John Smith.

The bay, also, has shoaled up since that period, and navigable waters have become reed- and grass-grown shallows. But still the bluff and water shows that it was once a beautiful location for a residence.

(These pictures were reproduced from the William and Mary Quarterly, Vol. X, No. 1. They are unavailable for this book.)

Captain John Smith held his title from his position in the Provincial Militia. He was vestryman of Petsworth Parish, in October, 1691. An order was entered in the vestry book concerning £10 left by him for the poor. Under date October 1, 1701, it is stated "Madam Mary Smith" left a legacy of £5 to be distributed among the poor.

"Purton" occupied the site of the romantic incident connected with the rescue of the great explorer, Captain John Smith, by Pocahontas; but afterwards the Indians deserted the place and in 1614, when Strachey wrote, the Indian head war-chief Powhatan had retired to a location called Orapaks, at the head of the Chickahominy River.

The strenuous life of the Colonists of that period left little room for idealism, and with no great ruins left to preserve the location of

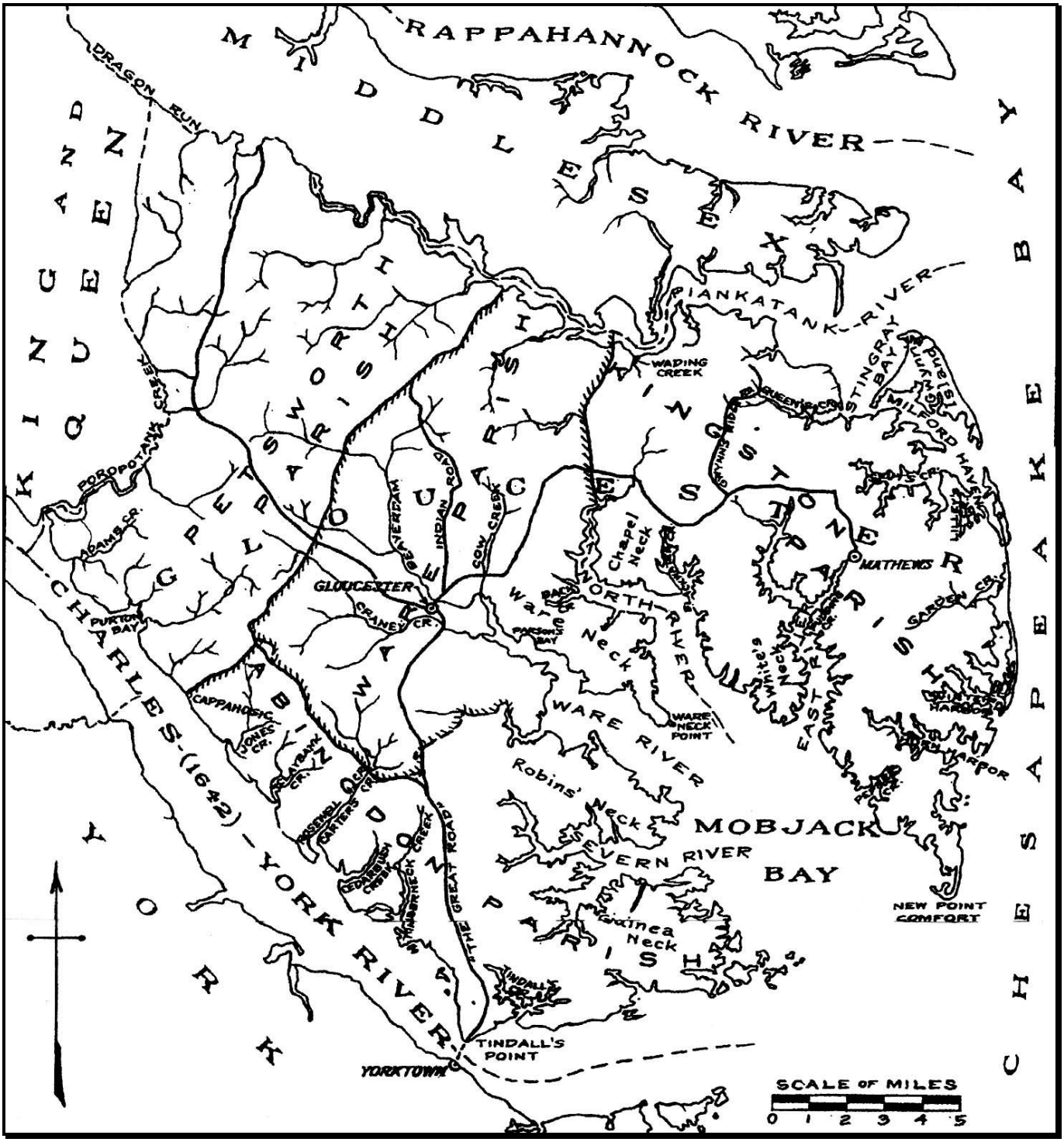


Figure 6.1: Purton Bay, Virginia is located on the Charles River (1642) -York River. (See center left on river). Yorktown, Chesapeake Bay and Rappahannock River are also shown.

their "Meeting Place" there was nothing else to make the first historians of the colony very exact in defining its location.

Robert Tyndall drew a chart in 1608. On this chart "Poetan." situated on "Portan Bay," about eleven miles from West Point, appears as the capital town. It is marked on the chart by four wigwams, whereas the other Indian towns are represented by one only. No other location is shown as "Werowocomoco." This last is merely a descriptive name, meaning "the town of the Werowance" or "Capital." The terminal means "council," "conference," "meeting," "assembly," as used as "Matchacomoco,"—a grand council.

"Poetan" is merely another spelling of "Powhatan," and this was, doubtless, the real name of Powhatan's residence, the principal

meeting place of the tribe or nation of Indians of which Powhatan was the chief or king.

There have been various spellings of the word Poetan; Porton, Portan, Purtan, Purton. The place still goes by the name to this day. In 1608, Tyndall called it "Poetan." In 1673 Hermann called it "Porton." In 1751 Fry and Jefferson called it "Portan." In 1807 Dr. Madison used the same spelling. The present Coast and Geodetic Survey uses "Purtan." In 1661, York County records "Purton," and in Hening's Statutes, 1663, when the residence of Colonel John Smith, Speaker, it had the same spelling.

It was at Poplar Spring on this estate in 1663, that a conspiracy was concocted by ex-soldiers of Oliver Cromwell's army to destroy the Royalists and take possession of the country. However the plot was disclosed by one of their number, "Birkenhead," a servant of John Smith of "Purton," and nipped in the bud by the Royal Governor, Sir William Berkeley.

The explorer, Captain John Smith, "Admiral of New England," says in one place that Werowocomoco was twelve miles from Chiskiack. In this statement William Strachey, the secretary to Lord de la Warre, agrees. Chiskiack was a region above Yorktown, the locality of which is definitely fixed. It was an Indian town, and the parish established on this site was first called Chiskiack Parish, and afterwards Hampton Parish, extending, as the record shows, from Yorktown Creek to Queen Creek. The Indian town of Chiskiack was nearly opposite to Carter's Creek and was about twelve miles from Purton.

Purton estate contained 1665 acres and was bounded by Broad Creek, York River and Poropotank or Adam's Creek.

Another chart given by Dr. Brown in his "Genesis of the United States," was found in the Spanish archives, and is supposed to have been the one sent to England in 1608 with Explorer Smith's "News from Virginia." This chart shows about eleven miles from West Point, and twelve miles from Chiskiack, a bay "Werowocomoco." Below Werowocomoco on the same side of the river are two Indian towns "Cappahowsack" and "Cautaunteck." There is to this day a wharf on the north side of York River called "Cappahosick" (Cappahowgack), evidently marking the old Indian district of that name which lay between Werowocomoco and Timbemeck Creek.

It was this district of "Cappahosick" that Powhatan offered to sell to Smith for "two great guns and a grindstone." Werowocomoco was above it.

The connection of Captain John Smith, of Purton, with the origin and establishment of William and Mary College, is shown by the manuscript of the Bristol Record Office (William & Mary. Quarterly, Vol. VII, No. 3.)

The initiative was taken in a petition of the clergy "humbly presented to the consideration of the next General Assembly for the founding a College, 1690."

Commissioners were appointed to solicit subscriptions, and among them we find Captain John Smith.

The names of these solicitors supposed to include those most actively interested in the advancement of education in 1690 were: Mr. James Blair, Commissary; Captain William Randolph, Colonel Edward Hill, Mr. Francis Eppes, Captain Joseph Foster, Mr. Patrick Smith, Minister of Southwark, Mr. Benjamin Harrison, Mr. Henry Baker, Colonel Thomas Milner, Colonel Joshua Lawson, Colonel Lemuel Mason, Mr. Samuel Ebon, Minister of Bruton; Edmund Jennings, Esq. Captain Francis Page, Mr. Henry Hartwell, Mr. William Sherwood, Captain Henry Duke, Mr. Dewel Pead, Minister of Middlesex; Mr. Christopher Robinson, Mr. John Buckner, Major Lewis Burrell, Colonel Philip Lightfoot, Major Henry Whiting, **Captain John Smith**, Mr. Thomas Foster, Colonel Richard Johnson, Mr. William Leigh, Mr. John Farnefold, Minister of Bowtracy; Captain George Cooper, Mr. Christopher Neale, Captain William Hardwick, Captain Lawrence Washington, Colonel William Fitzhugh, Captain William Ball, Captain John Pinkard, Mr. Robert Carter, Captain William Lee, Mr. Teagle, Minister of Accomac; Colonel Daniel Jenifer, Colonel Charles Scarborough, Colonel John West, and Captain John Carter.

Jointly and severally to procure as many subscriptions, gratuities, and benevolences as you can within this Colony of Virginia towards the defraying the charge (cost) of the said buildings, hoping if it shall appear by the largeness and the number of the said subscriptions, that the people of the country intend seriously and sincerely to advance so good a work, that then it will meet with no obstruction, neither from their Majesties, nor from the General Assembly, but will be duly carried on and receive all legal approbation and encouragement.

Given under my hand and seal, this 25th day of July (in ye 2d year of their gracious Majesties' reign), A. D. 1690.

General John Smith, of "Hackwood Park," Frederick County, Virginia, copied into the family Bible of one of his nieces from the original Purton family Bible of Captain John Smith and Mary Warner, the following list of the births and marriages of the children of that family. The original was written in quaint language, with contracted words which have been changed to the present form in copying:

Captain John Smith, of "Purton," born at "Purton," Gloucester County, 1662, son of Colonel John Smith, Speaker House of Burgesses, and Anne Bernard, his wife, both of "Purton"; died at "Purton," 14th April, 1698. He was trustee and governor of William and Mary College from the date of its charter until his death. He married, 17th February, 1680, Mary, daughter of Colonel Augustine Warner, of Warner Hall, Gloucester County, Virginia, Speaker House of Burgesses, and his wife Mildred Reade. Mrs. Mary Smith died Nov. 12, 1700.

They had issue:

I. Mildred Smith, b. 20th February, 1681 or 1682, it being Monday, about a quarter before nine in the morning, and was married to Robert Porteous, 17th August, 1700.
II. Mary Smith, b. 29th April, 1684, about one o'clock in the morning, it being Tuesday, and died 16th June, 1684.
III. John Smith, of "Purton," b. 18th July, 1685, about a quarter after one in the morning, it being Saturday, and married Ann Alexander. Oct. 8, 1711. John Smith died 1712.
IV. Augustine Warner Smith, of "Shooter's Hill," b. 16th June, 1689, about 12 o'clock in the night, it being Thursday, and married Sarah Carver, 9th Sept., 1711.
V. Elizabeth Smith, b. 25th May, 1690, about 8 o'clock in the evening, it being Sunday. She was married, first, April, 1708, to Henry Harrison.

VI. Philip Smith, b. 1st June, 1695, at a quarter past two in the morning, it being Saturday. He married, 9th Feb., 1711, Mary Mathews. He inherited "Fleet's Bay' Northumberland County.
VII. Ann Smith, b. 2d Nov., 1697, about half past five in the evening, it being Saturday. There is no further entry in regard to this child. The father dying in April, 1698, and the mother in Nov., 1700, it is probable the child died young and unmarried, as, if living, she would have been adopted into the family of Shootre's Hill or Fleet's Bay.

Mildred Smith married Robert Porteous, 17th August, 1700.

Robert Porteous was vestryman in Petsworth Parish, in 1704 and a member of the Council. Mildred Smith died shortly after their marriage and bore no children. Robert Porteous married second, Elizabeth, daughter of Colonel Edmund Jennings, of Gloucester County. She bore him nineteen children, and died Jan. 20 1754 aged 60 years. Robert Porteous returned to England with his second wife. His youngest son, Beilby Porteous (born in York England, May, 1731), on May 14, 1808, became Bishop of Chester (see Chambers' Biographical Dictionary). Elizabeth (Jennings) Porteous was buried at St. Martin's, Cony Street, York England (Jennings's pedigree, N. Y. Curio).

In the Cathedral, Ripon, there is an inscription on the wall to the memory of Colonel Robert Porteous.

Frances Jennings, another daughter of Colonel and Gov. Edmund Jennings, married Colonel Charles Grymes, of Richmond County.

John Smith, of "Purton," third of the name and estate, and Ann Alexander, were married October 8, 1711. John Smith, b. July 18, 1685; d. 1712. Ann Alexander, b. about 1690; d. about 1726. They had one child:

John Smith, b. December 17, 1712. He made his will May 10, 1735, and shortly afterwards died, unmarried. He was affianced to Mary Willis, daughter of Colonel Francis, and he willed to her his estate, "Purton" In 1736, Mary Willis was married to Colonel Lewis Burwell, "President of His Majesty's Council in the Colony of Virginia." Lewis Burwell was prominent as a scholar and litterateur. He was a member of the House of Burgesses, and was appointed to the King's Council in 1743, and was President of that body and acting Governor of the Province when he died in 1750. He was the son of Major Lewis Burwell, who also was a member of the King's Council for a number of years, and who married Abigail Smith, a niece of Nathaniel Bacon.

The wife of Nathaniel Bacon was Elizabeth, daughter of Edward Kingswell, of King's Mill, which name is preserved as the name of a wharf on the site of the original plantation which descended to Bacon, and, he being childless, to his niece, Abigail Smith.

Philip Smith, Youngest son and child of John Smith of "Purton" and Mary Warner, was born 1 Jun 1695 and died in 1743. He married (19 Feb 1711) Mary Mathews, daughter of Baldwin Mathews, Justice of York County, grandson of Governor Samuel Mathews. Philip smith was vestryman, Petsworth Parish, 1714-1722. His brother, Augustine Smith, was vestryman in 1724 until 1733, when he declined reelection. Philip Smith died 4 Jun 1743. He inherited "Fleet's Bay" estate in Northumberland County. Philip Smith and Mary Mathews had issue:

I. Mary Smith married first, Jesse Ball; married second John Lee of Cabin Point.
II. Mildred Smith
III. Elizabeth Smith married James Talbot, of Bedford County.
IV. Sarah Smith.
V. Jane Smith.
VI. Susanna Smith married John Lee of Maryland.
VII. Baldwin Mathews Smith married Fannie Burgess.

There is a marriage contract recorded in Northumberland County between Philip Smith and the widow Hannah Sharpleigh, dated September 16, 1742. On July 11, 1743, the will of Philip Smith was proved. He gave £200 to each of his daughters and the residue of his estate to his son, Baldwin Mathews. He made his brother, Augustine Warner Smith, his nephew, James Smith, and his son, Baldwin Mathews Smith, his executors.

Mary, the eldest daughter and child of Philip Smith and Mary Mathews, married John Lee, of Cabin Point, eldest son of Henry Lee and his wife, Mary Bland (great-aunt of John Randolph, of Roanoke), who were married about 1723-4. She was born, August 21, 1704. Henry Lee was born about 1691; d. between June 23 and August 25, 1747. He was the fifth son of Richard Lee and Letitia Corbin, his wife.

Elizabeth Smith, the third daughter and child of Philip Smith, married James Talbot, of Bedford County, Virginia, who died in 1770. He was a lieutenant in the French and Indian War.

They had issue:
I. Johan Talbot.
II. Mary Talbot.
III. Elizabeth Talbot.
IV. James Smith Talbot.
V. John Talbot.
VI. Martha Talbot.
VII. Wellerden Talbot.
VIII. Sarah Talbot.

Susanna Smith, the sixth child, and daughter of Philip Smith, of "Fleet's Bay," and Mary Mathews, married John Lee, of Maryland. They had two sons, Hancock Lee and Philip P. Lee. Hancock succeeded his father as clerk of Essex County, and held the position until 1792, when he was succeeded by his brother Philip P. Lee who continued in the position until 1814.

John Lee, of Maryland, and Susanna, daughter of Philip Smith, **(Need more information, I did not copy enough, Don Norwood)**

6.9. The Warner Family of Warner Hall.

The first Augustine Warner (1611-1674) arrived in Virginia in 1628 at the age of seventeen, as one of a group of thirty-four brought in by Adam Thoroughgood. It was seven years before Warner accumulated enough assets to make his first land acquisition, patenting two hundred fifty acres in 1635.

He continued the typical pattern of seventeenth-century success in Virginia as a merchant, investor in land, and statesman. He rose through the colonial hierarchy to become a member of the House of Burgesses in 1652 and then in 1659 a member of the Council, the highest office a colonial Virginian could attain. There he continued until his death in 1674. He was prosperous enough by 1657 to send his son to school at the Merchant Taylors School in London. At

about this time he moved across the York River to Gloucester County, where he settled and built the first house at Warner Hall.

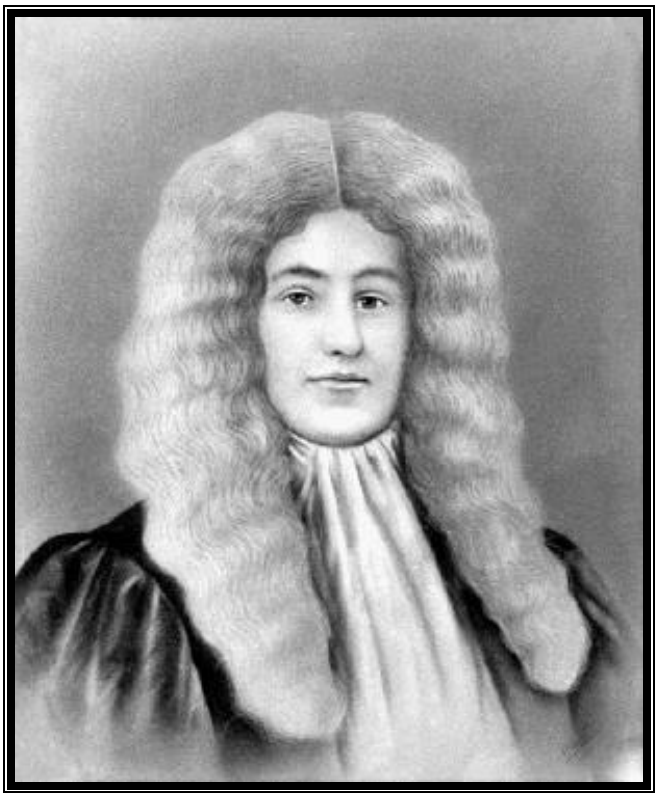


Figure 6.2: Augustine Warner.

Augustine Warner died in 1674, at the great age, for a seventeenth-century Virginian, of sixty-three, and was succeeded at Warner Hall by his only son, the second Augustine Warner (1642-1681). After his English education in London and at Cambridge, the younger Augustine Warner returned to Virginia, and soon, by 1666, became a member of the House of Burgesses, and then Speaker of the House in 1676. In 1677 he took his seat on the Council, but his career was cut short by his early death in 1681 at the age of thirty-nine.

Figure 6.3: Warner Hall Grave Yard. A walled family cemetery of the Warner and Lewis families.

Walled family cemetery of the Warner and Lewis families.

The walled family cemetery of the Warner and Lewis families is located on the Warner Hall property, southeast of Warner Hall. Access to the Graveyard is from the road North of Warner Hall and not from Warner Hall or the Driveway to Warner Hall located West of the Graveyard. The cemetery is the final resting place for many of the Warner and Lewis family members. The family cemetery is also the resting place for such well known ancestors of George Washington, Robert E. Lee, The Queen Mother of England, and Queen Elizabeth II. Queen Elizabeth has visited Gloucester where she placed a wreath upon her ancestor's grave. The cemetery has thirteen graves and plaques in memory of all the family. The cemetery is owned and maintained by the Association for Preservation of Virginia Antiquities (A.P.V.A.). The A.P.V.A. acquired the cemetery at Warner Hall in 1903, since which time the Association's Gloucester Branch, now known as the Joseph Bryan Branch, has zealously maintained it.

There are thirteen graves in the Warner Hall Grave Yard. *they are:*

1 Mary Warner (believed to be Mary Towneley. Warner), 1614 - 1662
2. Augustine Warner I, 1611 - 1674
3. Augustine Warner II, 1642 - 1681
4. Mildred Reade Warner (wife of Augustine Warner II), 1694
5. Augustine Warner III, 1666 - 1686
6. Elizabeth Warner Lewis (d/o Augustine Warner II w/o Col John Lewis), 1672 - 1719
7. Col John Lewis (s/o John & Isabella Lewis h/o Elizabeth Warner), 1669 - 1725
8. Mary Chiswell Lewis (d/o John & Elizabeth Randolph Chiswell w/o Warner Lewis II, 1748 - 1776
9. Warner Lewis II (s/o Warner Lewis I & Eleanor Bowles Gooch Lewis & grandson of Col John Lewis & Elizabeth Warner Lewis), 1747 - 1791
10. Juliana Clayton (d/o Dr. Thomas & Isabella Lewis Clayton), 1731 - 1734
11. Isabella Lewis Clayton (d/o Col John Lewis & Elizabeth Warner w/o Dr. Thomas Clayton), 1706/7 - 1742 *(the dates 1706/7 is exactly what is engraved on her stone)*
12. (Dr.) Thomas Clayton (h/o Isabella Lewis), 1701 - 1739
13. Caroline Lewis Barrett (d/o Warner Lewis II), 1783 - 1811

A fascinating glimpse of Warner Hall and insight into the Warners' activity as merchants is afforded by the affidavit of their cousin John Townley, who was overseer in charge at Warner Hall in September, 1676, when Bacon's Rebellion took place and Bacon invaded Warner Hall. Townley tells how he had been entrusted with the guidance of the house and family as overseer, and had "also delivered to him by Inventory all the household goods and other merchandizing goods and stores in and belonging to the said Colonel Warner and laid up and stored in his said house and storehouses thereto belonging, the Keyes of which houses and storehouses were demanded and commanded from him by the said Bacon and those with him; which Keyes being afterwards in the hands & keeping of Captain William Bird."

According to his report, Captain Bird shortly after coming to Warner Hall took a plate-handled scimitar and black-fringed shoulder belt belonging to Warner and wore them while there, and was still wearing them about a fortnight later when John Townley

again saw him at Colonel Warner's house at "Chieskake." He tells how Bird at Warner Hall opened the stores and chests and issued the goods to the armed men, who carried them away. He took particular notice that when Bird was delivering out the goods and "mett with any ffine goods, as Silke ffine Hollands, or other ffine linnings, silke Stockings Ribband, or the like he sent them into Bacons roome, where he was often called in and was very Conversant."

Figure 6.4: Warner Hall 1998.

After the intruders were gone, John Townley, on the understanding that they intended to return, packed up the remainder of the goods and put them on board the ship Lady Frances, taking an inventory so that he knew what was missing and that the true value of the purloined goods was 845 pounds 2 shillings sterling. His deposition, which he sighs, is followed and confirmed by the testimony of William Blackburne and William Sympson, servants, and Richard Scarlett, a freeman and sharer, all living at Warner Hall. (81V351)

Besides the son Augustine Warner the second, the first Augustine Warner (1611-1674) had at least two daughters. One married David Cant, and the other, Sarah, married Lawrence Townley, and was the ancestor of General Robert E. Lee.

It has always been well recorded and understood that the second Augustine Warner (1642-1681) had three sons, all of whom died unmarried, and three daughters, who inherited the Warner property and left huge progenies. What is less commonly noticed is that at least two, if not all three of the sons survived their father, and were in possession until their deaths, so that only then did the daughters and their husbands come into the bulk of the property. We have exact dates for only one of the sons, Augustine (1666-1687), the third of the name. It seems that George Warner must have survived this brother, and been the last Warner to own Warner Hall, for in a 1728 land grant the heirs of the three sisters are referred to as the heirs of George Warner, suggesting that it was from him the three sisters finally inherited.

The three were, of course, Mary Warner, who married in 1680 **John Smith of Purton**, Mildred Warner, who married about 1690 Lawrence Washington, and Elizabeth Warner, who married about 1691 John Lewis, and kept the Warner Hall house itself in the division of the Warner properties after the brothers' deaths. From Mary descends the present Queen of England. Mildred was the grandmother of George Washington. Elizabeth was the grandmother of Fielding Lewis, who married first George Washington's cousin and second his sister, both ladies also being grandchildren of Mildred Warner.

When it comes to ancestry, there has never been any mystery about Mildred Reade, the wife of the second Augustine Warner. The Reades trace back through Windebank and Dymoke, Champion of England, to the blood royal. However, the ancestry of the Warner family and the identity of Mary, wife of the first Augustine Warner, were completely unknown until comparatively recently. This always seemed odd, because the name Augustine Warner was distinctive, he obviously came from an educated class, he used a coat of arms, and it seemed reasonable to expect to find records.

Figure 6.5: A view of the Warner Hall House from the back.

It remained for a very able scholar, Mrs. Mary Derrickson McCurdy, of Chapel Hill, North Carolina, to notice a clue in Raine's edition (2883) of Dugdale's 1664-5 Visitation of Lancaster. Mrs. McCurdy had been studying the Townley family, and came across a chart in this visitation of a branch of the Townley family which included the marriage of a Mary Townley to an Augustine Warner. Proceeding from here, she developed a magnificent essay in the July, 1973, Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, which gives Augustine Warner's ancestry, identified his wife as Mary Townley, and shows several other connections of the Townleys with the Warners and other early Virginia families. It is from Mrs. McCurdy's article that the account of Bacon's invasion of Warner Hall is copied (supra).

It is interesting to follow the given name Augustine through these families. In the 1400's there was an Augustine Boyce in Norwich, Co. Norfolk. His grandson, Augustine Steward (1491-1571), frequently Mayor of Norwich, in turn had a grandson, Augustine Sotherton (ca1550-1585), an Alderman of Norwich. His daughter Elizabeth Sotherton married Thomas Warner of Hoveton, near Norwich, and they were the parents of our first Augustine Warner (1611-1674) in Virginia. From his granddaughters, of course, the given name of Augustine has continued to this day in the Smith and Washington families, but apparently not in the Lewis family. On the other hand, the name Warner persisted as a given name in the Washington and Lewis families, but not with the Smiths.

Warner Hall stayed in the eldest male line of the Lewis family, through a succession of eldest sons named Warner Lewis, until 1834, when it was finally sold by a daughter of the last of them, Elizabeth Lewis (Mrs. Matthew Whiting Brooke).

Ancestor Tree Trace

See Pedigree Charts, Hourglass Trees, Ahentafel Charts, & Modified Registry for Additional Information.

Colonel Augustine Warner III, and Mildred Reade are the 7th great grandparents of Don L. Norwood. Line of Descent extends as: Don L.

Norwood, Mae Elizabeth Rauch, John William Rauch, Sarah Catherine Talbot, Thornton Smith Talbot, James Smith Talbot, James Talbot and Elizabeth Smith, Phillip Smith and Mary Mathews and Captain John Henry Smith and Mary Warner, and Colonel Augustine Warner III and Mildred Reade as shown below**:**

135. **Augustine**[10] **WARNER III, Colonel** [2100], born 3 Jun 1642 in Warner Hall, Gloucester, Virginia; died 19 Jun 1681 in Warner Hall, Gloucester, Virginia; buried Jun 1681 in Warner Hall, Gloucester, VA, son of 164. **Augustine WARNER Colonel** [2131] and 165. **Mary (Cant) TOWNELEY** [2132]. He married in 1665 136. **Mildred READE** [2101], born 2 Oct 1643 in Warner Hall, Gloucester, Virginia; died 20 Oct 1686 in , Cumberland, Virginia; buried Oct 1686 in , , Cumberland, Virginia, daughter of 166. **Colonel George READE , Esquire** [2130] and 167. **Elizabeth MARTIAU (MARTAIN)** [2137].

Children of Augustine WARNER III, Colonel and Mildred READE were as follows:

i **James**[9] **WARNER** [2102], born 1663 in , Anne Arundel, Maryland. He married **Elizabeth HARRIS** [2127].
110 ii **Mary**[9] **WARNER** [2097], born 1664 in , Lancaster, Virginia; died 12 Nov 1700 in , Gloucester, Virginia. She married on 17 Feb 1680 in Purton, Gloucester, Virginia **John Henry SMITH Capt.** [2096], born 1662 in Purton, Gloucester, Virginia; died 14 Apr 1698 in Purton, Gloucester, Virginia, son of John Henry SMITH Colonel [2098] and Anne BERNARD [2182].
Iii **Augustine**[9] **WARNER** [2103], born 17 Jun 1666 in , Gloucester, Virginia; died 17 Mar 1687 in , , Virginia.
iv **George**[9] **WARNER** [2104], born 1668 in , Gloucester, Virginia.
V **Robert**[9] **Warner** [2105], born 1670 in , Gloucester, Virginia.
Vi **Mildred**[9] **WARNER** [2106], born 1671 in Fredericksburg, Spotsylvania, Virginia; died 26 Mar 1701 in Whitehaven, Cumbria County, England; buried in St. Nicholas, Whitehaven, Cumberland, Virginia. She married (1) in 1690 in Warner Hall, Gloucester, Virginia **Lawrence WASHINGTON Capt.** [2109], born Sep 1659 in Bridge Creek, Westmoreland, Virginia; died 30 Mar 1699 in Bridge Creek, Westmoreland, Virginia, son of John WASHINGTON [9243] and Anne POPE [9244]; (2) **George GAYLE** [2129].
Vii **Elizabeth Isabelle**[9] **WARNER** [2107], born 24 Nov 1672 in Warner Hall, Gloucester, Virginia; died 5 Feb 1720 in Warner Hall, Gloucester, Virginia. She married about 1684/85 in , Gloucester County, Virginia **John LEWIS Colonel and Chancellor** [2128], born 30 Nov 1669 in Abingtdon Par., Gloucester, Virginia; died 14 Nov 1725 in , Berkeley County, West Virginia.

Ancestor Tree Trace

See Pedigree Charts, Hourglass Trees, Ahentafel Charts, & Modified Registry for Additional Information.

Colonel George Reade and Elizabeth Martiau are the 8th great grandparents of Don L. Norwood. Line of Descent extends as: Don L. Norwood, Mae Elizabeth Rauch, John William Rauch, Sarah Catherine Talbot, Thornton Smith Talbot, James Smith Talbot, James Talbot and Elizabeth Smith, Phillip Smith and Mary Mathews and Captain John Henry Smith and Mary Warner, Mildred Reade, Elizabeth Martiau as shown below**:**

166. **Colonel George**[11] **READE , Esquire** [2130], born 25 Oct 1608 in Linkenholt Manor, , Hampshire, England; died Mar 1671 in , Gloucester, Virginia; buried bef 20 Nov 1671 in , Yorktown, York, Virginia, son of 193. **Robert READE** [2158] and 194. **Lady Mildred WINDEBANK** [2159]. He married in 1641 in , York, , Virginia 167. **Elizabeth MARTIAU (MARTAIN)** [2137], born 12 Dec 1625 Of Elizabeth Cit, Hampton, Virginia; died 1686 in Yorktown, York, Virginia; buried in Yorktown, York, VA, daughter of 195. **Nicholas MARTIAU** [2162] and 196. **Jane BERKELEY** [2163].

Children of Colonel George READE , Esquire and Elizabeth MARTIAU (MARTAIN) were as follows:

i **George**[10] **READE** [2138], born 1640 in , Gloucester, Virginia; died in Deceased, , VA..
136 ii **Mildred**[10] **READE** [2101], born 2 Oct 1643 in Warner Hall, Gloucester, Virginia; died 20 Oct 1686 in , Cumberland, Virginia; buried Oct 1686 in , , Cumberland, Virginia. She married in 1665 **Augustine WARNER III, Colonel** [2100], born 3 Jun 1642 in Warner Hall, Gloucester, Virginia; died 19 Jun 1681 in Warner Hall, Gloucester, Virginia; buried Jun 1681 in Warner Hall, Gloucester, VA, son of Augustine WARNER Colonel [2131] and Mary (Cant) TOWNELEY [2132].
iii **Robert**[10] **READE** [2140], born 1644 in Of, Yorktown, York, Virginia; died 30 Dec 1712 in Deceased, , VA.; buried bef 16 Mar 1712.
Iv **Benjamin**[10] **READE** [2141], born 1647 in , Gloucester, Virginia; died 1731 in , , , Virginia.
V **Thomas**[10] **READE** [2142], born 1649 in Va, , VA; died 1716 in Deceased, , VA..
vi **Francis**[10] **READE** [2143], born 1650 Of Abingdon, Gloucester, Virginia; died 1694 in , James City, Virginia.
vii **Elizabeth**[10] **READE** [2144], born 1651 in York, Virginia; died 18 Nov 1717 in , York, VA.
viii **Ann**[10] **READE** [2145], born 1652 in , , York, Virginia; died in Virginia.
ix **Margaret**[10] **READE** [2146], born about 1654 in Of, , York, Virginia; died in Virginia.

6.10. Nicolas Martiau, "Father of Yorktown" my 9th Great Grandfather.

This portion of my book is dedicated to the study of Nicolas Martiau **(pronounced Mar-ti-o)** and his descendants. Nicolas became the earliest American ancestor of both President George Washington and Governor Thomas Nelson. Nicholas "The Adventurous Huguenot" was a Captain in the Jamestown Virginia Militia during the Indian uprisings, a Yorkshire Justice during 1633-1657, a Member of the Colonial Virginia House of Burgess, a Military Engineer, a Justice of the County of York, a Planter, a Wine Maker and he was known as the “Father of Yorktown”. In 1635 he was a leader in the thrusting out of Royal Governor Sir John Harvey which was the first opposition to British Colonial Policy. He is the original patentee for Yorktown. He is buried at the Grace Church in Yorktown, Virginia. Presented here are some of the important facts about my ancestor.

Genealogy Tip

Nicholas Martiau is the 9th great grandfather of Don L. Norwood. Line of Descent extends as: Don L. Norwood, Mae Elizabeth Rauch, John William Rauch, Sarah Catherine Talbot, Thornton Smith Talbot, James Smith Talbot, Elizabeth Smith, Philip Smith, Mary Warner, Mildred Reade, Elizabeth Martiau, Nicholas Martiau.

Among the descendants of Nicholas Martiau we find - in addition to President George Washington - one Vice President of the United States, two Justices of the Supreme Court, three ministers to foreign countries, three cabinet officers, six governors of states, eight senators, eleven generals involved in the War Between the States, fifteen congressman, forty commissioned officers who served in the American Revolution, and a veritable host of men and women prominent in national life. Such names as General Thomas Nelson, a signer of the Declaration of Independence; Meriwether Lewis,

explorer of Lewis and Clark fame; Duff Green; Thomas Nelson Page and Amelia Rives are of special interest.

In the early 20th century the registrar of the Colonial Dames of America in the state of Virginia contains the names of more than four hundred women who could trace their lineage to Nicholas Martiau.

Nicolas Martiau was born in France in 1591 in Ile De Rhe although there is no substantive proof. Perhaps he was an orphan. He entered service and became a Military Engineer. He went or fled to England where he was a "servant" of the 5th Earl of Huntingdon and a member of the established Huguenot Church.

While still quite young Nicolas Martiau went to England, where he fell under the influence of the powerful Earl of Huntingdon. At the latter's instance, Martiau was educated as a military engineer—for it will be remembered that in this era engineering as a profession was still largely confined to military engineering, especially fortification. During his life in England Martiau also became a naturalized Englishman; and as he later held various offices in Virginia, his naturalization was plainly of the special form granted only by royal decree, which form alone permitted the recipient to hold office and enjoy certain other privileges.

The Earl of Huntingdon was one of the members of the Virginia Company, that private corporation which was entirely responsible for the initial colonization and development of Virginia. About the year 1619 the colonists petitioned the Company for an expert to be sent to Virginia to plan and construct fortifications, badly needed for defense against the Indians. Huntingdon, we may be sure, was instrumental in securing the appointment of his young protégé to this position, and in June of 1620 Martiau arrived in Virginia where he continued to act as representative for the Earl's extensive interests. The Virginia Census of 1624 shows "Capt. Niccolas Martue" as having come to Virginia in the "Francis Bonaventure", sailing from England on May 11, 1620.

Ancestor Tree Trace

See Pedigree Charts, Hourglass Trees, Ahentafel Charts, & Modified Registry for Additional Information.

Nicholas Martiau was born 1590/91 in of York, Yorkshire, England; died 1656/57 in Yorktown, Virginia, U.S.A.; buried 1657 in Yorktown, Virginia. He married in 1623/24 in Elizabeth City, Virginia 196. **Jane Berkeley** was born 1593 in England; died 1624/25 in Elizabeth City, Virginia. After Nicolas' wife 1st wife Jane Berkeley dies he married Sybillia Felgate in 1645 the widow of Captain Robert Felgate. In 1646 he married Isabella Beech widow of George Beech.

Children of Nicholas Martiau and Jane Berkeley were as follows:

i **Nicolas MARTIAU Jr.** was born 1623 in York, Virginia; died before 1657. Nicolas Martiau Jr. died at age 9.

ii **Elizabeth MARTIAU (MARTAIN)** was born 12 Dec 1625 Of Elizabeth City, Hampton, Virginia; died 1686 in Yorktown, York, Virginia; buried in Yorktown, York, VA. She married in 1641 in York, Virginia **Colonel George READE, Esquire** was born 25 Oct 1608 in Linkenholt Manor, Hampshire, England; died Mar 1671 in Gloucester, Virginia; buried before 20 Nov 1671 in Yorktown, York, Virginia, son of Robert READE and Lady Mildred WINDEBANK.

iii **Mary MARTIAU** was born 1627 in Elizabeth City, Virginia; died before 1657 in Virginia. Mary Martiau married Col. John Sca(r)sbrook.

iv **Sarah MARTIAU** was born 1629 in Virginia. Sarah married Captain William Fuller, Puritian governor of Maryland.

v **Richard MARTIAU** was born 1630 in Norfolk, Elizabeth City, Virginia.

Nicolas Martiau was given the rank of Captain in the Virginia Militia and put in charge of the work of planning fortifications. It is interesting to note that three places were selected by him for immediate fortification; and of the three one was Old Point Comfort, now the site of our principal fort for the defense of Chesapeake Bay: Fort Monroe, Virginia. After the disastrous uprising and massacre by the Indians in 1622 he was stationed with a company of the militia at Falling Creek, well up the James River.

Martiau first resided at Elizabeth City, Virginia; and from this community he was elected a member of the House of Burgesses, sitting in the Assembly of 1623-4 (Journals of the House of Burgesses 1619 1658/9, Pp. viii et al.). In 1624 or 1625 he married the young Jane Berkeley, widow of Lieut. Edward Berkeley. The exact date of the marriage is not known, but on December 12, 1625 Martiau wrote to the Earl of Huntingdon: "I am now both a husband and a father". At Elizabeth City, in 1625, was born Elizabeth Martiau, the oldest child of Nicolas and Jane Martiau. The family continued to reside at Elizabeth City for several years after this event.

Martiau became the possessor of a considerable amount of land in Virginia during the course of his lifetime. About the time of his marriage he acquired a large tract of land which included the present city of Yorktown, Virginia. It is noteworthy that Martiau was the earliest Virginia ancestor of George Washington, among others; and when Washington in 1781 proceeded against Cornwallis at Yorktown he camped his troops on land previously owned by his ancestor. The surrender of Cornwallis took place also on the old Martiau tract. In 1630 the Martiau family took up its residence permanently on this tract at Yorktown, then called "Kiskyake" or "Cheskiacke". Nicolas Martiau was again elected to the House of Burgesses as the representative of Kiskyake and the Isle of Kent, sitting in the Assemblies of 1631-2, 1632 (beginning Sept. 4th), and 1632-3 (assembled Feb. 1, 1633) (Ibid., Pp. xii, xiii, xiv). He was appointed by Governor Harvey as a Justice of York County, which office he held for more than twenty years. His first appearance as a member of York County Court was on July 12, 1633, and his last appearance on September 24, 1655.

As mentioned previously above, Martiau played an important part in the political life of Virginia in his day. One of his minor appointments in 1639 was as one of the Tobacco Viewers for Charles River County "Men of Experience and in dignity for the Careful Viewing of each Man's crop of Tobacco"-the Viewers being selected by the Assembly (Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, Vol. 5, P. 119). Nor did he fail to increase his land holdings. In March of 1639 "Captain Nicholas" Martiau was granted 1300 acres in the County of Charles River. Of this tract 700 acres was granted for the transportation into the colony of fourteen persons while 600 acres was granted for the migration of himself, his wife and ten persons to Chiskiack in its first year (Ibid., Vol. 14, P. 191). Chiskiack, or Yorktown was at first a frontier settlement, exposed to attack by Indians, and grants of land were given to those who would settle there, but in 1644 this danger was removed by the migration of the Chiskiack Indians from the York River to the Pianketank, where the tribe died out. Martiau also secured two grants of land in Westmoreland County, one in 1654, and one in the following year, each grant being for two thousand acres (Westmoreland Deed Book No. 3, Pp. 312, 363).

Undoubtedly the most important part in Virginia history played by Captain Nicolas Martiau was in connection with the ejection of Governor Harvey. Opposition to Harvey's methods and high-handedness became general in the colony during the winter of 1634-5, and meetings were held at various places to voice this opposition. Meetings were at the Martiau home, among others; and this led to the arrest by the governor of Martiau, Captain Francis Pott, and Sheriff William English of York. These three were placed in irons by order of Harvey, who announced his intention of hanging them; but the opposition to him was so strong, even in the Council and House of Burgesses, that he was forced to release them; and Harvey was himself placed under a heavy guard.

Harvey being reduced to ineffectiveness as governor, he was forced to return to England to appeal for the support of the Crown in his struggle with the colonists. He returned for a time to Virginia, bringing with him the young George Reade of whom we shall hear more later; but his views were so arbitrary and unsympathetic that he was soon forced to leave Virginia for a second and final time. George Reade had become acting Secretary of State of the colony in the absence of Richard Kemp, then in England, and upon Harvey's final departure Reade became acting governor. Martiau was one of the outstanding leaders in the movement of the colonists which caused Harvey's deposition.

In going over the early records mentioning Martiau's name, searchers originally believed the spelling of his name to be Martian; and for a number of years he was referred to as Nicholas Martian. However, there have come to light a considerable number of documents bearing his signature-and it is unmistakably "Nicolas Martiau". See figure below for his signature.

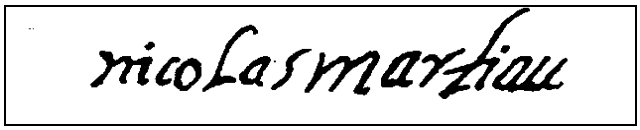


Figure 6.6: Nicolas Martiau's Signature.

Nothing is known of the ancestry of Nicolas Martiau's 1st wife, who was the widow Jane Berkeley at the time of her marriage to him. Her first husband, Lieut. Edward Berkeley, was a member of the Berkeley family which founded the first iron works in the colony at Falling Creek; and he was living at the time of the Muster of 1624 (Feb. 16, 1623/4) (Hotten, P. 184); but no record of his marriage exists, and there is no other evidence of Jane Martiau's maiden name or origin. She came to Virginia in the ship "Seaflower" ("Seafloure"), as shown by the Muster of 1624, arriving in February 1621/2. It has been said that she may have been one of the "Doves" who were imported to Virginia to become wives to the colonists; but a thorough survey of the facts shows this to have been impossible. (Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, Vol. 42, P. 145). The minutes of the Council and General Court of Virginia for July 5, 1627 relate that "At this court Mrs. Jane Martiau delivered in an Inventory of the Estate of Lieut. Edward Bartley, deceased, upon her oath."

The Huguenot Society of London has a record of Nicolas Martiau, age 24, being a sponsor of a young boy of a family for baptism in a Huguenot Church there on 11 May 1615. He sailed on 11 May 1620 for Virginia on the ship Francis Bonaventure. He arrived in Jamestown, Virginia in August 1620 as part of the London Company. He would be 29 years of age but references say he was age 33.

Nicolas' reason for coming to America was that he was the agent for Lord Henry Hastings, 5th Earl of Huntingdon. He was a naturalized English citizen by Royal decree, and schooled in military engineering. He served as a Captain in the Colonial Militia. He served at the Virginia Iron Works at Falling Creek with Lt. Edward Berkeley (Barkley or Bartley). The ironworks was the work of Sir. John Berkeley who had been in Virginia since 1621.

During 1623 he was member of The House of Burgesses at Kicquotan perhaps while working on building of Fort Aigemon (before Fort Monroe). In 1624 he was at **The House of Burgesses** at Elizabeth City Borough. This was confirmed by a letter from Earl of Huntingdon on 8 July 1625. He married Jane Berkeley the widow of Edward Berkeley at Elizabeth City. She had a child named Jane. A daughter Elizabeth was born in 1626.

Nicolas received a grant (for transportation of persons) for 1,300 acres on the York River on 8 Oct 1630. He built a home on the bluff overlooking the York River. Yorke Village was located on Wormeley Creek. The new Town of Yorke was built on his property in 1691. His heirs, Benjamin and Lucy Reed, sold this land for 10,000 lbs. of tobacco w/cask 34 years after Martiau died.

In 1631 he was with the Burgess at Isle of Kent for interests of a friend William Claiborne. In 1633 he was at The House of Burgesses at Kiskyack Parish. During 1633-1657 the York County Justice Court was held in rotation in various Justice's homes, including Martiau's. The first time was in April 1635. In 1635 Nicolas participated in a "mutiny" against the Royal Governor Sir John Harvey.

During 1636-1637 he was possibly in England for a year. On 14 March 1639 he receives 1300 acres in Charles River County (later York) for transportation of 14 people.

In 1652 he is listed among Colonial Justices and Commissioners. His last public reference of an appearance was on 24 Sep 1655. Nicolas' wife dies and his will was made on 1 Mar 1656. A copy of his will is presented in this chapter of this book.

Nicolas died in 1657 and his will was proved 24 Apr 1657. He divides his estate between daughters Elizabeth, Mary, Sarah, and frees two of his Negroes giving each of them a cow and clothes, and a legacy to Hugh Roy, his servant of recent time.

Nicolas' daughter Mary Martiau married Col. John Sca(r)sbrook, who led troops in Bacon's Rebellion. Nicolas' daughter Sarah Martiau married Capt. William Fuller the Puritan governor of Maryland. His son Nicolas Martiau Jr. died at age 9. A small casket was found at the Nelson graveyard and re-interred at Grace Episcopal Church graveyard in York. The remains of Nicolas and his immediate family are buried in the Grace Episcopal Church graveyard.

Martiau's name was copied by a York clerk as Martin, causing some confusion. There was a St. Martin, the largest and fortified city on Ile de Rhe (Re, today). The Tower of St. Nicolas dominates the waterfront of La Rochelle easily seen from Ile de Re'. Both areas were Huguenot. Ile de Re still exports its wine today.

La Rochelle and Ile de Re' had heavy concentrations of French Protestants, the Huguenots. There was persecution and killings in August 1572 in Paris until the Edict of Nantes in 1598 granted religious liberty to all. Cardinal Richelieu of the French Court wanted the law revoked and pressed the battle. The fortified LaRochelle, France fell in 1628 after a four year war, causing many

to leave for America, where they lived with other refugees in towns such as Manakin near Richmond, Virginia, and some in Yorktown, Virginia.

On October 31, 1931, a large granite monument was dedicated to Nicolas Martiau by General John J. Pershing. The monument was placed near where the Martiau home was believed to have stood in Yorktown, Virginia, circa 1620. A subsequent structure burned down during the great fire of 1814. The current house, now occupied by Gin Tail Antiques, was built by Eugene Slaight in 1927. Gin Tail Antiques specializes in primitive period pieces from Virginia.

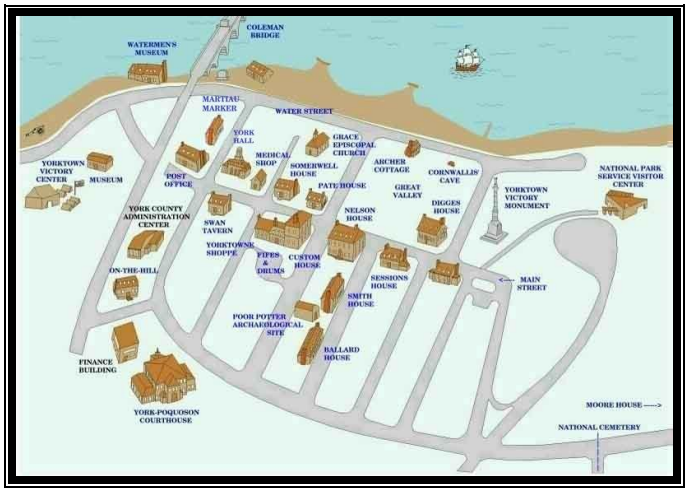


Figure 6.7: Yorktown, Virginia Tour Map.

Figure 6.8: House Where Nicolas Martiau Memorial stands in Yorktown, Virginia.

Figure 6.9: Nicolas Martiau Memorial in Yorktown, Virginia. Nicholas Martiau Memorial Plaque Inscription.

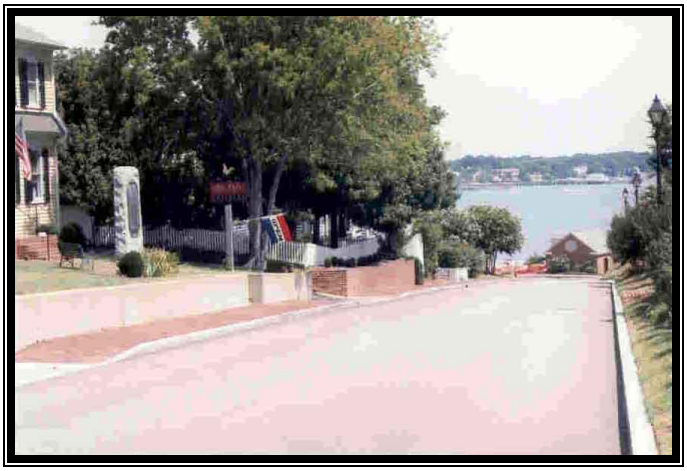


Figure 6.10: Pictured Left is the Nicolas Martiau Home Site Memorial looking north down to the York River.

Figure 6.11: Grace Episcopal Church, Yorktown, Virginia.

"The sturdy marl walls of this church have been standing since 1697 despite the ravages of war during the two sieges of Yorktown (1781 and 1862) and despite the "great fire" of 1814. It continues, as it has for generations, to serve York - Hampton Parish in the Protestant Episcopal Diocese of Southern Virginia."

Colonial Grace Church
York - Hampton Parish
A National Shrine At The Cradle Of The Republic
Erected 1697 Burned 1814 Partially Rebuilt 1825 Rebuilt 1926
These Are The Original Walls, Built of Marl.
The Bell Was Cast In London in 1725
Broken During Fire of 1814. Recast In Philadelphia 1882.
The Original Hammered Communion Silver,
Made In London 1649, Is Still In Use.
First Confirmation Service In Virginia
Was Held In This Church In 1791.
General Thomas Nelson, Jr.,
Signer Of The Declaration of Independence,
Lies Buried In The Churchyard
1936

Figure 6.12: Scenes from Grace Church yard.

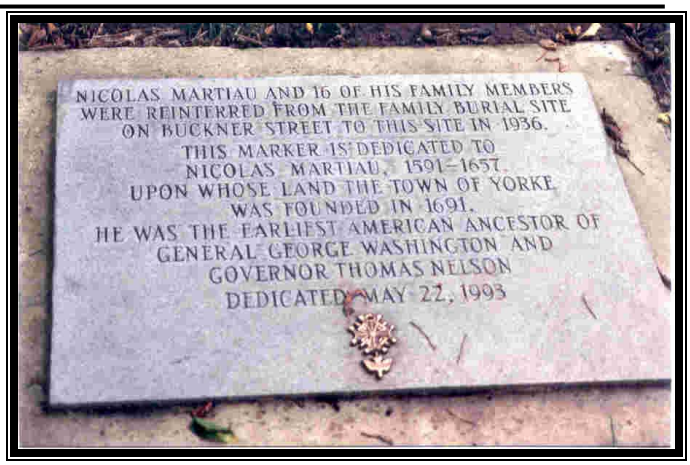


Figure 6.13: Martiau Family Grave Marker located in the Grace Church Cemetery.

A Martiau grave marker was completed and set in the Grace Church Cemetery. This slab has the official Huguenot emblem embedded. The slab is flush-to-ground in accordance to rules of the National Park Services and the Grace Church officials. (The remains of the Martiau Family were moved from another location.)

Figure 6.14: Tomb Stone of Colonel George Reade, Oct. 25, 1608 - 1671.

Here lyeth intered Coll George Read Esqr who was born ye 25th day October in ye yeare of our Lord 1608 and deceased October 1674 he being in the 66th yr of his age.

Figure 6.15: Tombstone of Elizabeth Martiau Reade wife of George Reade, 1615 - 1686.

Here lyeth intered Elizabeth Martiau, deceased wife of George Read Esqr who was born ye in ye yeare of our Lord 1625 And deceased 1696 she being in ye 71st yeare of her Age.

George Read, the son of Robert Read of London and his wife Mildred Windebank, was one of the about one hundred colonists, who emigrated to the colonies from England and Wales before the end of the 17th century, known to have legitimate descent from a Plantagenet King of England. He was a member of the Colonial Council, Secretary of the Colony, and served as an Acting Governor.

"Adventurers of Purse and Person 1607 - 1624/5 and Their Families" published by the Order of First Families of Virginia, indicates in a footnote (pp. 419-420) the discrepancy between the dates inscribed on the Grace Church tablets (shown above) and the filing of the wills for George Read and his wife Elizabeth as follows: "His and his wife's gravestones were discovered during street excavations in Yorktown in 1931. The inscriptions on both were recut with errors. George Reade's stone now states he died Oct. 1674, "he being in the 66th yr of his age." Since the date should be 1671 (per his will), either the age shown, or his year of birth, is in error as well....The gravestone of Elizabeth (**Martiau**) Read now states she was born in 1625 and died in 1696, "being in ye 71st yeare of her age." Since the year of death should be 1686 (per her will), again the age or year of birth is in error. Since Nicholas **Martiau** claimed...his daughter Elizabeth as headrights...it would appear Elizabeth was born prior to his arrival in Virginia in 1620...and that Elizabeth's birth occurred in 1615 rather than 1625."

Figure 6.16: Ledgers in Memory of Colonel George Reade and his wife Elizabeth Martiau Reade.

Will of Nicolas Martian
March 1656

In the name of God Amen. I Nicolas Martiau, of the County and Parrish of York gent. being very sick and weak in body But of sound and perfect memorie blessed be God Doe make ordained constitute and appoint this my last Will and Testament in manner and forme following Revoaking annulling and disclaiming all & all manner of former and other Will or Wills written or nuncupative all codicils legacyes and bequeaths whatsoever by me at any time before the ensealing of this my last Will made signed and sealed or otherwise by word of mouth or made and delivered; And appoint this only to stand & be my last Will and Testament, as followeth: ffirst I bequeath my Soule unto the hands of God my maker hopeing and assuredly believeing that when this life shall end I shall through the meritts of Jesus Chrst my redeemer to in joy everlasting Rest and happiness. And my body to the earth from whence it came to be decently buried.

Item: for that Estate which almighty God hath been pleased to lend me in this world I hereby bequeath and dispose thereof in manner and forme following:

Item: I give and bequeath to my oldest Daughter Elizabeth wife of George Read Esq. and the heires of her body begotten or to be begotten forever all that my Divydent of land scituate lying and being in the sd. Parrish and county of York (Except as hereunder excepted) with all houses and appurtenances.

Item: I give and bequeath to my Daughter, Mary Scarsbrook, wife of John Scarsbrook soe much of my sd. Divydent of Land in York Parrish as is scituate and lying beyond the Swamp (vitz.) on the Southward side of that Swamp called commonly Broccas Swamp upon part of which the said John is now seated to be held by the sd. Mary and her heirs lawfully begotten & to be begotten forever with appurtenances.

Item: I Live and bequeath to my Daughter Elizabeth Read and her heires forever my old mare with her whole increase male and female to her and her heires Except the first mare foal shoe shall bring after my decease which I hereby give and bequeath with the whole increase thereof to my Daughter Sarah wife of Capt. Fuller and her heires forever.

Item: I give and bequeath to my loveing Daughter Mary Scarsbrook and her heires forever the mare ffoale now runeing with my mare with whole increase male and female.

Item: I give and bequeath to my loveing Daughter E1izabeth Read my Watch.

Item: I give to my said Daughter Elizabeth Read her heires my Grey Gelding but my sonn John Scarsbrook to mke use of him for his occasions. Two years after my decease when he shall desyre the same.

Item: I give and bequeath to my Daughter Sarah Fuller wife of Capt. William Ffuller above named and for her lieires forever all that my Divydent of land lying in Potomack and contyning two thousand Acres But in case itt shall not be seated by some of them (vitz.) Capt. Ffuller or his said wife or heires att least one month before expiration of time limitted by the Pattent for seating then the same to be made Sale of Executrix as hereunder named and the produce thereof to be equally dyvyded between my said three loveing Daughters for the good of them and their children.

Item: My Will is that within one yeare after my decease all cattle now in my possession marked with my Daughter Ffueers mark shall be delivered for the good of her and her children and I doe also give and bequeath to her and her heires forever Tenn cowes more out of my stock or to be gought out of my Estate with their whole increase male and female and also a Bull to be delivered within a yeare as above said.

Item: I give to my loveing sonn, George Read, Esq. all my weareing apparel except my stuff suite and coate and new Dimity caster which I hereby bequeath to my sonn John Scarsbrook and alsoe will that ffive pounds ready money now lying by me to be equally divyded between my said Two son in lawes.

Item: My will that at finishing the next crop after my debts are satisfied my Two Negroes Phill and Nicholas shall be free and that each of them have them delivered by my Executxes, one Cow and Three Barrells of Corne, cloathes, and also nayles to build them a house but they or either of then shall hire themselves after their said ffreodom or before or shall remove from the land hereunder appointed them then they or he soe doeing to returne to my executrixes for the good of them and their Children. And my will is that they have land sufficent for themselves to plant in the ffeild where William Leigh lived for their lives of the \\life of the longer Liver of them.

Item: I give and bequeath to my above named Two loveing Daughters Elizabeth Read and Mary Searsbrook for the good of themselves and their Children All the rest of my Estate whatsoevor in Virginia or else where to be equally divyded between them but this divysyon not to be made untill all my Debts and Legacyes be satisfied which said severall Debts are to be paid out of the part of my Estate as is given to my said Two Daughters and their Children without any Charge to my Daughter Sarah or her heires.

Item: Lastly I doe by these presents, nominate and appoint and confirmed my Two beloved Daughters Elizabeth and Mary joynt Executrixes of this my last Will and Testament to see the same performed and kept And in confirmacon of this my last Will and Testament and of every matter course and thing therein conteyned I have hereto sett my hand and Seale this first day of March One Thousand Six Hundred and Fifty Six.

Signed, Nicolas Martiau

6.11. James Smith Talbot - A Boy Goes to War.

When James Smith Talbot was drafted on 10 Jun 1780, to serve in the State Troops of Virginia, he may have been the youngest of his family to serve. He had just turned seventeen the previous month. Already he had a brother, Isham M. serving somewhere, perhaps at the Battles of Brandywine and Germantown, for there are sources stating such. If so he would have been just eighteen for these battles were fought in Pennsylvania in 1777. As we have noted, all of James Smith Talbot's uncles were serving in some capacity. Uncle John, while a colonel in the militia, was probably more involved in the affairs of government. Uncle Isham was a lieutenant in the Fifth Regiment of the Virginia Lines. His Uncle Charles died in July of 1779 and Uncle Matthew was away in the Watauga area over the mountains.

James' cousin, Williston, son of Charles, was a lieutenant in commissary and Cousin Haile, Matthew (II)'s son, qualified for captain in 1780. There may have been as many as three of his cousins in the Battle of Kings Mountain October 1780. Already a tradition of military service in the new nation was being established as young James Smith Talbot marched toward Hillsboro, North Carolina. Placed in the company of Thomas Leftwich, in the regiment of Joseph Spencer, commanded by Brig. Gen. Edward Stevens, the boy, like many others, was untrained, as he marched into battle.

By 14 Aug 1780 they were meeting with the troops under command of General Horatio Gates at Rugeley's Mill. General Horatio Gates was the godson of Horace (Horatio) Walpole, 4th Earl of Oxford and British novelist. General Gates was a contradictory man. At times he appeared willing and able; at others he was wavering and indecisive. Unfortunately, for himself and for his troops, the latter was true during the coming battle.

Gates had some three thousand men, out numbering his foe by fifty per cent. Of that number only some nine hundred Maryland and Delaware troops were seasoned veterans. General Stevens had 700 Virginia militia men. The men were hungry so a full ration of meat and corn meal was ordered, General Stevens had brought along a store of molasses from Virginia. Being short on rum, the usual stimu1ant and heart warmer, the men were given a gill (pint) of molasses. The men ate voraciously of half-cooked meat and half-baked bread. They mixed the molasses in corn meal mush.

The result was disaster. To say they suffered from upset stomach was putting it mildly and there was no soothing relief offered by today's television commercials. According to the report of Col. Otho Holland Williams, Deputy Adjutant General with Gates, the men were breaking ranks all night as they marched toward Camden, South Carolina. Camden was twelve miles from Rugeley's Mill. Located on the Wateree River, it was one of the oldest inland communities in South Carolina, being settled in 1758 by the Irish Quakers. Originally known as Pine Tree Hill, the name was later changed to Camden in 1791 in honor of Charles Pratt, 1st Earl of Camden, an outspoken opponent of the British government in its policies toward the colonies.

About 10:00 p.m. on the night of 15 Aug 1780 the Americans were ordered to march. Sick and weakened by frequent trips to the brush, they marched for four weary hours. Suddenly, the night was shattered by gunfire. The forward units of the Americans had met the British under the command of Gen. Charles Cornwallis, 1st Marquis Cornwallis.

The 42 Year old Cornwallis was educated at Eton and Cambridge. He had met General George Washington in battle and had known both victory and defeat. It was the strategy of the British command to blockade the South and force the Americans to give up their foolish idea of independence. The plan had started in good fashion. Charleston was captured on 12 May 1780. Cornwallis continued his plan of conquest but was hampered by repeated attacks by American patriot forces. It was these guerrilla raids that led to Cornwallis ordering Col. Patrick Ferguson to tame the patriot opposition in the Carolinas.

For now, however, the British were in command. The stage was set for James Smith Talbot and the other raw recruits to receive their baptism of fire and for General Horatio Gates to see his military ruined. Gates saw the coming battle as an opportunity to make a forceful move against Cornwallis and thus liberate the South.

For some thirty minutes the Americans fought the British in the darkness. Casualties were suffered by both sides. Sensing what he was up against, Gates called a council of his general officers. Most of them were of the opinion they should retreat, but none spoke up. Finally, the brave, but headstrong, Gen. Stevens declared it was too late to retreat. Their only course of action was to fight.

The battle took place in an open forest of pines. The polished, experienced Redcoats were too much for the untrained militia. They had never seen the enemy before. They had little, if any training. When Gen. Stevens ordered them to use their bayonets, they knew not how. The only use they had made of them was to roast their last ration of beef on.

It is said that discretion is the better part of valor. The Americans at Camden may have never heard the statement, but they knew it was time to get out of there. It was a full, unorganized retreat. Gen. Gates took possession of the "fastest horse in the army," and high tailed it out of there, not stopping until he was in Charlotte, some sixty miles away. He went to bed, his neck saved, but his career ruined and ridiculed. In New York, Rivington's Royal Gazette published a "reward" for a "missing army," signed by "Horatio Gates, late Commander-in-chief of the Southern Army."

One month later, on 25 Sep 1780, the settlers of the Watauga area over the mountains in what is now East Tennessee, met at Sycamore Shoals, near Matthew Talbot's Mill. Col. Patrick Ferguson had

upset the men when he warned the patriot settlers to cease their attacks on the British Army or suffer the consequences. He would have been better off to left the mountain people alone. They didn't take too kindly to orders from their own American government, much less the British. They decided to teach Ferguson a lesson.

While the settlers at Sycamore Shoals organized into an army, the mill at Matthew Talbot's was busy grinding corn for use by the soldiers. On their first day's march toward South Carolina, the men ate their mid-day meal at Talbot's Mill. We are not sure how many of Matthew's sons marched with the men. It is believed Thomas was wounded at the Battle of Kings Mountain. Matthew's son, Matthew (IV) may have went along and perhaps another son. It is known that all of Matthew (II)'s sons, except Clayton and Edmund, served in the war. They were too young.

Kings Mountain was named for a nearby settler and not in honor of royalty. It is in South Carolina, near the northern border. It is not a mountain so much as a ridge or hill. Col. Ferguson stationed his men on top of the ridge and confidently waited. He underestimated the Americans. In one hour of hard fighting the Americans killed or captured the entire British Force. Ironically, it was American against American at Kings Mountain. And it was the beginning of the end of the war.

6.12. James Smith Talbot - A Rifleman at Guilford.

In November, after Camden, James Smith Talbot was discharged from service. He remained a civilian until the last of February 1781. Then he volunteered as a rifleman in Col. Charles Lynch's rifle regiment for an "indefinite period." Charles Lynch had served in the House of Burgesses with John Talbot, the two representing Bedford County. They were delegates to the 1775 and 1776 Virginia Conventions. Lynch was an intense patriot and some sources credit him with the origin of the term "Lynch Law," which grew out of his extra-legal actions in putting down Tory opposition in Bedford County. Others credit the term to his brother, John, the founder of Lynchburg.

On 8 Mar 1781, Lynch's riflemen were assigned to the command of General Nathaniel Greene. Greene was recognized as an able general. Raised as a Quaker, he organized a local militia group in Rhode Island. Denied officer status, he served as a private. Greene had shown his capacity as a leader by the time Gates was defeated at Camden, George Washington appointed him commander of the Southern forces. Greene and his opponent were much alike. Both he and Cornwallis were reluctant for war, but both responded quickly when their nations called. They were both relative young men and suffered an almost identical disability—a bad eye.

Ever since he took command, Greene had been playing a game of cat-and-mouse with the British. He had avoided outright confrontation, mindful of the mistakes that Gates had made. He was determined to not make the same ones and to attack when he was ready. And so he retreated northward, drawing the British supply lines farther away from the Charleston port. As he retreated, he picked up strength as small bands of militia joined him. From the north help would come in Charles Lynch's riflemen, as well as other troops from Virginia. Greene would wait until the time and place were right.

To the west of Guilford Courthouse flowed the Yadkin River, crossing north to south, much of North Carolina. Some fifty to sixty miles south and west the Yadkin flowed through old Rowan County. Far to the south it would become the Pee Dee, but here it was the Yadkin and joining it was the South Yadkin which, arrived at its junction with the main stream from the northwest.

Some fifteen miles upriver from the Forks of the Yadkin, was Renshaw's Ford on the South Yadkin. So named for the many Renshaws who lived in the vicinity, the crossing was much used by traffic which could travel all the way to Philadelphia. Not too far from the crossing lived Elijah and Ann Renshaw. About fifteen miles northward on Dutchman's Creek lived the Wests.

On 2 Feb 1781, General Cornwallis and his troops crossed at Renshaw's Ford, heading northward across what is now Davie County. They marched through Mocksville, crossed Dutchman's Creek. Like much of the country they had marched in, this was a divided land. Patriot and Tory forces skirmished. Neighbor was against neighbor.

Into this land had come the explorer, John Lederer in the mid 17th century. He reported finding a "mile-square" town site occupied by Indians, some ten miles south of Renshaw's Ford. Men had traveled the pathways for centuries before they became roadways that now echoed with the tramping feet of British soldiers. Nameless Indian tribes had roamed this land thousands of years earlier. Then it was claimed by the Cherokees and others tribes as their hunting grounds. Into the area came the Wests, Renshaws, Boones, and others, settling on tracts of land long before any records were kept to verify their presence. Daniel Boone had come here with his parents in the first half of the 18th century. Here he met and married Rebecca Bryan.

There was a lot of Tory sentiment here. Jonathan West leaned toward the British. Samuel Bryan, uncle to Rebecca Bryan Boone, was a strong Tory. When he attempted to lead a local militia into the British camp, one Richmond Pearson challenged him. The two men agreed to a fistfight with the winner taking command of the militia. Pearson won and thereafter the "Fork Company" militia was for liberty. Greene retreated and Cornwallis chased after him. Across the Dan River to Dick's Ferry Greene went. There he was strengthened by the addition of Lynch's riflemen and other Virginia troops. It was time to fight.

Guilford Courthouse stood in a cleared field some five miles northwest of present-day Greensboro. The ground rose slightly from the surrounding woods. To the west lay another clearing. It may be from almost the beginning of his cat and mouse game, Greene picked this spot to fight the British. He placed his first line in the field west of the Courthouse. Young James Smith Talbot and his fellow riflemen in Lynch's Company, were placed on the right flank in the woods.

At about half past one in the afternoon of 15 Mar 1781, the battle began. By nightfall it was over. In his two-volume The War of the Revolution, Christopher Ward devotes several pages to the battle at Guilford Courthouse. He has high praise for Col. Lynch's riflemen. In the end the Americans retreated from the field of battle, but it was not the rout of Camden. It was orderly with deadly fire from the riflemen among the trees decimating the British troops. Cornwallis received credit for victory but it was a hollow one. As Charles James Fox, a member of Britain's Parliament anti-war group, put it: "Another such victory would ruin the British Army."

Darkness came early on that fateful day. The guns were silent but the cries of the wounded shattered the stillness. And the rains came.

Cold, wet rain fell in torrents. As Christopher Ward put it, it "was a sad place." On the Nathaniel Greene monument in the Guilford Courthouse Military Park are these words, written by Charles Alphonso Smith, educator, friend and biographer of 0. Henry, and a native of Greensboro:

"In the maneuvering that preceded it, in the strategy that compelled it, in the heroism that signalized it, and in the results that flowed from it, the Battle of Guilford Courthouse is second to no battle fought on American soil. Over the brave men who fell here their comrades marched to ultimate victory at Yorktown, and the cause of constitutional self-government to assured triumph at Philadelphia. To officer and private, to Continental soldier and volunteer militiaman, honor and award are alike due. They need neither defense nor eulogy, but only just recognition."

Private James Smith Talbot of the Virginia rifleman received his "just recognition" when, in 1782, his name was entered on the roster of those who fought at Guilford Courthouse.

In Rowan County on Dutchman's Creek, four-year-old Thomas West was probably sleeping as the rain pattered on the roof of his father's cabin, unmindful of the battle just fought, And near Renshaw's Ford, Elijah and Ann Renshaw may have worried the torrents of rain would bring floods to the South Yadkin. Two years later they would welcome the birth of a daughter, Mary. On 11 Jul 1804 Mary Renshaw would become the bride of Thomas West. They would move slowly westward until they reached Washington County, Arkansas in 1830. Thomas West and James Smith Talbot never met, but their descendants would for in 1961, in Washington County, Avis May West Kirk, great great granddaughter of Thomas and Mary Renshaw West, became Virgil Talbot's wife.

6.13. James Smith Talbot - on to Yorktown.

After Guilford, Private Talbot was discharged. On 1 Aug 1781 he volunteered for a second time, this tour of duty to be for six weeks. He was placed in Capt. Alexander Cummings' company, Col. John Holcomb's regiment and attached to the command of General Marquis de Lafayette. A French nobleman, Lafayette came to America to assist the patriots whom he admired. He gained the admiration and respect of George Washington and became a member of the General's staff. In 1777 Lafayette was given the rank of major general.

After his six weeks tour of duty was up, James Smith Talbot volunteered for a third time and was placed in Capt. Charles Calloway's company, Col. William Calloway's regiment. Meeting at New London in his home county of Bedford, Private Talbot and others marched to Yorktown. They were assigned to Gen. George Washington's command. Thus a private and a general served at Yorktown, a few miles from Gloucester County, home of their common ancestor. We don't know if James Smith Talbot knew of his kin to Washington but we suspect he did. In his diary he refers to the "Great Washington," and he was to name his first son, James Washington Talbot.

Yorktown was located on a bluff on the south side of the York River, opposite Gloucester Point. In September 1781, Gen. Cornwallis made preparations to defend the town. But Cornwallis was getting into a "pudding bag" as Gen. George Weedon put it in a letter to Gen. Greene. By 28 Sep 1781, American and French forces were moving into place. A week later, the siege was in effect. Cornwallis held out until 17 Oct 1781, when he asked for an armistice to work out terms of surrender.

By the 19th it was all over. To the tune of "The World Turned Upside Down," the British troops surrendered. Clothed in spick-and-span new uniforms, they were a contrast to the ragged Americans, some in tattered raiment's of uniforms, many wearing whatever they could find. The war would linger for two more years, but for all practical purposes it was over.

What of James Smith Talbot? In his application for a pension in 1852, given before a Justice of the Peace in Buchanan County, MO, he gives this account of his last day in service:

"He (Talbot) remained in said company, in the army under Gen. Washington at the siege of Yorktown until after the surrender of Yorktown on the 19th day of October 1781, and was then and there regularly and honorably discharged from said service, that he received said discharge from the Captain of his said company, Captain Charles Calloway, on the evening of the same day of the surrender of Lord Cornwallis at Yorktown on the parade ground for the purpose of taking care of his wounded brother, wounded in said siege." (See also James Smith Talbot's Revolutionary Diary in Appendix.)

Who was the wounded brother at Yorktown? In 1850, W. T. Houghland made a statement in Carroll County, Kentucky that he became acquainted with Isham Talbot in New Orleans in 1812 and that Isham told him he came to Kentucky and left his brother James in the service and that he, Isham, returned to Virginia to get his brother later. In July 1853, James' brother, Williston, stated that he had three brothers in the Revolution. The only two he names, however are James and Isham. If, in fact Isham did leave James in the Army and went to Kentucky, then the wounded brother was John. It is believed John died in 1784. Other than that, we know little about him. As for Private James Smith Talbot, the war was over. A veteran of three battles, he was just eighteen. It was time to look westward.

6.14. James Smith Talbot's Revolutionary War Diary.

This diary, written by James Smith Talbot, was published in **"The Talbots, Centuries of Service"**, by Virgil Talbot in 1983. It is reprinted here exactly as it appeared in that publication.

Myself, James S. Talbot, was born the 24th day of May 1763 and on the 10th day of June 1779 [1780] I was drafted for three months in the service of my country. We marched the first of July under Capt. Thomas Leftwich to Hilebourough [Hillsboro] in North Carolina where we joined the brigade, which was commanded by General Stephens. We was put under Colonel's Hubelfield and Spencer and marched toward Charlestown in South Carolina and joined the main army under Gen. Gates the 14th day of August at Rugeleys Mill 12 miles from Campdon [Camden]. We marched that night at 10 o'clock and marched on the roads leading to Campden. About halfway between the former and the latter places we met the British Army under Lord Cornwallace and there was some skirmishing in the night and about that place we were formed in line of Battle and all the morning the 15th of August 1779 [1780]. We were attacked and defeated by the British troops. I remained in the Army until

November following when I was discharged from that tower [tour] of duty.

In the fall of the same year General Greene was appointed to command the Southern Army and in the course of the winter 1780 there was some fighting with detachments from Gen. Greene's Army & Cornwallace's, in the course of the winter Gen. Greene had to retreat toward Virginia.

In March I was one of 600 Volunteers under Colonel Charles Lynch. I was in Capt. Archibald Moons Company. We marched early in March and joined Gen. Greene in North Carolina near Dicksferry on Don River and about the 15th of the month the army joined near Guilford Court House. We left the British in possession of the field of battle. Cornwallace retreated towards Wilmington [NC] and the Volunteers were discharged.

The next we heard of Cornwallace he was in Virginia. I immediately Volunteered in Capt. Elexander Cummin's Company in Collo. Jno. Holcomb Redgm. Lajson [Liasion?] under Gen. Lafaitte [Lafayette]. We seemed to be treading in the British tracks for some time without any fighting until we were near Williamsburg where my tower of duty ended. I was discharged and sent home.

In about two weeks we heard of the Great [George] Washington coming with an Army to try his hand with the British Gen. I felt that we should then make a finish of Cornwallace. I Volunteered in Captain Charles Calloways Company under Collo's William Trig and William Calloway, by the time we joined Great Washington, Cornwallace had fortified himself in Yorktown 12 miles below Williamsburg where he was taken. I was discharged and with it ended my service in the Revolution War.

Virgil Talbot's note: (Typewritten copy probably copied by J. Turner Hood in the late 1920s. It is not known where the original is.]

6.15. Talbot Bits of History.

Figure 6.17: The home of Dr. Isham Strother Talbot, MD, located near Easton, Missouri. Photo taken about 1900. <u>From left to right:</u> Dr. Talbot, George Marshall, Laura Talbot Marshall (daughter of Dr. Talbot and his first wife, Evaline Donaldson), Evelyn Marshall (grandmother of Paul Porter), Dora Talbot, Virginia Talbot, Jessie Talbot, "Grandma" McCrary, Mary C. Talbot (Dr. Talbot's second wife), May Talbot, Charley Talbot (baby), and Wallace Talbot (son of Dr. Talbot and Mary C.)

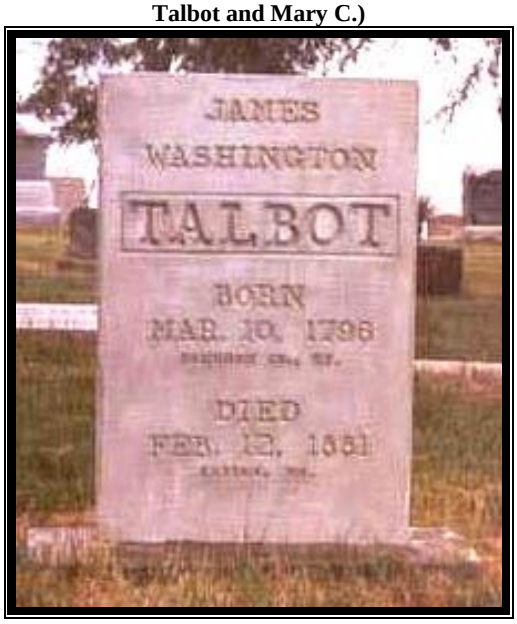


Figure 6.18: James Washington Talbot, son of James Smith Talbot, grandson of James Talbot and Great-Grandson of Matthew (I) Talbot.

Figure 6.19: Gravestone of James Smith Talbot.

It is located about 6 miles east of St. Joseph, Missouri, near the San Antonio junction located on US Highway 6. It was placed by the St. Joseph Chapter of the DAR ca. 1912. As a matter of interest, at one time James Smith Talbot was thought to be the only Rev. War Veteran buried in Buchanan County, Missouri, but later another Rev. War veteran was discovered in Mt. Mora Cemetery within the City of St. Joseph, Missouri.

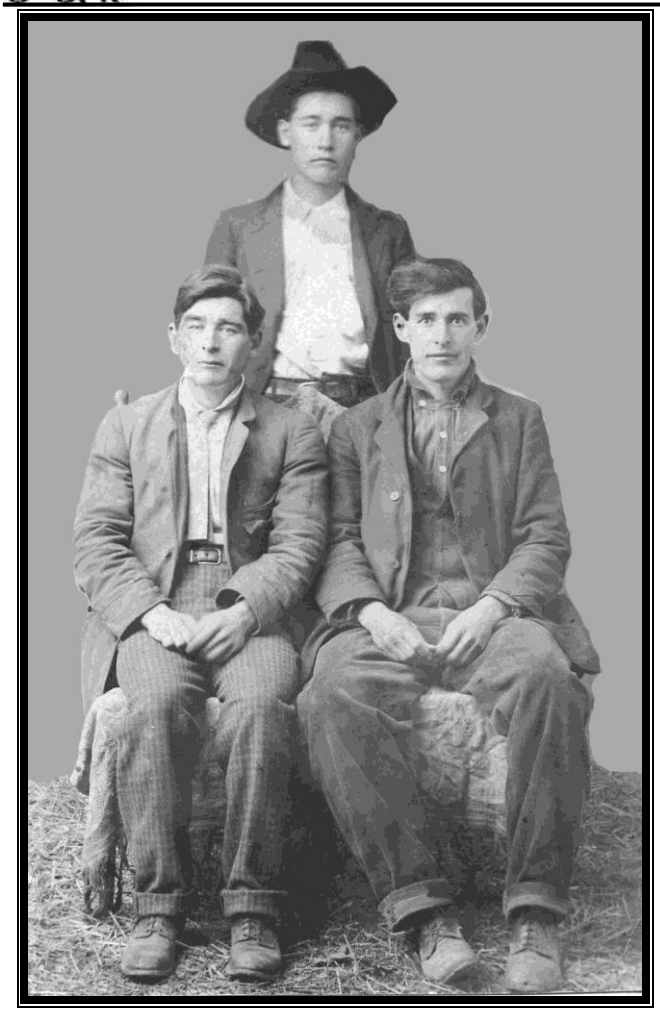


Figure 6.20: L/R: John W. Talbot, James A. Talbot (standing) and Thornton S. Talbot.

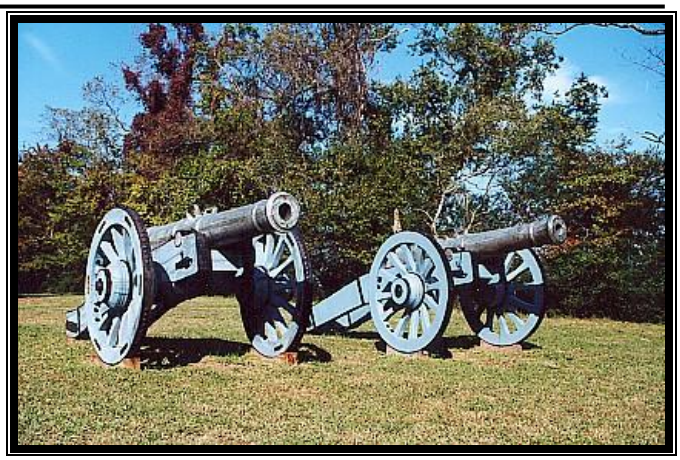


Figure 6.22: Scene on Yorktown battle field.

Figure 6.23: Scene of Nelson House in Yorktown.

Figure 6.21: Yorktown in 1754 From a sketch (now in the Mariners' Museum, Newport News, Virginia.) drawn by a British Naval Officer.

Figure 6.24: The Surrender of Lord Cornwallis at Yorktown, Virginia, 19 October 1781. General Cornwallis did not attend the surrender ceremony saying that he was not feeling well. His substitute General O'Hara surrendered.

7.1. Our Rauch Family during the Revolutionary War Period, 1760 - 1800.

In 1760, the year after the capture of Quebec by the British effectively ending the war between England and France, a young King ascended the throne of England whose action was to profoundly affect the fortunes of the American colonies. George III assumed the crown with one dominant purpose-to rule personally and establish himself as the supreme ruler of the American Colony.

By 1760 many of the Rauch Ancestors were well settled in the new world and moving forward with their lives. Henry Rauch and his wife Magdalena Lahr Rauch were living in Hereford Township, Berks County, Pennsylvania. Mathew Talbot was a Colonel in the Virginia Militia living in Bedford County, Virginia, with his wife and children. The Phillip Goodbread Family was in North Carolina and James Snodgrass was in Virginia married to Ann Long.

In 1770 the King gained the day and for the next dozen years had his own way. He was crafty enough to influence all points of policy, foreign and domestic, as well as management of debates in Parliament. The breach between England and the Colonies may be traced largely to his meddling with state affairs, impracticable plans, and the stupidity of the people whose policies were forced upon him.

The Revolution, however, cannot be wholly accounted for by any one series of events. The ultimate causes lie deeper. Three thousand miles of ocean rolled between England and the colonies. A considerable measure of colonial self-government was inevitable from the first, and this, fostered the spirit of independence, which created a demand for more and more freedom. The socia1 ties which had bound our ancestors to England grew steadily weaker with each new generation of people who knew no home but America. The colonists had begun to feel the stirrings of an independent national life. The boundless possibilities of the future on this new continent, with its immense territory and untold natural wealth, were beginning to dawn on the colonists and the English. The strings that bound them to the mother country must either lengthened or cast off altogether. But England did not see this. Most Englishmen at the beginning of George III's reign regarded the colonies as trading corporations rather than as political bodies. It was taken for granted that the colony was inferior to the mother country and was to be managed in the interest of the commercial classes at home. Conflict was therefore inevitable. The chief events by which it was precipitated are discussed below.

In 1760-61 England tried to enforce the navigation laws more strictly. Writs of assistance were issued, empowering officers to enter any house at any time to search for smuggled goods. This measure aroused a storm of indignation. In May, 1764, a report reached Boston that a stamp act for the colonies had been proposed in Parliament to raise revenue by forcing the use in America of stamped forms for all sorts of public papers, such as deeds, warrants, and the like.

A feeling of mingled rage and alarm seized the colonists. It seemed that a deliberate blow was being struck at their liberties. From the day of their founding, the colonies had never been taxed directly except by their own legislatures. Massachusetts, New York, Rhode Island, Connecticut., Pennsylvania, and Virginia at once sent humble but earnest protests to Parliament against the proposed innovation. Nevertheless the act passed in March of 1765. By its provisions business documents were illegal and void unless written on stamped paper. Stamp prices ranged from a shilling upward according to the importance of the document. The prepared paper had to be paid for in coined money in a community that had very few solid coins in use. The Stamp Act was unpopular throughout the colonies. Societies organized to protest and the slogan became "no taxation without representation." The Virginia Assembly called the act illegal, unconstitutional, unjust and passed resolutions against taxation by the British Parliament. The other colonies also protested.

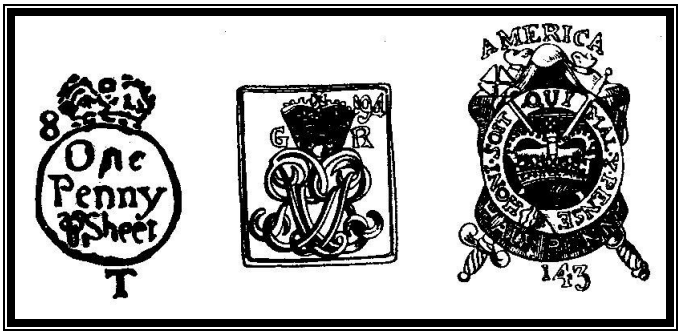


Figure 7.1: These three stamps were used by the British government under the Stamp Act it imposed upon the American Colonies.

King George III's policy was therefore wiser legally than politically. This was his ministry's capital mistake. The colonists were too numerous, powerful, and too far away to be governed from England, at least by the old plan. To attempt perpetuation of the old regime might be lawful, but was certainly impractical. Hence Americans showed themselves to be astute politicians in going beyond the constitution and from precedent, and appealing to the "natural rights" of the colonists. "The People," said John Adams in 1765, "have rights antecedent to all earthly government."

The Stamp Act was repealed in February 1765. Its principle, however, was immediately re-asserted by the "Declaratory Act," in which the English Parliament claimed power over the colonies "in all cases whatsoever." The repeal caused great rejoicing in America; but neither king nor Parliament had changed policy respecting colonial affairs. There soon followed a series of blundering acts of oppression, which completed the work begun by the Stamp Act and drove the colonists into rebellion.

In 1767 duties were laid upon glass, paper, painters' colors, and tea. Massachusetts, taking the lead, sent a circular-letter to all the colonies, proposing a united supplication to the throne. For refusal to rescind this letter the Massachusetts assembly was dissolved at the command of the angry king. This refusal was the first denial of the king's prerogative; only the authority of Parliament had been resisted before.

In 1777 Henry Jacob Rauch joined the Continental Army and served as a court martial man in the 1st battalion-Eastern section under the command of Colonel Daniel Hunter of Oley, PA. The battalion was mustered into service August 7, 1777, with 365 men and served under General George Washington in the campaign around Philadelphia during which the battles of Brandywine and Germantown were fought. Following his war service, Henry returned to Berks County, Hereford Township, near the town of Huff's Church, Pennsylvania, where he died in 1784. He is buried

beside his wife, Magdalena, in the private cemetery on the farm of Phillip Marsteller.

Figure 7.2: Linda Ruth Rauch Malear in 1998 in the Old Rauch Cemetery on the farm of Phillip Marsteller near Huffs Church, PA. Henry Jacob Rauch and Magdalena Lahr Rauch gravestones are shown in the private cemetery.

7.2. The Will of Heinrich "Henry" Rauch.

Registers Office in Berks County, Pennsylvania on 6 April 1784 appeared Conrad Shoup and Andreas Greber the Subscribing witnesses to the within written Will. And on their Solemn Affirmation did Severally Declare and Affirm that they were present and Saw and Heard Henry Rauch the Testator therein Named Sign, Seal, pronounce publish and declare the within writing to be his last will and testament and that at the time of doing thereof he was of sound mind, memory and understanding as they [herby] believe, and that the names of the said Affirments Subscribed thereto as witnesses by them Respectively Subscribed are of their own proper hand writing in the presence of each other at the Request and in the presence of the said Testator. [Coram] me Henry Christ Register.

In the name of God Amen!

Whereas I Henry Rauch of Hereford township in the County of Berks in the State of Pennsylvania [Yeoman]. Do find myself very sick and weak in body, but of sound mind understanding and memory. Thanks be to God. So do I on 5 Sep 1783 make publish and ordain this my Last Will and Testament. And first of all I recommend my Soul into the house of Almighty God that gave it and as founding my worldly estate, I do hereby dispose of the same in the following manner. That is to say; Whereas I am owing yet to pay a certain sum of about 100 Pounds in hard money for my Land and Plantation, which ought to be paid soon. So is it my will and I do hereby empower my hereunto-named Executors, as soon as it will suit them. To sell part of my Land and Plantation and so much thereof, as will be sufficient to pay off the said Debt and I do Hereby give and bequeath to my beloved Wife Magdalena my bed and bedstead and what belongs to it and my chest and one cow and so much of all the kitchen furniture and of all the household goods and tools, what so ever maybe necessary for her use, and as much as she will choose thereof to keep, as for her own. And then it is my will that the remainder of my household goods and personal Estate may be sold by public [vendue], for to pay my other Debts and costs [forever], and then it is my will, that my Plantation situated in Hereford Township aforesaid, shall be lent and rented out by my Executors in the best manner as they can. either to any one of my Sons, as it would suit any of them, or to some body else, when it should no more suit my family to live together, and manage the same in common. And when my Plantation is rented out. Then is it my will, that my said Wife shall get and receive all the yearly Rent thereof as for her support and subsistence and that She there by be enabled to keep home of my youngest children with her, and to educate them in the best manner as she can. And I do hereby give to her my said Wife Magdalena, a full Right and Privilege to remain to live on my said Plantation and Land, during all her Life Time, and to receive yearly from my said Plantation for her subsistence, so much and such articles of the Produce thereof as may be judge necessary for her support by my Executors, or by other impartial persons, who may be chosen to settle the same or so much as my said Plantation will bear if she remains my widow. And further is it my will, that my younger sons shall be put out to learn some trade, which they shall choose to learn, by my said Executors, it is also my will, if my said Executors should think fit to sell my said personal Estate in a short time, that my said wife shall keep one fat hog for her use as also of the grain of the flax and wool, and such other articles, as may be necessary for her support until the next harvest time, And further, after my youngest child shall be at his lawful age, then it is my will, that any of my Sons whom it shall suit best, shall have a rig ht, to accept and possess my said Plantation and land as his own, for such a price as they can agree about between themselves, upon condition, that he shall yearly provide and give to my said wife, his mother all such articles for her subsistence as shall be necessary for her as above said, during her life time, if she remains my widow. But if it would not suit any of my sons to accept and keep my said Plantation for his own then I give them the full liberty and power to sell the same to any body for what price they can, Though not without the full consent and approval of my said wife. In which case if she should intend them to aquit and give up her said yearly subsistence then I give and bequeath to her the equal third part of the consideration, of what may be got for my said Plantation for her use and behoove during her life time and I further give devise and bequeath all the residue of my clear [____] Estate whatsoever to my 11 children and to their heirs and assigns as to my 6 Sons: as George, and Philip, and Henry, and Jacob, and David, and John Rauch. And to my 5 Daughters: as Elizabeth, and Mary, and Barbara, and Margaret, and Magdalena Rauch, as to each of them the equal 11th part and share to hold same to them their heirs and assigns forever. And I do hereby nominate, constitute, and appoint my trusty friend and brother-in-law George Lahr and my eldest son George Rauch to be the Sole Executors of this my Last Will and Testament. And I do hereby fully empower my said Executors to sign, seal execute and deliver Lawful Deeds if conveyance for my said Lands or Plantation as occasion shall require. And I do hereby declare, ratify and confirm this and no other to be my Last Will and Testament. In witness and confirmation whereof I the said Henry Rauch Senior have hereunto set my hand and seal on the day and year as first above written.

Signed Sealed Published and Declared by the said Henry Rauch as his Last Will and Testament in the presence of us the subscribers.

Figure 7.3: Old Rauch Home Place in Hereford, Pennsylvania near Huff's Church as it Looks in 1999. This is where Henry Jacob Rauch established a plantation in 1770.

7.3. Rauch Families discussed in the History of Berks County, Pennsylvania.

The Jacob Henry Rauch family is further recorded in the pages of the **"History of Berks County, Pennsylvania",** J. H. Beers 1909, Vol. II by Morton L. Montgomery. Excerpts from this book are covered in the following pages.

7.3.1. (I) Henry Rauch.

Henry Rauch is the first known ancestor of this Rauch family, lived in the eastern end of Berks County, being a farmer in Hereford Township. His will which is on file in the Berks county courthouse, recorded in Will Book B. Page 107, was made Sept. 15, 1783, and was probated April 6th following, so it is presumed he died in the spring of 1784. George Rauch and George Lahr were the executors of the will of Henry Rauch, who mentions his "plantation" in that document. He and his wife Magdalena had six sons and five daughters: George, Philip, Henry, Jacob, David, John, Elizabeth, Mary, Barbara, Margaret and Magdalena.

7.3.2. (II) Jacob Rauch.

Jacob Rauch, son of Henry, settled in Mannheim Township, in Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania and from him descends the Rauchs who live in the coal regions. He died in May, 1811, being survived by his wife "Gertraut," and the following children are mentioned in his will, which is recorded in Book A, Page 591, in the Berks County courthouse: Jonathan, Jacob, Solomon, Daniel and Christina. He provided that his children as they became of age, should learn trades.

7.3.3. (II) Henry Ranch.

Henry Rauch, son of Henry, in 1790 lived in the Hereford township, Berks county, Pennsylvania where be was the head of a family.

(II) David Ranch, son of Henry, born Nov. 27, 1769, died Dec. 11, 1843, aged seventy-four years, fourteen days. His last will and testament made Nov. 6, 1840, is on record in Will Book B, Page 107, at the Berks county courthouse, and his sons. Henry and John were the executors. He married Barbara Lieser (1770-1838), and both are buried at Huff's Church. Their children were: Elizabeth, David, Samuel (1796-1853), Barbara, Magdalena, Maria, Catharine, Rachel, Henry (1813-1850), and John (1815-1875).

Figure 7.4: Huff's Church in Hereford, Pennsylvania. Some of our ancestors are buried in the cemetery at the church.

7.3.4. (II) John Ranch.

John Rauch son of Henry, lived near Perryville (now Harlem), in Hereford Township, where he owned and worked a small farm. He was a weaver by trade and made all kinds of homespun material in addition to following farming. He is buried above Nazareth, at Bushkill, in eastern Pennsylvania. By his wife, Hannah (Hoffman) daughter of Michael, he had three sons; Henry (who lived at Nazareth, Pennsylvania.), Michael (who lived above Nazareth) and John, and several daughters; one of whom was married to Peter Greiss.

7.3.5. (III) John Rauch.

John Rauch son of John, was known as "Bush John." to distinguish him from another John Rauch in the same district. He lived near Dale, in Hereford Township, where he owned a small tract of land, was a shingle-maker and weaver, and in the wintertime went out butchering among the farmers, becoming well known in the pursuit of these various occupations. He was a great hunter and fisher. He is buried at Huff's Church. He married Rebecca Lieser, and nine children were born to them: (1) Thomas L. Rauch is mentioned farther on. (2) Benjamin L. Rauch a farmer of Washington township, had children. John F., William F., Manoah F., Benjamin F., James F., Rebecca F., Catharine F., Amanda F. and Adam (both of whom died young) and Emma (married Benjamin Schaeffer), (3) Samuel Rauch lived at various places and died at Philadelphia, where he conducted a wholesale grocery store. He became wealthy. He married Amanda Seaman, daughter of Daniel Seaman, of Hamburg, Pennsylvania. (4) Hannah married Henry Richard and lived at Bechtelsville; they had one son and four daughters. (5) William was twice married, first to Maria Frey, by whom he had two children, Katie and John, and afterward to Mrs. Caroline Baus.

There were no children to the second marriage. (6) Reuben L., who is unmarried lives at Hereford and is engaged in huckstering. (7) James L., who lives in Hereford Township, and is a shoemaker and basket maker by occupation. (8) John died young. (9) Henry died young.

Figure 7.5: Linda Ruth Rauch Malear in 1998 in the Old Rauch Lost Cemetery near Huffs Church, PA.

7.3.6. (IV) Thomas L. Ranch.

Thomas L. Rauch son of John, born in Hereford Township, Aug. 10, 1825, died June 25, 1905, aged seventy-nine years, ten months, fifteen days. He received a good education, learning to read both German and English, and when eighteen years old went to learn the blacksmith's trade from John Walker. He followed that calling for fifty years, retiring some five years before his death. Mr. Rauch is buried at Huff's Church, having belonged to the Reformed congregation of that church, which he served as elder. His wife Catharine Herber, daughter of Henry and Susan (Landich) of Greenwich Township, born Feb. 24, 1896, aged seventy-one years, eleven months, five days. Five children were born to them: Lewis died in infancy; Henry H., a blacksmith, died in Clayton; Wellington H. is mentioned farther on; Rosa Ellen died when eleven years and two days old; Anna Rebecca, deceased, was the wife of William E. Stangier, of Reading.

7.3.7. (V) Wellington H. Ranch.

Wellington H. Rauch received his early education in Hereford and Washington townships, Berks County, he being fourteen years old when his parents moved to Hereford Township. Later he attended the Boyertown Academy. He was reared to farming in Hereford and also learned the blacksmith's trade from his father, following that work in connection with farming until 1900, since which time he has devoted himself exclusively to farming. He has twenty-eight acres of very productive land, and raises excellent crops. For many years Rauch's smith shop was a very busy place, many coming from a distance to have blacksmith work done there. The blacksmith shop was built in 1867, by Thomas L, Ranch, who built the stone house in 1893. **Wellington H. Rauch,** farmer in Green Valley, Hereford township, Berks county, was born Dec. 3, 1852, at Gilbertsville, Montgomery County, Pennsylvania, son of Thomas L. Rauch.

On Sept. 14, 1883, Mr. Ranch married Susanna A. Carl, daughter of Benjamin and Rebecca (Robrbach) Carl, of District township. They have no children. Mr. and Mrs. Rauch are members of the Reformed congregation of Huff's Church, of which he was deacon for eight years. Mr. Rauch is a Republican in politics.

7.3.8. David B. Rauch.

David B. Rauch is a farmer who lived near Huff's Church, in Hereford Township, Pennsylvania. He was born on the old homestead there Dec. 23, 1842. He was the son of John Rauch and grandson of David Rauch.

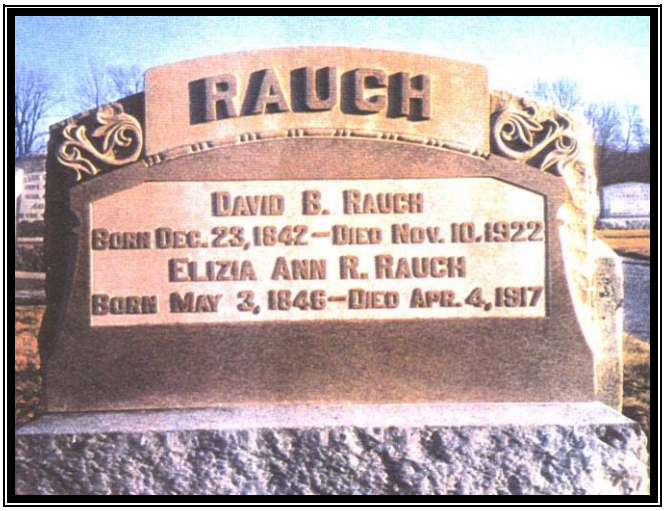


Figure 7.6: Tombstone of David Bossert Rauch and his wife Eliza Ann Moll (Rauch) in the Huffs Church Cemetery.

David Rauch, born Nov. 27, 1769, in eastern Berks County, died Dec. 11, 1843, aged seventy-four years, fourteen days. He was a farmer, and lived in Hereford Township, owning the farm near Huff's Church which is now the property of his grandson, David B. Rauch, and which consists of l50 acres of fertile land, improved with good buildings. He built the stone house there in 1830. The old part of the barn was built in 1803 and the other part in 1823. There is an old burial ground on this tract, covering a half-acre of ground, and about one hundred people are interred there. As late as 1879 one Elizabeth Zimmerman, un-married, was buried there. This was the principal burial ground of the settlers in the vicinity before the establishment of the one at Huff's Church. In 1901 Mr. David B. Rauch sold three acres of land, to the Huff's Church congregation for cemetery purposes, and on this plot are now buried a number of people to whose memory have been erected creditable monuments. David Rauch the grandfather and his wife are buried at Huff's Church. She was Barbara Lieser, born Feb. 6, 1770, died March 22. 1838, aged sixty-eight years, one month, six days. They had children as follows: Elizabeth; David, who lived in Springville, Bucks County, Pennsylvania. (He had a daughter); Barbara, married to Jonas Saul: Magdalena; Maria, married to Philip Hertzog; Catharine, married to Abraham Moyer; Rachel married to John Hertzog; Henry L. (1813-1850), a watchmaker, who lived in Washington township. Berks County (his children were Maria, Sarah and Jefferson); John, mentioned below; and Samuel (1796-1853), of Hereford, Pennsylvania who never married.

John Rauch, son of David, born in Hereford Township, near Huff's Church, Nov. 9, 1815, died there on his farm Nov. 10, 1875, aged sixty years, one day. He was a farmer, owning and working the place which now belongs to his son David B., and which has been

in the possession of this family since 1804, having formerly belonged to David Rauch. He was a member and deacon of the Reformed congregation of Huff's Church. John Rauch married Maria Bossert, born in 1819, daughter of Adam Bossert; she died March 4, 1880. Mr. and Mrs. John Rauch had children as follows: Maria (married Martin Landis), David B., Sallie Ann (married John D. Baus), Caroline (married Horatio Hertzog), Charles B., John B., Emmalinda (deceased wife: of William Benfield} and Annie (who died when young).

David B. Ranch commenced his education in an old pay school, which he attended one winter, and after their establishment he went to the free schools. He was reared upon the farm, working for his parents until he was twenty-two years old, after which he learned the carpenter's trade. He followed that calling fourteen years, after which he farmed the homestead for eighteen years. In the spring of 1894 he purchased the Samuel Baus farm, in the upper part of Dale, a tract of twenty-seven acres, on which are a nice set of buildings. Mr. Rauch built the present house on the place in 1894, and he made an addition to the barn the following year. The place is an ideal home in more ways than one. Besides this place where he still makes his home, Mr. Rauch owns the old homestead of 150 acres and he is regarded as a substantial resident of Hereford Township, where he is well known, having served two terms as auditor and two years as tax collector. Mr. Rauch is a Democrat in politics.

In the year 1868 Mr. Rauch married Eliza Ann Moll daughter of Christophel and Susanna (Repp) Moll, of Hereford township, farming people, who had a family of nine children, namely: Horatio, Sarah, Elizabeth, Susanna, Eliza Ann, William, Daniel, Caroline and Emeline. John and Elizabeth (Bittenbender) Moll, grandparents of Mrs. Rauch, lived in Siesholtzville. Their children were: George, Jacob, John, Christophel, Susan, Peggy, Betzy, Polly, Catharine and Nancy.

Five children have been born to Mr. and Mrs. Rauch: James M. is mentioned below; Mary married Epheniah Fronheiser, a farmer of Hereford, and they have the following children: John, William, Mamie, Eliza Ann, Katie and James; John. third child of Mr. and Mrs. Rauch died in infancy; Allen; a farmer living near Siesholtzville, married Eve Gerhart. and they have two children. John and Jennie; Annie married Frank Derr of District township, and they have had three children; Claude, Harvey and Stella.

James M. Rauch, son of David B. Rauch, was born Nov. 17, 1868, and was reared upon the home farm. From early youth he showed a fondness for books, was studious at school, and when eighteen years old was licensed to teach public school, receiving his certificate from Prof. D. S. Keck. His first experience was gained at the Rhode school-house in Greenwich township, where he taught one term; then for a term he was engaged in Hereford township. He then took a competitive examination and was appointed Sept. 9. 1893 under civil service rules, to a clerkship in the treasury department where he has been ever since being employed. Since July 1906. Mr. Rauch has also been engaged in dealing in coal, in which line he has met with success, giving employment to five men. He deals in wood, coal, coke and ice.

Mr. Rauch married Mary Moll the daughter of Reuben and Katie (Baus) Moll, and they have had three children. Amy, Arthur R. (who died when seven months old) and Stella.

The half-century from 1750 through 1800 was dominated by Henry Jacob Rauch who lived in Montgomery and Berks counties in Pennsylvania near the towns now known as Pennsburg and Huffs Church. It should be noted that Henry Jacob Rauch is usually referred to only as Henry in keeping with the German custom of the period.

The family research concerning Henry Rauch was often difficult because the settlers in eastern Berks and northeastern Montgomery counties were almost totally German immigrants and the German language was spoken and written almost exclusively except for official documents such as land records and surveys, which were required by the King of England to be in English. Henry Rauch and his sons could speak both English and German but wrote only German. They were fortunate that their friend, David Shultze was able to write or translate their personal and business matters from German to English and to assist them in complying with English law.

Lutheran and Reformed Church records in Berks and Montgomery counties were almost always maintained in German and later translated into English, a practice that sometimes lead to the publication of conflicting information. Having observed this very early in the acquisition of historical data about the Rauch family, we have observed the practice of publishing information only after verification from two sources that we believe to be reliable. For example, church records listing Henry Rauch will often refer to him as Henrich, Henrich, as well as Henry. The last name may be listed as Rau, Risch, or Rauck when other official records and church records will clearly prove they are relating to Henry Rauch and his family.

Until 1750 Henry lived in Montgomery County near the New Goshenhoppen Reformed Church where his first communion was recorded two years earlier. He developed a close friendship with his neighbor, David Shultze, who had emigrated from the Palatine with the Schwenkfelder religious sect. Shultze was a surveyor and a compulsive note taker whose works have been printed in 15 volumes by various publishers.

The Journals and Papers of David Shultze Vol I and Vol II, 1726-1797, published by the Schwenkfelder Library, Pennsburg, PA1 1953 provide us with a rare record of life in early Pennsylvania and has over 200 references to his friend, Henry Rauch, and the Rauch family.

The New Goshenhoppen Church records reveal that Henry was a regular participant in church affairs and participated in the campaign to build a new stone church near their homes. The church was erected in 1769 and was officially dedicated in 1770.

David Shultze was a devout member of the Schwenkfelder Church and Henry Rauch was a faithful Lutheran Reformed member but the religious differences did not affect their close friendship, probably because they were neighbors had many mutual interests.

David was fluent in both German and English and wrote in four languages, German, French, English and Latin. He frequently translated material for Henry when needed and reviewed various documents for Henry, especially those relating to surveys, wills, and other legal documents.

The following excerpts from the Shultze Journals illustrate the friendship between the two men and their families and also give readers a 'flavor' of Colonial life in Pennsylvania in the 1700's.

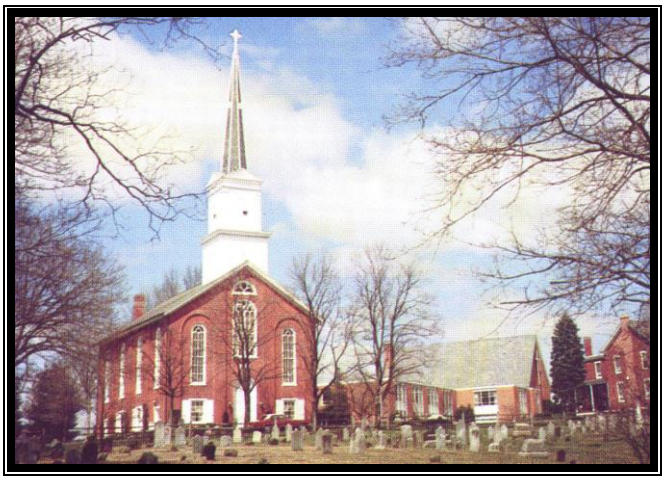


Figure 7.7: New Goshenhoppen Church in Pennsburg, Pennsylvania.

7.4. Journals and Papers of David Shultze that pertain to our Rauch Ancestors.

The excerpts were taken from the Journals and Papers of David Shultze that pertain to our Rauch Ancestors.

Page 19. June 10, 1768. Made new drafts for William Walton. Hauled rails at the Hans George Lahr's.
Page 19. June 14, 1768. Hauled John George Lahr's rails.
Page 22. August 8-9, 1768. Henry Rauch and Peter mowed oats.
Page 22. August 30-31, 1768. The second crop of grass was mowed by Henry Rauch and Peter.
Page 29. December 21, 1768. Henry Rauch butchered 3 hogs. The four quarters weighed 124, 96 and 82 lbs.
Page 31. This is **Henry Rauch's remedy for swollen feet**. Take: Celandine, cut it as fine as tobacco. Cook it in unwashed butter until no more foam appears. Strain and through a cloth and apply.
Page 36. March 3, 1769. Burial at Hans George Lahr's.
Page 37. March 10, 1769. Burial at Lahr's.
Page 39. May 4, 1769. The New Goshenhoppen Reformed Church Congregation erected a stone building several hundred yards to the west of Schultze's home in 1769. The building was dedicated in the following year.
Page 52. November 27, 1769. Magdalena H. Rauch gave birth to an infant boy at night. This child was David Rauch.
Page 62. January 4, 1774. Henrich Rauch's 11 day old child died on the 4th and was buried on the 5th. Jacob Hearth of Colebrookdale died on the 10th. He had been shot on the New Year.
Page 63. February 28, 1774. My wife and Magdalena Rauch were at old Reiter's.
Page 66. April 8, 1774. Henry Rauch moved to Andrew E. Mowers. Andrew E. Mowers was a land speculator and owned the 226 acres in Hereford Township to which Henry moved in 1774.
(This refers to the tract of land described in the following survey prepared by David Shultze.)

Put in sketch of land plot

Page 74. July 27, 1774. Heinrich Rauch sowed 1 acre of buckwheat.
Page 76. August 23-24, 1774. Some mowing done by Rauch…. the schoolmaster.
Page 79. October 15, 1774. The apples and cider on a wagon and Hans George Lahr's.
Page 79. October 17, 1774. Thrashed Henry Rauch's buckwheat. 10 bushels.
Page 80. October 18, 1774. A baby girl was born at Philip Lahr's on the 18th.
Page 80. October 30, 1774. Wrote letter to Philip Graber in Carolina. (This indicates that Philip had joined the migration to the South. The attraction in the Carolinas was a combination of balmy weather and inexpensive land. There just wasn't enough vacant land left in eastern PA to absorb the population growth and westward expansion was still being deterred by the presence of suspicious and downright hostile Indians.)
Page 84. December 7, 1774. Butchered the heifer. 232 lbs. of beef and 32 lbs. of tallow. One hog was also butchered by Henry Rauch.
Page 86. Prescribed by Dr. Rauch of Bethlehem, Pennsylvania. Tried by Philip Rauch and told to me on January 7, 1775.
Page 110. January 19, 1780. Henry Rauch was here.
Page 111. February 3, 1780. I was at Henry Rauch's.
Page 112. March 15, 1780. Magdalena Rauch was here. Fine weather.
Page 113. March 30, 1780. Went to the Mill. Henry Rauch was there.
Page 115. April 6, 1780. My wife went to the Rauch's.
Page 118. **May 28, 1780.** Philip Lahr was here about road. Meeting at Balthazar Krauss.
Page 120. June 25, 1780. Henry Rauch was here. He plowed from the 19th to the 24th.
Page 122. July 2, 1780. Took our Continental horse to Rauch's. Note: Henry Rauch was designated to collect horses for the Army. East Township was required to furnish a stated number of horses. After collecting the animals, Henry delivered them to General Washington's forces near Philadelphia. The President's Lady died at Philadelphia on the 18th, 33 yrs old.
Page 124. August 5, 1780. Bought a black horse from George Lahr but returned it to.
Page 124. August 6, 1780. Henry Rauch and Magdalena were here.
Page 124. August 10, 1780. Took Hans George Lahr's horse home.
Page 125. August 23-24, 1780. Made three tax duplicates in German for Hereford Township for Henry Rauch.
Page 125. August 11, 1780. Andreas Rauch was buried on the 11th, at the Blue Mountains. George Washington was 47 years of age today.
Page 128. September 23, 1780. Nearly finished sowing. My wife and Rosina went to Rauch's and returned the on the 24th.
Page 128. September 26, 1780. I got peaches at Hans George Lahr's.
Page 130. October 2, 1780. Prepared tax accounts for Henry Rauch.
Page 130. October 12, 1780. Got cider and apples at Henry Rauch's.
Page 132. The following include the total November 1780 notes as entered by Shultze in his journal. These entries will give the reader a picture of the events that were important at that time to Henry Rauch, his family, friends, and neighbors:

November 1. The first snow but it melted away.
November 2. Went to Steinman's oil mill.
November 31. Got barrel boards at Sechler's. Henrich Walter was here.
November 4. Calculated the tax lists for Peter Maurer.

November 6. Swung flax, pickled cabbage, hauled wood home, began Yeakel's drafts and exercised with the battalion.

[It is impossible to determine when or under what circumstances David enlisted in the militia. The records for 1780 and prior) years are not available. However, in 1786, the "class roll of Upper Hanover Montgomery County in the State Pennsylvania Militia Commanded by Colonel Peter Reichert" lists two David Shultz's in the fourth class or platoon under command of Lieutenant Adam Hillegass. One of these two soldiers was undoubtedly our friend David, while the other was probably his nephew, Melchior's son. Lt. Adam Hillegass was married to one of Melchior's daughters. It is presently impossible to determine the service record of this particular battalion, but David's notation earlier in the year about the departure of militia to Trenton would indicate that a portion of the group might have been included in that maneuver.

November 7. Finished the drafts.
November 8. Finished the assessment book.
November 8, 9. Copied Hinterleiter's will in German.
November 7. Hauled the turnips home.
November 8. Old Molly came here.
November 13. Exercised with the battalion.
November 15. Went to Rauch's and the oil mill in vain.
November 9. Got Cider from Peter Maurer.
November 107. Boiled apple butter again.
November 17. At George Narlacher's. Began accounts.
November 18. Finished Adam Hillegass' account.
November 19. Sunday meeting at Schlichter's.
November 20. Surveyed for Martin Kohler. At J. Long's and Dascht's and at Ohl's.
November 21. Myself indisposed,
November 22. Zacharius and John H, cut wood.
November 23. Made drafts and hauled wood home-to the mill in the afternoon. Exercised with the battalion.
November 24. Surveyed part of Melchior's plantation.
November 25. Drew Daschts agreement from Ohl.
November 27. Made Kaler's draft.
November 28. Surveyed for Abraham Wambold at Philip Wagner's on the branch in Rockhill, Bucks County.
November 29. Went to old Michael Rieter's-altered his will.
November 30. Went to the hemp mill in Upper Milford-3S pounds of hemp.

Paul Jones landed on the Isle of Man in September and took away many prisoners.

Michael Ziegler's wife was buried in Hanover Township on the 6th.

Christian Stauffer was buried in Skippack on the 8th-below Gabriel Shuler's plantation

On November 7th, about 1,000 English soldiers were still at Portsmouth and Hampton in Virginia.

Henry Walter was here on the 11th -intends to be home next week before the 19th. [Walter lived in the German community of the Shenandoah Valley in Virginia. There are no indications as to the nature of his business with Shultze·]

George Dirr's brother died by misfortune on the I7th·

Admiral Rodney sailed from New York to the southward with his fleet and 2,000 land troops on the 11th.

Deputized from Holland by the Congress to go to Petersburg- H. Wassenaar, V· Starenburgh, Heckeren and Brandtzenburg. Congress sent Brown and Williams to Copenhagen· they were at Amsterdam on September 30·
The prize ship Buckskin Hero arrived at New York.

At Petersburg in Russia there was a terrible fire. 6,000 tons of hemp was burned. In the great storm in the West Indies on October 11 and 12th.

Near Granada - 9 large Holland ships sunk, fully loaded with sugar. The French frigate Juno floundered in Kingston Bay. English warships that sunk; At Martinico-3-the Laurel, the Andromeda and the Aurora. Only 28 men saved themselves They rescued the good Monsieur Boville and set him free at Antigua At St. Lucia the ship Ajax with 74 guns and 2 frigates were sunk - the Amazon and the Phoenix sunk at Cape Maize in Cuba and the Pomona went down at Porto Rico.

Issue #57 General Washington's character --printed in London.

The damage done to Eustatia by the storm is 150,000 pounds sterling. St. Vincent's is very nearly completely ruined. At Barbados it is supposed that 1,500 people were killed and all the windmills and houses torn down. Others say that 3,000 people were killed. At St. Vincent's 600 houses were destroyed. Savannah le Mar on Jamaica is completely wiped out and at Antigua the man-of-war *Egmont* with 74 guns, *Blanch* of 36 guns, *Deal Castle* of 24 guns and the *Camelion* of 16 guns were missing. At Marrinico there was a strong stone fortress, at St. Pierre, which had stood for 80 years. It was completely destroyed by the waves in 3 hours. It had a long wall, more than 5 feet thick. The foundation was torn away in only half an hour. Prescluse, 5 miles away, was completely destroyed. Fruit trees and sugar cane was torn out of the ground.

During the night of the 19 and 20 there was 3 great and marvelous north light.
Page 133. November 15, 1780. Went to Rauch's and the oil mill in vain.
Page 137. December 28, 1780. Examined and calculated Rauch's 3 duplicates again.
Page 144. February 3, 1782. Hans George Lahr and his daughter were here.
Page 145. February 16, 1782. Copied Rauch's tax duplicates in German for 489 pounds in Hereford Township.
Page 146. March 7, 1782. Wrote 5 bonds for David Strouse. Hans George Lahr was here.
Page 148. April 15, 1782. Sowed the first oats. It was rainy. Henry Rauch was here.
Page 150. May 25, 1782. My wife and Mrs. Walter went to Henry Rauch's. They sheared sheep.
Page 151. **June 25, 1782.** Wedding at Philip Lahr's. Grattel was married to John George Grub.
Page 158. August 17, 1782. I was at Henry Rauch's.
Page 161. September 26, 1782. My wife and Rosina went to the Rauch's. Shlichter's barn was raised.
Page 163. October 29, 1782. Went to Henry Rauch's.
Page 165. December 4, 1782. Was at Henry Rauch's and the old oil mill.
Page 175. **January 6, 1786.** Was at Rauch's and wrote bonds.
Page 176. January 14, 1786. My wife went to Magdalena Rauch's. Justice collection in Marlborough: Michael Croll got it.

Page 176. January 20, 1786. George Lauer and George Rauch were here.
Page 177. February 1-3, 1786. Henry Rauch Jr. made a new well post and an apple trough.
Page 179. March 5, 1786. Magdalena Rauch was here. Sunday meeting at Schlichter's.
Page 179. March 7, 1786. Was at George Lahr's. He was sick.
Page 179. March 10, 1786. I was at the Rauch's.
Page 182. April 12, 1786. Surveyed 137 acres at Michael Croll's. Magdalena Rauch came here.
Page 182. April 14-22, 1786. Settled Rauch's estate account.
Page 182. **April 23, 1786.** Sold a black cow to George Rauch.
Page 183. April 30, 1786. George Lahr and George Rauch went to Reading with Henry Rauch's estate account on the 24th.
Page 185. **June 1786.** I and my wife went to George Lauer's. His wife is very sick.
Page 196. October 31, 1786. I was at Goho's and visited Jacob Miller. George Rauch was married.
Page 197. November 13, 1786. I was at Rauch's. Cold weather began.
Page 198. December 3, 1786. Henry Rauch and Hans Peter Rauch were here.
Page 199. December 23, 1786. Rain and then snow. George and Henry Rauch came and brought a new sledge.
Page 207. February 18, 1790. I was at Philip Lahr's. He is sick. Boiled soap this week.
Page 208 March 25, 1790. Wrote bill of sale. Valentine Gery to Jacob Miller, the smith. George Rauch's vendue, at Hereford. Very bad roads this week. Very deep.
Page 208. March 31, 1790. Finished Philip Lahr's writing to Lynch.
Page 216. July 24, 1979. Butchered the calf. Sent cherries to Philip Lahr with Abraham Schlichter.
Page 224. October 6, 1979. Surveyed at Philip and George Lahr's plantation.
Page 224. October 12, 1797. Finished surveying at Philip and George Lahr's. The flax breaking was finished.
Page 224. October 27, 1790. Finished Lahr's writings.

7.5. Indian Problems in Pennsylvania.

As we enter the 21st century, it is difficult to comprehend the difficulties regularly encountered by our ancestors. These events are described in Schuylkill County records for the period. As the settlers moved west: the Indians sometimes relocated without incident but on other occasions they gave up their land only after negotiation and/or battles with the settlers·

7.5.1. Forts along the Blue Mountains.

In August 1749, the trespass of the new settlers on the land of the Indians, north of the Blue Mountains in Pennsylvania, became a subject of complaint to the Provincial Government The Onondagas, Tutatoes and Nanticokes, sent delegations to the. Governor to urge him to prevent the newcomers from settling north of the mountains The Governor made them presents and the next Indian purchase included the repeated pushing back of the Indians beyond the newly created frontiers. This aroused the savage instincts within them and the hostilities that followed are not surprising but rather, perhaps, vindicate their course.

7.5.2. Indian Policy.

In 1755, the Indians took to the warpath, carrying death, destruction and rapine before them, until 1783-1800, when the final settlement was made with them and the policy adopted to abandon the Province for a life upon the government reservations.

The Blue Mountains of Berks, (Schuylkill) and Lancaster, (Lebanon and Dauphin) counties, were the range where the fiercest attacks and assaults were made. No regular warfare was maintained, but bands of savages would creep silently upon the defenseless settlers and commit the most terrible atrocities upon them, scalping them or dashing out their brains and setting fire to their humble dwellings, killing or stealing their cattle and burning their crops.

7.5.3. Indian Forts.

In 1756 the Provincial Government established a chain of forts along the Blue Mountains, from the Susquehanna to the Delaware, at distances from ten to fifteen miles, or more apart, on both sides or at the gaps between the mountains. These forts were reinforced by blockhouses, already erected by the settlers, as places of refuge and frequently garrisoned by the soldiers of the Province.

Some of the forts, like Fort Everett, were garrisoned but their forces were ranged around the country to defend the settlers. As rumors spread that Fort Franklin, in Penn Township, Northampton County (now Schuylkill), was to be removed to the south of the Blue Mountain, a petition, signed by George Gilbert, Adam Spittleman, Henry Hauptman, Caspar Langeberger, the widows of Mark Grist and George Krammes, "who lost their lives in defense of their country last Fall": (they were killed by the Indians), William Ball, Phillip Annes, Jacob Leisser, William Weigand, Anthony Krum, Phillip Scholl, Jacob Keim, John Frist, Phillip Kirsbaum, William Gabel, John Wissemer, Jacob Richards, Christopher Speeher, John Scheefer and George Sprecher, all of Berks County (now Schuylkill), state that, "they will have to remove from their plantations if the fort is removed, and petition that it be rebuilt. This petition was read before the Provincial Council in Philadelphia on May 7, 1757. The above state that they lived within four miles of the fort.

A description of Fort Lebanon, 1756, reads: "Fort Lebanon, about twenty-four miles from Gnadenhutten, (Fort Alien, Weissport), in the line to Shamokin, (Sunbury) Fort one hundred foot square, stockades fourteen foot high. House built within, 30' x 20', with a large storeroom. A spring within. A magazine twelve-foot square. One hundred families protected by it. No township. Built in three weeks, by the soldiers, something considerable given by the neighbors toward it.'"

Jacob Henry Rauch was married to Magdalena Lahr on Dec. 18, 1759, at the New Goshenhoppen Church as recorded in the Shultze Journals and in the Church records. The marriage produced 11 children; six sons, George, Phillip, Henry, Jacob, David, and John. Five daughters: Elizabeth, Mary, Barbara, Margaret, and Magadalena. Most of Henry's children and grandchildren remained in the area attending the Reformed Churches at Goshenhoppen, Oley Hill, Huffs, Longswamp, Zionsville, all near Hereford Twp., Berks Co., and St. Johns, Friedensburg, Pennsylvania. The children or grandchildren married into families in the area including Lahr, Marsteller, Hoffman, Sicher, Lieser, Hertzog, Moll, and Henry Rauch's later descendents who moved west from Pennsylvania married into other families of Talbot, Snodgrass, Bradley, Hicks, Davis,

It will be impossible for us to examine in detail all these families but an effort will be made to include as many as possible.

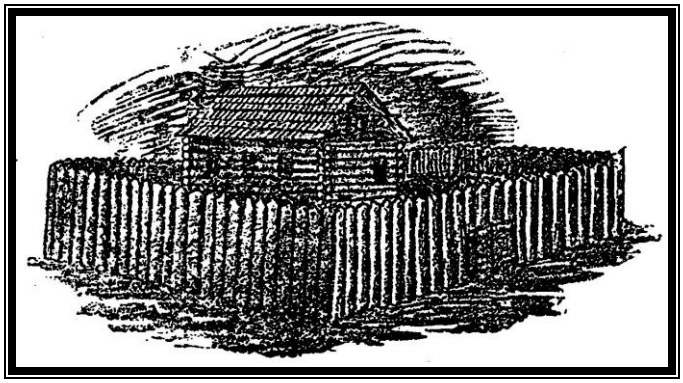


Figure 7.8: Fort Lebanon, Berks County, (Schuylkill County), Pennsylvania in 1755.

7.6. War Records of some of our Rauch Ancestors.

Henry Rauch enlisted in the Revolutionary Militia on April 6, 1774. He served in the 1st Battalion, Eastern Section of Berks County as a Court Martial Man in the 4th Company under Battalion Commander Daniel Hunter. Henry is listed in the DAR Patriot Index Centennial Edition and lists his wife as Magdalena Lahr. The battalion strength of 365 men participated under General Washington in the campaigns around Philadelphia and participating in the battles of Brandywine and Germantown.

This period of America's history is recorded in hundreds of books that describe the atmosphere of the Pennsylvanians and other colonists as it became obvious there would be a revolution against English domination. George Washington, Patrick Henry, Samuel Adams, and others were meeting regularly in Philadelphia to negotiate with the English, but it was increasingly obvious that war was inevitable. Each State, County, and Township assembled militias and minutemen who could be called upon with short notice. These men would often serve for short periods of time (6 months or less) and return home to plant or harvest craps and attend to local affairs.

While this section is focusing on the Henry Rauch background of our ancestry, we should note there were many other ancestors who were active in the Revolution and will be discussed later. For now, the following is a list and a brief description, of ancestors who fought in the revolution and have been officially documented by the DAR and/or the Revolutionary records at the National Archives in Washington, D.C.

7.6.1. American Revolutionary War.

Thomas Benedict. 11/9/1894- 7/4/1776. CS (Civil Service from Connecticut). (Sources: DAR Patriot Index and Henry M. Benedict. “The Genealogy of the Benedicts in America.”)

George Walton Bradley. 1764- 415/1835. Private in North Carolina, PNSR WPNS. (Source: DAR Patriot Index, Centennial Edition.)

Eliakim Davis. c. 1745- 1776. PS (Patriotic Service) in Connecticut. (Sources: DAR Patriot Index and DAR files Washington, D. C. Library.)

Samuel Duff. b. Ire.- d. 6/1711796. C.S (Civil Service) from Virginia. Married Margarite. Source: DAR Patriot Index, Centennial Edition).

Samuel Duff. b. 1745-50 Ireland- d. about. 111911825. Pvt. from Virginia. Married Mary Knox. (Source: DAR Patriot Index, Centennial Edition).

Phillip Goodbread, Sr. 11123/1726- 41 2411811. Born in Germany, he was a Sergeant from North Carolina. (Source: DAR Patriot Index, Cent. Ed.).

Henry Jacob Rauch c. 1735- 416/1784. Court Martial Man, 1st Battalion- Eastern Section, Berk's County, Pennsylvania, 4th Company- Oley Township. (Sources: DAR Patriot Index, DAR Library files, Washington, D.C.·& Morton L. Montgomery's book “History of Berk's County Pennsylvania in the Revolution 1774-1783.”)

James Snodgrass. 10/31/1762- 713/1828. Major from Virginia. Married to Ann Long. (Source: DAR Patriot Index, Centennial Edition).

James Talbot. 11/711732- 3/27/1777. Captain, Wagon master from Virginia. (Sources: DAR Patriot Index & Virgil Talbot's book Talbots, Centuries of Service.)

James Smith Talbot. 5/24/1763- 4/23/1853. He was a Private from Virginia. A detailed account (that he wrote) of marches in which he participated appears in Virgil Talbot's “The Talbot's Centuries of Service”. He fought in Battle of Guilford Courthouse in present day Greensboro, Virginia. (Also see: DAR Patriot Index, Centennial Edition.)

7.6.2 Militia and Revolutionary Soldiers.

All of the above are lineal ancestors of Karen A. Rauch Wright. With the exception of Eliakim Davis and Thomas Benedict (the ancestors of Ruth Ellen Davis Rauch), all of the above men are lineal ancestors of John William Rauch. Note: Matthew Barnum b. 1736/7 in CT. d. 5/13/1805 in CT. married to Jane Dribble, was a Cpl. in Am Rev. and may be the grandfather of Eliakim Davis 1II and ancestor of Ruth Ellen Davis Rauch- Sources: DAR Patriot Index, DAR records and Davis family records.

7.6.3. American Colonial Militia.

Mathew Talbot. He was a colonel in the militia of Bedford County, Virginia (Sources: “Colonial Soldiers of the South 1732-1774” and Virgil Talbot's “The Talbot's. Centuries of Service”. Original letters he wrote to Colonel Clement Read are preserved among "Papers of George Washington" in the Division of Manuscripts, Library of Congress in Washington, D.C. Cherokee Indians were attacking Virginians who were settling westward. On May 24, 1758, the Honorable John Blair, President of the Virginia Council and successor to Lt. Governor Dinwiddie reported to Colonel George Washington regarding problems with the Indians. He stated in part "Colonel Talbot sent out Militia to protect them..." and he ordered an inquiry by "Col. Read, Col. Talbot and Col. Maury" (Sources: Robert Howe Fletcher, Jr. “Genealogical Sketch of Certain Descendants of Mathew Talbot, Gentleman”. Richmond: Whittet & Shepperson, 1956. Fletcher also cites “National Cyclopedia of

American Biography.”). Mathew Talbot is named in a list of soldiers from Bedford County, Virginia, who were compensated for service in the French and Indian War (Source: F.B. Kegley's “Kealev's Virginia Frontier”. Roanoke: Southwest Virginia Historical Society, 1938.).

James Talbot. In 1755 he was a Lieutenant in the Bedford County, Virginia Militia and took an oath of allegiance to the King of England. He served in the French and Indian War and joined the American Revolution as a wagon master. (Source: Virgil Talbot's “The Talbot's. Centuries of Service”.)

Hezekiah Rhodes. He is listed in a roster of November 23, 1687 of Middlesex County, Virginia Militia. Court document states, "And they say upon further Examination that the Persons underwritten are thought by this Court Capable to serve as footmen and to find themselves with Arms". (Source: William Armstrong Crozier's “Virginia Colonel Militia 1651-1776”. Bait: Genealogical Pub. Company, 1965.).

Capt. Samuel Mathews (I), Lt, Col. Samuel Mathews (II), Col, George Reade, Col, John Smith, Capt. John Smith, Col, Augustine Warner used titles that related to membership in the Virginia Militia. (Sources: du Bellet, Louise. “Some Prominent Virginia Families”, Talbot, Virgil. “The Talbot's Centuries of Service”. H. J. Eckenrodes, “List of the Colonial Soldiers of Virginia, Virginia State Library Special Report of the Dept, of Archives and History for 1913. 1984”.

Henry Rauch joined the Pennsylvania, Berks County, Militia as a Court Martial Man on May 17, 1777 under Colonel Hunter. The Blue Book of the Revolutionary War records in part the actions of this battalion in records on file in the Pennsylvania archives at Harrisburg, Pennsylvania.

The Berks County militiamen, all of whom took the oath of allegiance, guarded prisoners, were in the campaign in New Jersey. While Washington's army was at Valley Forge they reinforced and assisted the militia of other counties in patrolling and guarding the open country between the Schuylkill and Delaware rivers, and also participated in the battles of Brandywine and Germantown.

There were four thousand militia from six districts of Berks County, Pennsylvania. The first company, third battalion, was from Pinegrove Township. August 7, 1777, Jacob Wetstein's Company mustered under Colonel Daniel Hunter of Oley, was on duty around Philadelphia, participating in the battle of Germantown under General Washington.

August 17, 1777, Jacob Morgan reported that twelve companies of militia had marched from Reading. The whole number of those officers and men were six hundred and fifty-six. The total number of militiamen from the State, at that date, was two thousand nine hundred and seventy-three. (Another authority fixes the number from Berks as seven hundred and thirty)

The battalions from Berks County were under Colonels Under (Uttery) and Hunter. From the State returns, church records, newspapers, and family returns of private papers and deaths, the list in the Pennsylvania Archives, of these men, is being slowly augmented. However little is known of the five German companies from the vicinity of Womelsdorf, whose rosters were lost.

7.7. George Washington Spoke Pennsylvania German.

After the battle of Trenton, in which the Pennsylvania Germans saved the day for their redoubtable leader, Washington reported that the term of service of many having expired, that one-half of the men capable of bearing arms should be called into the field. The order was made October 17, 1777, and January 1778, one hundred and fifty men were recruited from Berks County, Pennsylvania.

George Washington, First U.S. President, and Don L. Norwood are 2nd cousins 6 times removed. Their common ancestors are Augustine Warner III, Colonel and Mildred Reade.

An interesting fact that I had not known prior to this research was that George Washington spoke fluent German and often conversed with his troops in German. This was especially important during his battles in the Philadelphia area as so many of the militiamen and local citizens often spoke and wrote only the German language.

7.8. Henry Jacob Rauch's Will.

Henry Jacob Rauch was aware of severe health problems in 1783 when his friend, David Shultze, prepared his will, but details of the problems are unavailable. Unfortunately, the 1783-84 volumes of Shultze's diaries have been lost; otherwise those notes would surely have referred to Henry's illness, death, and burial. Since Henry was a relatively young man at his death and left young children, one could suppose many things concerning his demise. Was he injured in the war? We have found no record of such injury. "Bleeding" was an accepted health practice at that time. Shultze recorded the bleeding of him-self and his family and on one occasion noted that one of his horses was "bled" as treatment of an unstated illness. (He further recorded the horses’ death a few days later.) Could Henry have been a victim of poor medical practice?

Henry Rauch as filed in the Berks County courthouse at Reading, Pennsylvania on 6 April 1784. See the will on page 7-2.

7.9. Rauch's Visit Williamsburg, Virginia.

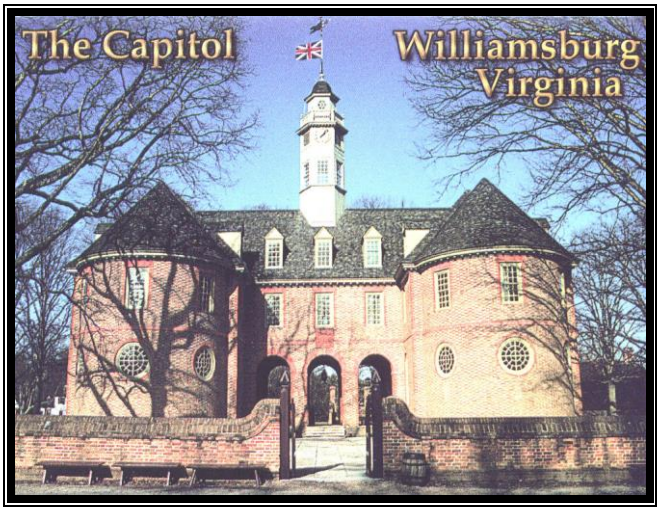


Figure 7.9: The Old Capital at Williamsburg, Virginia.

Figure 7.10: Monument - House of Burgesses, Williamsburg, Virginia (Front view of Monument, March 1998).

Karen Rauch Wright took these photos of the monument in front of the Old Capital Building where the House of Burgesses met in Williamsburg, Virginia. Many of our Rauch and Norwood ancestors served in the House of Burgesses.

Front of plaque reads:

Here Patrick Henry first kindled the flames of Revolution by his resolutions and speech against the Stamp Act May 29-30, 1765. Here, March 12, 1773. Dabney Carr Offered and The Convention of Virginia unanimously adopted the resolution to appoint a committee to correspond, with similar committees in the other colonies: The first step taken toward the union of the states.

Here May 15, 1776, the convention of Virginia through resolutions, drafted by Edmund Pendleton, offered by Thomas Nelson, Jr. Advocated by Patrick Henry, Unanimously called on Congress to declare the Colonies free and independent states.
Here June 12, 1776 was adopted by the convention the immortal work of George Mason, the declaration of rights, and on June 29, 1776 the first written constitution of a free and independent state ever framed.

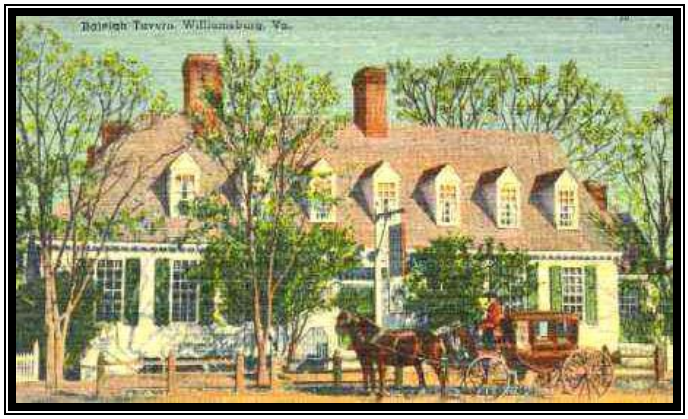


Figure 7.11: "The Raleigh Tavern, c. 1742. One of the most historic taverns of colonial America, this building has been reconstructed on original foundations. Its antique furniture and furnishings were selected on the basis of inventories of its early keepers."

Figure 7.12: Monument - House of Burgesses, Williamsburg, Virginia (Rear view of Monument, March 1998).

Back of monument reads:

Members of the House of Burgesses who at the Raleigh Tavern on May 18, 1769 and August 1774 entered into associations against the importation and purchase of British Manufactures.

* Then follows the names of the signers, including John Talbot, brother of our lineal ancestor James Smith Talbot (who married Elizabeth Smith). John Talbot's name is in Row 4, from left, line 12. The relationship of John Talbot to Karen Rauch Wright is 6th Grand Niece. Our ancestor Elizabeth Smith (who married James Talbot) was a 2nd cousin once removed (through George Reade who married Elizabeth Martiau) to Thomas Nelson, Jr. named on the front of this monument.

Figure 7.13: Meeting of the House of Burgesses, Williamsburg, Virginia. Many of our Rauch and Norwood ancestors served in the House of Burgesses.

Figure 7.14: Our ancestors' method of traveling in Williamsburg, Virginia. Many of our Rauch and Norwood ancestors traveled to serve in the House of Burgesses.

Figure 7.15: Governor's Palace Home to seven royal governors, including Patrick Henry and Thomas Jefferson in Williamsburg, Virginia.

Figure 7.16: Bruton Parish Church. First Anglican Church built in 1660. Among the men of the Revolution who attended Bruton Parish Church were Thomas Jefferson, George Washington, Richard Henry Lee, George Wythe, Patrick Henry, and George Mason. These are some of our earlier ancestors.

Figure 7.17: Inside of Bruton Parish Church. First Anglican Church built in 1660.

Figure 7.18: Aerial view of Bruton Parish Church. In 1781, the church served as a storehouse or hospital, perhaps both, during the Battle of Yorktown. The Church served as a hospital during the Civil War. For a week after the May 5, 1862, Battle of Williamsburg, the church served as a Union hospital for Northern and Confederate soldiers.

Figure 7.19: Aerial view of the Governor's Palace in Williamsburg, Virginia.

8.0. Our Rauch Family during the Movement West 1800-1850.

8.1. Solomon Rauch Family.

The new century found Solomon Rauch living in Mannheim Township, Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania, with his father Jacob, mother Gertrude Sicher Rauch, and three brothers, Jonathan age 8, Jacob II age 6 and Benjamin 6 months. They had one sister, Christina, who was 2 in the year 1800. At this time Solomon was a 4 yr old 1ad 1iving on a farm in what is now Wayne Township near Cressona, Pennsylvania. The family was 1ike their ancestors, very active in the Lutheran Reformed Church and was frequently mentioned in church records as participants in various religious activities and programs. During ·Solomon Rauch's childhood there were only occasional troubles with the Indians in the Blue Mountains in Schuylkill County because army forts had been constructed in the 1750's and the 1760's by the government to counteract and control the Indian population. At that time the Iroquois and the Delaware Indians were the major tribes in the area. Prior to construction of these forts there were regular skirmishes with the Indians who inhabited the area and who frequently attacked and killed the earlier settlers. However, by the time the Jacob Rauch families moved to the area the Indians were fairly well under control and only the more peaceful tribe members remained in the area.

Ancestor Tree Trace
See Pedigree Charts, Hourglass Trees, Ahentafel Charts, & Modified Registry for Additional Information.

Solomon Rauch and Susannah are the 2nd great grandparents of Don L. Norwood. Line of Descent extends as: Don L. Norwood, Mae Elizabeth Rauch, John William Rauch, Emanuel Harvey Rauch, Solomon Rauch and Susannah are shown below**:**

85. Solomon[9] **RAUCH** [24] (Jacob[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 14 Jul 1795 in, Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania; died in Paris Township, Stark, Ohio. He married Susannah **(---)** [25], born 12 Aug 1807.

Notes for Solomon RAUCH
1840 Census of Paris Township, Stark County, Ohio: Solomon Rauch Head of Household, Males: 1 (age 5-9), 2 (age 10-14), 1(age 15-19), 1 (age 40-49); Females: 1 (under 5), 1 (age 5-9), 1 (age 40-49). Six children listed, our records show 8 children should have been living at home.

Children of Solomon RAUCH and Susannah (---) were as follows:

+ 226 i **Emanuel Harvey**[10] **RAUCH** [12], born 23 Jun 1825 in Reading, Berks, Pennsylvania; died 15 Jun 1881 in Robinson, Benton, Arkansas. He married **Sarah Catherine TALBOT** [13].
227 ii **Solomon**[10] **RAUCH** [1913], born 25 Nov 1826 in Friedensburg, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania; died abt 1850.
+ 228 iii **Lazarus**[10] **RAUCH** [137], born 17 Jun 1829 in Friedensburg, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania; died 5 Oct 1897 in Parnell, Nodaway, Missouri. He married **Dorcas DONALDSON** [1924].
229 iv **George**[10] **RAUCH** [1914], born 29 Dec 1830 in Friedensburg, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania.
230 v **John E.**[10] **RAUCH** [2078], born 16 Sep 1831 in , , Pennsylvania; died 18 Jun 1855 in Unity, Columbiana, Ohio.
231 vi **Mary A.**[10] **RAUCH** [2079], born about 1832.
232 vii **Elizabeth**[10] **RAUCH** [2016], born 1833. She married on 31 Aug 1852 in , Buchanan County, Missouri **William S. SMITH** [136].
233 viii **Jonathan**[10] **RAUCH** [2080], born about 1836 in , , Ohio.
234 ix **Maria**[10] **RAUCH** [2081], born about 1841 in , , Ohio.
231 vi **Mary A.**[10] **RAUCH** [2079], born about 1832.

Solomon had three more brothers after 1800. Johann who was born in 1803, Emanuel in 1805, and Daniel in 1807. Solomon's relation ship with his brother Emanuel was especially close and he named his first son, who was born in 1825, after his little brother. The children attended St. Johns School throughout their early childhood. The school was constructed in 1794, even before the church was built, at its present site. The school was situated along the road between its existing church, St. Johns Lutheran and Reformed Church, and the highway. At the time the school was constructed the church services were held in the homes of parishioners who voted to first construct a school and to later build a church, the church that still exists at Friedensburg, Pennsylvania.

Jacob' s father, Solomon, died in 1811 and is buried in the St. Peters Reformed Cemetery located west of Cressona, Pennsylvania, alongside a County road between route 53004 and 53079 in Wayne Township, Pennsylvania. Today there are only ten or twelve stones remaining upright but there is evidence of 100 to 150 burials, probably at least two of those graves are of Jacob's children who died at birth, since Jacob's tombstone reads as follows:

Figure 8.1: Jacob Rauch's Tombstone located in St. Peters Cemetery, Wayne Township, Cressona, PA. It reads Jacob Rauch, born 5 Oct 1767, died 4 Jun 1811, age 43 years, 9 months. Married 18 years, 1 month, 17 days. 10 children.

Since only 8 children survived we assume that two children died either at birth or at a very early age.

Jacob's will is filed in Will Book A, page 591, at Berks County Court House, Reading, Pennsylvania. The original was written in German and translated into English as follows:

8.2. Jacob Rauch's Will.

Transcript of the will Jacob Rauch is located in Will Book A, Page 591 at the Berks County Court House in Reading, Pennsylvania. This will was entered written in German with the following English translation entered with it.

In the Name of God Amen!

I Jacob Rauch, living in Mannheim Township Schuylkill County late Berks County. As I am very sick and weak but thank God of good Sense I therefore make this my last Will and Testament.

For the first, I command my Soul to the almighty of whom I have received the same, and my Body to the Earth and that I may be buried in a Christian Manner.

And I order that all my just Debts shall be paid. And it is my Will, that if I die, that my Wife with the Children shall keep on housekeeping until the seeding is in the ground, then shall Vendue be made and all my personal property be sold. My sons Jonathan and Jacob shall be put out to Trades, and my son Solomon shall be hired out two years and then be put to trade. And the remaining sons shall be hired out until they become old enough to go trades, then shall they likewise be put to Trades excepting Daniel and Christina, they shall remain with my Wife as long as she will keep them. But care shall be taken that all be Learned as is becoming. And I order, that my Land or my Plantation be rented until my youngest Child is twenty one years of Age, and then shall the Plantation be sold immediately after her Decease and all be divided in equal shares among all my Children. And any Money remaining of my Personal Property after all my Debts are paid, and then shall it be divided among my three oldest Sons after they are twenty-one Years of age, which sum shall afterwards be deducted from their Shares, but without Interest. And the Tenement shall be fitted out and roofed with shingles and put in good order, and likewise so, the stable for my beloved Wife Gertraut. And the chimney shall be built out in the House further it is my Will that my Wife Gertraut shall have: One Bed with all what belongs to it, One Chest and one Bed of the Remaining shall she likewise have, which she chooses, Two Iron Pots, The Iron Kettle, half dozen pewter Dishes and two dozen Spoons, two pewter Basins or Plates as she chooses. Earthen Ware what she likes. And when the Carpenter works at the House, then shall he make her a kitchen Dresser. And one Cow shall she have which she chooses, and that she may put the cow in pasture on the Plantation if she wishes, and that she may fetch apples in the orchard if there are any as many as she wants for her use. And for the Cow must the Person who lives on the Plantation give to her, as much as she shall want and put it in her stable. And every year 12 bushels of Rye and 3 Bushels of Wheat if Wheat is given, if not, then shall she have Rye instead thereof, 6 bushels of Buckwheat and 3 bushels of Indian Corn and yearly 3 Pounds in Cash. And the Wool which is nowhere, that shall be spun and if it gives Flax, so shall it likewise be spun for cloths for the Children and if Flax remains, that shall my Wife have. And the Tenant shall yearly plough a quarter of an acre of Land and manure the same for potatoes for my Wife where he plants his own. And the other Year Plough the same for Flax. And my Wife shall get her firewood hauled home and cut small. And the clear Land which by the house which my Wife is to have, that shall she have for her hoe. And the pipe-stove with the pipe shall she likewise have. And if it gives apples that cider can be made so shall my wife have a barrel of cider every year.

All this Dower shall my wife Gertraut have so long as she remains my Widow. And my wife shall yearly have 100 pounds of pork and 50 pounds of beef as long as she remains my Widow. And it is my will, that George Kemmerling and Michael Wommer be my Executors to execute my Last Will and Testament and to take a true Inventory share of as the Law of the Land directs. This I confirm as my Last Will and Testament with my Hand and Seal as this Dates 24 May 1811 in the presence of witnesses.

Witness Present: Baltaser Braun & Jacob Krebs
Seal: Jacob Rauch

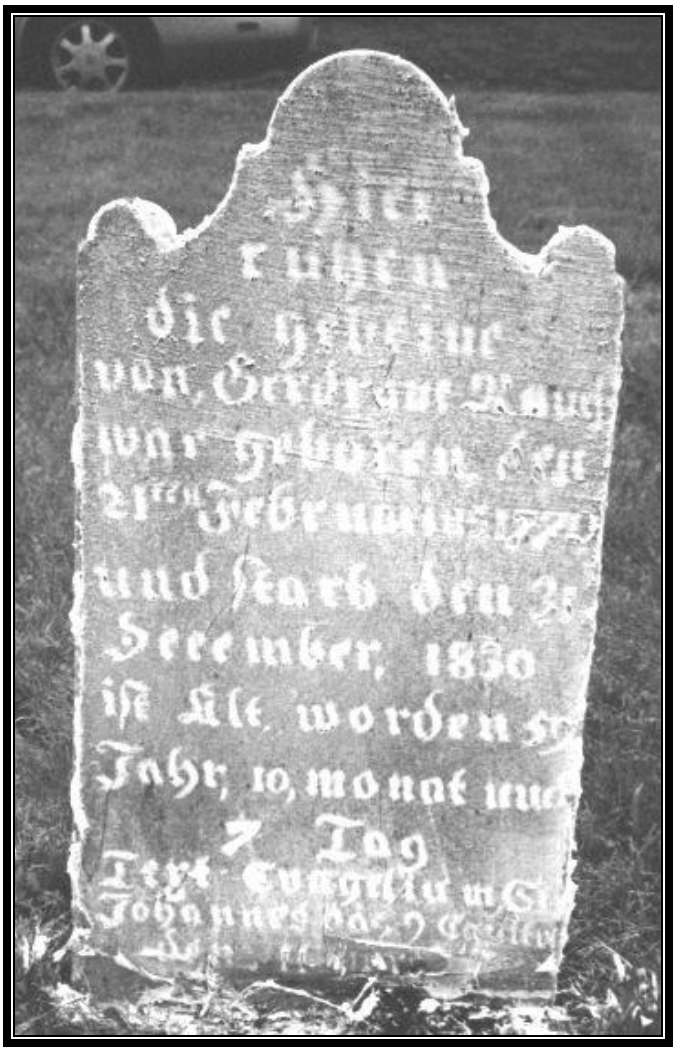
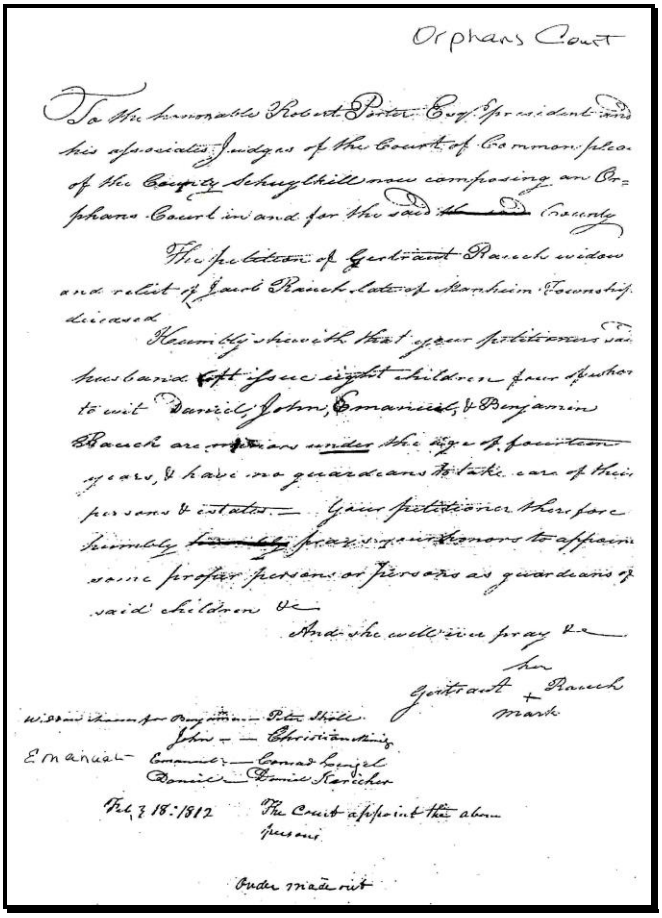


Figure 8.2: Tombstone of Gertraut Sicher Rauch, Wife of Solomon Rauch located next to Solomon in St. Peters Cemetery, Wayne Township, Cressona, PA. It reads Gertraut Rauch, born 21 Feb 1770, died 31 Dec 1830, age 59 years, 10 months, 7 days. Married 18 years, 1 month, 17 days. 10 children.

In accordance with instruction in his father's will, Solomon worked for farmers in the area while continuing to live with his mother on their farm. In accordance with the German Lutheran custom of that time the Court of Schuylkill County was asked by Gertraut to appoint guardians for the orphaned children who were under the age of 14. Gertraut did so on 18 Feb 1812, and the following is a copy of the information filed by her at that time with the Orphans Court.



Orphans Court

To the honorable Robert Porter Esq. President and his associates Judges of the Court of Common pleas of the County Schuylkill now composing an Orphans Court in and for the said County

The petition of Gertraut Rauch widow and relict of Jacob Rauch late of Manheim Township deceased

Humbly sheweth that your petitioner said husband left issue eight children four of them to wit Daniel, John, Emanuel & Benjamin Rauch are minors under the age of fourteen years, & have no guardians to take care of their persons & estates. Your petitioner therefore humbly prays your Honors to appoint some proper person or persons as guardians of said children &c

And she will ever pray &c

her
Gertraut + Rauch
mark

Witness Adam Rengamann — Peter Shiller
John — Christian Ding
Emanuel — Conrad Kengel
Daniel — Daniel Kercher

Feb 18: 1812 The Court appoint the above persons

Order made out

Figure 8.3: Gertraut Rauch's Orphan's Court Order dated February 18, 1812.

Solomon Rauch continued to live on the family farm along with his brother Jacob and his mother until 1823 when he married Susanna Hoffman at the St. Paul's Church in Friedensburg. At that time both he and his brother lived on the farm and it was at that point the farm was in effect divided equally and Solomon and Susanna continued to live there until his mother's death in 1830. Solomon Rauch sold his portion of the farm and some of the farm's livestock, etc., to his brother Jacob who continued to farm the property until his death in 1853.

The funeral for Gertraut was held at the St. John's Reformed Church in Friedensburg and she was buried in the St. Peter's Reformed Cemetery, next to her husband, Jacob.

"Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania deed book ~12 page 384 dated June 4, 1831. Petition to divide land between. Jacob Rauch, Wayne Township and Catherine, his wife, and Solomon Rauch, Wayne Township and Susanna his wife, tenants in common, of land in Wayne Township conveyed to them in will of Gertraut Rauch, deceased, by deed dated May 16, 1826."

Solomon (Jacob, Henry) had corresponded and visited with his cousins, (Solomon, Phillip, Henry) who had moved to Columbiana County in Ohio and had married Susannah Palmer of that County.

After the death of his mother, Gertraut, Solomon decided to move west with his wife and children Emanuel, Solomon, Lazarus, and George. Through his cousin, he learned of a developing community in Stark County that was located on a major road for that day and had been settled by a group of German Lutherans in 1814. By 1831 the town of Paris had become the area stage coach transfer station, a business that attracted others to the village and to the point, that when the Solomon Rauchs arrived, there was a Lutheran Reformed Church, a doctor, hotel, post office, sawmill, grist mill, stores, and tradesmen adequate for the needs of the community.

With funds accumulated from his farming activities in Pennsylvania and the money derived from the wills of his father and mother, he bought 100 acres in Township Seventeen, near Paris, Ohio, for the going price of $3. per acre.

The family prospered and maintained ties with relatives in Pennsylvania. The children were educated in the German Lutheran School in Paris with family records continuing to be a mixture of German and English script. The females in the family oftentimes signed official papers with a mark and the males signed in German. The 1840 U.S. Census lists Solomon living with the wife and children on the farm outside Paris, Stark County, Ohio.

In keeping with the custom of the day, the boys entered into trades' at about age 16 with Emanuel working in one of the gristmills operated in Strasburg, a nearby village. The original mill had been operated on Black Run Creek in Paris but the water flow was insufficient, forcing the move to Strasburg.

With the expansion of the railroad west, and the fact that the railroad had bypassed Paris, it was obvious to the young men that opportunities were greater elsewhere.

Emanuel Rauch traveled to Buchanan County, Missouri, because his Uncle Emanuel (EM) son of Jacob and Gertraut had moved there in 1845 at the age of 40. The Uncle often used EM in lieu of Emanuel, just as Emanuel Harvey sometimes used E.H. on certain documents. The use of initials only has created some confusion of the two Emanuel's to family researchers. E.M. was a more wanderlust type and after a few years in Buchanan County moved further West to the Nebraska Territory. E.M. was not fond of Missouri and wrote to Emanuel Harvey's father-in-law a letter expressing his displeasure with Missouri in 1865. The letter is shown in Chapter 9, page 9-14.

We have been unable to locate further information concerning EM Rauch later than this letter. The letter is filed in The Talbot Museum in Colcord, Oklahoma.

Therefore in 1846 Emanuel Rauch, now 24 years of age, headed west to St. Joseph, Missouri, where he hoped to use his training as a miller to participate in the rapidly expanding movement westward. The 1850 US Census shows that his brothers, Lazarus and George Rauch, and their sister Eliza had joined Emanuel. Their move may have been facilitated by ill health of their parents as Solomon and

Susannah sold part of the Ohio farm in 1850 to Joseph Slack for $1300.

By 1846 Emanuel Rauch has settled in Northwest Missouri, after growing up in Pennsylvania and Ohio. He followed the same pattern as his father, Solomon, and his grandfather, Jacob, who had moved onto farmlands soon after the Indians had been relocated.

When Emanuel Rauch was five years old, the settlers were beginning to move further west into the Indian Platte Country in Missouri, around St. Joseph, Buchanan County, Missouri. The movement West grew from a trickle to a torrent in the next few years and in 1846 at the age of 21 Emanuel decided to move to the St. Joseph area where he operated a gristmill near Easton on the Platte River. Easton was on the route West used by Oregon and California bound settlers. The trip from St. Joseph, Missouri to the west coast took an average about 130 days so, the pioneers usually replenished supplies before proceeding into the wilderness. Between 1845 and 1860 over 200,000 settlers passed through St. Joseph, Missouri, enroute to the west coast.

Easton and St. Joseph were truly boomtowns, located on the Mason-Dixon line. Emanuel prospered as a miller and was joined by his brothers, Lazarus and George, and his sister, Eliza from Paris, Ohio. The town was a picture of the ones portrayed by western moviemakers, even today. Prices were greatly inflated as compared with those prevailing in the East, and passing over landers customarily paid twice as much as local residents did for the same goods. Also, during the spring migration season, the price of everything was jacked up to whatever the traffic would bear. Thus a bushel of corn, which in other months sold for 15 cents, cost a dollar during April and May. Similarly, the price of ham rose from 3 cents to 12 cents a pound, butter from 8 cents to 25 cents. In mid-March a yoke of oxen could be had for $40. A month later, the same animals brought up to $65.

Horses were finicky eaters and seldom durable enough to be worked hard on the plains. Both mules and oxen were sufficiently sturdy, and their relative merits were endlessly debated. Mules were swifter-by a factor of three to five miles a day-but were notoriously stubborn and given to stampeding.

Oxen were more docile and had greater raw pulling power. A pair of mules cost twice as much as a yoke of oxen. This was a critical factor for many emigrants, and by 1850 most of them were pulling their wagons with oxen. Mules continued to be favored by parties of single men especially gold-seekers-who could afford to travel faster and lighter.

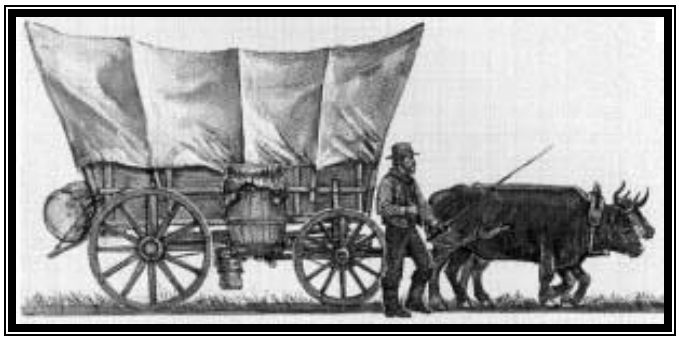


Figure 8.4: Some of our ancestors used the Ox cart method of travel in their movement west.

Some emigrants bought spare oxen because, despite their hardiness, fatalities were high. Travelers approaching Scott's Bluff in Nebraska Territory were astonished by the dead oxen that lined the trail. "There ought to be a Heaven for all ox that perish under the yoke where they could roam in the fields of sweet clover and timothy," he wrote. "A traveler could find that he was with no other compass or guide than his nose alone."

Generally, Emigrant families had relatively light farm wagons. The huge Conestoga freighters often portrayed in films and fiction were actually too heavy and cumbersome for the rough Western trails. The lighter wagons could trundle along for 15 to 20 miles a day carrying about a ton of cargo. As a rule their beds were no more than 11 feet long and supported 5-foot high hickory hoops, which were covered with oilcloth or canvas.

8.3. The Talbot Family enters into to the Rauch Family.

Ancestor Tree Trace

See Pedigree Charts, Hourglass Trees, Ahentafel Charts, & Modified Registry for Additional Information.

James Smith Talbot and Unity Dewitt are the 3rd great grandparents of Don L. Norwood. Line of Descent extends as: Don L. Norwood, Mae Elizabeth Rauch, John William Rauch, Emanuel Harvey Rauch and Sarah Catherine Talbot, Thornton Smith Talbot, James Smith Talbot and Unity Dewitt are shown below**:**

18. James Smith[7] **TALBOT** [114] (James[6], Matthew[5], Thomas[4], John[3], John[2], John[1]), born 24 May 1763 in , Bedford, Virginia; died 15 Apr 1853 in , Buchanan, Missouri; buried in St. Joseph, Buchanan, Missouri. He married on 17 Sep 1789 in , Lincoln, Kentucky **Unity DEWITT** [115], born 1773 in , Virginia; died 2 Feb 1854 in , Buchanan, Missouri.

Children of James Smith TALBOT and Unity DEWITT were as follows:

	28	i	**James Washington**[8] **TALBOT** [116], born 10 Mar 1797 in , Bourbon, Kentucky; died 12 Feb 1881 in Easton, Buchanan, Missouri. He married on 27 Apr 1824 **Mary STROTHER** [424].
	29	ii	**Isham S.**[8] **TALBOT** [117], born 1798 in , Kentucky; died 1817 in , Kentucky.
	30	iii	**Mary**[8] **TALBOT** [118], born Oct 1800 in , Kentucky; died bef 1853 in , Kentucky. She married **William S. YOUNG** [425].
	31	iv	**Octavia**[8] **TALBOT** [119], born 31 Aug 1802 in , Kentucky; died abt 1872 in , Buchanan, Missouri. She married **James KAY** [426].
+	**32**	v	**Thornton Smith**[8] **TALBOT** [26].
	33	vi	**Sarah**[8] **TALBOT** [120], born 18 Sep 1807 in , Kentucky; died aft 1877. She married **Silas PAYNE** [427].
	34	vii	**John**[8] **BARKSHIRE** [1255], born 11 Mar 1807 in Kentucky.
	35	viii	**Elizabeth "Kitty"**[8] **BARKSHIRE** [1256], born Sep 1810 in Kentucky; died 11 Feb 1867 in , Buchanan County, Missouri.

Emanuel Rauch's bride, Sarah Catherine Talbot, had moved to Missouri with her parents in the 1840's from Kentucky as described in the St. Joseph Gazette in 1864.

Thornton S. Talbot came to Buchanan County from Kentucky in the 1840's and fell in love with the land. He bought 65 acres of land. He wrote his brother in Kentucky about this farm, describing it thus--a good fence around it-a good stable and crib--two springs—one within 40 steps of where he was building his house--5 grist saw mills near the farm, there on the Platt, the others on a creek called 102. The nearest is 3 1/2 miles. He wrote he was 8 ½ miles of the river at St. Joseph, and near the Grand River. Thornton was so in love with this part of the country, he wanted his whole family to come to Buchanan County, Missouri, to live.

Many of them did. His mother (Unity Dewitt Talbot) and his father (James Smith Talbot) are buried on this farm. Also other relatives such as Mary Louise and Calvin Benight, who settled in Easton, Missouri.

Thornton Smith Talbot became a judge of Buchanan County, Missouri in 1849, serving with William Dunning and Robert Irwin and in 1850-52 he served with Dunning and Robert Jessee. He was also appointed as a delegate from Marion Township to help secure a railroad from St. Joseph to Hannibal, Missouri. In 1851 Thornton S. Talbot was named to the Board of Directors of the railroad.

Thornton Talbot wrote that in 1851 in St. Joseph, there were 8 blacksmith shops, 7 bakeries, and 6 livery stables. Churches outnumbered taverns 6 to 5 and 26 icehouses to keep things cool and 18 lawyers to keep them confused. There were 902 slaves in Buchanan Co. At the approach of the 1860's there was political turmoil and war clouds were gathering. Thornton was a very strong southerner and had a disagreement with the Government and left Buchanan County eventually going to Oklahoma to live with his son and his Indian wife on the Cherokee Nation Reservation.

In 1864 Emanuel Rauch bought the place next to Judge Talbot and was planning to buy a gristmill in the area. His Uncle EM was living with him and his brother Lazarus joined them one year later.

Sometime before 1843 when Thornton Smith Talbot and his family moved to Northwest Missouri from Kentucky. His brother, James Washington had visited the state as early as 1816, perhaps going to the Loutre Island area where his sons lived. But Thornton was in Missouri to stay as his letters indicate. On 13 Aug 1843 he writes James in a letter on file in the Talbot Museum in Colcord, Oklahoma.

“There is sixty-five acres in cultivation. A good fence around it... three cross fences & 2 lots fenced separate. A good stable & crib with a large threshing floor between, good plank floor, hewed logs, sheded, raftered & boards nailed on. These improvements were made in the last 3 years out of white oak & bur oak, so you can judge of their worth and durability. There are two as good springs on it as those at Father's, one in 40 steps of where I am building my house, a beautiful and never failing branch running by it in 15 steps of my barn and stable. My place has about 80 acres of fine timber on it, one side of me is a beautiful and bountiful prairie, high, dry & healthy and as for soil, I can say to you the world can't beat it. It is perfectly adapted to the growth of hemp, wheat, corn, oats and all kinds of vegetables---5 grist and saw mills near me, 3 on the Platt, the others on a creek called 102. The nearest is 3 1/2 miles. They are not just wet weather mills, but run all the time. I am in 8 1/2 miles of the river at St. Joseph and near the Grand River."

Thornton's sister, Octavia and her husband, James Kay, were also in the area. It is not known which came first. Thornton informs his brother he has "not the least desire to be back in Kentucky to live." His son, George Fearn Talbot, is still in Kentucky for Thornton sends his love to his son and "sisters" indicating Sarah Talbot Payne was still in Kentucky.

Thornton had earlier expressed reservations about his parents moving to Missouri, expressing the hope his brother James "will not leave them while they live." By August, however, he was advising them to come. James Smith Talbot was 80 and his wife 70, when they came to Missouri. I get the impression James Smith decided himself to make the long, hard trip, probably by wagon train. He was evidently an independent man for at the advanced age of eighty as he had made no effort to apply for a pension for his services in the Revolutionary War. And it would be another decade before he would do so.

Figure 8.5: Some of our ancestors used the Stage Coach method of travel in their movement west.

It is not known for certain they came by wagon train but James Washington Talbot and his family, along with other neighbors did evidently come by wagon train, along with the Wyatt family. John and Virginia Finley Wyatt had lived by James Washington Talbot. In Missouri they would remain close with Mary Wyatt marrying Dr. Isham S. Talbot in later years. Isham's sister, Nancy married James Wyatt.

If one examines the population trends of those years it is easy to see the spreading population. In 1800, Kentucky was thinly settled; by 1830 it was filling up fast, In 1800 there was little permanent settlement west of the Mississippi, but by 1830 there was a broad band of settlements along the Missouri River, extending all the way to St. Joseph.

The trader, Robidoux, founded the town of St. Joseph in 1826 when he opened a trading post amid the Black Snake Hills. The Robidoux family has figured in St. Joseph's history from the beginning. Thornton mentions Joseph Robidoux in his 1843 letter. By 1845, the town had grown to 682 -·souls. On 25 April of that year, the first edition of the St. Joseph Gazette was published. It carried James K. Polk's inaugural address and supported Polk's policies.

The Gazette supported efforts to establish a mail route from St. Joseph to Warsaw on the Mississippi River, enabling citizens to get letters and news quicker, The 22 Aug 1845 edition carried a notice

advising doctors would charge $1.00 for house calls within one mile and double that rate for night calls. If they stayed overnight the charged was $5.00. Delivery of a child was $5.00, but twins cost $10.00.

That same year Mrs. Israel Landis made an announcement concerning the opening of the St. Joseph Female Seminary. Among the first students was Sarah Catherine Talbot, daughter of Thornton and Julia. On 5 Apr 1845, another daughter, Edwina Alice was born. In October little Edwin died at age two.

In 1847 the Gazette carried a notice of Thornton Talbot being named administrator for Thomas Oldham's estate. Thereafter, his name appears frequently in the Gazette's pages and county records as witness to wills and posting security bonds. He is also becoming increasingly involved in politics. On 19 May 1848 he announced his candidacy for county judge. He came in second in a field of seven candidates and was elected as one of the three judges. In 1849 he served with William Dunning and Robert Irwin, and in 1850-1852 he served with Dunning and Robert Jesse.

"The prettiest and most growing town" is what they said about St. Joseph. In 1843, Thornton had written, "emigration seems to have eased in a measure for this season." By 1849 the town was booming as a jumping off place for those making the long trip to California and Oregon. Wagons were selling for $75., mules $35., and oxen $30. Bacon was two cents a pound. A writer to the Gazette called it "the Prettiest and most growing town in the world, except San Francisco."

Long lists of those having letters at the post office were published weekly in the Gazette and once a month a page or more of such names appeared, warning that if not called for they would be returned to the dead letter office. [Anyone that has lost track of an ancestor during this period might consider reading the microfilm of these old papers, as there are hundreds of names listed.]

The gold rush was on! In 1850, a young man joined a party heading for California. Calvin Benight 26, son of Thaddeus and Abigail Waite Benight, was going to make his fortune. He traveled with a wagon train of 19 wagons, 45 people and 90 head of cattle. It took four months and many died on the way. Calvin settled down in Hangtown, later to be known as Placerville. He returned to Missouri after two years. After visiting his birthplace in Kanawha County, [now West Virginia] Calvin returned to Buchanan County, Missouri permanently.

Meanwhile, Thornton and Julia's family was growing. Cordelia was born on 24 Sep 1849. It is not recorded where her parents got her first name, but five years earlier, Cordelia Talbot, great granddaughter of Isham Talbot, Sr. was born in Kentucky. A descendant, Cordelia Howard was born in 1904. Much earlier, Cordelia Maria Talbot was born in 1818 to the Benjamin Talbot family. He was Isham Talbot's son.

9.0. Our Rauch Family during the Civil War Period & the Aftermath - 1800 - 1850.

By 1850 Emanuel Harvey Rauch was established in Buchanan County, Missouri, where he used his training as a miller to participate in the rapidly expanding movement westward. The 1850 US Census shows that his brothers, Lazarus, and George, and his sister Eliza had joined Emanuel. Their move may have been facilitated by ill health of their parents, as Solomon and Susannah Rauch sold part of the Ohio farm in 1850 to Joseph Slack for $1300. Shown below is a genealogy trace of Solomon Rauch's Family.

Ancestor Tree Trace
See Pedigree Charts, Hourglass Trees, Ahentafel Charts, & Modified Registry for Additional Information.

Solomon Rauch and Susannah are the 2nd great grandparents of Don L. Norwood. Line of Descent extends as: Don L. Norwood, Mae Elizabeth Rauch, John William Rauch, Emanuel Harvey Rauch, Solomon Rauch and Susannah are shown below**:**

Generation 8
Rauch Family Genealogy Trace in Register Form of our 8th Generation parents Solomon Rauch and Susannah.

73. Solomon[8] **Rauch** [24] (Jacob[7], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[6], Johann Georg (Jurg)[5], Johann (Hans) Nickel[4], Johann (Hans) Peter[3], Reichard (Reichert)[2], Peter[1]), born 14 Jul 1795 in Schuykill County, Pennsylvania; died in Paris Township, Stark, Ohio. He married **Susannah (---)** [25], born 12 Aug 1807.

Notes for Solomon RAUCH
1840 Census of Paris Township, Stark County, Ohio: Solomon Rauch Head of Household, Males: 1 (age 5-9), 2 (age 10-14), 1(age 15-19), 1 (age 40-49); Females: 1 (under 5), 1 (age 5-9), 1 (age 40-49). Six children listed, our records show 8 children should have been living at home.

Children of Solomon RAUCH and Susannah (---) were as follows:

+ **214** i **Emanuel Harvey**[9] **RAUCH** [12], born 23 Jun 1825 in Reading, Berks, Pennsylvania; died 15 Jun 1881 in Robinson, Benton, Arkansas. He married **Sarah Catherine TALBOT** [13].

215 ii **Solomon**[9] **RAUCH** [1913], born 25 Nov 1826 in Friedensburg, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania; christened 7 Feb 1827 in St. John's Lutheran Reformed Church; died about 1850.

+ **216** iii **Lazarus**[9] **RAUCH** [137], born 17 Jun 1829 in Friedensburg, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania; christened 16 Aug 1829 in St. John's Lutheran Reformed Church; died 5 Oct 1897 in Parnell, Nodaway, Missouri. He married **Dorcas DONALDSON** [1924].

217 iv **George**[9] **RAUCH** [1914], born 29 Dec 1830 in Friedensburg, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania; christened 20 Mar 1831 in St. John's Lutheran Reformed Church.

218 v **John E.**[9] **RAUCH** [2078], born 16 Sep 1831 in Pennsylvania; died 18 Jun 1855 in Unity, Columbiana, Ohio.

219 vi **Mary A.**[9] **RAUCH** [2079], born about 1832.

220 vii **Elizabeth**[9] **RAUCH** [2016], born 1833. She married on 31 Aug 1852 in , Buchanan County, Missouri **William S. SMITH** [136].

221 viii **Jonathan**[9] **RAUCH** [2080], born about 1836 in Ohio.

222 ix **Maria**[9] **RAUCH** [2081], born about 1841 in Ohio.

Solomon Rauch died in Paris, Stark County, Ohio, in 1852 as did his wife Susannah, in 1854. Both are buried in the Israel Lutheran Cemetery in Paris, Ohio. Susannah Rauch lived with her son, Jonathan on the remaining portion of the family farm until her death. We have been unable to locate records concerning Jonathan, born 1836 and Maria, born 1841, except that the 1850 census shows them living with their parents in Paris after Emanuel, Lazarus, George, and Eliza had moved to Buchanan County, Missouri.

In 1850 St. Joseph, Missouri, was a growing town. It had eight blacksmith shops, seven bakeries, and six livery stables. Churches outnumbered taverns, six to five. There were 26 icehouses to keep things cool and 18 lawyers to keep them confused. There were 902 slaves in Buchanan County. Some of the Rauchs and all of the Talbots owned slaves in their business and farm operations.

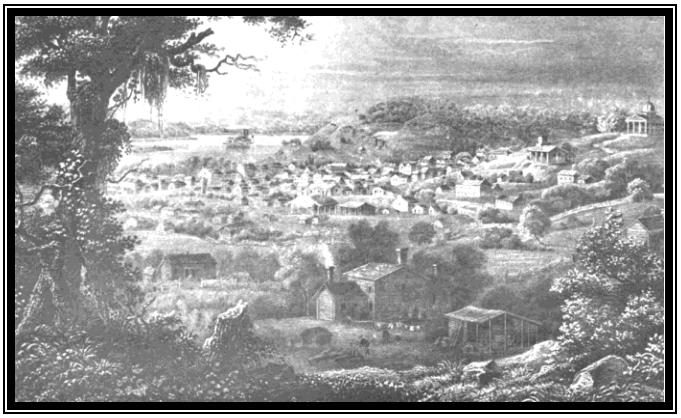


Figure 9.1: St. Joseph, Missouri, in 1850.

Not only was the St. Joseph area growing but also so were politics, as Emanuel Rauch found out when he ran for sheriff. He announced his candidacy for sheriff in February 1852. Shortly afterwards, in late spring, he withdrew. In a few weeks a tale was going around to the effect that Emanuel and John Bretz, another candidate for sheriff, had been overheard at a barn raising for Caleb Waggonblass, making a deal, whereby Emanuel would withdraw and then he and Bretz would divide the spoils. Emanuel published a notice in the Gazette stating that the story was false and offering a list of witnesses who were at the barn raising.

He further stated: "The cause of my withdrawal from the canvass is simply because there were five Democrats to one Whig in the field, and I was advised by my friends, in order to elect a Democrat, I should withdraw."

We don't know who made the charge but the lone Whig, O. W. Herring, received only 53 votes. Bretz came in second with 791 votes to J.B. Smith's 819 votes. Both Emanuel Rauch and his father-in-law, Thornton Smith Talbot, were active in the county politics. That same year Thornton was elected to the Democratic Congressional Convention.

Thornton Talbot and Emanuel Rauch became close friends and remained so for the rest of their lives. Both were good family men and both were attached to and enjoyed the milling business in Missouri and later on in Arkansas and the Cherokee Nation of Oklahoma.

On 7 Aug 1850 the St. Joseph Gazette announced that Thornton Smith Talbot was appointed as a delegate from Marion Township to help secure a railroad from St. Joseph to Hannibal, Missouri, located on the Mississippi River. Before getting down to serious

business of railroading, Thornton had some other business, as witnessed by this ad in the Gazette:

"Ox for sale. I have a first rate lead steer that I wish to sell. Any person wanting an animal of this kind will find this a good one."

The next year, 1851, Thornton was named to the Board of Directors of the Hannibal and St. Joseph Railroad. He would remain active in the railroad's affairs for several years, probably until the Civil War, when it was required of the railroad's officers and employees to sign an oath of allegiance to the United States government, and it is doubtful that Thornton signed the oath.

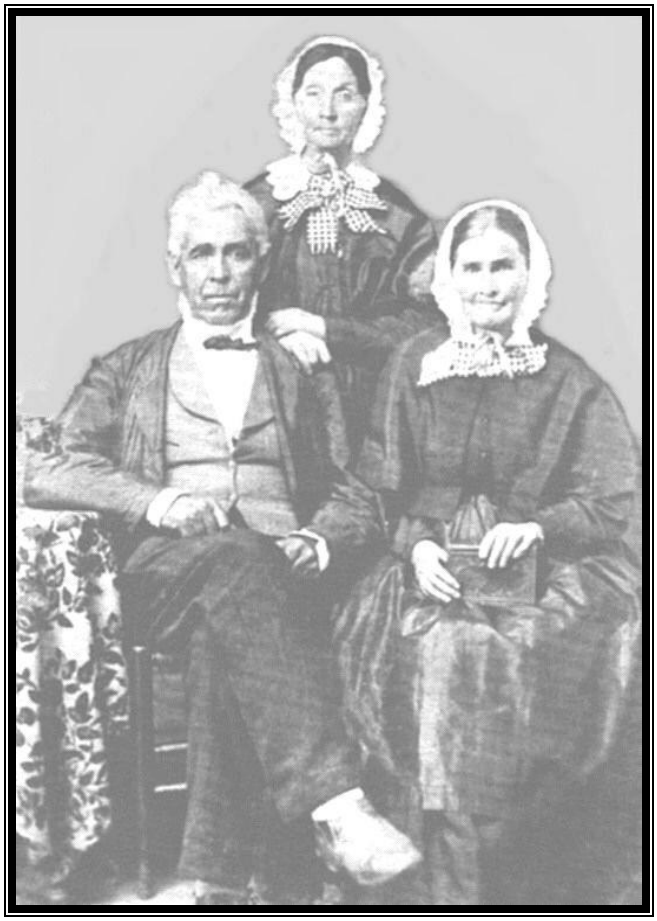


Figure 9.2: Seated at left is Thornton Smith Talbot. Believe The lady standing is his wife Julia Ann West (Talbot). The other lady is Sarah "Sally" Talbot (Payne). Identification of the two ladies is certain but not sure which is which. Sarah "Sally" Talbot (Payne) is Thornton's sister. Photograph was taken in 1872.

Ancestor Tree Trace

See Pedigree Charts, Hourglass Trees, Ahentafel Charts, & Modified Registry for Additional Information.

Thornton Smith Talbot and Julia Ann West are the 2nd great grandparents of Don L. Norwood. Line of Descent extends as: Don L. Norwood, Mae Elizabeth Rauch, John William Rauch, Emanuel Harvey Rauch and Sarah Catherine Talbot, Thornton Smith Talbot and Julia Ann West are shown below**:**

Generation 8

Rauch Family Genealogy Trace in Register Form of our 8th Generation parents Thornton Smith[8] TALBOT and Julia Ann WEST .

32. Thornton Smith[8] TALBOT [26] (James Smith[7], James[6], Matthew[5], Thomas[4], John[3], John[2], John[1]), born 3 May 1804 in , Kentucky; died 27 Apr 1881 in Going Snake Dist, Cherokee, Oklahoma. He married (1) on 20 Sep 1831 in , Franklin, Kentucky **Julia Ann WEST** [27], born 5 Apr 1810 in , Franklin, Kentucky; died 17 Oct 1890 in Delaware Dist., Cherokee, Oklahoma, daughter of William WEST [103] and Sarah MCCRACKEN [104]; (2) on 27 Dec 1827 in , Kentucky **Nancy FEARN** [428], born 15 Apr 1809; died Nov 1828 in , Franklin, Kentucky.

Children of Thornton Smith TALBOT and Julia Ann WEST were as follows:

	36	i	**George Fearn[9] TALBOT** [94], born 3 Nov 1828 in , Franklin, Kentucky; died 3 Dec 1848 in , Buchanan, Missouri.
+	**37**	ii	**Sarah Catherine[9] TALBOT** [13].
	38	iii	**James West[9] TALBOT** [95], born 19 Sep 1835 in , Carrol, Kentucky; died 1895/1905. He married abt 1857 **Rhoda ROMINE** [429].
	39	iv	**Mary Louise[9] TALBOT** [96], born 14 Jun 1837 in , Carrol, Kentucky; died 4 Jan 1918 in Denver, Colorado; buried in Freeman Cemetery, Buchanan, Missouri. She married on 1 May 1856 **Calvin Waite BENIGHT** [430].
	40	v	**Elizabeth[9] TALBOT** [97], born 13 Aug 1839 in , Carrol, Kentucky; died abt 1912 in Pittsburg, Crawford, Kansas. She married (1) **John T. DAUGHERTY** [431]; (2) abt 1860 in , Carrol, Kentucky **John T. FOLEY** [432], born abt 1835 in , Carrol, Kentucky; (3) **William S. WHITE** [433].
	41	vi	**Florence[9] TALBOT** [98], born 2 Sep 1841 in , Carrol, Kentucky. She married on 11 Apr 1865 **James M. SMITH** [434].
	42	vii	**Edwin[9] TALBOT** [99], born 3 Nov 1843 in , Buchanan, Missouri; died 1 Oct 1845.
	43	viii	**Edwina Alice[9] TALBOT** [100], born 5 Apr 1845 in , Buchanan, Missouri; died aft 1920. She married (1) on 6 Apr 1868 in , Benton, Arkansas **Fountain Pitt BISHOP** [435]; (2) in 1883 **Alic REED** [436].
	44	ix	**Cordelia[9] TALBOT** [101], born 24 Sep 1849 in , Buchanan, Missouri; died 8 Aug 1918 in , Benton, Arkansas; buried in Temperance Hill, Benton, Arkansas. She married on 13 Jun 1867 in Benton, Arkansas **William C. DOUGLAS** [437].
	45	x	**George William[9] TALBOT** [102], born 13 Apr 1851 in , Buchanan, Missouri; died 24 Dec 1925 in , Delaware, Oklahoma; buried in Allen Cemetery, Delaware, Oklahoma. He married (1) on 14 Aug 1876 **Annie Caroline SMITH** [438], born 22 Sep 1855 in Cherokee Nation, Oklahoma; died 5 Mar 1890; (2) abt 1892 **Cynthia Ann MCGHEE** [439], born Oct 1860; died 1913; buried in Hudson Creek Cemetery, Ottawa, Oklahoma.

In 1852 he was elected as a director for the railroad, receiving 3,014 votes. The next year he was one of three signing a notice in the Gazette seeking donations of land for a railroad depot. Sometime in this period, he made the following report:

"Report of Thornton S. Talbot, Agent for the State of Missouri, to se1ect lands along Hannibal & St. Joseph Railroad, within the Plattsburg Land office." (From the Talbot Collection.)

The Hannibal & St. Joseph Railroad played a vital role in the settling of the West. We have seen the important involvement Thornton Smith Talbot had in the beginning of the railroad. This

was the first railroad west of the Mississippi River linking Western Missouri with the Eastern United States.

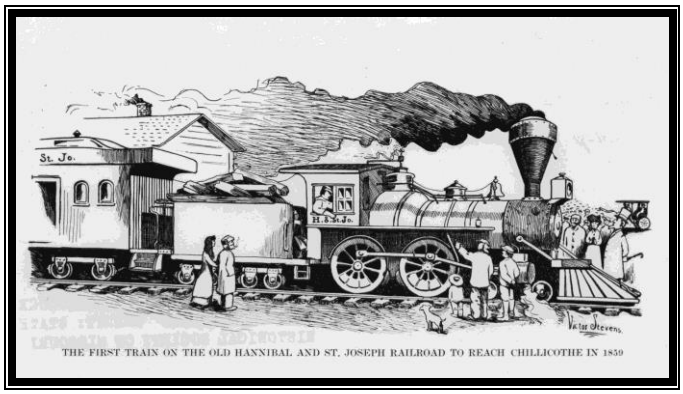


Figure 9.3: First Train on the old Hannibal and St. Joseph Railroad to reach Chillicothe, Missouri, in 1858.

TO HIS EXCELLENCY STERLING PRICE, GOVERNOR OF THE STATE OF MISSOURI

"The undersigned appointed by your Excellency as agent to select lands to which the State of Missouri is entitled for the purpose of aiding in the construction of the Hannibal & St. Joseph Railroad under the Act of Congress of the United States, "An Act Granting the Right of way to the State of Missouri and the apportion [of] public land to aid in the construction of certain railroads in said state." In the District of land subject to entry at Plattsburg. (Proved June 10, 1850). Reports that in discharge of the duties imposed upon him as aforesaid, he has selected the lands designated in Abstract (1) accompanying and made a part of this report, as the Land to which said state is entitled within said land district for the purpose of aiding in the construction of the Hannibal & St. Joseph Railroad, and more than six miles from the route [of] said railroad as established by the surveys of said road, being 113,100 acres.

"The undersigned has also selected the lands designated in abstracts (e) & (3) herewith communicated and made part of this report, as the lands to which said state is entitled under and by virtue of said Act of Congress, within said land district for the purpose of aiding in the construction of the Hannibal & St. Joseph Railroad within fifteen miles and more than six miles from the route of said road, as established as aforesaid, being 160,680 acres.

/ Signed / Thornton Smith Talbot

Emanuel Rauch had accumulated considerable wealth for the period as indicated by the census of 1850 with cash assets of $5,000. He lived next door to Judge Thornton Smith Talbot in Easton, Missouri, and on 16 Jan 1851 he married Judge Talbot's daughter, Sarah Catherine, as recorded in the Buchanan County· marriage record book for Marion Township.

Emanuel's brother, Lazarus, had married Dorcus Donaldson and was farming in nearby Parnell, Missouri, and their sister, Eliza Rauch, had married William S. White in Buchanan County on 31 Aug 1852.

When Emanuel Harvey Rauch married Sarah Catherine Talbot, he became associated with a family from a quite different background than the Rauchs. The Rauchs had emigrated from Germany to Pennsylvania and were devout members of the Lutheran Reformed Church. The Rauchs had chosen to be farmers and tradesmen and retained the old German traditions, language, and customs. The Talbots had come to this country from England, living in Baltimore, Maryland, at first, and then becoming owners of very large tracts of land in Virginia, later moving west to Kentucky, and then again further west to Missouri. The Rauchs settled in Missouri after earlier generations had lived in Pennsylvania and Ohio.

Ancestor Tree Trace

See Pedigree Charts, Hourglass Trees, Ahentafel Charts, & Modified Registry for Additional Information.

Emanuel Harvey and Sarah Catherine Talbot are the 1st great grandparents of Don L. Norwood. Line of Descent extends as: Don L. Norwood, Mae Elizabeth Rauch, John William Rauch, Emanuel Harvey Rauch and Sarah Catherine Talbot are shown below**:**

Generation 10

Rauch Family Genealogy Trace in Register Form of our 1st Generation parents Emanuel Harvey Rauch and Sarah Catherine Talbot.

214. Emanuel Harvey[9] **RAUCH** [12] (Solomon[8], Jacob[7], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[6], Johann Georg (Jurg)[5], Johann (Hans) Nickel[4], Johann (Hans) Peter[3], Reichard (Reichert)[2], Peter[1]), born 23 Jun 1825 in Reading, Berks, Pennsylvania; died 15 Jun 1881 in Robinson, Benton, Arkansas. He married on 16 Jan 1851 in Marion, Buchanan, Missouri **Sarah Catherine TALBOT** [13], born 27 Feb 1833 in Carroll County, Kentucky; died 5 Feb 1915 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas, daughter of **Thornton Smith TALBOT** [26] and **Julia Ann WEST** [27].

Notes for Emanuel Harvey RAUCH

In 1870 Census living in house is Emanuel, wife Sarah, son John and Harriet, who is listed under occupation as domestic servant.

In transcription, Emanuel's name is misspelled as Emanuel H. Rough and Sarah's is misspelled as Sarah Talbert. Source: Ellsberry, Elizabeth P. Buchanan County, Missouri Marriage Records 1839-1855. Chillicothe, MO: Elizabeth Ellsberry. 1961.

In 1850 Census transcription by Ellsberry name is Misspelled as Ranch, Emanuel H.

Notes for Sarah Catherine TALBOT

Birth note: Carroll County, Kentucky was not formed until 1838. Prior to 1838, Sarah's Grandfather James was a Judge in Trimble County, Kentucky (formed1837 from Henry, Oldham & Gallatin), and prior to 1837 was a Justice in Gallatin County. Thornton had land in Hunter's Bottom which was part of Gallatin County in 1833. Thus I believe the place where Sarah was born would have been part of Gallatin County, Kentucky in the year of her birth: 1833.

Last name misspelled as Talbert in Buchanan County, Missouri Marriage Records1839-1855. by Elizabeth Ellsberry.

Children of Emanuel Harvey RAUCH and Sarah Catherine TALBOT were as follows:

448 i **George T.**[10] **RAUCH** [72], born 6 Sep 1852 in Buchanan, County, Missouri; died 15 Mar 1855 in , Buchanan, Missouri.

449 ii **Thornton T.**[10] **RAUCH** [73], born 14 Feb 1856 in Buchanan, Missouri; died 14 Aug 1857.

\+ **450** iii **John William**[10] **RAUCH** [6], born 28 Aug 1858 in Saint Joseph, Buchanan, Missouri; died 26 Mar 1930 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. He married (1) **Winifred "Winnie" Lou SNODGRASS** [7]; (2) **Lilly K. JOHNSON** [463].

\+ **451** iv **Lizzie May**[10] **RAUCH** [74], born 2 Nov 1870 in Benton, Arkansas; died 7 Mar 1902 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. She married **James William CARTER** [253].

On 6 Sep 1852, Sarah and Emanuel Rauch's first son, George, was born much to the delight of the parents and especially to the grandparents, Thornton and Julia Talbot. Sadly, the young boy died at the age of three.

Emanuel Rauch's business prospered and in 1856 he built a mill in Easton, Missouri, with Calvin Benight. Emanuel sold his interest in the mill to Calvin in 1861. A second son was born to the Emanuel Rauch's on 14 Feb 1856, but tragedy struck the family for the second time when the baby died on 17 Aug 1857.

Our direct ancestor, John William Rauch was born on 28 Aug 1858. It is understandable that Sarah Catherine was described as a "Very protective mother" to young John William. This was indeed a happy period for Emanuel and his wife, and their new son, John William. The milling business was prospering and Sarah's father was serving as a County Judge. In Easton Isham Talbot, Sarah Catherine's Uncle, became the towns first Doctor and is described in the historical records in the following way:

Dr. Isham Talbot is the son of James W. Talbot, whose birth occurred in Bourbon County, Kentucky, 10 Mar 1796. James W. Talbot is the son of James Smith Talbot and Unity (DeWitt) Talbot, natives of Virginia. The grandfather was a Revolutionary soldier, serving all through that struggle. The maiden name of our subject's mother was Mary Strother, the daughter of the Rev. George and Mary (Duncan) Strother, the father being a prominent minister in the Methodist Episcopal Church South. He began preaching the gospel at the early age of twenty years and continued with great success for sixty-five years.

The parents of Mrs. Talbot were married in the Blue Grass State of Kentucky where her birth occurred, and also where she died in 1838. The family came to Missouri in 1843; the father locating on a wild tract of land in Marion Township. On that property he erected a little log cabin and did much hard work in placing the land under good improvement. His death occurred in 1885, at the home of Dr. Talbot. Of the family of nine children, our subject is the only one now living. His mother was a member of the Methodist Church South. His father was very prominent in political affairs, and while a resident of Kentucky served two terms in the responsible position of Sheriff.

Dr. Isham Talbot was born 15 July 1833, in Carroll County, Kentucky, and was a lad of ten years when he accompanied his father on the removal to this state. Unlike the majority of farmer lads, he was given an excellent education, supplementing the knowledge gained in the common schools of his neighborhood by attendance at Chapel Hill College in La Fayette County, Missouri. After receiving his diploma, Dr. Talbot practiced with his instructor until 1856, at which time he moved to Easton, Missouri, where he was the first resident physician. He soon had a very large practice and was widely known throughout this section of Missouri as one of the oldest and ablest of his profession.

In 1866 Dr. Talbot added the occupation of farmer to his already busy life and at the present time is the proud possessor of two hundred tillable acres which, by a proper rotation of crops, yield him a handsome income. In 1883 he erected a comfortable residence on his estate at a cost of $1,800.

His marriage, celebrated in 1854, was with Miss Eveline Donaldson daughter of Dr. B. F. Donaldson. To them was born a family of ten children of whom the following five are living: George W., Andrew J., Mary J., Laura and Eliza M. Mrs. Talbot departed this life 29 Aug 1869, and the lady to whom the Doctor was married 18 May 1871, was Mrs. Mary C. Mahan. She was the daughter of John M. and Virginia (Finley) Wyatt and the widow of John T. Mahan. Mr. Wyatt died in 1851, but his good wife, who survives at the advanced age of eighty-five years, made her home with her son on the homestead in Marion Township.

Mrs. Mary C. Talbot was born in Hart County, Kentucky, 14 July 1841, and by her union with Dr. Talbot has become the mother of four children, of whom Isham W., Virginia L., Charles and A.M. are living. They are both devoted members of the Cumberland Presbyterian Church, in which body Dr. Talbot has been Elder since 1860.

Socially, Dr. Talbot is a prominent Mason and Odd Fellow, having filled all the chairs in the latter order. He has also been Master of the Masonic fraternity and held a like position in the Grange.

Dr. Talbot in politics was a staunch Democrat and has often been sent as a delegate by that party to state conventions. Dr. Talbot was wide-awake and up to the times in every respect, well posted on the general topics of the day, alive to the interests of the section in which he lives, and is generous in the use of his means in behalf of enterprises that commend themselves to his excellent judgment.

In 1852 Thornton Talbot made a trip to Washington, D.C., appearing before a Justice of the Peace in an attempt to get his father a pension for his Revolutionary War service. Congress had passed the pension Act in 1832 but James Smith Talbot had made no effort to get a pension until he was almost ninety years old. He appeared before Robert Jesse, County Court Judge, and made a statement. With shaky hand, he signed his name to the statement, giving his War record and stating he was suffering from "bodily infirmity" and unable to appear in open court.

The Rev. Barnes Clark and Isaac Thornton signed statements in his behalf, as did Kentuckians William White, M.T. Houghland, W.O. Butler, his brother Williston Talbot, and others. But death waits for no bureaucracy and on 15 Apr 1853, James Smith Talbot died at the age of 89 years, 10 months, and 22 days. He was laid to rest on the Talbot farm a few miles East of St. Joseph, Missouri.

For some reason the old man, James Smith Talbot, had revoked his will shortly before his death. His estate was probated with James Washington and Thornton Smith Talbot named as his administrators. Unity Dewitt Talbot, James Smith Talbot's wife, may not have been listed in the probate papers but her husband's slaves were. They were: John and Silas, the boy James, Emily and her child, Lavina, Octavia and her two daughters Savinay and Laura.

Much of the estates inventory was disposed of at a sale held 1 Feb 1854. There is one notation: "1 saddle, bridle and [?] to the widow for 25 cents." This has puzzled us. Was it meant as a token of respect to his wife Unity? Or was it referring to some other person? In any event Unity Dewitt Talbot died the next day, 2 Feb 1854. She was laid to rest somewhere in the vicinity of St. Joseph, Missouri perhaps beside her husband.

Thornton Talbot bought a saddle and bridle for sixty cents and a wagon for five dollars. Isham Talbot bought two augers, two axes, a

grubbing hoe and three barrels for a total of sixty-five cents. His brother-in-law, Fountain Ellis bought a shovel for a quarter.

The old soldier had a total of 360 acres of land, two horses, two cows and a calf and sixteen hogs. Listed among his personal property were twelve silver spoons and a silver ladle. The latter item is interesting, since Talbot Hood of Norfolk, England, has a silver ladle said to have been made from silver melted from knee buckles taken by his ancestor during the war.

Some other items mentioned were: steelyards, wedges, meat barrel, log chain, hatchet, square, drawing knife and sickles. The Negro girl, Laura was appraised at $60.00: so was the sorrel horse!

On 6 Sep 1852, Thornton and Julia Talbot experienced the joy of their first grandchild, George T. Rauch. No doubt their son, George, enjoyed playing with his little nephew, but less than three years later, little George Rauch died. Thornton and Julia's nephew, Isham S. Talbot married Eveline Donaldson in 1854. She was the daughter of Dr. B. F. Donaldson, under whom Isham studied medicine.

In 1856 Mary Louise Talbot, Sarah Catherine Rauch's sister, married Calvin Waite Benight. Calvin and Emanuel Rauch had built a mill together In Easton, Missouri. Emanuel later sold his interest in the mill.

The following excerpts were taken from the Benton County, Arkansas, history records that describe the lives of the Rauchs and Talbots in the late 1850's.

In 1862 the Civil War was a terrible time for the Rauchs and all their past and future relatives. The Rauchs who lived in Pennsylvania and in Ohio supported the North while the Missouri group sympathized with the South. The Talbots who had moved to Missouri from Kentucky and had brought slaves with them to work on the farms and the mills no doubt influenced their opinions concerning the war.

We will not attempt to recount any historical events relative to the Civil War but simply state that several battles were fought within and near Buchanan County, Missouri.

The settlers were divided in their loyalties, some "Yankees" and some "Rebels" and even relatives joined different sides. However, the war did not dissolve their family loyalties. They did not escape the hardships and repercussions inflicted on the country. It is said that some women walked carrying sacks of corn on their backs to be ground at the gristmill. When salt was scarce they found a way to retrieve it by scooping up the dirt from the smokehouse floor where the curing meat had dripped and boiling it so the salt was separated, from the dirt.

As war clouds gathered officers and employees of the St. Joseph railroad were asked to sign an oath of allegiance to the union. Thornton Talbot was a county judge in Buchanan County Missouri at the time, and he was active in securing and promoting the Hannibal and St. Joseph railroad. This was the first railroad scheduled to operate west of the Mississippi River. Thornton had a mixed allegiance and considerable difficulty concerning the Civil War as many of his family members still resided in Virginia, Georgia, and Kentucky and they were inclined to favor the southern states concerning the war issues. Conversely, the Rauch's were more inclined to favor the northern states because their relatives were primarily living in Pennsylvania and Ohio. At any rate Thornton refused to sign the oath of allegiance to the union and he consequently lost his position with the St. Joseph railroad board of directors. This cost him a serious financial catastrophe just prior to the Civil War because the war created a tremendous need for transportation by way of the railroads.

We have been unable to locate accurate records concerning the war activities of the Talbots and the Rauchs. However, it does not appear that either Emanuel Rauch or Thornton Talbot served in the military during the Civil War. Census records during that period indicate that both families continued to live of in Easton, Buchanan County, near St. Joseph Missouri.

With the war's end, Thornton Smith Talbot, a disillusioned man, sought a new frontier to begin a new life. On several occasions Thornton corresponded with friends and relatives concerning moving to Texas, Nebraska, and Arkansas. Eventually he decided upon Arkansas as the area where he would like to establish a new life for himself and some members of his family. He moved in 1866 with his wife Julia, their three unmarried children Edwina, Cordelia, and George, along with Emanuel Rauch, his son-in-law, who was married to Thornton's daughter Sarah Catherine Talbot.

It is known there were Talbot kin in Arkansas before statehood. William Harrison Talbot, great-great grandson of Matthew Talbot I, died at Lost Prairie, Arkansas Territory on 15 Aug 1835. He was the son of John Talbot and Nancy Irby and was born in 1810. Lost Prairie located in Miller County, Arkansas, was established in 1816 by Ben Milan, who became a Texas martyr. It was believed to be the first permanent white settlement in the area.

Emanuel Rauch had been successful in Buchanan County as a miller, so he was able to immediately lease a Mill at Spring Valley, Arkansas, from a William Black. While Rauch operated the Mill grinding corn, wheat and other grains, Thornton Talbot traveled throughout the area selling and distributing the products to merchants in Arkansas and Missouri, simultaneously developing a thriving business in the Indian Territory with the Cherokee Nation.

In 1862 the Arkansas homestead law was passed through Congress granting settlers 160 acres of land simply by moving on to the land, improving it, and residing there for at least two years. The law was designed to encourage settlers to expand the nation into lands formerly occupied by the Indians.

In 1866 we are aware from his letters that Thornton Smith Talbot had been unhappy in Buchanan County, Missouri, and he had discussed with the family and friends the possibility that they should relocate to Texas. The homestead law had encouraged many people to move into the Arkansas Territory and in 1866 Thornton Talbot and his son in law, Emanuel Harvey Rauch, made the move to Benton County, Arkansas.

In 1867 Thornton tried to coax his daughters Florence and Elizabeth Talbot to move from Daviess County, Missouri, to Arkansas with their husbands. He wrote them that he had bought a mill site and an old mill with 80 acres of land and a tolerable good group of houses on it. Neither girl took his advice to join him in Arkansas but Florence and her husband, James R. Smith, moved to Texas and little is known of them after that. A few old letters from them do exist in the Talbot Museum but the correspondence contains very little family information.

Elizabeth's husband, John T. Foley, died soon after their marriage and she later married William S. White and moved to Pittsburgh, Kansas from Missouri.

Thornton and Julia's youngest, George William was growing up, His oldest sister, Sarah C. Rauch, called him "Bud," The two were very close and Sarah probably attached a maternal love for her "baby" brother who would have been the same age of her first-born, had the latter lived. In later years Sarah and George, while confronted with adversity of their own, took turns caring for their aged parents.

It is not known where George went to school. Grandchildren who knew him say he had a good education, something all the Talbot children appeared to have had. It is very possible he went to Cane Hill College, Boonsboro, in Washington County, Arkansas. In the Talbot Collection is an old envelope from the college, addressed to "George W, Talbot, Bentonville, Arkansas." While there is no year on the postmark, this was probably sent to George when he was young since in later years he never received mail at Bentonville. It is known that his nephew, John William Rauch, went to the Cane Hill College in Arkansas, but this was several years later since he was seven years younger than George.

The grandchildren continued to increase. On 2 Nov 1870, Lizzie May Rauch was born to Emanuel and Sarah Catherine Rauch. The arrival of Emanuel and Sarah Catherine's daughter surprised Mary Louise Benight, who heard of her niece's birth from Emanuel's sister-in-law, Dorcus and her husband Lazarus Rauch in Missouri.

George Talbot was nineteen and his father Thornton was concerned about his prospects for a good job. He wrote a letter to A. Nicholas, Boggy Depot, Choctaw Nation, in October 1870 asking him to take George into his business for training. Thornton and Emanuel Rauch were doing business with several traders in the Indian Territory and had done so from their first year in Arkansas.

Some idea of the extent of Thornton Talbot and Emanuel Rauch's trade territory can be made by realizing the location of Boggy Depot. It was in present-day Atoka County, Oklahoma, some 150 miles from Benton County, Arkansas, that Thornton and Emanuel did business with such traders as John and Lewis Ross and John Stapler, all of Tahlequah, Cherokee Nation, Oklahoma; and Henry Chambers of Cooweescoowee District, Cherokee Nation, who had a trading post some twenty-five miles from Prior Creek (Pryor), in present-day Mayes County. Billing records of their Cherokee business is on file in the Talbot Museum.

George Talbot was going into the Indian Territory from the time he first came to Arkansas. It is known he hauled freight into the Territory from Fort Smith, Arkansas. Years later he could recall hauling freight across the Arkansas River when it was frozen over. He also had one-half of a brass oxen shoe, which he loved to show his grandchildren. In the early days oxen were used because they could stand the hard work pulling loaded wagons over the many hills and mountains in Northwest Arkansas and in the Cherokee Nation.

In the Talbot Collection is a handwritten poem found inside an envelope addressed to "George Talbot, Osage Mills, Benton County, Arkansas. His nephew John William Rauch wrote the poem. Three verses of the twelve wi1l suffice:

Come all you wagoneers, just begun
Won't be long till you see fun
For by experience I've hired the road
With a damn good team and a soggy load.

I know it would make an angel weep
To see these hills and hollows so steep
For to see my poor mules pull and slip
And hear me curse and pop my whip.

So early in the morning as I do say
I grease my wagons to start away
The road we took without delay
That leads to the hills so far away.

On 4 Mar 1871 Thornton Talbot received a letter from Boggy Depot, Cherokee Nation advising him that there was an increasing demand for mill products in that area. This letter is on file in the Talbot Museum in Colcord, Oklahoma. This is the first written evidence that the Talbots and the Rauch's were living and trading at Double Springs. The Double Springs post office had been reopened about three years after being closed following the Civil War.

In July 1872, 68-year-old Thornton and his wife, Julia 58, started out for the Black Snake Hills to visit relatives "far away" in Buchanan County, Missouri. They went alone in a wagon pulled by a 5 -year-old roan mare and a 6-year old yellow Indian pony. Always the practical man, Thornton carried a letter with them, stating that the wagon and team they were driving belonged to George Talbot. This was because of both being old and feeble the chances are good for both of us to die on the trip.

They arrived safely and spent the next year visiting friends and relatives in Missouri. While they were gone, George helped his brother-in-law Emanuel Rauch in the mill.

It was a cold day on 23 Dec 1872 with the temperature staying at five degrees above zero and snow covered the ground. George Talbot wrote to his parents, thanking them for the photographs. These are the most natural pictures I have ever seen. Sarah got yours with Aunt Sarah's." [Sarah Payne] [See Part II, Family Album].

George continues: "I expect that it is pretty cold up there. I wish you were back in this climate. You must not expose yourself any more than you can help and when the weather gets warm enough you must come back for you can't stand many winters in that country. Tell ma that she must not get sick away up there."

George had good reason to be concerned about his father. The old man was ill and his nephew, Dr. Isham Talbot, treated him. George's daughter, Mary Louise Benight, cared for him through the winter. For years Thornton had complained of a cough and of hurting in his side. From notes and prescriptions Dr. Isham wrote, Thornton either had bronchitis or pneumonia.

Back in Arkansas George Talbot was helping Emanuel Rauch operate the Mitchell Mill located on the Illinois River in the Going Snake District of the Cherokee Nation. "Money is Scarce", George wrote his parents. The old folks arrived back in Arkansas "safely in the spring, among their children."

Sometime in 1872, Thornton writes: Wheat is selling for $1.30 per bushel but it is expected to go to $2.00. Many local farmers and

Indians from the Cherokee Nation are bringing grain to the mill and Emanuel is collecting from 10 to 12 bushels of wheat for toll each day.

In 1874, the Rauchs decided to move to Washington County, Arkansas, where they could take advantage of the better schools in the area. Sarah Catherine Rauch (Talbot) was very committed to the idea that she should provide her children with a good education. Sarah was aware that the schools in Lincoln and Prairie Grove, Arkansas, were providing children in the area with better educational opportunities. This description is documented further in a letter on file in the Talbot Library in Colcord, Oklahoma.

In 1874 John William Rauch entered the Cane Hill College at Boonsboro, Arkansas, (now Cane Hill) and two years later Emanuel and Sarah Catherine Rauch buy a farm between Boonsboro and Star Hill (now Lincoln, Arkansas). Records in the Talbot Museum indicate that one of the reasons for selecting this farm site was the proximity to schools for both John William and Lizzie Mae Rauch. The roads between Fayetteville, Arkansas, and the Indian Territory were also a factor. This road was a stagecoach and mail route and was maintained in fair condition even though it was not graveled until 1930 and wasn't completely paved until 1941. In the 1870's the road, even though somewhat primitive, enabled the Rauch family to visit occasionally with relatives and for Emanuel and Thornton to conduct their milling business.

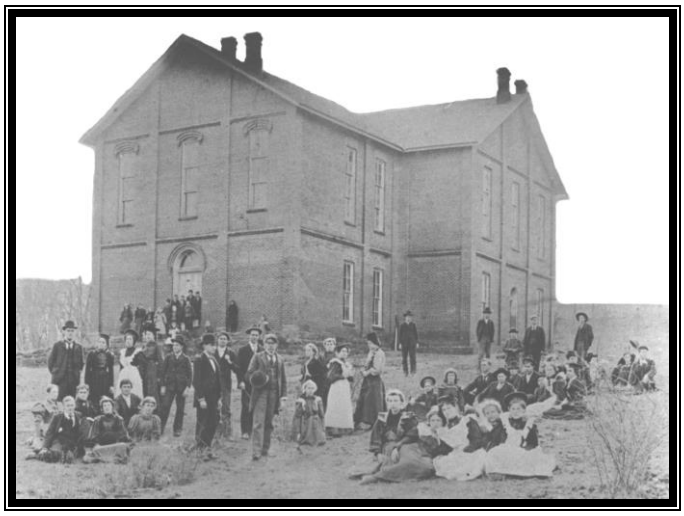


Figure 9.4: Cane Hill College.

On 14 Aug 1876, George W. Talbot married Annie Caroline Smith, daughter of Ava Smith and Mary Downing and granddaughter of White Path Smith, namesake of the Cherokee chief, White Path, who was one of the first to die on the Trail of Tears. Through her mother, Annie Caroline was descended from Major Downing, a British army officer who married a full-blood Cherokee of the Wolf Clan.

George Talbot was 25 and Annie, 21 when they married. Their marriage no doubt raised some eyebrows among various members of the Talbot family. Given a choice, Thornton Talbot wrote, that he and Julia, would rather "she had been of our race." But they realized it was George's choice and that neither he nor Julia had a right to cross him. They would both come to love their "Cherokee girl."

Thornton and Julia Talbot spent much of their remaining years living with George and Annie. After Thornton died, Annie helped Sarah Rauch care for Julia. Julia became deaf and blind in her last year or so. One of her desires was for Annie to "have my things" when she died, but she outlived Annie by six months. Annie's last breath of life was given in vain for the birth of her son, Curtis, who died the same day, 5 Mar 1890. The marriage of George Talbot, descendant of the Normans and Annie Caroline Smith, descendant of the Cherokees, was a fusing of the blood of these proud peoples.

Figure 9.5: Lincoln, Arkansas, Town Square.

George Talbot was no stranger to the Cherokee Nation when he married one of its citizens in 1876. His father and Emanuel Rauch did business with traders in the Nation almost from the time they first arrived in Arkansas. In a note to Lewis and John Ross, probably nephews of Chief John Ross, Thornton Talbot refers to selling Lewis Ross some "flour last summer" at Tahlequah, Oklahoma.

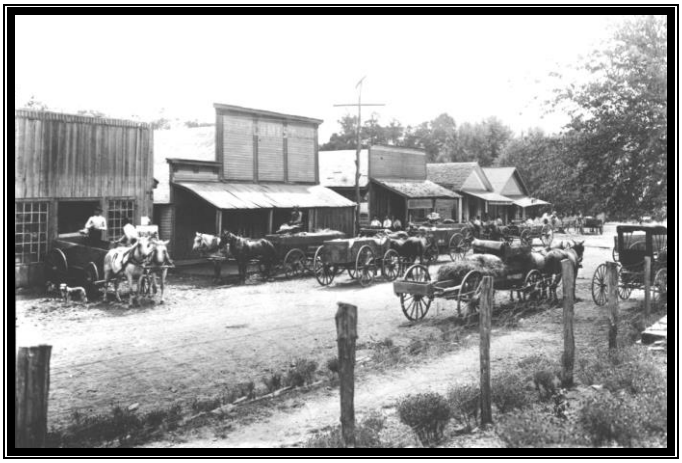


Figure 9.6: Cane Hill, Arkansas Main Street. Photo was taken in 1907.

Writing about his new daughter-in-law, Thornton reported, "She has a claim of land on the edge of a beautiful prairie with a good spring on it. I advised him to hold it by putting improvements on it. It lays between two fine mill streams and good mills on them within four miles of his claim." He added "fine pine" covered the nearby hills. From my library I can see those nearby hills and from some of the "fine pine" and other timber that covered these hills I have built a home without buying one piece of lumber.

The "beautiful prairie" Thornton wrote of lies just beyond those hills known as Moseley Prairie. Here some of the first Cherokees came in 1839 and their descendants are represented among the families living here. One of the fine mi11 streams Thornton

mentioned is the Flint Creek, flowing between me and the hills that border Moseley Prairie. One of the mills referred to was the Hildebrand Mill, less than two miles away.

The other stream was the Illinois River where Emanuel Rauch operated a mill. After winding through the county, it enters near present-day Watts, Oklahoma, so named for John Watts, Chief of the Chickamauga Cherokees, sometimes known as Young Tassel. Mitchell Mill was located about two miles before the Illinois River and is joined by the Flint Creek. This was the other mill Thornton referred to in his letter and this was the mill George Talbot worked at in 1873 while his parents were visiting in Missouri.

This notice was taken from the Session Minutes of the Salem Congregation of the Cumberland Presbyterian Church in Boonsboro, Arkansas. On 25 March 1877 the Session of the Salem Congregation met in connection with public service. Present: F. R. Earle, Mod., Elders J .R. Pyeatt, John Spencer and W. F. Bates. Absent: Clem McColloch. Mrs. Sarah Catherine Rauch, having presented testimony of her conversion, was received into full communion into the church. Session adjourned. Signed by F. R. Earle Mod., and W. F. Bates.

In early 1878, the old folks visited their new grandson and upon returning to Arkansas, they find, "The clouds of adversity and despair is lowering all around us, all low in spirits enough except Emanuel Rauch. He was determined that these setbacks shall not kill his spirit or break his energy." Thornton found his garden grown up in grass, but quickly cleaned it out. He has a fine crop of those little white multiplying onions. They yield from 5 to 15 for every little one I set out."

Julia Bishop, Ed's daughter, is staying with George and Annie and she wants to know how May (Lizzie May Rauch] is doing in spelling. Thornton sends her word "grandma and grandpa think and talk about her every day [and] be a good child."

Julia Talbot is staying with her daughter, Sarah. In Julia's only letter that we have record of she tells Annie, "You are to have all my things what I have when I am gone." Sarah says "she will write it all down so there will be no mistake about you getting them."

Death has no schedule and on the 5 Mar 1890 Annie Caroline Smith Talbot, only 35, died, preceding her mother-in-law by seven months. One of the few memories Sarah Florence Talbot Barnett had of her mother was of her sitting outside in the sun with a shawl around her shoulders. This must have been a few days or weeks before her death.

George Talbot was thirty-nine years of age. He had three children, the oldest thirteen. No doubt he was devastated. His mother probably tried to comfort him, but she was nearing her final days on earth. Blind and deaf, she died on 17 Oct 1890, in George's home. It appears fairly certain George buried Annie at Flint Creek. That may have been where he buried his mother, but we do not know.

Julia was over eighty years old when she died. In a letter shortly before he died, Thornton writes they had been together 52 years. Bible records show they married in 1831, so it may have been the old man was recalling the years he had known Julia. In any event theirs had been a long and fruitful life together· She had given birth to nine children, but it appears, in that isolated and primitive time only her youngest, George, was there to grieve her passing·

In 1891·John William Rauch married Winifred "Winnie" Lou Snodgrass. John worked as a farmer, merchant, miller, and finally a rural mail carrier, retiring from carrying mail in 1925. (See Family Album) John and Winnie had seventeen children including two sets of twins. Two of John's sons, Cecil and Hardy, worked for the U.S.·Postal Service and a grandson, John Joseph Rauch, worked with the Postal Service Headquarters in Washington, D.C.

John William Rauch's marriage to Winnie Lou Snodgrass introduced a new bloodline into the Rauch clan. Until this time the Rauchs had married German Lutherans (Lahr, Sicker, Hoffman) and/or the Anglican English (Talbot and Bradley). The Snodgrass family had emigrated from Ireland in the 1700's and had traveled to Arkansas through Tennessee, North Carolina, Virginia, and Pennsylvania. This family is described more fully in another book I have written entitled "The Snodgrass Family".

Ancestor Tree Trace

See Pedigree Charts, Hourglass Trees, Ahentafel Charts, & Modified Registry for Additional Information.

John William Rauch and Winifred "Winnie" Lou Snodgrass are the maternal grandparents of Don L. Norwood. Line of Descent extends as: Don L. Norwood, Mae Elizabeth Rauch, John William Rauch, Emanuel Harvey Rauch and Sarah Catherine Talbot are shown below**:**

Rauch Family Genealogy Trace in Register Form of our 11th Generation parents John William Rauch and Winifred "Winnie" Lou Snodgrass Sarah Catherine Talbot.

450. John William[10] **RAUCH** [6] (Emanuel Harvey[9], Solomon[8], Jacob[7], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[6], Johann Georg (Jurg)[5], Johann (Hans) Nickel[4], Johann (Hans) Peter[3], Reichard (Reichert)[2], Peter[1]), born 28 Aug 1858 in Saint Joseph, Buchanan, Missouri; died 26 Mar 1930 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. He married (1) on 23 Aug 1891 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas **Winifred "Winnie" Lou SNODGRASS** [7], born 29 Jul 1872 in Cabin Creek, Johnson, Arkansas; died 19 Jul 1943 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas, daughter of **William James SNODGRASS Sr.** [14] and **Winifred (Winnie) Norton BRADLEY** [15]; (2) on 29 Oct 1885 in Dover, Pope, Arkansas **Lilly K. JOHNSON** [463], died Aug 1886 in Washington, Arkansas.

Notes for Lilly K. JOHNSON

Lilly K. Johnson died in August 1886 shortly after the birth of her infant son. Infant son's name is not known. He was born in Aug 1886 in Dover, Pope County, Arkansas.

Children of John William RAUCH and Winifred "Winnie" Lou SNODGRASS were as follows:

663 i **Clifford**[11] **RAUCH** [47], born 24 Jun 1892 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 5 Apr 1943 in Nestor, , California. He married **Grace JAMES** [158].

664 ii **William Harvey**[11] **RAUCH** [48], born 3 Oct 1893 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 8 Nov 1919 in Drumright, Creek, Oklahoma. Notes: William died of accidental Electrocution.

665 iii **Susanna**[11] **RAUCH** [49], born 14 Nov 1894 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 23 Nov 1894 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas.

+ **666** iv **Hardy**[11] **RAUCH** [50], born 12 Oct 1895 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; christened in St. Joseph Church, Springfield, Greene, Missouri; died 28 Oct 1963 in Springfield, Greene, Missouri. He married **Jennette HICKS** [159].

+ **667** v **Leonard Charles**[11] **RAUCH** [51], born 12 Feb 1897 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; buried in National Cemetery, Springfield, Missouri. He married **Guyla HOLCROFT** [160].

+ **668** vi **Ewing Henry**[11] **RAUCH** [52], born 1 Feb 1899 in Lincoln,

Washington, Arkansas; died 25 Nov 1968 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. He married **Merle Corinne LUCY** [161].

+ **669** vii **Clyde**[11] **RAUCH** [53], born 21 Sep 1900 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 20 Jan 1983 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. He married (1) **Velma Hope LEACH** [162]; (2) **Naoma T. KING** [2019].

+ **670** viii **Mae Elizabeth**[11] **RAUCH** [3], born 4 Jun 1902 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 31 Aug 1976 in Dallas, Dallas, Texas. She married (1) **Alvin DeKalb NORWOOD** [2]; (2) **Jackson Byron LOWE** [467].

+ **671** ix **Amanda Ruth**[11] **RAUCH** [54], born 25 Sep 1903 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 17 Mar 1979 in Olympia, Thurston, Washington. She married **Woods Lamberton MALLOW** [163].

+ **672** x **John Thomas**[11] **RAUCH** [55], born 14 Jan 1905 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 2 Oct 1963 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. He married **Doris Laurette TYSON** [164].

+ **673** xi **Ella Bea**[11] **RAUCH** [56], born 3 Oct 1906 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 23 Jun 1984 in Havana, Yell, Arkansas. She married **John England MITCHELL** [166].

+ **674** xii **Harry Paul**[11] **RAUCH** [57], born 31 Aug 1907 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 9 Aug 1994 in Pasco, Franklin, Washington. He married **Marjorie Ellen WALLACE** [168].

675 xiii **Harry's Twin**[11] **RAUCH** [58], born 31 Aug 1907 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 31 Aug 1907 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas.

+ **676** xiv **Frank Ray "Jack"**[11] **RAUCH** [59], born 21 Feb 1909 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 23 Nov 1991 in Henderson, , Kentucky. He married (1) **Roberta Powers COOK** [169]; (2) **Mary Katherine HICKS** [1063].

+ **677** xv **Albert Cecil**[11] **RAUCH** [60], born 6 Jun 1914 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 20 Sep 1966 in Dumas, Moore, Texas. He married **Dorothy Helen BRUCE** [170].

678 xvi **Elbert Ceiburn**[11] **RAUCH** [61], born 6 Jun 1914 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 20 Jun 1914 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. Notes: Twin son. Twin of Albert Cecil Rauch.

+ **679** xvii **Helen Louise**[11] **RAUCH** [62], born 25 Mar 1916 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 18 Apr 1980 in Chula Vista, San Diego, California. She married **Howard Edwin BELCHAMBER** [172].

John William Rauch and Winnie Lou Snodgrass were a happy couple. They lived on the farm purchased by Emanuel Harvey and Sarah Catherine Rauch. They added additional land to the farm from time to time and eventually owned 320·acres. John built sturdy outbuildings for the horses and cattle and constructed four ponds for the livestock and stocked them with catfish and brem fish. In the late 1800's apple trees and strawberries were plentiful on the Rauch farm and John William planted nine acres with grape vines. The grapes were shipped to wineries and to the city markets.

John and Winnie's first child, Clifford, was born 24 Jun 1892. Fifteen months later William Harvey "Willie" was born and after thirteen months Susannah was born. Sadly, the little girl lived only 9 days and was buried in the Lincoln, Arkansas, cemetery.

Before the end of the century three more sons were born. They were Hardy born in 1895, Leonard Charles born in 1897 and Ewing Henry Rauch born in 1899. It appeared obvious by now that the couple would be very prolific, as indeed they were, with a total of 17 children born to the John William Rauch Family before 1917.

At the turn of the century the Rauchs were living on the farm in Lincoln, Arkansas, with their five boys. John William Rauch's sister Lizzie May Rauch (Carter), lived nearby and their mother Sarah Catherine, had moved to Siloam Springs, Arkansas, where she was managing a hotel for a long time family friend John M. Ewing.

Thornton Talbot was becoming increasingly burdened with ill health. In 1880, Sarah Catherine Rauch writes: "Pa grieves himself a great deal of trouble about our dear old mother, if he should die first. As to her, she will have all the comforts and care that we can give her and I know you feel the same way. He grieves more for her than himself. Cheer them up and know their feelings in regard to coming."

Thornton and Julia went to live with George and Annie not long after that. In a letter that was probably never mailed, he writes to Sarah Rauch that his body is tormenting him and he has had to lay with "mustard plasters on it." He advises his daughter against coming after him "this winter, you could do me no good by coming, the parting would over balance the pleasure of our meeting. So let the dead bury their dead." He ends with these poignant words: "Now farewell my dear children, may the eventing of your lives be more plentiful and happier than mine." On 27 Apr 1881 the old man died, He was 77 years old, an advanced age for those times and conditions. For thirty years he had frequently complained of' a cough and a pain in his side. Now he was gone.

He died in Going Snake District of the Cherokee Nation. We know not where he is buried. It may be Allen Cemetery, located near where George Talbot lived. But we are not sure it was an actively used burying ground that early. Another possibility is the cemetery on Flint Creek that was destroyed. George buried his wife, Annie in the Flint Creek cemetery leading us to believe this is also where Thornton is buried. Ironically, Thornton's tombstone exists. For some reason it was never placed at his grave and it is now in the Talbot Library, in Colcord, Oklahoma. It is a constant reminder that we should remember and respect the final resting place of our ancestors.

Thornton Smith Talbot died on 17 Apr 1881 and his widow was staying with her son and family when Sarah poured out her sorrow to her six weeks later. In a double obituary carried by the Fayetteville *Democrat* of 21 Jul 1881, Thornton's and Emanuel's deaths are reported by an anonymous writer of Prairie Grove, Arkansas. (The information was provided by Sarah Catherine Rauch.)

The Shadow of Death
The Fayetteville Democrat, 2 Jul 1881:

It reads in part:

"Death has been with us, reminding us of the brevity and uncertainty of human life, and the instability of human fortunes. Two of our friends who were citizens of our place [Prairie Grove, Arkansas] and members of our social circle six months ago, have been overtaken by that relentless fate which is sooner or later to overtake us all and which no worth or virtue nor wealth or honor, no tears of friends or agony of loving ones can divert nor delay. Thornton Smith Talbot was a native of Kentucky. He moved to Buchanan County, Missouri in an early day. [1843] He resided there a number of years and was called to many places of trust, amongst

others the Judgeship of the County. After the war he moved to Benton County, Arkansas subsequently to this place, Prairie Grove, Arkansas to live with his son-in-law and daughter, Mr. and Mrs. Emanuel H. Rauch. In April last he visited his son in the Cherokee Nation; while there some time in May [April] his maladies becoming worse, he quietly passed away.

"Judge Talbot was a man of much more than ordinary mind and culture. His life was one of usefulness. He was 78 years old at the time of his death. He leaves an aged widow and several children and many grandchildren.

In 1881 after Emanuel Rauch died, Sarah Catherine Talbot Rauch was forced to give up the mill, but she did not give up one of Emanuel Rauch's dreams. Years later in a letter to her brother, George Talbot, she told of her husband's desire to provide each of their two children with 40 acres of land. Emanuel had already made arrangements before his death and Sarah Catherine took a new lease on life to make this dream come true. She worked at various jobs, including school teaching, to earn enough money to pay off the mortgages on the land. John William and Lizzie May Rauch were presented with the deeds to their land.

Lizzie May Rauch married at age fifteen and died at the young age of 32. Her husband, James W. Carter, was the son of Joseph Lilburn Carter and Mary Jane Staff. Lilburn Carter was a pioneer merchant of what was then known as Starr Hill, Arkansas. He is credited with giving the community its present name, Lincoln, Arkansas.

Julia Ann West Talbot became blind and deaf in her last years. Some things of the hardships endured by the aged of those harsh frontier days is realized in an incident remembered by Julia's grandchildren. When she became blind, her son George stretched a clothesline from the house to the outhouse, so that his mother could answer the call of nature with some measure of dignity.

Julia died on 17 Oct 1890 at George's home, located near present-day Colcord, Oklahoma. George Talbot's wife Annie, died on 5 Mar 1890 during childbirth. It is not known where Julia and Annie are buried. Their final resting places, as well as that of Thornton Talbot's, are lost to the ravages of time. George Talbot, died on 24 Dec 1925 near Flint, Oklahoma, and is buried in the Allen Cemetery on land he once farmed.

What happened of Emanuel Rauch? As with so many of our pioneer ancestors, his final resting place has been lost. But if a marker did exist no better epitaph could be found than that expressed by the Fayetteville *Democrat:* when it reported Emanuel Rauch's death in the 23 Jun 1881 issue and ended with these words: ***"He was a good man and a good miller."***

9.1. Emanuel Rauch "He was a good man and a good miller."

Madame de Stael once wrote, "We understand death for the first time when he puts his hand upon one whom we love." Sarah Catherine Talbot (Rauch) had already felt the hand of death upon her loved ones on that fateful day 15 Jun 1881. Some six weeks earlier she had lost her father Thornton Smith Talbot. Almost three decades earlier she had witnessed death take her first two children at tender ages. Now her beloved husband, Emanuel Harvey Rauch was dead.

As a child so often does, Sarah turned to her mother, Julia West Talbot, in this time of sorrow. The bond was even greater between mother and child because they had just lost their husband and father, Thornton Smith Talbot. He had passed away on 27 Apr 1881 at the home of his son and daughter-in-law, George and Annie Caroline Talbot, who resided in the Cherokee Nation, Indian Territory.

Sarah was the Talbot's oldest child and George their youngest. To this brother and sister team fell the responsibility of caring for their aged parents. The old folks had been staying with Sarah and Emanuel but recently had visited George and Annie at their home on Moseley Prairie, a few miles west of Hico, Arkansas the trading center that preceded Siloam Springs, Arkansas.

Sarah's grief and loneliness is brought to focus in her letter to her mother, written one week after Emanuel's death. The letter is one of several hundred that I have in what I have come to label "The Talbot Collection." It is presented in its entirety complete with Sarah's spelling. Words in brackets are mine (Virgil Talbot's) to add continuity, correction or explanation:

23 Jun 1881

Dear Mother:

I feel so sad and lonely tonight; my heart turns to you in your loneliness. How I wish I were with you this night. One week today we laid our darling Emanuel in his narrow grave. Oh how hard it was to give him up. You know how I feel. I thought I was prepared for it but I had no idea my heart would ache like it does to see him pass away.

I saw this before we left Prairie Grove, Arkansas. I saw there was something deathly that had hold of Emanuel. What it was I could not tell, nor could the doctors. They treated him for ulceration of the stomach but at last it proved to be something like cancer of the stomach. Two or three days before the last he had a hemorrhage of the stomach. He bled over a pint of blood but he never was aware of it. He commenced sinking and nothing we could do revived his pulse.

If he could have been able to eat he would have lasted longer. You may say he starved. During the last three months, he could eat a few spoonfuls of liquid food at a time. It was so hard to see him wanting to eat and not able to retain anything. Everything tasted so good and natural and that is why I thought it such relief to see him out of his misery, but my poor heart is lonely. I would not call him back to be in the pain that he has suffered. It would be sinful to wish to see him suffer.

That was a terrible complaint he suffered with. He often spoke of you while he was sick. He said to tell George and Annie to be kind and good to Ma for her poor heart is broke and she will never get over this last blow. Speak kind to her at all times. If I were well again she would be here with us now. Then a Sunday evening after he said he would meet Pennsylvania in paradise before many days where there was no more suffering of pain or death.

I feel like I could write all night what he said that was good. When we meet then we can talk it all over for we know how to feel for each other. When George comes, you come with him. I want him to bring Annie and the children. I will try and come down sometime if I can. All things are so changed I can't tell what I am going to do. Give love to Bud [George], Annie and the children.

Your daughter, Sarah Catherine Talbot

At the time of this writing Virgil Talbot was writing that nothing is known of Emanuel's parents. Now of course we know who Emanuel's parents are and who his ancestors are and from where they emigrated. The only information that we had on Emanuel is

that he was born 23 Jun 1826 in Reading [Berks Co.] Pennsylvania. It was believed a cholera epidemic forced Emanuel and at least two brothers to move westward. By the mid-1840s they were in Buchanan County, Missouri. Emanuel was a miller and probably he and his future father-in-law became acquainted through his profession. Both men were also active in politics and Thornton served as county judge for one term. Emanuel ran for sheriff but withdrew from the race before the election. Thornton Talbot was active in getting the Hannibal & St. Joseph Railroad into operation as the first railroad west of the Mississippi River. Thornton served for several years as a member of the Board of Directors of the railroad.

Records in the Lincoln, Arkansas Library contained several references to Sarah Catherine Rauch as a schoolteacher and the fond memories of her students.

In August 1885, Lizzie May Rauch married James W. Carter. Sarah Catherine expresses concern about her marrying so young. [She is 15] Lizzie's husband was the son of Lilburn Carter and Mary Jane Starr. Lilburn Carter was an early-day merchant in the community known as Starr Hill, Arkansas. He is credited with naming it Lincoln, Arkansas.

Later that same year Lizzie's brother gets married. John William Rauch married Lilly K. Johnson on 29 Oct 1885 at Dover, Pope County, Arkansas. She was just fifteen. Sarah writes, “I never saw anyone that seemed to idolize her husband as she does John and he her”. "In August 1886, a baby boy is born. Again from Sarah's letter: "She gave me the baby. She said as she took John from me she would give me her claim on it." A few days later she was dead, Two weeks later, the baby, dies, John William is devastated.

Adversity was becoming Sarah Catherine's lot. Ill much of the time, she faced a hostile world trying to raise her two children. Sarah struggled to hold as much of her property as she could for her children. When able she taught school, an occupation she enjoyed. In later years she helped John Ewing manage the Ewing House in Siloam Springs, Arkansas. Parts of the Ewing Complex John Ewing built onto the original Ewing House remains in the Park Hotel.

In the meantime, George and Annie Talbot had moved from Moseley Prairie, to the head of Talbot Hollow, a few miles away. To become known as the Alva Anglin Place, their new home was in Delaware District of the Cherokee Nation.

While County Judge of Buchanan County, Missouri, Thornton Talbot became active in the securing and promotion of the Hannibal & St. Joseph Railroad, the first to operate west of the Mississippi River.

When Civil War clouds gathered, officers and employees of the railroad were asked to sign an oath of allegiance to the Union. Thornton Talbot as a member of the railroad's board of directors, refused to sign such an oath. Consequently, he lost all his holdings in the railroad. With the war's end, a disillusioned old man sought a new frontier to begin a new life. About 1866, Thornton, his wife Julia and their three unmarried children - Edwina, Cordelia, and George - came to Benton County, Arkansas. Traveling with them was Thornton and Julia's oldest daughter, Sarah Catherine and her husband, Emanuel Harvey Rauch and their son John William Rauch.

Emanuel Rauch was a miller by trade and he immediately leased William Black's mill at Spring Valley. While Rauch ground corn and wheat, Thornton Talbot sold it to merchants in the area, as well as to traders in the Indian Territory.

On March 4, 1871, A. Nichols of Boggy Depot, Choctaw Nation, wrote: "Friend T.S. Talbot, Double Springs. Yours of 2nd January 1871 to hand contents noted and all satisfactory and have to say in answer to your inquiry in regards flour, owing to the bad roads and not much hauling done that it caused flour to become rather scarce. Although this market is very uncertain, probably in a short time the people of your country or from Arkansas may nm in quite a quantity but there it is the time of the year." (Nichols was a merchant, postmaster and freight agent at Boggy Depot, and his wife ran the Nichols House, a hotel.)

This is the first written evidence of the Talbots living or trading at Double Springs. The Double Springs post office had just been open about three years after being closed following the Civil War.

Post offices were not the only thing disrupted by the Civil War. David and Elite's son, John Pinchney "Pink" Chandler, joined the Confederate Army and served under the Cherokee General Stand Watie at Pea Ridge. Among the others serving under Watie were Aaron Heading "Head" Beck and Stephen Hildebrand. After the Civil War, Pink" Chandler married Susie Beck. Susie was born about 1856 in the Cherokee Nation, the daughter of Joseph Beck and Cynthia Downing. "Head" Beck was one of her brothers.

Stephen Hildebrand, descendant of the German John Hildebrand, operated the old mill on Flint Creek, which came to be known as the Hildebrand Mill. It is said that Stephen Hildebrand died during the Civil War. "Head" Beck took over the Hildebrand Mill and operated it for many years.

The old Hildebrand Mill, now known as Beck's mill, is located one-half mile north of Highway 33 on Flint Creek and is 3 miles east of Kansas, Oklahoma. The mill was established in 1835. The millstones were shipped from France to New Orleans, up the Arkansas River by boat to Fort Gibson, Oklahoma, and then on to the mill site by ox wagon. This old mill furnished meal for the Indians and whites over a 50-mile radius for over a century.

During the Civil War, Union forces captured the mill and used it as a Confederate prison. The prisoners had smallpox and smallpox was scattered for miles around by Indians who came to get their meal.

Here the Zeke Proctor feud started which led to the "Goingsnake Tragedy" of 15 April 1873. This fight resulted in the death of eleven people and the wounding of several others. The fight took place near Christie, Oklahoma, where Proctor was being tried in the Cherokee Court.

The third story of the mill was that it used as headquarters of the Anti-Horse Thief Association of the Cherokee Nation.

Mr. Kermit Beck, present owner, has all the old tools, etc, and understands their use as he helped his father when the mill was in operation.

Not many sites have had more Oklahoma history connected with them than the old Saline Court House and the old Hildebrand Mill. Not many points in Oklahoma could be made into more scenic parks than can be made of both of these places which are located just off Highway 33 in Delaware County.

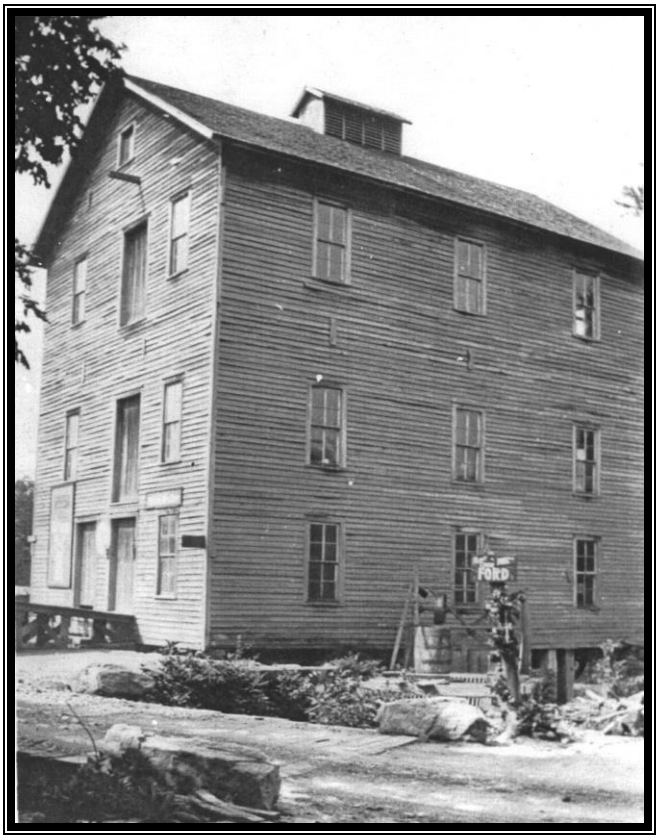


Figure 9.7: The Hildebrand Mill. This photograph was taken in 1928. It was donated by Rosetta Asher.

The war brought disruption to northwest Missouri also. Thornton Talbot came from the proud southern family whose members had played roles in the founding and early government of at least six states.

In 1875 Double Springs officially became B1oomfield when the name of the post office was changed. R. B. Wilson became postmaster, holding the position for 27 years, until 1902.

Transportation was a problem in those days and often the flood stage of a stream such as Flint Creek could determine whether citizens traded at Hico or Bloomfield.

9.2. The Ewing House in Siloam Springs, Arkansas.

[This article appeared in The Interstate News in 1984.]

In 1903 the Ewing House in Siloam Springs, Arkansas was described as "a first-class up to date hotel, situated in the best part of the city; handy to business and close to the leading springs. Having a shady lawn and close to the city park makes it the favorite summer hotel and the crowd that comes every summer is advertisement enough that it is a pleasant place to stop."

John M. Ewing built the Ewing House sometime shortly after John Hargrove laid out Siloam Springs, Arkansas in 1880. The two-story hotel faced the City Park, west of where R. C. Henry Hardware is. No doubt the choice rooms were those on the upper story overlooking the park, with access to a full-length balcony. The Ewing House letterhead advertised the hotel as being "First Class throughout [and] centrally located." Bathrooms were "in Connection [and] "good sample rooms" were available. The latter were important to the traveling salesmen that made regular stops, arranging for a sample room to display their wares for the merchants in town.

Figure 9.8: The Ewing Inn. Sarah Catherine Talbot (Rauch) was the manager of this Hotel/Restaurant for a few Years after her husband Emanuel Rauch's death.

John Ewing was born 28 Jul 1847 and his wife, Flora V., was born 17 Feb 1849. A photograph of Ewing appearing in the 1903 Herald-Democrat Commercial Edition, shows Ewing to be a rather stern looking man with a prominent mustache and a full head of black or brown hair.

In the later years of the operation of the hotel, Ewing depended upon the loyal and efficient labor of Sarah Catherine Rauch. It is not known just when Sarah became acquainted with the Ewings. It may be her father, Thornton Talbot, knew Ewing prior to Thornton's death in 1881. Or her brother, George Talbot, may have been acquainted with the Siloam Springs businessman.

The earliest known contact with the Ewings is in an undated letter, written not long after Sarah's husband, Emanuel H. Rauch, died in 1881. Sarah's daughter, Lizzie May Rauch, wrote a letter to her grandmother, Julia Talbot, who is staying with George on Moseley Prairie. Lizzie tells her Grandma: "Mrs. Ewing and Mr. Ewing wants mother to spend the winter with them and me too. Mother says [there is] no place like home." At the time of Emanuel Rauch's death, Lizzie was eleven and her brother John, was 23 and unmarried.

Sarah did various jobs to make a living for her children, including teaching school. She saved her "egg money" and even considered taking in boarders. There is no evidence she did, but this idea may have eventually led to her managing Ewing's hotel. In all probability she did not go to work for Ewing until the mid -1890s. By 1889, Flora Ewing had died and John and Lizzie were married. Some indication of this is shown in an old envelope I have from the Ewing House, addressed to "George W. Talbot, Esq., Beckwith, Indian Territory" and dated 1896. The letter was probably written by Sarah.

Sometime prior to 1902, John Ewing built the Ewing House Annex, a boarding house. The Herald-Democrat reported he sold the Ewing House to J. B. Johnston in 1902 and was "now running a rooming house known as the Ewing House Annex, a modern newly

furnished house situated opposite the beautiful City Park." Like the Hotel, the Annex was two-story with a wrap-around balcony as well as a lower porch. A neat white board fence enclosed the shaded front yard. The Annex stood west of the Ewing House and farther back from the street.

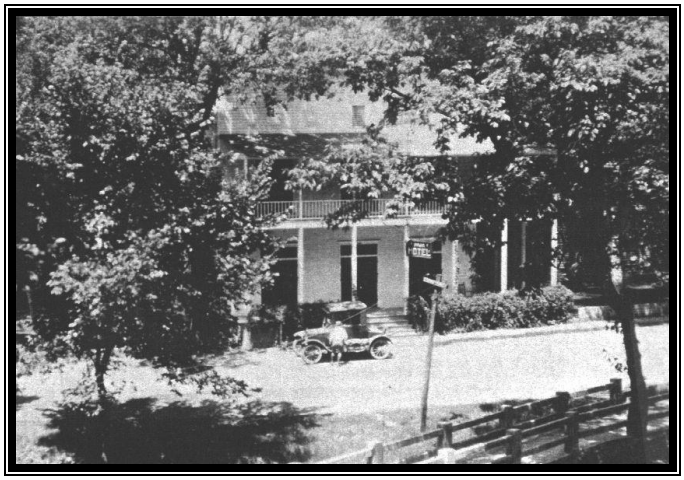


Figure 9.9: Another view of the Ewing Inn that was built in Siloam Springs, Arkansas, in 1897.

Some idea of the popularity of the Ewing House can be noted in the sales ticket of W. J. Gilbreath, a merchant advertised as a "Headquarters for Dry Goods, Boots, Shoes, Ladies and Gents [located in] The Ewing House Block."

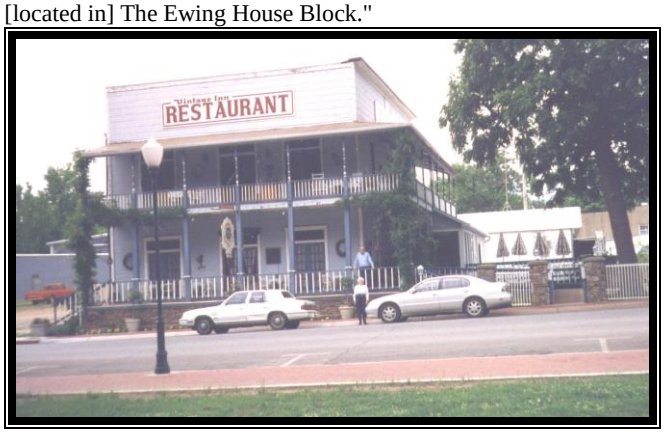


Figure 9.10: Another view of the Ewing Inn as it looks on 5 June 1997. William Hardy Rauch is on the porch & Mary Ann Davis, Ruth Ellen Davis (Rauch's) mother, is shown between the cars.

Evidently, Johnston's operation of the Ewing House was short lived for in 1804, John M. Ewing is listed as the proprietor on a letterhead. By now Ewing was offering "Free Sample Rooms." After Sarah Rauch went to work for Ewing, he entrusted most of .the management of the household operations to her. In 1904 she writes her son, John William Rauch: "Trade is rather dull at [the] hotel since I came back [from Missouri]. The darky cook proved to be fine. She likes to stay and we like her. John [Ewing] says [he plans to get] another colored woman in February to help the one in the kitchen. John [Ewing] says I have better success in hiring than he." Sarah also mentions she has loaned Ewing a small amount of money. She always wrote highly of her boss and appeared to be very appreciative of the opportunity of working for Ewing.

It is not for certain just how long Sarah worked for Ewing. In her later years she lived with her son, John William Rauch and his family in Lincoln, Washington County, Arkansas. He was a rural mail carrier out of Lincoln from 1905 to 1925. He died in 1930 and is buried at Lincoln. Sarah died 15 Feb 1915 and is buried at Lincoln. Her daughter, Lizzie, married James Carter at the age of 15 and died when she was 32. She is buried in the Lincoln Cemetery.

Sarah's brother, George Talbot, died in 1925 and is buried in the Allen Cemetery on Moseley Prairie. John M. Ewing died on 17 May 1923 and is buried beside his wife in the Oak Hill Cemetery in Siloam Springs, not too far from where he once operated the popular Ewing House.

9.3. 1865 Letter from Omaha, Nebraska Territory.

[This article appeared in the Northwest Missouri Genealogical Society Journal, St. Joseph, Missouri in 1984.]

In 1865, as the Civil War was ending, Thornton Smith Talbot sought the advice of a friend in Nebraska Territory concerning a trip to Oregon or California. Thornton had served as Buchanan County, Missouri Judge in 1849-1852 and was one of those instrumental in getting the Hannibal & St. Joseph Railroad established. He was an unreconstructed rebel, so much so that in 1867 he was advised by a friend, "...Capt. White...is in hopes you and the government are at peace... He thinks you should recognize it as you will never be admitted until you do accept." Sometime in the mid-1850s, the Talbot family left Buchanan County and settled in Daviess County until after the war.

Thornton Smith Talbot's ties with Buchanan County dated back to 1843 when he first settled in the area, arriving from Kentucky. During the war his sympathies with the Confederacy cost him his position and holdings with the railroad. So with the War's end, this former county judge, director of a railroad and a man who had held a position of respect in the county, was no doubt a bit disillusioned by it all. He sought new frontiers to conquer, which was nothing new. The Talbots had been some of the first settlers in Kentucky and Tennessee and members of the family were in Missouri as early as 1810.

Another Emanuel Rauch is sometimes confused with our ancestor, Emanuel Harvey, as both were born in Reading, Pennsylvania. The older Emanuel was born in 1805 to Jacob and Gertraut Rauch and was the older brother of Solomon (Emanuel Harvey's father). Emanuel (1805) usually identified himself as **E.M.** and his nephew was some times referred to as **Em** (short for Emanuel) which further confused their identities.

E.M. Rauch moved to Buchanan County, Missouri, in 1846 because of a cholera epidemic in Ohio. He brought with him two nephews, Emanuel Harvey and Lazarus. He became acquainted there with Thornton Smith Talbot; and his nephew, Emanuel Harvey Rauch later married Thornton's oldest daughter, Sarah Catherine. Both E. M. and Emanuel had taken an active part in Buchanan County politics and had both run for sheriff.

Sometime prior to 1865 and probably during the Civil War, E. M. Rauch had moved to Omaha City, Nebraska Territory, thus leaving his nephews who had established their own families in Missouri. He wrote the following letter to Thornton Talbot on Jan. 3, 1865, probably sent to Gallatin, Daviess County, Missouri.

Omaha City, Nebraska Territory
3 Jan 1865
T. S. Talbot, Esquire
Dear Sir:
Your letter of the 17th came to hand last Saturday, it was a long time coming. It found us in good health and spirit. We where [were] happy to hear from you. We had not received any letters from any of your family for some time past. This is the fourth letter that I have written to you since I come to this place. It appears to me that none of my letters reached you. Hoping this will reach you in due time.

We are sorry to hear of your affliction. I send you a receipt [recipe] for a preparation of linament that if you will get it and use it according to directions that it will relief you in a short time.

You to whish [wish] my views of your selling out your effects and moving west I think if you can sell your property and get out of that country. It would be best for all of you. You think of going to the Pacific Cost [Coast]. I do not believe that it would be safe to cross the plains next summer on account of the Indians. From present indication it is the general belief that all the Indians west will combine by spring in a war against the whites. If so there will be nothing safe on the plains. You can come to this county. The prospects for a living here is as good as it is in your country if not better. At least I would rather firm my chances here than in Missouri for a living at this time. And whenever we can cross the plains with safety I am willing to go with you. I would advise you to sell your land [and] come out of that God forsaken county as soon as possible. Bring all your household affects. Them you can ship by rail & river. Bring your teams and wagon, cows and sheep, as many of them as you can. They are good property and if you will have to stay here this Summer. There will be no trouble to make a living and money. My services shall be at your command as far as lays in my power to assist you. I have a business here that there can be a great deal of money made at it with a small capital invested that you can engage in if you see proper in plan with me.

I have four hundred dollars invested this time in lightening rods and have them here in this city ready to put up in the Spring. They will bring me one thousand dollars and I can put them up in six weeks myself. I have the most of them sold. I have no more to say at present. Hoping the few lines will find you all in good health and spirits, we send our love to you all, hoping to hear from you soon.

Yours truly,
E. M. Rauch

9.4. Dr. Holland's Treatment for Rheumatism.

Dr. Holland's Treatment for Rheumatism

1 oz Organum
1 oz Gum Campor [Camphor]
1 oz Oil wormwood
1 oz Canthardes [Spanish Fly]
1 oz Salt Amonia
1 pint of Alcohol

Apply frequently. Rub with woolen cloths. Take Ayers Cathartic pills two or three times a week in moderate doses.

There is no record of whether Thornton Talbot used the liniment or not, but he did not go to Nebraska Territory. Instead, the next year, he and Julia and their three unmarried children, moved to Benton County, Arkansas. Emanuel and his wife, Sarah Talbot Rauch and son John, came with Thornton and Julia. Rauch ground corn and wheat and Thornton peddled the meal and flour. Emanuel died in 1881, a few weeks after Thornton died. It is not known what happened to E. M. Rauch. The Omaha telephone directory has several Rauchs listed. Perhaps some of them are his descendants.

On 15 Jan 1851 Emanuel and Sarah Catherine Talbot were married. Three months later, Thornton and Julia West Talbot welcomed George William Talbot as their second son and eighth living child. Sarah developed a strong motherly love for her baby brother who she affectionately called "Bud." In September 1852, the Rauchs were overjoyed with the arrival of a son, but three years later he died. Their second son was born in 1856 but was destined to die eighteen months later.

On 28 Aug 1858, John William Rauch was born. By then the war clouds were gathering and Thornton Talbot, being a staunch Southerner, left Buchanan County for Daviss County, Missouri. Thornton's apparent refusal to sign an oath of allegiance to the United States cost him his holdings in the Hannibal & St. Joseph Railroad.

With the War's end, Thornton and Julia and their three youngest children moved to Benton County, Arkansas. Coming with them were Sarah and Emanuel Rauch and young John William Rauch. Emanuel leased a mill at Spring Valley from William Black and while he ground wheat into flour, Thornton handled the sales end of the operation. Shortly, he was trading in the Indian Territory with such men as John and Lewis Ross, nephews of the old Cherokee Chief, John Ross, and with John Stapler, another well-known trader at Tahlequah, Oklahoma. Thornton traded with Henry Chambers of near Pryor Creek in Cooweescoowee District of the Cherokee Nation. He even did business with A. Nichols of faraway Boggy Depot in the Choctaw Nation. No doubt young George was soon accompanying his father into the Indian country.

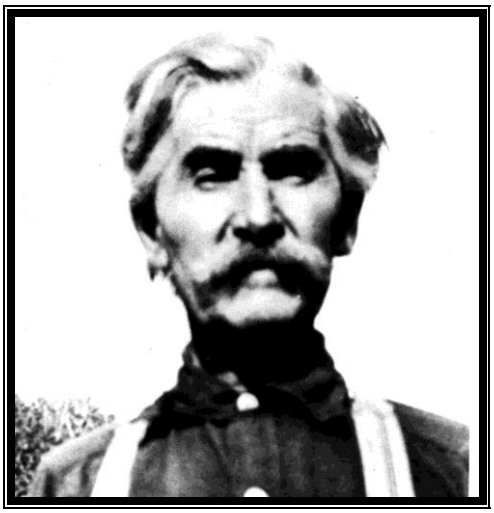


Figure 9.11: George William Talbot, brother to Sarah Catherine Talbot.

Meanwhile Thornton and Julia Talbot's two unmarried daughters became the brides of Benton County, Arkansas men. Cordelia Talbot married William Cumming Douglas and Edwina Alice

Talbot married Fountain Pitt Bishop. On 2 Nov 1870 the Emanuel Rauch's were blessed with a daughter named Lizzie May Rauch. Sometime after that they moved to Washington County, Arkansas. Rauch operated mills at Cane Hill and Prairie Grove, Arkansas before purchasing the Lea and Finley Mill at Robinson, Arkansas just weeks before his death.

Figure 9.12: The old Cane Hill Mill. Photo taken from an old post card dated 14 November 1908.

Figure 9.13: Side view of the Old Cane Hill at Cane Hill, Arkansas.

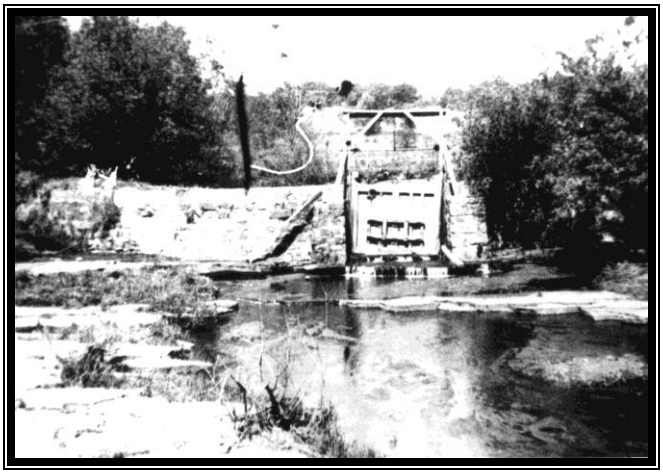


Figure 9.14: Cane Hill Mill Dam, located across the road from the Cane Hill Mill in Cane Hill, Arkansas.

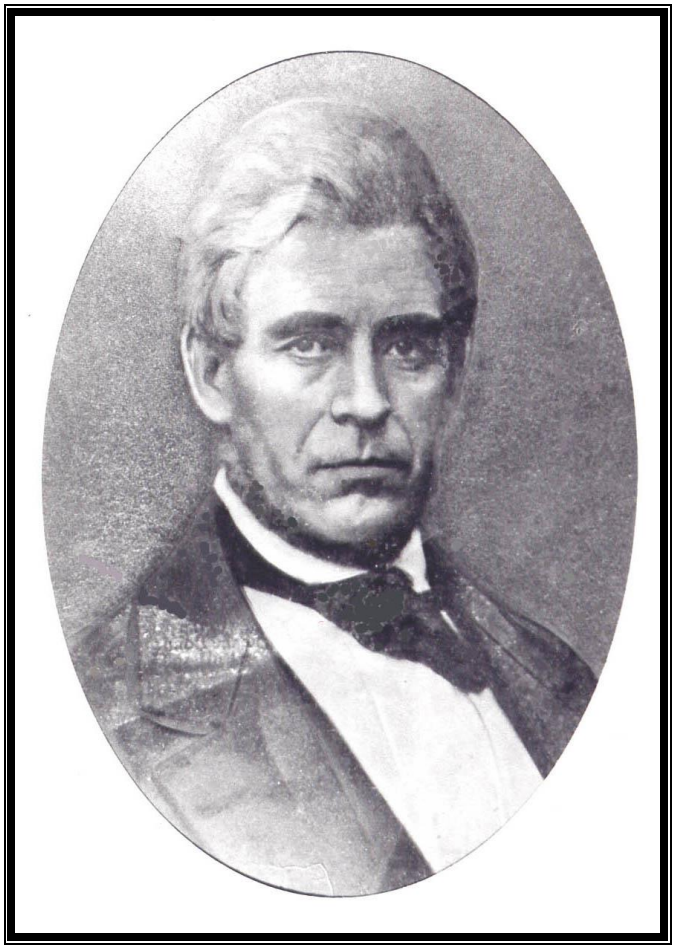


Figure 9.15: Thornton Smith Talbot.

Figure 9.16: Rhea's Mill in Rhea, Arkansas.

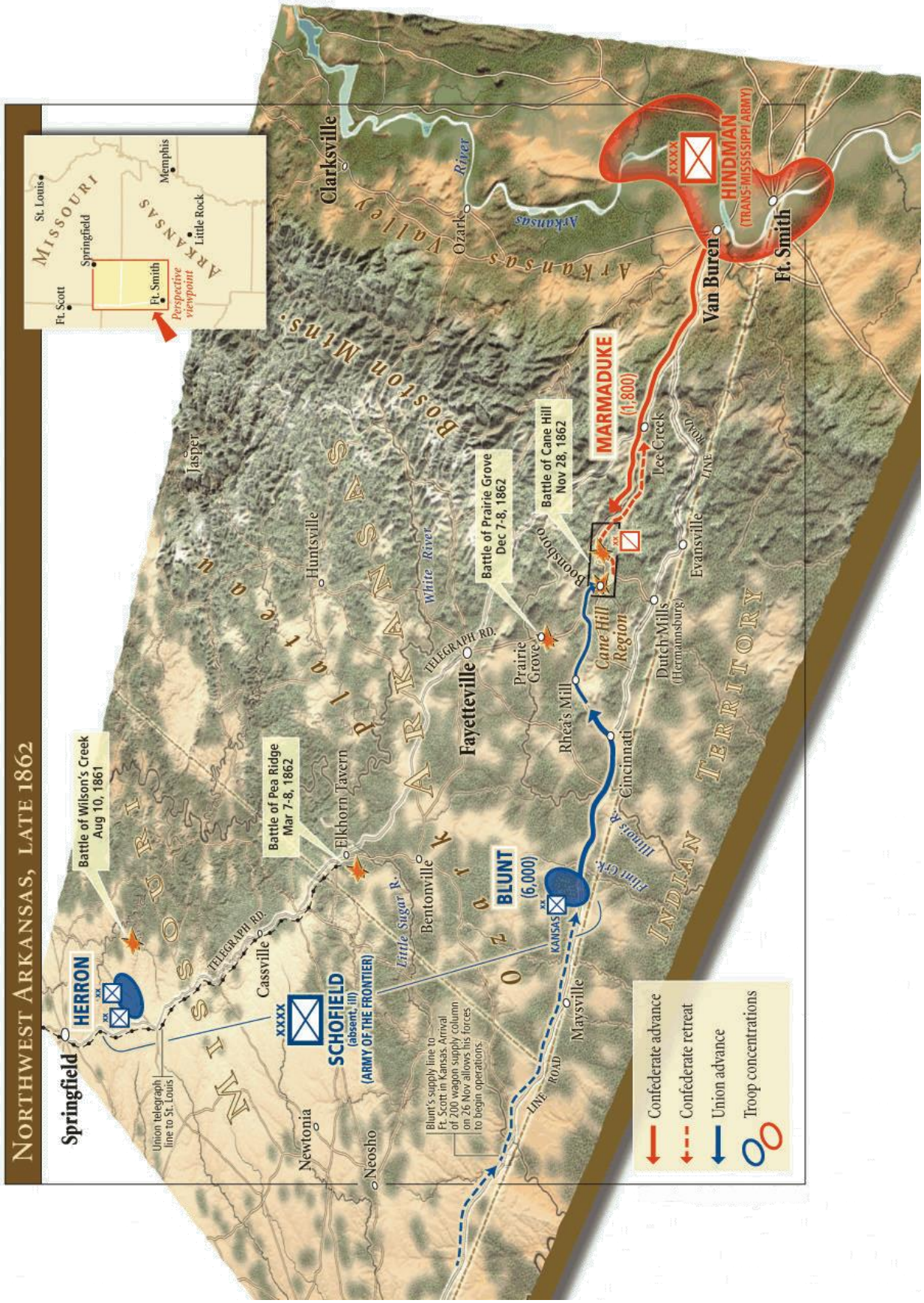


Figure 9.17: Civil War Map of Northwest Arkansas, Late 1862.

10.0. 18th Century Pennsylvania German Naming Customs.

When one is writing a genealogy book on the Rauch Family line it must start with a “Great Leap of Faith” from the work of prominent Rauch family genealogists and a thorough knowledge of German naming customs. Author, Charles F. Kerchner, Jr. has written an excellent article on these German naming patterns. Reference to his article can be found on the Internet.

Mr. Kerchner explains: At baptism, if two given names were given to the child, the first given name was a spiritual, saint's name. The second given name was the secular or call name, which is the name that the person was known by, both within the family and to the rest of the world. This custom was originally adopted in Germanic and other regions in Europe from Roman Catholic tradition and continued by the Protestants in their baptismal naming customs.

The immigrants from these areas brought the custom with them to Pennsylvania. The spiritual name, usually to honor a favorite saint, was used repeatedly and was usually given to all the children of that family of the same sex. Thus the boys would be Johan Adam Rauch, Johan George Rauch, etc., or Philip Peter Rauch, Philip Jacob Rauch, etc. Girls would be named Anna Barbara Rauch, Anna Margaret Rauch, etc., or Maria Elizabeth Rauch, Maria Catherine Rauch, etc. But after baptism, these people would not be known as John, Philip, Anna, or Maria, respectively. They instead will be known by what we would think of now as their middle name, which was their secular name. Thus these people would be known respectively as Adam, George, Peter, Jacob, Barbara, Margaret, Elizabeth, and Catherine in legal and secular records.

For males, many German families particularly heavily used the saint’s name Johan or John for Saint John, but also some families used Saint George for male children. The child's secular name was really John, if and only if, at baptism he was named only John, usually spelled as Johannes, with no second given name. The name John spelled as Johannes is rarely seen spelled as Johannes as a spiritual name, i.e., you rarely will see the name at baptism recorded as Johannes Adam Rauch, etc. It is generally always found spelled as Johan or Johann when used as a spiritual name. Thus, you find the spiritual name of John recorded as Johan Adam Rauch or Johann Adam Rauch, not Johannes Adam Rauch.

Many researchers, new to German names, who find a baptism of an individual with a name such as Johan Adam Rauch, thus mistakenly spend a lot of time looking for a John Rauch, in legal and census records, when he was known after baptism, to the secular world, as Adam Rauch. Also when reading county histories, etc., especially those written by individuals in the 20th century, and the author is referring to someone as John Rauch, and you are not looking for a John Rauch, but the history sounds otherwise familiar, further research may turn up that this person was really not a John Rauch, but instead was someone else such as a Johan George Rauch. You would thus find all his 18th century records recorded under the name George Rauch and not John Rauch and therefore after checking the data and correlating the facts you may find this is really a story about your missing George Rauch.

As Mr. Kerchner explains, the use of Saint John was the most common example of this custom, but Saint George was often used too. And thus one would find children in a family named George Heinrich ....., George Jacob ....., George Frederick ....., and of course simply George by itself. In these examples the secular or call names would respectively be Heinrich, Jacob, Frederick, and George. This naming custom slowly died out in Pennsylvania during the later part of the 19th century, i.e., after the 1870's.

Classic examples of errors caused by not knowing of this naming custom are seen in a work titled "Genealogical and Biographical Annals of Northumberland County, Pennsylvania", It was published in 1911 by J.L. Floyd & Company of Chicago, Illinois. One specific example of this misnaming error in that work is on page 659 in the paragraph in the upper left column which begins, "John Wetzel ...". This person is not a Johannes or John Wetzel but is instead a Johan "George" Wetzel and is known secularly in all legal records as George Wetzel. He was married to Eva Elizabeth Kerchner. There are many more examples in this work and other county histories written by people unfamiliar with 18th Century Pennsylvania German Naming Customs.

Modern computer programs which generate automatic reports and books from genealogical databases are compounding the confusion because these programs tend to generate paragraphs and sentences using the first given name only, which as I have explained was not the real call name of the person in the 18th century. Computer programs need to be modified to allow the user to select which given name of the full series of given names is the proper call name, i.e., the first or second given name. Or better yet, the program should have a setting whereby both given names are always used together in tandem in the computer-generated text when referring to an individual. Oh well, one can only hope.

Mr. Kerchner explains that the term "Senior" and "Junior" following a name did not necessarily imply a father and son relationship, as it does now. It could have been an uncle and nephew who had the same name and lived near each other. It could be a grandfather and a grandchild living together, where the father has died. It could even be two unrelated individuals with the same name but of different ages who lived near each other. So to help friends and business associates keep track of who-was-who in their discussions and records, they added on the "Sr." or "Jr." which merely meant the older and the younger, respectively.

The term cousin was widely used to mean an extended family, not the specific legal definition we understand it to be today. It was a common practice in some German families to name the first born son after the child's paternal grandfather and the second born son after the maternal grandfather. Here are several more detailed naming patterns practiced by some families.

Naming Pattern A

1st son after the father's father
2nd son after the mother's father
3rd son after the father
4th son after the father's father's father
5th son after the mother's father's father
6th son after the father's mother's father
7th son after the mother's mother's father

1st daughter after the mother's mother
2nd daughter after the father's mother
3rd daughter after the mother
4th daughter after the father's father's mother
5th daughter after the mother's father's mother

6th daughter after the father's mother's mother
7th daughter after the mother's mother's mother

Naming Pattern B

The pattern B for the sons is the same as the above. However, this pattern for daughters was different

1st daughter after the father's mother
2nd daughter after the mother's mother
3rd daughter after the mother
4th daughter after the mother's father's mother
5th daughter after the father's father's mother

Naming Pattern C

1st son after the father's father
2nd son after the mother's father
3rd son after the father's oldest brother
4th son after the father

1st daughter after the father's mother
2nd daughter after the mother's mother
3rd daughter after the mother's oldest sister
4th daughter after the mother

Whenever a duplicate name occurred in these patterns, the next name in the series was used. If a child died in infancy the name was often reused for the next child of the same gender. A rare twist occurred sometimes. A child's name would be reused when a spouse died and the surviving spouse remarried and had more children with the next spouse. I found this happened when a spouse had children in Germany and then his spouse died. He left his children behind in Germany, possibly with the grandparents, and then emigrated to Pennsylvania. Sometime after arrival he remarried and named his eldest son born in Pennsylvania by his new spouse with the same name as the son still living in Germany. This results in two adult children with the same name.

If you are lucky enough to find a family with a lot of children, who strictly followed one of these naming patterns, then it may give you useful clues to determining the possible names of family members in earlier generations.

An **"in"** or **"en"**, added to the end of a name, such as Anna Maria Rauchin, is a Germanic language name ending suffix denoting that the person is female. Thus the correct spelling of the last name in the example would be Rauch, not Rauchin.

An **"er"** or **"ner"**, added to a surname based on the name of something, denoted that the person worked with that object or at that occupation, if the main portion of the name was an object or an occupation, or that the person was from that geographic location or city, if the main portion of the name was a geographic location. Examples: Forst is German for a forest, thus Forster is one who worked in a forest or with woodlands or was from a forest. Berlin is a city in Germany, thus Berliner is one who is from Berlin. Since English is a Germanic rooted language we do the same thing in English, i.e., Paint(er), Garden(er), New York(er).

The suffixes mentioned in the paragraphs above are compounded in many cases. The nouns Kirche and Kerche are German words for church. Thus for the surname spelled in an early record as Kerchnerin, i.e., Kerch(ner)(in) we have a family name which means a person who worked in or near a church, and this particular person is female.

Frequently the secular name given to the child was also the same as the secular given name of one of the baptismal sponsors for the child. Said baptismal sponsors frequently were close relatives but also could be close and trusted friends and neighbors.

In the last half of the 19th century after the first and middle name naming convention switched to the way it is today, some families gave all the children the same middle name, which was often the maiden name of the mother of the children. This same middle name, which if it was a surname, could also be that of a famous patriot, such as Benjamin Franklin or George Washington. But, if all the children had the same middle name, this could be a clue to the maiden name of their mother. I hope that the above information will be of assistance to individuals researching 18th Century Pennsylvania-German names and records.

10.1. 18th Century Pennsylvania German Name Spelling Idiosyncrasies.

Exact spelling of names was not clearly defined in the 18th Century. Spelling was often done phonetically. Thus when the Germans settled in Pennsylvania their names were frequently spelled one way when written by German scribes and another way when written by English scribes. In addition to phonetic spelling variations, later there were also spelling errors made by misinterpreting the old script, confusing one letter for another. Also sometimes names were completely translated to the English equivalent. This page was compiled to give persons new to 18th Century Pennsylvania German research some examples, and thus clues, to other avenues to pursue if one cannot find the name they are seeking spelled the way they expect it. This is particularly important when searching through newly printed index reference books of church records, etc.

You need to check for all possible spellings and misspellings. Suggestions for other Pennsylvanian German common spelling idiosyncrasies are solicited and I will consider adding them to this file. This list is not comprehensive by any means, just examples.

GERMAN NAME SPELLING

German Letter	English Phonetic Substitute	Example
V	F	Vetterman = Fetterman
W	V	Weiss = Veiss
P	B	Probst = Brobst
J	Y	Jost = Yost
D	T	Diehlman = Tilghman Dries = Trease/Treese
T	D	Tesch = Desch Lautenschlager = Laudenslager Gut = Good
D.T	TH (no 'th' sound in German)	Deobald = Theobald = Tibald
SCH	S	Lautenschlager = Laudenslager
G	CH or CK (for harder	Glogge = Gloche = Glocke

	form)	
G	K	Glock = Klock
G	Y (for softer form)	Goder = Yoder Boger = Boyer
H	J	Han = Jon
Z	S	Zeller = Seller
K	C	Konrad = Conrad

German Unusual Letters	Interchanged In English With
B with tail	SS
A umlauted	AE
O umlauted	OE
U umlauted	UE

German Script Letters	Confused With
K	R (and vice versa)
SCH	PF or SH
H	F or L

German Name	English Translated Version and Spelling
Duerr	Dry
Fuchs	Fox
Jaeger	Hunter
Kirchner	Churchman
Schwartz	Black
Zimmerman	Carpenter

I published this page to share some spelling variation tips I learned over the years. I am not a name expert so I won't be able to help you solve your specific name spelling problems. Below are a couple of books that you should review if you need more help with Germanic records.

10.2. Pennsylvania Dutch Are Of German Heritage, Not Dutch.

From the Oxford English Dictionary, second edition, the phrase Pennsylvania Dutch is defined as follows: "The descendants of the original German settlers in Pennsylvania."

The people known as the Pennsylvania Dutch, often falsely depicted in travel advertisements by the tourist industry with images of a little Holland Dutch girl with wooden shoes, are not Dutch, but are of German and German speaking heritage. By far, most were German. But if not specifically German, they were more likely to be German speaking Swiss or German speaking refugee French Huguenots, rather than Dutch. These culturally unique people are correctly described as Pennsylvania Germans.

Thus, because of modern commercial distortions of their true heritage, some beginning genealogists when starting to research the Pennsylvania Dutch assume the term refers to a group of people who were natives of Holland. The purpose of this article is to aide beginning Pennsylvania genealogy researchers by clarifying the true heritage of most of the people described as the Pennsylvania Dutch.

How did this misnomer come about? There are several theories:

1. In the 15th and 16th centuries, the English referred to all people of Germanic heritage as Dutch or Dutchmen regardless of whether they came from the Netherlands or from lands now known as Germany. If differentiated, however, they were referred to by the English as the Low Dutch (Low German) for the Netherlanders and the High Dutch (High German) for the Germans and German speaking Swiss, referring to the elevation of their native lands. However, after the United Provinces (the Netherlands) became an independent state, and competition and even wars developed between England and the Netherlands, the English language terms for these two people began to diverge such that by the 17th century the Netherlanders were referred to as the Dutch and the people from areas now in Germany where referred to as Germans. Thus, some theorize that the phrase Pennsylvania Dutch is a linguistic carry over from the earlier, broader usage of the word Dutch.

2. The German word for German is "Deutsch". Thus, if a person described themselves as a Pennsylvania "Deutschman", he meant Pennsylvania German. Thus, recent generations of English speaking people in the United States, corrupted the pronunciation and spelling to Pennsylvania "Dutchman".

3. The Dutch predominantly settled in New Amsterdam (now New York). The Germans predominantly settled in southeastern Pennsylvania, in the inland counties of Northampton, Berks, Lancaster, Lehigh, Montgomery, Bucks, and others. The British settled some very early Palatine German refugees in New York. However, most of these eventually migrated overland to Pennsylvania where William Penn offered religious freedom and better treatment. The languages sound similar to the untrained ear. Because of similarities in the sound of the language, some people theorize that the Pennsylvania Germans were called Pennsylvania Dutch by the English to differentiate them geographically from the similar sounding New York Dutch.

4. Most of the German immigrants sailed to Pennsylvania from Dutch ports, such as Rotterdam and Amsterdam in Holland, after coming down the Rhine River from Germany. Thus, English speaking people may have confused them as being Dutch because the ship lists reported they embarked for the new world from Dutch ports. Thus, some people may have incorrectly thought these Palatine Germans and other German-speaking people were Dutch.

5. Dutch Reformed congregations in New York and Holland provided financial and spiritual assistance to the early German Reformed congregations in Pennsylvania due to their shared spiritual beliefs. Dutch ministers, who were also fluent in German, preached to the early PA German settlers in order to insure the Reformed faith was nurtured and grew in the early settlements until such time as the German Reformed Church was solidly established. With the Dutch church heavily involved with the early settlers, this could have further confused the true heritage of these early German-speaking settlers as viewed by the English-speaking settlers.

Whatever the exact reason for the improper identification of their true heritage, it took root, even among the descendants of the Pennsylvania Germans themselves. This was aided by the decline of the use of the German language by these people. It also gained more acceptances during the two world wars with Germany, when many Pennsylvania Germans did not discourage the confusion of their true nationality because of the large public backlash against people of German sympathy and nationality, which occurred in this country during the wars.

Today the tourist industry promotes the Pennsylvania Dutch and Pennsylvania Dutch Country as a tourist attraction because of the

quaintness of the people, their architecture, their culture, and their crafts. The various Pennsylvania German heritage societies continue to try and counter and correct the commercialization of the corruption of the true heritage of these people, but it is almost like trying to fight the wind.

This message is posted to aid the inexperienced researcher of Pennsylvania names to recognize that most of the early settlers of the inland counties of southeastern Pennsylvania were German and/or German speaking and not Dutch.

Sorry, but I can neither speak nor translate the dialect. For more information on the PA German people contact one or both of the following organizations. They have people in their organizations that can speak, read, and write the dialect. Please tell them I referred you from this web page. Best wishes in your continued research.

10.3. 18th Century Pennsylvania German Nicknames.

18th Century PA German Nicknames

18th Century Pennsylvania German	English Version	Nickname/AKA
Abraham	Abraham	Abe
Abram	Abram	Abe
Andreas	Andrew	
Anna	Anna, Ann	Nancy, Ann
Anton	Anthony	Tunis, Tony, Duny
Aegidius	Giles	
Baltzer	Balthasar	
Barbara	Barbara	Bevvy
Benjamin	Benjamin	Ben
Bernhard, Barnet	Bernard	
Carolus	Charles	Carl
Catharina	Catharine	Kate, Katie
Christian	Christian	Christ, Christli
Christina	Christina	Dinah, Tina
Christoph	Christopher	Kit, Stoffel
Cornelia	Cornelia	Nell, Nellie, Nelly
Dewald	Theobald	
Dionysius	Denis	
Dietrich	Theodoric	Dieter
Dorothea	Dorothy	
Eleanor	Eleanor	Ellen, Ella, Nell, Nellie, Nelly
Elias	Elijah	Eli
Elisabeth	Elisabeth	Lis, Lizzie, Betti
Erasmus	Erasmus	Asmus, Asimus
Frantz	Francis	
Friedrich	Frederick	Fritz
Gottfried	Godfrey, Geoffrey	
Hannah	Hannah	Johanna, Jane, Jean, Joan
Heinrich	Henry	Hank
Ignatius	Ignatius	Natius, Natz
Jacob	Jacob, James	Jake
	Jane	Jennie, Jenny
Jeremiah	Jeremiah	Jerry, Jereme
Johanna	Johanna	Hanna, Hannah, Joan, Jean, Jane, Janet, Janette, Janey, Netta, Nettie
Johannes	John	Hans, Haensel, Jack
Jonas	Jonah	
Jost, Justus	Yost, Justus	
Jurg	George	
Karl, Carl	Charles	
Kezia	Kezia	Cassie
Kuhnrat	Conrad	Kunz
Ludwig	Lewis, Louis	
Magdalena	Magdalene, Madeleine	Lena, Molly
Margaretha	Margaret	Peggy, Maggie, Rebecca, Gretta
Maria	Mary	Polly, Molly
Matthaeus, Matthias	Matthew	Mat, Teis, Thebus
Nathanael	Nathaniel, Nathan	Nat, Thaniel
Nicolaus	Nicholas	Nickel, Claus
Rebecca	Rebecca	Becky, Margaret, Peggy
Salome	Salome	Sally, Sarah
Sarah	Sarah	Sally, Sadie, Sara
Sebastian	Sebastian	Bastian
Sem	Shem	
Ulrich	Ullery, Eldridge	
Valentin	Valentine	Felty
Veit	Vitus	
Verena	Verena	Frena, Franey, Veronica, Fronica
Veronica	Fronica	Franey, Fran
Wilhelm	William	Bill
Wilhelmina		Minnie

I published this page to share some nickname tips I learned over the years. I am not a name expert so I won't be able to help you solve your specific name and/or nickname problems.

Chapter 11 - Ancestors of Don L. Norwood - Rauch Lineage.
Generations 1 through 10.

11.1. My 1st Generation Norwood Family, Donald Loyd Norwood's Family.

1. Donald Loyd[1] Norwood [1], was born 16 Jan 1934 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas, son of 2. Alvin DeKalb Norwood [2] and 3. Mae Elizabeth RAUCH [3]. He married on 28 Nov 1957 in Dallas, Dallas, Texas **Joan Evelyn Brown** [32], born 20 Jul 1935 in Dallas, Dallas, Texas, daughter of Joseph Brantley Brown [465] and Lula Evelyn Awalt [466].

Children of Donald Loyd Norwood and Joan Evelyn Brown were as follows:

i Donald Scott Norwood [33], born 24 Jan 1960 in Dallas, Dallas, Texas. He married on 11 Feb 1995 in Dallas, Dallas, Texas **Amiee Blake Eichenlaub** [614], born 12 Nov 1967 in Houston, Harris, Texas.

ii Michael Joseph Norwood [34], born 14 Nov 1963 in Dallas, Dallas, Texas.

iii Susan Elizabeth Norwood [35], born 15 Apr 1968 in Dallas, Dallas, Texas. She married on 29 Dec 1990 in Jordan River, Temple, Utah **Christopher Beck Dalley** [177], was born 16 Jun 1968 in Ann Arbor, Washtenaw, Michigan.

Don L. Norwood is a Registered Professional Engineer of Texas, and has 35+ years of Computer Integrated Manufacturing, Advanced Manufacturing Technology and Manufacturing Research and Development experience in both the Semiconductor and Aerospace Industries. He is recognized as a world class expert on Computer Integrated Manufacturing.

Don joined SEMATECH in 1989 as a "SEMATECH Fellow (Vice President)" as its Computer Integrated Manufacturing Architect. He was assigned to the Strategic Data and Analysis Group to propose, plan and design the **"Semiconductor Factories of the Future"** and reporting to Turner Hasty, Chief Operating Officer at SEMATECH.

SEMATECH, the word comes from (**SE**miconductor **MA**nufacturing **TECH**nology) is a consortium of 14 American semiconductor manufacturers working with government and academia to sponsor and conduct research in semiconductor manufacturing technology for the United States semiconductor industry. SEMATECH, then, has become another example of American industry, government and academia working together toward a common goal.

The 14 Member Companies (consisting of 500 to 600 engineers, scientist and technicians) of SEMATECH are: Advanced Micro Devices, AT&T, Digital Equipment Corporation, Harris Corporation, Hewlett-Packard, IBM, Intel, LSI, Logic Micron Technology, Motorola, National Semiconductor, NCR Corporation, Rockwell International, and Texas Instruments.

Don spent 30+ years in the aerospace industry as a Senior Manufacturing Research and Development Engineer. During this time he served as Program Manager for the $4.3-million U.S. Air Force **"Aerospace Factories of the Future"** contract. He had total program responsibility and direction of the efforts of over 200 engineers, experts and specialists from over 60 major aerospace companies. Under his leadership, the contract was completed on time, under budget and was recognized by the Department of Defense as an "All Time" "Top Ten" manufacturing technology success story. Has authored and published numerous technical papers both nationally and internationally on this subject.

Figure 11.1: The Don Loyd Norwood Family.
Left To Right: Donald Scott Norwood (born 24 Jan 1960), Susan Elizabeth Norwood (Dalley) (born 15 Apr 1968), Joan Evelyn (Brown) Norwood (born 20 Jul 1935), Donald Loyd Norwood (born 16 Jan 1934) and Michael Joseph Norwood (born 14 Nov 1963).

As a Computer Integrated Manufacturing (CIM) Programs Manager Don worked in and managed a variety of high technology areas including industrial modernization, computer-integrated manufacturing, Factory of the Future (FOF) design and implementation, computer-aided design, computer-aided manufacturing (CAD/CAM), group technology, advanced composites, advanced manufacturing technology, manufacturing processes, producibility and advanced materials. His manufacturing experience ranged from solving day-to-day production floor problems to the development and application of new advanced manufacturing technologies, systems and processes.

11.2. My 2nd Generation Norwood Family, Donald Loyd Norwood's Parents.

2. Alvin DeKalb[2] Norwood [2], was born 11 Jun 1881 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 30 Aug 1946 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas, son of 4. William M. Norwood [4] and 5. Sarah Elizabeth Holt [5]. He married (1) on 12 Aug 1926 in Tahlequah, Cherokee, Oklahoma 3. **Mae Elizabeth Rauch** [3], born 4 Jun 1902 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 31 Aug 1976 in Dallas, Dallas, Texas, daughter of 6. John William RAUCH [6] and 7. Winifred "Winnie" Lou Snodgrass [7]; (2) on 28 Apr 1901 in Washington County, Arkansas, divorced **Amanda**

Emaline Holt [462], born 31 Oct 1865 in Washington, Arkansas; died 28 Jan 1942 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas, daughter of Benjamin (Ben) Holt [92] and Mary "Aunt Pop" Mayberry [312]. Mae Elizabeth Rauch's real name is Lizzie Mae Rauch.

Children of Alvin DeKalb Norwood and Mae Elizabeth RAUCH were as follows:

i Barbara Jean[1] **Norwood** [36], was born 13 Jan 1928 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 4 Jun 1991 in Dallas, Dallas, Texas. She married on 21 Aug 1951 in Hobbs, Lea, New Mexico **James Ulysess Hurst** [138], born 24 May 1925 in Fulton, Itawamba, Mississippi, son of William McKinley HURST [256] and Mary Virginia Irene LACY [257].

1 ii Donald Loyd[1] **Norwood** [1], born 16 Jan 1934 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. He married on 28 Nov 1957 in Dallas, Dallas, Texas **Joan Evelyn Brown** [32], born 20 Jul 1935 in Dallas, Dallas, Texas, daughter of Joseph Brantley Brown [465] and Lula Evelyn Awalt [466].

Centennial History of Arkansas Article about My Father Alvin DeKalb Norwood.

Alvin DeKalb (A. D.) Norwood, a dealer in produce at Lincoln, Arkansas and classed with the enterprising and progressive business men of this section of the county, was born 11 Jun 1881, on a farm in the vicinity of Lincoln, Washington County, Arkansas. His parents were William M. and Sarah Elizabeth (Holt) Norwood.

William M. Norwood and his wife were natives of Arkansas. William formerly lived in Texas. The father had two brothers & one sister: (1) John Norwood, who was killed while serving in the Confederate Army during the Civil war and (2) Thomas W. Norwood. His sister was Margaret R. Norwood. William Norwood came to Washington County, Arkansas about 1875 and was here married. William was one of the early nurserymen of Washington County but is now living retired, enjoying in well-earned ease the fruits of his former toil. He and his wife are residents of Lincoln. William Norwood has always voted with the Democratic Party but has never been an office seeker. Fraternally he is identified with the Masons, while his wife is a devoted and consistent member of the Baptist church. Their family numbered eleven children, ten of whom are yet living: (1) Samuel Vincent Norwood, who is associated with his brother in the produce business and in handling real estate at Lincoln; (2) Alvin DeKalb (A. D.), of this review (3) William Lester, a traveling salesman residing at Lincoln; (4) Fanny Mack, at home; (5) Lucille Myrtle, the wife of Alfred Thornton Kelley, a traveling man residing in Minneapolis, Minnesota; (6) Lemuel (Lem) W., who is engaged in clerking in a store in Minneapolis; (7) Clyde Clayton, a produce dealer of Okmulgee, Oklahoma; (8) Eula Virginia, the wife of Bert West, manager for the Hodges Brothers Mercantile Company at Lincoln; (9) William Bryan, a produce merchant of Okmulgee, Oklahoma; and (10) Lola Grace, at home.

A. D. Norwood was educated in the schools of Washington County, Arkansas and pursued a business course at Springfield, Missouri. The first work in which he engaged in the employ of others was that of farming and later he began clerking in a store. He subsequently conducted a mercantile business on his own account for a period of four years and later he devoted four years to government and state work in connection with the bureau of animal industry. He next engaged in the fruit and produce business at Lincoln in 1911 and in this won a substantial measure of success. He erected a large two-story brick building in Lincoln, seventy-five by ninety feet, and is today one of the leading produce men of this section of the state, annually handling a large amount of fruit and vegetables. He is also the owner of a theater in the First National Bank building and he has his produce offices upstairs. He is the vice president of the First National Bank of Lincoln and also President of the Lincoln Spray & Supply Company, which manufactures lime and sulfur for spraying fruit. He has developed his entire business through his own efforts, close application, energy and determination being the vital forces that have brought his prosperity.

In 1903 Mr. Norwood was united in marriage to Miss Amanda Holt, who was born in Washington County, a daughter of Benjamin Holt, a pioneer of this county. They are members of the Methodist Episcopal Church, South, and Mr. Norwood belongs also to the Masonic fraternity and the Independent Order of Odd Fellows. He has always voted with the Democratic Party since age conferred upon him the right of franchise and he has served as a member of the town council. Mr. Norwood has spent his entire life in northwestern Arkansas and has contributed in no small measure to the growth and progress of the communities in which he has lived.

My father married his 2nd wife, my mother Mae Elizabeth Rauch on 12 Aug 1926 in Tahlequah, Cherokee County, Oklahoma. My father died when I was 12 years old and I missed a lot of important time with my father as I was growing up. While he was here on this earth only during a short part of my life I have very fond memories of my dad. I remember that he was great produce man, a man of strong character and honesty in all his business dealings. He had great determination and management ability to start his own businesses and to make them successful.

He showed a great ability to begin again as a fire completely destroyed my father's Norwood Produce House. Newspaper stated that Lincoln, Arkansas was startled from its slumbers Tuesday night about 11:30 p.m. by the sound of fire bells ringing. The A. D. Norwood Produce house went up in smoke we are sorry to say, as despite the dry season Mr. Norwood was building up a good business that he understands from "A to Izard"

My dad lost everything nothing was saved. Produce, books and office supplies all went. By heroic measures the real estate office of Mr. Sam Norwood (my uncle) was saved. Had the fire continued it would have been hard work to save Parker garage, Carrington filling station and the Sun office across the street as it was right in line for flying embers and the heat wave that was being driven by the heavy gale of wind that prevailed all evening long. The loss on the building, which had recently been re-roofed and enlarged by half, was $2,000 and the stock and office fixtures $1,500. Fred Howard (my uncle) was associated with Mr. Norwood.

Interesting to note, my father was always a gentleman and dressed that way. After the fire was extinguished that night the firemen noticed that in the excitement of the fire that my father actually got up and dressed and put on his tie before running to the fire. He took a lot of kidding over that incident.

My mother, Mae Elizabeth Rauch (Norwood) was the most special person I have ever known. She was one of a family of 17 children. At a very early age she helped my grandmother Rauch (Snodgrass) raise her brothers and sisters. Here she learned her special mothering skills that were not only passed on to her own children but to many other needy children which she came into contact with throughout her life. Many of my friends have expressed how much my mother had impacted and influenced their lives. She was always ready to help those persons who needed her help. She would do without many things she needed for herself to give to others.

I wish I could find all of the thousands of words to describe my loving mother and how special she was to me and the many people who knew her. Those words would fill many volumes! It was a shock to discover that my mother's time and life was over on this earth; I just knew she would live and be with us forever. And you know through her sweet and kind spirit she is here with us forever!

11.3. My 3rd Generation Norwood Family, Donald Loyd Norwood's Grandparents.

4. William M.[3] **Norwood** [4], was born 11 Oct 1854 in Norwood Prairie, Benton, Arkansas; died 19 Jul 1930 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas, son of 8 Arthur Emerson Norwood [8] and 9 Rebecca Copeland [9]. He married on 22 Feb 1877 in Rheas Mill, Washington, Arkansas 5. **Sarah Elizabeth Holt** [5], born 28 Feb 1860 in Rheas Mill, Washington, Arkansas; died 23 Mar 1936 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas, daughter of 10. DeKalb "Kerb" Holt [10] and 11. Susan Barbara Stout [11]. Sarah Elizabeth Holt was known as "Aunt Lizzie" to her friends. She died on a Monday at the home of her daughter, Fanny Mack Norwood, Mrs. Roy Miller. She had been ill four months. She was 72 years old.

Children of William M. Norwood and Sarah Elizabeth HOLT were as follows:

i Samuel Vincent[2] **Norwood** [37], was born 1 Dec 1878 in Benton, Arkansas; died 24 Mar 1954 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. He married on 7 Nov 1897 **Edith Maude Branchcomb** [151], born 29 May 1879 in Breckenridge, Stephens, Texas; died 1 May 1961 in Prairie Grove, Washington, Arkansas, daughter of David Branchcomb [600] and Mary Francis Gentle [601].

2 ii Alvin DeKalb[2] **Norwood** [2], was born 11 Jun 1881 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 30 Aug 1946 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. He married (1) on 12 Aug 1926 in Tahlequah, Cherokee, Oklahoma **Mae Elizabeth Rauch** [3], born 4 Jun 1902 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 31 Aug 1976 in Dallas, Dallas, Texas, daughter of John William RAUCH [6] and Winifred "Winnie" Lou SNODGRASS [7]; (2) on 28 Apr 1901 in , Washington County, Arkansas, divorced **Amanda Emaline Holt** [462], born 31 Oct 1865 in Washington, Arkansas; died 28 Jan 1942 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas, daughter of Benjamin (Ben) HOLT [92] and Mary "Aunt Pop" Mayberry [312].

iii William Lester[2] **Norwood** [38], was born 7 Sep 1883 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 21 Jun 1951 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. He married **Elsie E. Houck** [143], born 8 Mar 1887 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 14 Apr 1974 in Broken Bow, McCurtain, Oklahoma, daughter of James "Jim" W. Houck [5350] and Sarah Sallie Phillips [4454].

iv Birdie[2] **Norwood** [39], was born 3 Jul 1885 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 11 Sep 1910 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. Notes: Birdie died young from typhoid. She was 25 years, 2 months and 8 days of age.

v Lemuel W.[2] **Norwood** [40], born 4 Oct 1887 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 22 Aug 1932 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. He married on 6 Jul 1916 **Carrie G. Newell** [588], born 12 Mar 1894 in , Iowa; died in Belle Fourche.

vi Lucille Myrtle[2] **Norwood** [41], was born 2 Sep 1889 in Rheas Mill, Washington, Arkansas; died 7 Jul 1979 in Little Rock, Pulaski, Arkansas. She married on 11 Aug 1914 in Kansas City, Missouri **Alfred Thompson Kelley** [152], born 16 Jul 1891 in Elders Ridge, Pennsylvania; died Feb 1970 in Little Rock, Pulaski, Arkansas, son of Newton B. Kelley [608] and (---) Thompson [1067].

vii Fanny Mack[2] **Norwood** [42], was born 20 Apr 1892 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 6 May 1980 in Muskogee, Muskogee, Oklahoma. She married **Roy Miller** [153], born 9 Dec 1892 in Rhea, Washington, Arkansas; died 21 May 1951 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas, son of Charles Miller [552] and Stacia Phillips [553].

viii Clyde Clayton[2] **Norwood** [43], was born 25 Jan 1894 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 2 Jun 1967. He married on 26 May 1917 **Bess Carter** [154], born 25 Jul 1895 in Summers, Washington, Arkansas; died 18 Dec 1977.

ix William Bryan[2] **Norwood** [44], was born 14 Feb 1896 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 8 Jun 1960 in Fayetteville, Washington, Arkansas. He married on 24 Jul 1926 in Benton County, Arkansas, and divorced **Jewell M. Foreman** [155], born 4 Aug 1904 in Westville, Adair, Oklahoma; died 24 Mar 1988 in Houston, Harris, Texas, She is buried in Forest Park West in Houston.

x Eula Virginia[2] **Norwood** [45], was born 5 Oct 1898 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 27 Aug 1986 in Poteau, LeFlore, Oklahoma. She married **Bert Marvin West** [156], born 29 Dec 1895 in Grove, Indian Territory, Oklahoma; died 9 Jun 1949 in Grand Lake, Grove, Delaware, Oklahoma.

xi Lola Grace[2] **Norwood** [46], was born 12 Jan 1902 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 24 Jun 1976 in Vinita, Craig, Oklahoma. She married on 10 Apr 1924 **Thomas Reid Luginbuel** [157], born 30 Aug 1899 in Piney, Indian Territory, Oklahoma; died 4 Nov 1969 in Vinita, Craig, Oklahoma, son of Charles Noble Luginbuel [10592] and Mary Jane Watson [10593].

Sarah Elizabeth Holt and William M. Norwood's Golden Wedding Anniversary.

Mr. and Mrs. William M. Norwood of Lincoln, Washington County, Arkansas recently celebrated their golden wedding anniversary at the home of their son, William Lester Norwood at Lincoln, Arkansas on 22 Feb 1927. Lester Norwood's wife was the former Miss Elsie E. Houck.

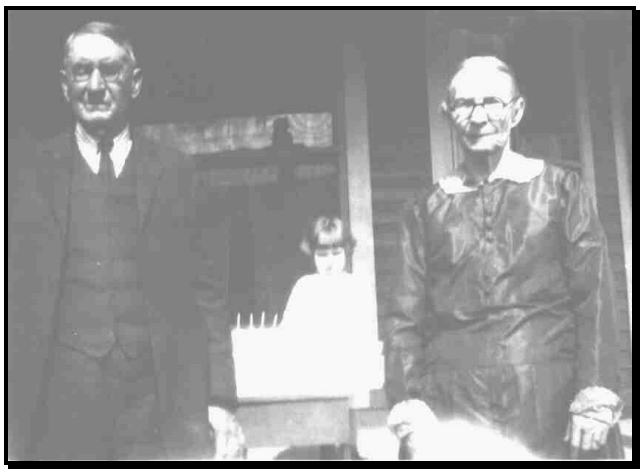


Figure 11.2: William M. Norwood & Sarah Elizabeth Holt's Golden Wedding Anniversary. Photo was taken on Lester Norwood's front porch on 22 Feb 1927. Edith Larue (Rich) Mabry is the grandchild in the middle of the photograph.

William M. Norwood was born 11 Oct 1854 at Norwood Prairie, Benton County, Arkansas. He was married on 22 Feb 1877 to Sarah Elizabeth (Lizzie) Holt who was born 28 Feb 1860 near Rheas Mill, Washington County, Arkansas. Their wedding took place at 6:00 p.m. in the evening at the home of the bride's father, DeKalb Holt near Rheas Mill, Arkansas. Immediately after the marriage vows had been spoken, the bride and groom rode on horseback to their new home near Rock Springs, about 2 1/2 miles north of Lincoln, Arkansas. They begun housekeeping in a new log house that the bridegroom had built. Here they lived for 37 years where 11 children were born, six sons and five daughters, one daughter having died several years ago (Byrdie Norwood who was born 3 Jul 1885 and died 11 Sep 1910).

The surviving ten children are: Samuel Vincent Norwood, Alvin DeKalb Norwood, William Lester Norwood, Lemuel W. Norwood, Lucille Myrtle Norwood, Fanny Mack Norwood, Clyde Clayton Norwood, William Bryan Norwood, Eula Virginia Norwood, and Lola Grace Norwood.

Five of Mr. and Mrs. Norwood's children were present at the dinner, three sons and two daughters, also several grandchildren and the only great grandchild. The sons present were Sam, Lester, and Lemuel (Lem); the daughters were Fanny (Mrs. Roy Miller) and Lola (Mrs. T. Reed Luginbuel), all who live in Lincoln, Arkansas. Three brothers and two daughters could not be present. The sons absent are Alvin DeKalb Norwood who lives in Shamrock, Texas; Bryan Norwood who lives in Muskogee, Oklahoma; and Clyde Norwood who lives in Monroe, Louisiana; the absent daughters were Eula (Mrs. Bert West) who lives in Muskogee, Oklahoma and Lucille (Mrs. Alfred Thompson Kelley) who lives in Little Rock, Arkansas.

Other guests present were Mr. and Mrs. Moredcai Doke (M. D.) Holt, who was also present at Mr. and Mrs. Norwood's wedding 50 years ago. Mr. Holt is the brother of Mrs. Norwood. M. D.'s wife is former Emma D. Vawter. Others present were Mr. and Mrs. Alvin Beaty, Frank Beaty, Mr. and Mrs. Ola Rich and baby daughter, La Rue; Mrs. Amanda Norwood; Mr. and Mrs. Baker Thomason and son, and "Aunt Pop" Holt, 96 years of age, the oldest guest present.

During the social afternoon which followed the wonderful anniversary dinner, many reminiscences were enjoyed on the part of the "bride and groom" of 50 years. Their minds wandered back to the day of the wedding in Rheas Mill. In the fall of 1916 the Norwood's moved to Lincoln, Arkansas. They have lived in Lincoln, Arkansas for the past 13 years.

William M. Norwood was born 11 Oct 1854 at Norwood Prairie, Benton County, Arkansas near Siloam Springs and moved with his parents to Texas and back to Arkansas to Rheas Mill near which place he found his bride. Mrs. Norwood was born 28 Feb 1860 near Rheas Mill residing at the place of her birth until her marriage. Mr. Norwood attended school in Benton County. Mrs. Norwood attended school at Rheas Mill, Arkansas.

Mr. Norwood was one of a family of three boys and one girl, and he is the only surviving member at this time. Mr. Norwood's parents were: His father, Arthur E. Norwood was born about 21 Feb 1822 in Marysville Blount County, Tennessee. His mother was Rebecca Copeland. She was born about 1829 in Tennessee and died in Dec 1901 in Lincoln, Washington County, Arkansas. She is buried in the Old Rock Springs Cemetery.

Mr. Norwood's brothers were (1) John Norwood who was born about 1845 and was executed by the Union Army 29 July 1864 during the Civil War. (2) Thomas W. Norwood who was born in April 1855. His sister was Margaret R. Norwood who was born 18 Jan 1851 in Benton County, Arkansas and died 26 Apr 1924 in Lincoln, Washington County, Arkansas. She was married Francis Marion Howard. Howard was born 11 Jan 1845 in Illinois.

Sarah Elizabeth Holt, Mrs. Norwood, was one of a family of four boys and three girls. Mrs. Norwood's parents were: Her father, DeKalb "Kerb" Holt was born 18 Jan 1832 at Beaty Mountain, Washington County, Arkansas and died 8 Jul 1909 in Lincoln, Washington County, Arkansas. He is buried in the Beaty Cemetery. Her mother was Susan Barbara Stout who was born 19 Mar 1830 in Tennessee. Barbara died 22 Jan 1898 in Lincoln, Washington County, Arkansas.

Mrs. Norwood's brothers were (1) Jim Holt (b. about 1854), (2) Lon Holt (b. about 1862) (3) Mordecai Doke (M.D.) Holt who was born 27 Jun 1865 in Washington County, Arkansas and (4) Samuel Powell Holt who was born 5 Sep 1866 in Washington County, Arkansas. She has now three brothers living. They are M.D. and Sam who reside near Lincoln and Lon Holt of South Dakota.

Mrs. Norwood's sisters were: (1) Artemesia (Sissie) Holt (b. about 1854), (2) Alice Holt (b. about 1869).

Their children, grandchildren and friends prepared the dinner for the occasion. The house was gaily decorated with yellow crepe paper in artistic arrangement and yellow calendulas were the flowers used in carrying out the "golden" color scheme. The table was indeed inviting, and the central decoration was a large wedding cake decorated with 50 candles and on the cake also was the inscription, "Father and Mother, February 22, 1877-1927." After the guests were seated, Miss Claudia Armstrong read the poem, "Fifty Years Ago This Very Day." Four generations were present, Mrs. William M. Norwood, and her son, Samuel Vincent Norwood, the latter's daughter Mrs. Zella Norwood (Ola Rich's wife) and Zella Rich's daughter La Rue Rich.

Figure 11.3: My paternal grandmother and grandfather Sarah Elizabeth (Holt) Norwood and William M. Norwood. William was John Norwood's brother.

Mr. Norwood has been in the nursery and fruit business for great many years and had the honor of winning a bronze medal at the Worlds Fair in St. Louis in 1904 for the best Arkansas apples.

Mrs. Norwood says there has been a great change in the country and people, too since she and Mr. Norwood were married, 50 years ago. In her opinion, people are trying to live too fast in this modern age, and she says long ago, people were happy with what they had, and it seems to her now they are never satisfied. Still, with 10 living children, 19 grand children and one beautiful little grand daughter, and many of

them all in the same town, both Mr. and Mrs. Norwood find much happiness in the present age, and if they were given the chance to go back to the old days and old customs, would they be willing to do so?

Figure 11.4: John William Rauch carried mail from 15 Apr 1905, until he retired on the 6 Mar 1925.

6. John William[3] **Rauch** [6], was born 28 Aug 1858 in Saint Joseph, Buchanan, Missouri; died 26 Mar 1930 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas, son of 12. Emanuel Harvey RAUCH [12] and 13. Sarah Catherine TALBOT [13]. He married (1) on 23 Aug 1891 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas **Winifred "Winnie" Lou Snodgrass** [7], born 29 Jul 1872 in Cabin Creek, Johnson, Arkansas; died 19 Jul 1943 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas, daughter of 14. William James SNODGRASS Sr. [14] and 15. Winifred (Winnie) Norton BRADLEY [15]; (2) on 29 Oct 1885 in Dover, Pope, Arkansas **Lilly K. Johnson** [463], died Aug 1886 in Washington County, Arkansas.

Notes for Lilly K. Johnson:
Lilly K. Johnson died in August 1886 shortly after the birth of her infant son. Infant son's name is not known. He was born in Aug 1886 in Dover, Pope County, Arkansas.

Children of John William Rauch and Winifred "Winnie" Lou Snodgrass were as follows:

i Clifford[2] **Rauch** [47], was born 24 Jun 1892 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 5 Apr 1943 in Nestor, California. He married **Grace James** [158].

ii William Harvey[2] **Rauch** [48], was born 3 Oct 1893 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 8 Nov 1919 in Drumright, Creek, Oklahoma. Notes: William died of accidental electrocution.

iii Susanna[2] **Rauch** [49], was born 14 Nov 1894 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 23 Nov 1894 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas.

iv Hardy[2] **Rauch** [50], was born 12 Oct 1895 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 28 Oct 1963 in Springfield, Greene, Missouri. He married on 5 Mar 1922 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas **Jennette Hicks** [159], born 27 Nov 1901 in Farmington, Washington, Arkansas; died 29 Sep 1989 in Annapolis, Anne Arundel, Maryland, daughter of William David Hicks [1942] and Mary Alice Gibson [1943].

v Leonard Charles[2] **Rauch** [51], was born 12 Feb 1897 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died in Montesano, Grays Harbor, Washington. He married **Guyla Holcroft** [160], born in Cane Hill, Washington, Arkansas.

vi Ewing Henry[2] **Rauch** [52], was born 1 Feb 1899 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 25 Nov 1968 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. He married on 24 Aug 1922 **Merle Corinne Lucy** [161], born 13 Mar 1901 in Murray, Callaway, Kentucky; died 4 Jan 1991 in Alameda, Alameda, California, daughter of Thomas Hartwell Lucy [189] and Jessie Elizabeth Covington [190].

vii Clyde[2] **Rauch** [53], was born 21 Sep 1900 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 20 Jan 1983 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. He married (1) on 21 Nov 1931 **Velma Hope Leach** [162], born 11 Sep 1900 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 6 Jul 1987 in St. Louis, St. Louis, Missouri, daughter of James Thomas LEACH [195] and Mary Ellen Smith [196]; (2) **Naoma T. King** [2019], born 20 Jul 1902 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 5 Mar 1921 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas.

3 viii Mae Elizabeth[2] **Rauch** [3], was born 4 Jun 1902 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 31 Aug 1976 in Dallas, Dallas, Texas. She married (1) on 12 Aug 1926 in Tahlequah, Cherokee, Oklahoma **Alvin DeKalb Norwood** [2], born 11 Jun 1881 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 30 Aug 1946 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas, son of William M. Norwood [4] and Sarah Elizabeth HOLT [5]; (2) on 15 Jul 1975 in Dallas, Dallas, Texas **Jackson Byron Lowe** [467], born 11 Aug 1907 in , Texas; died 27 Jun 1993 in Dallas, Dallas, Texas.

ix Amanda Ruth[2] **Rauch** [54], was born 25 Sep 1903 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 17 Mar 1979 in Olympia, Thurston, Washington. She married on 5 Nov 1921 **Woods Lamberton Mallow** [163], born 7 Nov 1895; died Apr 1979 in Olympia, Thurston, Washington.

x John Thomas[2] **Rauch** [55], was born 14 Jan 1905 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 2 Oct 1963 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. He married on 29 Oct 1929 in Wharton, Wharton, Texas **Doris Laurette Tyson** [164], born 13 Oct 1908 in Holliday, Archer, Texas; died 5 May 1988 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas, daughter of Frederick Augustus Tyson [178] and Annie Bennison Maume [179].

xi Ella Bea[2] **Rauch** [56], was born 3 Oct 1906 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 23 Jun 1984 in Havana, Yell, Arkansas. She married on 17 May 1929 in Havana, Yell, Arkansas **John England Mitchell** [166], born 19 Jul 1889 in Havana, Yell, Arkansas; died 19 Aug 1973 in Havana, Yell, Arkansas.

xii Harry Paul[2] **Rauch** [57], was born 31 Aug 1907 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 9 Aug 1994 in Otis, Lincoln, Oregon. He married on 21 Sep 1949 in Richland, Benton, Washington **Marjorie Ellen Wallace** [168], born 5 Feb 1913 in Richland, Baker, Oregon; died 12 Jul 1999 in Pasco, Franklin, Washington. Notes: Lived in Loutre, Montgomery, Missouri, USA in 1930 as construction worker with his brother Clyde.

xiii Harry's Twin[2] **Rauch** [58], was born 31 Aug 1907 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 31 Aug 1907 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas.

xiv Frank Ray "Jack"[2] **Rauch** [59], born 21 Feb 1909 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 23 Nov 1991 in Henderson, Kentucky. He married (1) in 1936, divorced **Roberta Powers Cook** [169], born 22 Mar 1918; (2) on 20 Dec 1949 **Mary Katherine Hicks** [1063], born 9 Jan 1923.

xv Albert Cecil[2] **Rauch** [60], was born 6 Jun 1914 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 20 Sep 1966 in Dumas, Moore, Texas. He married about 1953 **Dorothy Helen Bruce** [170], born 9 Jul 1924 in Dumas, Moore, Texas; died 14 Aug 1986 in Dumas, Moore, Texas.

xvi Elbert Ceiburn[2] **Rauch** [61], born 6 Jun 1914 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 20 Jun 1914 in Lincoln, Washington,

Arkansas. **Notes:** Twin son, twin of Albert Cecil Rauch.

xvii Helen Louise[2] **Rauch** [62], was born 25 Mar 1916 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 18 Apr 1980 in Chula Vista, San Diego, California. She married in 1937 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas **Howard Edwin Belchamber** [172], born 1 Mar 1908; died Jan 1981 in Santee, San Diego, California.

11.4. My 4th Generation Norwood Family, Donald Loyd Norwood's 1st Great Grandparents.

8. Arthur Emerson[4] **Norwood** [8], was born 21 Feb 1822 in Marysville, Blount, Tennessee, son of 16. John Norwood [3112] and 17. Sarah M. Crouch [8561]. He married about 1844 9. **Rebecca Copeland** [9], born about 1824/29 in Tennessee; died Dec 1901 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas, daughter of 18. Daniel Copeland [18] and 19. (---) UNKNOWN [19].

Children of Arthur Emerson Norwood and Rebecca Copeland were as follows:

i John[3] **Norwood** [64], was born about 1845 in Arkansas; died 29 Jul 1864 in Fort Smith, Sebastian, Arkansas. **Note:** I have written a book on John Norwood's short life entitled **"John Norwood's Civil War in Northwest Arkansas".**

ii Margaret R.[3] **Norwood** [65], was born 13 Jan 1851 in Benton County, Arkansas; died 26 Apr 1924 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. She married on 15 Feb 1870 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas **Francis Marion Howard** [493], born 11 Jan 1845 in Illinois; died 11 Mar 1919 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas, son of David Howard [556] and Mary (---) [557]. **Notes:** Margaret R. Norwood-65 is the grand aunt of Donald Loyd Norwood. Their common ancestors are Arthur Emerson Norwood-8 and Rebecca Copeland-9.

4 iii William M.[3] **Norwood** [4], was born 11 Oct 1854 in Norwood Prairie, Benton, Arkansas; died 19 Jul 1930 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. He married on 22 Feb 1877 in Rheas Mill, Washington, Arkansas **Sarah Elizabeth Holt** [5], born 28 Feb 1860 in Rheas Mill, Washington, Arkansas; died 23 Mar 1936 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas, daughter of DeKalb "Kerb" Holt [10] and Susan Barbara Stout [11].

iv Thomas W.[3] **Norwood** [63], was born Apr 1855 in Benton, Arkansas. He married on 16 Mar 1885 in Washington County, Arkansas **Martha Cockerel** [454], born Jun 1865 in Arkansas. Thomas W. Norwood-63 is the grand uncle of Donald Loyd Norwood. Their common ancestors are Arthur Emerson Norwood-8 and Rebecca Copeland-9.

Notes for Arthur Emerson Norwood:

One source says that Arthur married and died while a solder in the U. S. Regular Army. This has not been proven true. It is believed that Arthur Emerson Norwood moved his family to Texas based on the two recorded Land Grants shown below. Based on Land Grant number 2 dated 18 Aug 1860, it is believed that Arthur did not return to Arkansas with his family and possibly died in Denton County, Texas in the Fannin County 3rd district.

Texas General Land Office - Land Grant Search Number 1.

County: Cass
Abstract Number: 805
District/Class: Bowie 3rd
File Number: 120
Original Grantee: Norwood, Arthur E
Patentee: Norwood, Arthur E
Title Date:
Patent Date: 05 Jul 1851
Patent No: 851
Patent Vol: 3
Certificate: 92
Part Section:
Survey/Blk/Tsp:
Acres: 320
Adj County:
Adj Acres:
Remarks:

Texas General Land Office - Land Grant Search Number 2.

County: Denton
Abstract Number: 969
District/Class: Fannin 3rd
File Number: 3634
Original Grantee: Norwood, Arthur E
Patentee: Norwood, Arthur E
Title Date:
Patent Date: 18 Aug 1860
Patent No: 129
Patent Vol: 31
Certificate: 1/4293
Part Section:
Survey/Blk/Tsp:
Acres: 267
Adj County:
Adj Acres:
Remarks:

Notes for Rebecca Copeland:

Oct. 28, 1850 Census Records, Benton County, Arkansas, Ball Twp, House # 153 Rebecca Norwood, 26, F, TN; Sarah A. Norwood, 9, F, Ark.; Nancy Norwood, 7, F, Ark.; John R. Norwood, 5, M, Ark.; Anny Norwood, 4, F, Ark.; Lucinda C. Norwood, 1, F, Ark.

Oct. 28, 1850, Census Records, Benton County, Arkansas, Ball Twp, House # 149 was Salinda Norwood, 42, F, TN; Hester J. Norwood, 20, F, Ark., Weslley _. Norwood, 17, N, Ark.; Martha H. Norwood, 13, F, Ark.; Thomas J. Norwood, 12, M, Ark.; Mary A. Norwood, 8, F, Ark.; Salinda A. Norwood, 5, F, Ark.

1870 Census, Benton County, Arkansas, Flint Township, Hico PO, Pg. 238, House # 245. Rebecca Norwood, 45, F, Hskp, $100, TN; William Norwood, 17, M, Ark.; Thomas Norwood, 14, M, Arkansas.

10. DeKalb "Kerb"[4] **Holt** [10], was born 18 Jan 1832 in Beaty Mountain, Washington, Arkansas; died 8 Jul 1909 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas, son of 20. John "Jack" Holt [20] and 21. Elizabeth Pogue [21]. He married on 13 Oct 1853 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas 11. **Susan Barbara Stout** [11], born 19 May 1830 in Tennessee; died 22 Jan 1898 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas, daughter of 22 (---) Stout [22] and 23 (---) Unknown [23]. **Note:** DeKalb homesteaded land at Rhea's Mill, Arkansas near the Amity School, now known as the Pearson farm. DeKalb was a nursery man and he is believed to have originated the Arkansas Black Apple.

Children of DeKalb "Kerb" Holt and Susan Barbara Stout were as follows:

i Artemesia (Sissie)[3] **Holt** [66], was born about 1854 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. She married **John F. Reagan** [249].

ii Jim[3] Holt [67], was born about 1856 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. He married **Fanny (---)** [171].

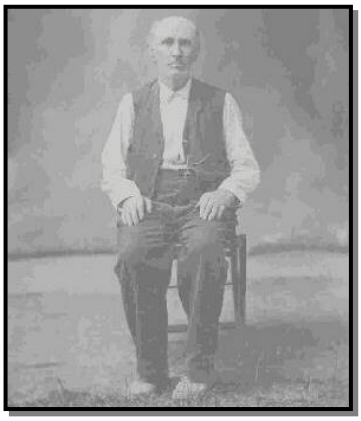
iii Mordecai Doke[3] Holt [69], was born 27 Jun 1856 in Washington, Arkansas; died 6 Oct 1935 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. He married **Emma D. Vawter** [250], born 15 Apr 1856 in Texas; died 29 Jun 1934 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas, daughter of John Vawter [3676] and Lucinda Janes [3677].

iv William Lon[3] Holt [68], was born 16 Mar 1858 in Washington, Arkansas; died about 1933 in Belle Fourche, South Dakota. He married on 4 Apr 1897 in Minnesela, South Dakota, **Margaret Went** [6003].

5 v Sarah Elizabeth[3] Holt [5], was born 28 Feb 1860 in Rheas Mill, Washington, Arkansas; died 23 Mar 1936 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. She married on 22 Feb 1877 in Rheas Mill, Washington, Arkansas **William M. Norwood** [4], born 11 Oct 1854 in Norwood Prairie, Benton, Arkansas; died 19 Jul 1930 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas, son of Arthur Emerson Norwood [8] and Rebecca Copeland [9].

vi Samuel Powell[3] Holt [71], was born 5 Sep 1866 in Washington, Arkansas; died 11 Aug 1930 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. He married **Ella Marshall Stokes** [252], born 15 Dec 1866; died 9 Dec 1925 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas.

vii Alice[3] Holt [70], was born Mar 1872 in Washington, Arkansas. She married (1) **Lawson Beach** [251]; (2) **(---) PETERS** [4292].



12. Emanuel Harvey[4] Rauch [12], was born 23 Jun 1825 in Reading, Berks, Pennsylvania; died 15 Jun 1881 in Robinson, Benton, Arkansas, son of 24. Solomon Rauch [24] and 25. Susannah (---) [25]. He married on 16 Jan 1851 in Marion, Buchanan, Missouri 13. **Sarah Catherine Talbot** [13], born 27 Feb 1833 in Carrol County, Kentucky; died 5 Feb 1915 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas, daughter of 26. Thornton Smith Talbot [26] and 27 Julia Ann West [27].

Children of Emanuel Harvey Rauch and Sarah Catherine Talbot were as follows:

i George T.[3] Rauch [72], was born 6 Sep 1852 in Buchanan, Missouri; died 15 Mar 1855 in Buchanan, Missouri.

ii Thornton T.[3] Rauch [73], was born 14 Feb 1856 in Buchanan, Missouri; died 14 Aug 1857.

6 iii John William[3] Rauch [6], was born 28 Aug 1858 in Saint Joseph, Buchanan, Missouri; died 26 Mar 1930 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. He married (1) on 23 Aug 1891 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas **Winifred "Winnie" Lou Snodgrass** [7], born 29 Jul 1872 in Cabin Creek, Johnson, Arkansas; died 19 Jul 1943 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas, daughter of William James Snodgrass Sr. [14] and Winifred (Winnie) Norton Bradley [15]; (2) on 29 Oct 1885 in Dover, Pope, Arkansas **Lilly K. Johnson** [463], died Aug 1886 in Washington, Arkansas.

iv Lizzie May[3] Rauch [74], was born 2 Nov 1870 in Benton, Arkansas; died 7 Mar 1902 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. She married on 30 Aug 1885 in Bourbon, Kansas **James William Carter** [253], born 21 Jan 1866 in Kansas; died 12 Feb 1945 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas, son of Joseph Liburn Carter [3836] and Mary Jane Starr [3837].

Notes for Emanuel Harvey Rauch:

Emanuel Rauch had accumulated a considerable worth for the period as indicated by the census of 1850, with cash assets of $5,000. He lived next door to Judge Thornton Smith Talbot in Easton, Missouri and on 16 Jan 1851, he married Judge Talbot's daughter, Sarah Catherine, as recorded in the Buchanan County· marriage record book for Marion Township.

Emanuel's brother, Lazarus, had married Dorcus Donaldson and was farming in nearby Parnell, Missouri and their sister, Eliza Rauch, had married William S. White in Buchanan County, on 31 Aug 1852.

When Emanuel Harvey Rauch married Sarah Catherine Talbot, he became associated with a family from a quite different background than the Rauchs. The Rauchs had emigrated from Germany to Pennsylvania and were devout members of the Lutheran Reformed Church. The Rauchs had chosen to be farmers and tradesmen and retained the old German traditions, language, and customs. The Talbots' had come to this country from England, living in Baltimore, Maryland at first, then becoming owners of very large tracts of land in Virginia, later moving west to Kentucky, and then again further west to Missouri. The Rauchs settled in Missouri after first going to Ohio from Pennsylvania.

On 6 Sep 1852, Sarah and Emanuel Rauch's first son, George Rauch, was born much to the delight of the parents and especially to the grandparents, Thornton and Julia Talbot. Sadly, the young boy died at the age of three.

Emanuel Rauch’s business prospered and in 1856 he built a mill in Easton, Missouri with Calvin Benight. Emanuel sold his interest in the mill to Calvin in 1861. A second son was born to the Emanuel Rauch's on 14 Feb 1856, but tragedy struck the family for the second time when the baby died on 17 Aug 1857.

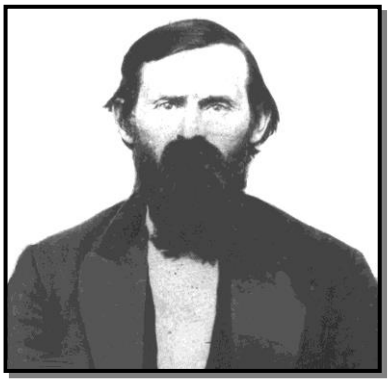
Our direct ancestor, John William Rauch was born on 28 Aug 1858. It is understandable that Sarah Catherine was described as a "Very protective mother" to young John William. This was indeed a happy period for Emanuel and his wife, and their new son, John William. The milling business was prospering and Sarah's father was serving as a County Judge, and Isham Talbot, Sarah Catherine’s Uncle, became the towns first Doctor an is described in the historical records in the following way:

Dr. Isham Talbot is the son of James W. Talbot, whose birth occurred in Bourbon County, Kentucky, 10 Mar 1796. He in turn is the son of James Smith Talbot and Unity (DeWitt) Talbot, natives of Virginia. The grandfather was a Revolutionary soldier, serving all through that struggle. The maiden name of our subject's mother was Mary Strother, the daughter of the Rev. George and Mary (Duncan) Strother, the father being a prominent minister in the Methodist Episcopal Church South. He began preaching the gospel at the early age of twenty years and continued with great success for sixty-five years.
In 1862 the Civil War was a terrible time for the Rauchs and all their past and future relatives. The Rauchs who lived Pennsylvania and in Ohio probably supported the North while the Missouri group probably sympathized with the South. The Talbots who had moved to Missouri

from Kentucky and had brought slaves with them to work on the farms and the mills no doubt influenced them.

(Note for more information on the Rauch, Talbot, Snodgrass etc. Ancestors please refer to my other books I have written on these families. Their histories are to too large to be included in the bounds of this Norwood Family History Book).

14. William James[4] Snodgrass Sr. [14], was born 10 Jun 1828 in Sparta, White, Tennessee; died 11 May 1882 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas, son of 28. Thomas Lafayette Snodgrass Sr. [28] and 29. Margaret Brown Duff [29]. He married on 28 Dec 1853 in Sparta, White, Tennessee 15. **Winifred (Winnie) Norton Bradley** [15], born 20 Jan 1836 in Near Big Springs, Sparta, White, Tennessee; died 11 Feb 1908 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas, daughter of 30. John Phillip BRADLEY [30] and 31. Nancy Johnson [31].



Children of William James Snodgrass Sr. and Winifred (Winnie) Norton Bradley were as follows:

i Mary Francis[3] Snodgrass [75], was born 8 Aug 1856 in Sparta, White, Tennessee; died 3 Jan 1941 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. She married on 13 Oct 1887 in Washington, Arkansas **Allen Sea (Al) King** [240], born 19 Mar 1848 in Arkansas; died 1 May 1917, son of Wesley Henry King [307] and Evaline Elizabeth Holt [87].

ii Margaret Jane[3] Snodgrass [76], was born 8 Jan 1858 in Sparta, White, Tennessee; died 29 Feb 1920 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. She married on 6 Jan 1881 **Benjamin Hardy Rich** [836], born 22 Jan 1854 in Washington, Arkansas; died 3 Apr 1946 in Washington, Arkansas, son of William Jackson "Jack' Rich [309] and Emeline Prelina "Millie" Holt [90].

iii Nancy[3] Snodgrass [9049], born 1860 in White County, Tennessee; died before 1870. **Notes:** In the 1860 Census of White County, Tennessee, Nancy B. is listed in this family as being 1 month old (1/12) and born in Tennessee.

iv John Phillip[3] Snodgrass [77], was born 29 Nov 1861 in Sparta, White, Tennessee; died 31 Mar 1938 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. He married on 10 Sep 1891 **Ida Frances Beaty** [242], born 9 Feb 1873 in Kentucky Town, Texas; died 10 Apr 1932, daughter of Francis Marion (Frank) Beaty [746] and Mary Jane Vawter [760].

v Thomas Lafayette[3] Snodgrass [78], was born 4 Jan 1863 in Sparta, White, Tennessee; died 21 Apr 1942 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. He married on 27 Aug 1885 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas **John Dee Nunley** [243], born 3 Mar 1864 in McKinney, Collin, Texas; died 10 Nov 1926 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas, daughter of John Alexander Nunley [6587] and Mary Leannah Rich [6586].

vi Martha Alice[3] Snodgrass [79], was born 1 Jun 1865 in Sparta, White, Tennessee; died 1873 in Cabin Creek, Johnson, Arkansas.

vii William James "Bill"[3] Snodgrass Jr. [80], born 18 Nov 1866 in Sparta, White, Tennessee; died 29 Aug 1950 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. He married on 13 Oct 1912 in White Rock, Salem Springs, Washington, Arkansas **Mary Etta Little** [244], born 9 Mar 1888 in Salem Springs, Washington, Arkansas; died 2 May 1940 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas, daughter of Ambrose H. Little [2414] and Geneva Kirk [2415].

viii George Washington[3] Snodgrass [81], was born 3 Mar 1868 in Sparta, White, Tennessee; died 24 Feb 1933 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas.

ix Florence Amanda[3] Snodgrass [82], born 15 Dec 1869 in Sparta, White, Tennessee; died 26 Oct 1959 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. She married on 15 Jan 1888 **Ulysses Grant Hargrove** [245], born 29 Apr 1868; died 14 Feb 1951 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. **Notes:** One source says she died in Orange County, California.

7 x Winifred "Winnie" Lou[3] Snodgrass [7], was born 29 Jul 1872 in Cabin Creek, Johnson, Arkansas; died 19 Jul 1943 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. She married on 23 Aug 1891 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas **John William Rauch** [6], born 28 Aug 1858 in Saint Joseph, Buchanan, Missouri; died 26 Mar 1930 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas, son of Emanuel Harvey Rauch [12] and Sarah Catherine Talbot [13].

xi Elnora (Ellanora) (Note)[3] Snodgrass [83], was born 9 Aug 1875 in Arkansas; died 1 Apr 1963 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. She married on 1 Oct 1892 **Louis Bruner Haws** [246], born 10 Oct 1872; died 17 Feb 1952.

xii Emma D.[3] Snodgrass [84], was born 1 Jan 1878 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 16 Nov 1961 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. She married on 9 Nov 1896 **Orien A. Davis** [247], born 17 Mar 1862 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 28 Jan 1927 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas.

xiii Anna Augusta[3] Snodgrass [85], was born 20 Nov 1879 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 8 Dec 1946 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. She married on 10 Jun 1893 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas **James Frances Marion Collins** [834], born 4 Nov 1864 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 9 Aug 1938 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas, son of Francis Marion (Frank) Collins [311] and Mary E. Holt [89].

11.5. My 5th Generation Norwood Family, Donald Loyd Norwood's 2nd Great Grandparents.

16. John[5] Norwood [3112], was born 14 Jul 1784 in Baltimore County, Maryland; died 10 Apr 1838 in Madisonville, Monroe, Tennessee, son of 32. John Norwood Jr. [16] and 33. Mary Ruth Hale (Haile) [8570]. He married on 24 Jan 1803, probably in Tennessee 17. **Sarah M. Crouch** [8561], born 9 May 1785; died 1 May 1841 in Pikeville, Bledsoe, Tennessee. **John Norwood-3112 is the 2nd great grandfather of Donald Loyd Norwood.** At one time, they lived in Knoxville, Tennessee.

Children of John Norwood and Sarah M. Crouch were as follows:

i Nancy H.[4] Norwood [7549], was born 13 Feb 1805. She married on 3 Oct 1854 in Knox County, Tennessee **James P. Hamilton** [8893]. **Notes:** Marriage records list as Nancy N.

ii William Crouch[4] Norwood [8537], was born 22 Nov 1807 in Tennessee; died 23 Nov 1855 in Titus County, Texas. He married about 1839 in probably Tennessee **S. ?** [8895], born about 1818 in Georgia. **William Crouch Norwood-8537 is the great grand uncle of**

Donald Loyd Norwood. Their common ancestors are John Norwood-3112 and Sarah M. Crouch-8561. **1850 Census Upsur County, Texas Roll** xxx Page xxx HH245/245 Norwood, W. C. 43 M Farmer TN S. 32 F GA N? T? H? 10 M TN D. 8 M TN I. W. 6 M TX A. I?J? 4 M TX E. 1 F TX. Looks like they moved there between 1842 and 1844. Where were they in 1840 in TN?

iii Susannah[4] **Norwood** [7440], was born 14 Jun 1811 in Maryville, Blount County, Tennessee; died 10 Dec 1896 in Arcola, Douglas County, Illinois. She married on 14 Oct 1828 in Maryville, Blount County, TN by Rev E.W. Sawtell **Joseph B. Duncan** [8634], born 17 May 1803 in Maryville, Blount County, Tennessee; died 5 May 1863 in Probably Crawford Co, Illinois (unable to locate gravesite), son of John Duncan [8929] and Margaret Paul Alexander [8930]. **Notes: Susannah Norwood-7440 is the great grand aunt of Donald Loyd Norwood.** Their common ancestors are John Norwood-3112 and Sarah M. Crouch-8561. Funeral Notice: Mrs. Susan Duncan The funeral of Mrs. Susan Duncan will be held from the residence of Samuel R. Duncan on North Locust Street, Saturday morning, 12 Dec 1896 at 10 o'clock. Rev. Skinner, pastor of the Presbyterian Church officiating. Interment was in Arcola Cemetery. Friends of the family are invited to attend.

iv Mary Ann[4] **Norwood** [8529], was born 1 Oct 1812. She married on 9 Dec 1833 in Knox County, Tennessee **George W. Anthony** [8902]. Notes: Listed as "Polly" Ann in marriage records.

v James Larkin[4] **Norwood** [2157], was born 22 Jun 1815.

vi Ignatius Wilson[4] **Norwood** [1262], was born 30 Jun 1817 in Probably Blount County, Tennessee. He married in 1837 in TN **Elizabeth L. Houston** [8905], born about 1818 in Tennessee. **Notes:** Ignatius Wilson Norwood-1262 is the great grand uncle of Donald Loyd Norwood. Their common ancestors are John Norwood-3112 and Sarah M. Crouch-8561. 1850 Census Madison County 15th District Tennessee HH116 Norwood, I. W. 34 M Livery-Stable 1000 TN Elizabeth L? 32 F TN John H? 12 M TN Samuel L? 9 M TN Sarah E. 6 F TN Robert W. 4 M TN.

vii Alexander M.[4] **Norwood** [8559], was born 7 Oct 1819.

8 viii Arthur Emerson[4] **Norwood** [8], was born 21 Feb 1822 in Marysville, Blount, Tennessee. He married about 1844 **Rebecca Copeland** [9], born about 1824/29 in Tennessee; died Dec 1901 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas, daughter of **Daniel Copeland** [18] and (---) UNKNOWN [19]. **Arthur Emerson and Sinclair (St. Clair) (See below) Norwood are twins.**

ix Colonel Sinclair (St. Clair)[4] **Norwood** [8563], was born 21 Feb 1822 in Marysville, Blount, Tennessee; died 30 Mar 1901 in Pikeville, Bledsoe, Tennessee. He married on 8 Apr 1841 in possibly Bledsoe County, Tennessee **Catherine Jane Hoodenpyle** [8617], born 10 Oct 1821 in Pikeville, Bledsoe, Tennessee; died 1 Sep 1901 in Pikeville, Bledsoe, Tennessee, daughter of Peter Hoodenpyle [8655] and Margaret Thomas [8675]. **Colonel Sinclair (St. Clair) Norwood-8563 is the great grand uncle of Donald Loyd Norwood.** Their common ancestors are John Norwood-3112 and Sarah M. Crouch-8561. Just a note (Maybe this his where his unusual name came from) 40 828 RUDD ST CLAIR 17 M 1850 Census Eastern District Bledsoe Co, TN Roll 870 Page 873 HH302/302 Norwood, S. C. 28 M Tailor 600 TN Catherine J 28 F Peter J 8 M Sarah M. 3 F Laura 9/12 F Mary Acre 7 F 1860 Census Bledsoe Co, TN Page 99 Norwood, S. C. Clerk & Master 2500 3600 Catharine J. 39 Peter J. 18 Laura 9 John M. 7 H. Baskam 55 James M. 3 Fannie 1 Don't have 1870 so far 1880 Census Bledsoe Co, TN Norwood, St. Clair 58 Farmer TN MD TN Catharine 58 Keeping House TN NC TN Fanny 21 Henry B. 25 Blacksmith Mary E. 22 (son's wife) Northrup, Solomon 48 Lawyer CT CT CT Nancy 40 Keeping House William 13 Servant - mullato Norwood, James 23 son-in-law Ada 19 daughter Arthur 3/12 grandson Norwood, H. Baskam TN Bledsoe County 99 1860 Norwood, James M. TN Bledsoe County 99 1860 Norwood, John M. TN Bledsoe County 99 1860 Norwood, Laura TN Bledsoe County 99 1860 Norwood, Peter J. TN Bledsoe County 99 1860 Norwood, S. C. TN Bledsoe County 99 1860 Norwood, Catherine J. TN Bledsoe County 99 1860 Norwood, Fannie TN Bledsoe County 99 1860 Compendium of Local Biography 1898 p227.

Colonel St. Clair [Sinclair] Norwood was among the most prominent men now living in Bledsoe County who have won an honorable name as a citizen of that county, none is better deserving of representation in a volume of this nature than the gentleman whose name introduces this sketch. Colonel Norwood was born in the town of Maryville, Blount County, Tennessee, February 27, 1822, a son of John and Sarah (Crouch) Norwood.

Colonel Norwood had no educational advantages in early life, the extent of it being comprised in the old Woodback Dilworth spelling book and addition in arithmetic, and what he may have acquired after manhood was by absorption, through a comprehensive, penetrating and discriminating mind upon all questions presented to him. Upon this talent, and enforced by an indomitable energy, he built up an extensive business education or qualification, which gave him character of one of the most enterprising men of his county. But with his better qualities he possesses others less valuable - that of an extremely nervous, sensitive, impulsive, and combative nature, that frequently gives him occasions of great humiliation and pain.

In early life he developed great love for military tactics, and was promoted to command of a militia regiment, from which he derives the title affixed to his name. In the year 1856 he was appointed clerk and master of the chancery court at Pikeville, Tennessee, and served as such until 1865.This was the first field of his business education, where his natural love and talent for the law was rapidly developed and at the close of the war he was licensed to practice at the bar, with a knowledge and fear of his inability as a public speaker to make a success of his profession, hoping that time and labor would overcome his nature defects. But in a short time he became disheartened and surrendered his profession, for a wider field of activity and constant labor. Into this he entered and found a checkered and uncertain field, but indomitable energy and love for excitement gave him much success in business, mixed with many failures, in all of which his legal knowledge served him admirably. In this field he became an extensive stock dealer, and also, of general merchandise, and lastly, has done an extensive business in mineral lands, with a large balance sheet in his favor.

The last and most fatal error of his life was in 1891. He bought twelve thousand dollars of stock in a national bank, whose annual reports showed a prosperous and lucrative business, but in 1893 its discounts and loans proved almost worthless and the bank failed with the loss of the entire capital.

His business principles were always conducted on the faith and conviction that "the earth is the Lord's and the fullness thereof"; for God hath said, "It is me that giveth the power to get wealth" that "the Lord buildeth up and he teareth down" that "the Lord giveth and the Lord taketh away. Blessed be the name of the Lord forevermore." And whilst in the frequent success of business beyond that of many men of like intellect, he always attributed the same to the Lord, and tried to thus acknowledge him by unstinted acts of charity without ostentation or pride. And when, in his hasty and impulsive business habits, he made grievous mistakes, he humbly submitted without murmur or complaint, saying, "The Lord chasteneth whom he loveth".

He has been a zealous member of the church since 1848, and for the last eight years has devoted his life to the study of the Bible, more directly

to the prophecies and revelations. During this time his notes and comments on these portions of the Good Book have been elaborate. From these, in the year 1895, he prepared an article for the "Chattanooga Times" showing from the Bible, that the world is now in the last days of the gentile dispensations and near the beginning or ushering in of Christ's return for the establishing of his kingdom on earth, and the destruction of all earthly kingdoms or governments. This was to be preceded by a time of trouble such as was never before known or ever will be again. He quoted the words of Christ's declaration of his return, and those of Daniel's prophecies of the same period. He showed that the irrepressible conflict of capital and labor, which is now threatening the disruption and destruction of every intelligent government on earth, was God's immediate agency for the destruction of all nations and governments of earth and for the erection of Christ's peaceable kingdom which shall bless all the nations of the earth and shall be good tidings of great joy, which shall be to all people. This article, by many Bible readers, was regarded as very timely. Some fifteen years since, Colonel Norwood wrote a long series of reminiscences of the history of Sequatchie Valley since 1838, as he knew it. This was interesting and instructive to the older inhabitants as well as the younger, and he has preserved the only copy of this history known, which should be preserved and held sacred by the younger generations.

About the same time he wrote a minute history of the life of John A. Murrell, the great western land pirate. The history starting after Murrell's discharge from the state prison to the date of his death at Pikeville, Tennessee of his peculiar burial, the disinterring of his body, and his decapitation by two medical students. His head was last seen in a museum in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania. These articles have lately been reproduced by the "Fayetteville Observer" Fayetteville, Tennessee.

In the year 1841, Mr. Norwood was married to Catharine J. Hoodenpyle, daughter of Peter Hoodenpyle and granddaughter of Philip Hoodenpyle, born in the city of Amsterdam, Holland. Mr. Norwood and his wife are now in their seventy-seventh year and fifty-sixth of married life, and are living in the house on the farm where his wife was born and which was her patrimony.

Goodspeed, History of Tennessee, Warren County.

The county court of Warren County was organized in March, 1808, at the house of Joseph Westmoreland, half a mile south of Barren Fork, where a log courthouse was afterward erected. Upon the location of the county seat at McMinnville, the court was removed thereto. Though early records of this court were destroyed during the late war, and but little or nothing can be learned of the proceedings or of the officers of the same. The same is true of the other courts. The following is an incomplete list of the officers of this court:

Chairmen - Since 1860 the chairmen of the county court have been in the order given, **Philip Hoodenpyle**, Thomas Mabry, John Smith, Philip Hoodenpyle, Thomas S. Meyers, S. D. Walling, John Smith, John S. Meyers, W. B. Smartt, **S. C. Norwood**, John Smith, John W. Ford, J. L. Miller, J. W. Gales, I. B. Neal, S. J. Walling, John R. Parker and J. C. Meyers, the present incumbent.
The circuit court was organized with the county, but as to the early officers nothing can be learned, save that Pleasant Henderson was probably the first clerk. Since 1865 the clerks have been S. C. Norwood, John J. Lowery and A. J. Curl, the present incumbent. At one time, the Norwood's lived in Knoxville, Tennessee.

x Sarah Jane[4] **Norwood** [8557], born 23 Sep 1824 in Tennessee. She married on 3 Oct 1843 in Blount County, Tennessee **David W. TEDFORD** [8922], born about 1805. Notes: Sarah Jane Norwood-8557 is the great grand aunt of Donald Loyd Norwood. Their common ancestors are John Norwood-3112 and Sarah M. Crouch-8561.

xi Martha Pride[4] **Norwood** [8556], born 18 Jun 1827.

Notes for John Norwood and Sam Houston [Texas and Alamo Fame]:

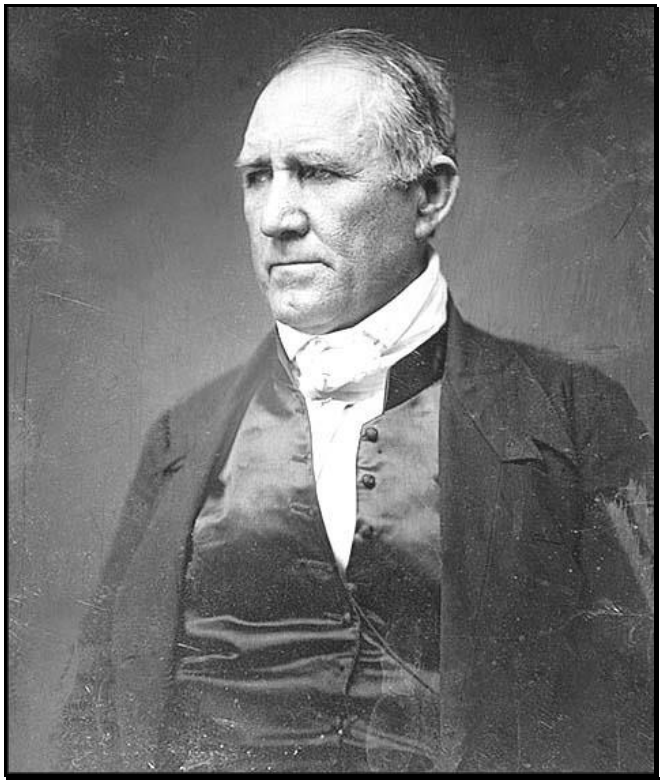


Figure 11.5.: Sam Houston, Oo-tse-tee Ar-dee-tah-skee, his Cherokee name. Part of our Norwood History.

John Norwood, was contemporaneous [originating, existing, or happening during the same period of time] with the famous Sam Houston, and was a warm personal friend and accompanied him and fought with him in his campaigns in the Indian wars, and when Sam Houston was badly wounded, John Norwood hauled him back to Maryville, Blount County, Tennessee where they both then lived. It is believed that this early relationship between John and Sam caused the Norwoods to emigrate to Northwest Arkansas with the movement of the Indian tribes.

It is recorded that Rev. Thomas Wilkerson Norwood [our subject John Norwood's grand uncle] was in Northwest Arkansas and Indian Territory in early 1800's. Martha Louise Norwood stated that her uncles, the Norwoods, were in the Claremon [Claremore] Mound Battle with the Osage Indians. Her mother was Louisa Rutherford Norwood born in the Hiwassee Purchase in Tennessee, a Cherokee Indian. Her father was Thomas R. Norwood, a Methodist Preacher, born and raised near the Arkansas and Oklahoma line. Louisa was born 2 July 1860, in Benton County, Arkansas, two miles from the old Cherokee Line Road. Her mother died when she was five days old and she was the oldest of her father's children as he afterward married again. Much of her early days were spent with her grandparents, the Norwoods. Thomas Wilkerson Norwood and his wife, Salinda Pogue [Norwood], her grandparents, bought four hundred acres when they came here. During the days of Fort Wayne, her grandfather peddled hogs to that place, which was seven or eight miles from their home and my grandmother

made "fried peach pies" which she sold at the Fort and earned enough from their sale to buy her an Indian pony.

Samuel "Sam" Houston (1793-1863), a friend of John Norwood, was one of the most illustrious political figures of Texas, was born on March 2, 1793, the fifth child (and fifth son) of Samuel and Elizabeth (Paxton) Houston, on their plantation in sight of Timber Ridge Church, Rockbridge County, Virginia. He was of Scots-Irish ancestry and reared Presbyterian. He acquired rudimentary education during his boyhood by attending a local school for no more than six months. When he was thirteen years old, his father died; some months later, in the spring of 1807, he emigrated with his mother, five brothers, and three sisters to Blount County in Eastern Tennessee, where the family established a farm near Maryville on a tributary of Baker's Creek. Houston went to a nearby academy for a time and reportedly fed his fertile imagination by reading classical literature, especially the Iliad.

Rebelling at his older brothers' attempts to make him work on the farm and in the family's store in Maryville, Houston ran away from home as an adolescent in 1809 to dwell among the Cherokees, who lived across the Tennessee River. Between intermittent visits to Maryville, he sojourned for three years with the band of Chief Oolooteka, who adopted him and gave him the Indian name Colonneh, or "the Raven." Houston viewed Oolooteka as his "Indian Father" and the Cherokees much as a surrogate family. He henceforth maintained great sympathy toward Indians.

At age eighteen he left the Cherokees to set up a school, so that he could earn money to repay debts. After war broke out with the British, he joined the United States Army as a twenty-year-old private, on March 24, 1813. Within four months he received a promotion to ensign of the infantry; in late December he was given a commission as a third lieutenant. As part of Andrew Jackson's army, he fought at the battle of Horseshoe Bend on the Tallapoosa River on March 26, 1814. During the engagement he received three near-fatal wounds. One of them, from a rifle ball in his right shoulder, never completely healed. For his valor at Horseshoe Bend, Houston won the attention of General Andrew Jackson, who thereafter became his benefactor. Houston, in return, revered Jackson and became a staunch Jacksonian Democrat.

In the Battle of Horseshoe Bend, Sam Houston followed Andrew Jackson to Alabama to fight in a war against the Creek Indians. The British supplied the Creeks, and these Indians had attacked settlers. The battle was fought at a place the Indians called To-ho-pe-ka, which means horseshoe, because there is a horseshoe bend in the Tallapoosa River where the Creek Indians had set their defenses. Houston led several courageous charges during the battle and was wounded from an arrow, as well as from bullets to the arm and shoulder. The arrow wound was particularly dramatic because Houston forced a young lieutenant at the point of a sword to pull the arrow out of his leg in the midst of the battle. Andrew Jackson took notice of the bravery of the young officer that day. This was the start of a lifelong friendship between the two men. Sam stayed in the Army until 1818. Originally he had planned on a military career, but John C. Calhoun, the Secretary of War under President Monroe, played politics with the young officer, and Sam Houston resigned in disgust.
While convalescing, he was promoted to second lieutenant and traveled extensively to Washington, New Orleans, New York, and points between. While stationed in Nashville, he was detailed in late 1817 as sub-Indian agent to the Cherokees. In that capacity, he assisted Oolooteka and his clan in their removal to Indian Territory west of the Mississippi River, as stipulated by the Treaty of 1816. Houston, by then first lieutenant, resigned from the army on 1 March 1818, and shortly thereafter from his position as subagent, following difficulties with Secretary of War John C. Calhoun.

What happened to these men who served during the many battles of bloodshed? Red Eagle is pardoned and as William Weatherford becomes a successful plantation owner. Andrew Jackson becomes the President of the United States and has his portrait on the 20 dollar bill. Sam Houston becomes Governor of Tennessee and President and Governor of Texas. The British and Spanish lose Florida and the Indians lose 23 million acres of land. James Ashley and Simeon Tucker return to the opulence of their plantations. Elisha Fyke, a pioneer of Dallas, has a road in Carrolton, Texas named for him. William Lea becomes a founding Judge of Meigs County, Tennessee, and Newton County, Missouri. Davy Crockett is catapulted into Washington politics and dies in Texas at the Alamo. The battles are seldom mentioned but so profound in our lives, even today.

18. Daniel[5] **Copeland** [18], was born about 1796 in Tennessee; died about 1869 in Benton County, Arkansas, son of 34. Josiah Copeland [9261]. He married (1) about 1816 19. **(---) Unknown** [19], born in 1800/1810; died 1840/42 in Benton County, Arkansas; (2) about 1842 in Benton County, Arkansas, divorced **Elizabeth (---)** [9263]; (3) about 1848 **Emeline R. (---)** [9262], born about 1829/30 in Tennessee.

Children of Daniel Copeland and (---) Unknown **my 2nd great grandfather** were as follows:

i William C.[4] **Copeland** [9251], was born between 1815-1818 in Tennessee; he died between Feb 1865-1870 in probably, Fannin County, Texas. He married **Mary "Polly" Ann Lackey** [9264], born about 1819 in Pope County, Illinois; died before Jun 1877 in Fannin County, Texas, daughter of George W. Lackey [10565] and Elizabeth Modglin [10566]. **Notes:** He could have died in Fannin County, Texas. Indigent Families of Fannin County, Texas December 1863 the Texas Legislature passed the Act to support the families and Dependents of Texas Soldiers. One million dollars was set aside to distribute to the families of soldiers who were in active service, had died in the war or had been disabled because of the war. Additionally cloth and excess thread from the State Penitentiary were given to these families after November 1864. William Copeland was on the Fannin County, Texas Indigent list: Copeland, Wm., 5 in the family, taken on 23 Feb. 1864. Coapland, William, 5 in the family, taken on 18, Feb. 1865. Copeland, William, Private Company F, 6th Texas Cavalry? The 5th Texas Cavalry Company F was formed in Fannin County, Texas and there was a William Copeland listed as a member. There was only one William Copeland living in Fannin County, Texas during the Civil War and that was William C. Coplin. There is a grave at Dodd City Cemetery, Dodd City, Texas that has Copeland, Texas, CSA written on it. I think that this is William C. Coplin and he died during the civil war. February 17, 1851 (1850) census, Fannin Co., Texas, # 449 Page 356-357 William Coplin, 32, M, $60, Farmer, TN; Mary Coplin, 31, F, Illinois; Josiah Coplin, 9, M, Ark.; Cassandra Coplin, 8, F, Ark.; Elizabeth Coplin, 6, F, Texas; Texana Coplin, 4, F, Texas; Mary Coplin, 11/12, F, Texas; James Coplin, 11/12, M, Texas Note: The census index had the name spelled (Caplin). June 11, 1860 census, Grayson County, Texas, Sherman P.O. Dwelling #112-112 Wm. Copeland, 45, farmer, Personal estate $250, Tenn.; Mary A. Copeland,40, domestic, Illinois; Mary Copeland, 10, Texas, Twin; Jas. A. Copeland,10, Texas, Twin; Green L. Copeland , 8, Texas; S.A. Copeland, 6, Texas; Wm. Copeland Jr. 3, Texas NOTE: The following was found and it appears that Wm. Coplen was surveyed twice and give different answers. **September 11, 1860, Grayson County, Texas, Sherman P.O. House # 904-932** William Copeland, 40, M, farmer, $500, TN; Lucy Copeland, 40, F. Dom., Illinois; James S. Copeland, 11, M, twin, Texas; Mary Copeland, 11 F,twin, Texas; G. B. Copeland, 8, M, Texas; Sidima Copeland, 6, F, Texas; William C. Copeland, 3, M, Texas. Living next door: House # 905-933 Joseph Copeland, 22, M, farmer, $400, Ark.; Margaret Copeland, 20, F, Dom., Texas. Oct. 9, 1870 census, Fannin Co., Texas,

pg 29, Precinct #5, Family #199, Dwelling #199 Mary Copeland, 52, KH, Illinois; James Copeland, 21, Texas; Green L. Copeland, 18, Texas; Adaline Copeland, 16, Texas; William Copeland, 14,Texas; John Haynes, 22, Alabama; Mary Haynes, 21, Texas.

ii Harriet B.[4] Copeland [9252], was born 16 Jul 1817 in Tennessee; died 17 Nov 1857 in Benton County, Arkansas. She married **Ambrose Gore Williams** [9265].

iii Susan Clarissa[4] Copeland [9253], was born about 1820 in Tennessee. She married **James Larkin Russell** [9266].

9 iv Rebecca[4] Copeland [9], was born about 1824/29 in Tennessee; died Dec 1901 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. She married about 1844 **Arthur Emerson Norwood** [8], born 21 Feb 1822 in Marysville, Blount, Tennessee, son of John Norwood [3112] and Sarah M. Crouch [8561].

v Daniel[4] Copeland [9254], was born 1825/30.

vi James[4] Copeland [9255], was born about 1830 in Benton County, Arkansas.

vii Lucinda[4] Copeland [9256], was born about 1835 in Benton County, Arkansas; died Aug 1870 in Benton County, Arkansas. She married **William H. Harrison** [9267].

viii Nancy[4] Copeland [9257], was born about 1835 in Benton County, Arkansas.

ix Andrew Jackson "Jack"[4] Copeland [9258], was born about 1836 in Benton County, Arkansas; died 29 Jul 1864 in Fort Smith, Sebastian, Arkansas. He married **Margaret Louisa Wilson** [9268], born about 1842 in Arkansas, daughter of William P. Wilson [10421] and Edith Copeland [10417]. **Notes:** 1860 census, Benton County, Arkansas, # 1463, Ball Township: Jackson Copeland, Farmer, M, 20, Arkansas; Margaret Copeland, F, 18, Arkansas; Calvin Copeland, M, 1, Arkansas Company G - Benton County, Arkansas 4th (Gordon's) Arkansas Cavalry Regiment Confederate States of America Copeland, A.J. Pvt. - Enlisted 10 Aug 1862. AWOL since 1 Sep 1863. **Information from the Arkansas Historical Quarterly**: Four guerrillas (A.J. Copeland, James H. Rowden, John Norwood, and William Carey) were scheduled to pay the "extreme penalty of the law for murder and violation of the civilized rules of warfare." The men had been tried and convicted by a military commission for the murder of eight Federal troopers of the 1st Arkansas Cavalry (Union) near Prairie Grove, Arkansas, on 7 April 1864. In Company with 20 other partisans, the condemned clad in Union uniforms and pretending to be members of the 14th Kansas had approached their victims. Suddenly opening fire, the guerrillas had gunned down the soldiers. Shortly thereafter, they had murdered John Brown, a well-known Unionist. **[Note: Further research revealed that a man from Prairie Grove, Arkansas was shot and was simply a man named John Brown not the well-known Unionist as the Yankees had claimed. The true story is written up in Don L. Norwood's book entitled "John Norwood's Civil War in Northwest Arkansas".]** When the sentences of death were first read to the culprits, they seemed to be indifferent, one of them remarking, with an air of bravado, "Well, all right." As the time for the execution approached, however, they began to realize their awful situation, and requested the services of a spiritual adviser. Early on the 29th the prisoners were visited by Chaplain Francis Springer. After religious services, the men's irons were removed. Escorted from the prison, they were placed in wagons, each one seated on his coffin. Chaplain Springer was with two of the condemned in the first wagon and Chaplains Wilson and McAfee with the other two in the second vehicle. The "solemn procession" was then formed. Reaching the place of execution, south of town and just beyond the rifle-pits, the prisoners were placed in a line, each one by the side of his coffin. Three sides of a hollow square of infantry had been previously formed to keep the "multitude of spectators at a proper distance, leaving the side next to the prisoners open." After the Judge advocate had read the charges and findings of the military commission, the prisoners knelt with the chaplains, while Reverend Springer offered a short prayer. At the conclusion of the prayer, the officers and others gathered about the condemned, shook hands with them and bid them farewell, except the judge advocate who remained till their eyes were bandaged and hands tied. At length all the preparations were completed. In another minute, 48 rifle-muskets were aimed at the guerrillas. One moment more and Captain Jeremiah Frankhouse commanded "Fire!" There was a crashing volley and "four lifeless bodies lay stretched on the ground." The whole "terrible scene, from beginning to end, was conducted with the propriety due to a transaction so awful!" Editor Dell informed his readers. Fort Smith New Era, Aug. 6, 1864. On the evening in question, the partisans had approached the mail station at the foot of the mountains near Prairie Grove. As they were wearing Union uniforms, they were permitted to advance to the gate fronting the station. There were ten men of the 1st Arkansas Cavalry (Union) and one citizen at the station. Most of the Federals were in the house. After a few words had been exchanged, the partisans opened fire. Some of the victims were mutilated. News of the barbarous act was at once conveyed to Colonel M. La Rue Harrison at Fayetteville, who sent Major Charles Galloway with a detachment of cavalry in pursuit. The Major's patrol soon struck the guerrillas trail, overtook and killed several, and captured four. Fort Smith New Era, Aug. 6, 1864 District Provost Marshall C. O. Judson of the 6th Kansas and his staff took the lead. The Captain and his party were followed by the band and the firing squad (64 men from the 13th Kansas Cavalry commanded by Captain Frankhouse), the two wagons with the condemned and the chaplains, and then the guard.

x Sally A.[4] Copeland [9259], was born about 1839 in Benton County, Arkansas.

xi Calvin[4] Copeland [9260], was born about 1840 in Benton County, Arkansas.

Children of Daniel COPELAND and Emeline R. (---) were as follows:

i Martha J.[4] Copeland [9968], was born about 1849 in Benton County, Arkansas.

ii Susan[4] Copeland [9969], was born about 1851 in Benton County, Arkansas.

iii George[4] Copeland [9970], was born about 1853 in Benton County, Arkansas.

iv Francis[4] Copeland [9971], was born about 1854 in Benton County, Arkansas.

v Thomas[4] Copeland [9972], was born about 1856 in Benton County, Arkansas.

vi Puss[4] Copeland [9973], was born about 1857 in Benton County, Arkansas.

vii Hiram[4] Copeland [9974], was born Feb 1860 in Benton County, Arkansas.

Notes for Daniel COPELAND:

Daniel Copeland lived Ball Township, Benton Co., Ark., 1840, next door to George Lackey.

1840 Census, Benton County, Arkansas.
Daniel Copelin Head of household

Male, 30-40 years old, 1800-1810, Daniel Copeland
Female, 30-40 years old, 1800-1810, Unknown wife
Male, 20-30 years old, 1810-1820, William C. Coplin
Female, 15-20 years old, 1820-1825, Clarissa Copeland
Female, 15-20 years old, 1820-1825, Rebecca Copeland
Male, 10-15 years old, 1825-1830
Male, 10-15 years old, 1825-1830, James Copeland
Female, 5-10 years old, 1830-1835, Nancy Copeland

Female, 5-10 years old, 1830-1835 Lucinda Copeland
Male, 5-10 years old, 1830-1835
Female, 0-5 years old, 1835-1840, Sally A. Copeland
Male, 0-5 years old, 1835-1840, Jackson Copeland
Male, 0-5 years old, 1835-1840, Calvin Copeland

Oct. 28, 1850 Census, Benton County, Arkansas, Ball Twp, House # 137. Daniel Copland, 54, M, Farmer, TN; Emeline Copland, 21, F, TN; James Copland, 20, M, Ark.; Nancy Copland, 15, F, Ark.; Lucinda Copland, 15, F, Ark.; Jackson Copland, 14, M, Ark; Sally A. Copland, 11, F, Ark; Martha J. Copland, 1, F, Ark.

1860 Census, Benton County, Arkansas, House #1462, Ball Township. Daniel Copeland, Farmer, M, 60, TN; Emeline Copeland, F, 30, TN; Susan Copeland, F, 9, Ark; George Copeland, M, 7, Ark.; Francis Copeland, M, 6, Ark; Thomas Copeland, M, 4, Ark; Puss Copeland, F, 3, Ark; Hiram Copeland, 5/12, M, Ark.

Living next door in 1860, House # 1463.
Jackson Copeland, Farmer, M, 20, Ark; Margaret Copeland, F, 18, Ark; Calvin Copeland, M, 1, Ark.

Daniel Copeland, Complainant, May 1848 vs Elizabeth Copeland, Defendant, Benton County, Arkansas.

And now on this day this cause came to be heard before the Honorable William W. Floyd sitting as Chancellor, and it appearing to the satisfaction of the court that said defendant has been regularly served with process and it being alleged in said Bill that said complaint and said defendant entered into the bonds of matrimony about the last year 1842; that the said complainant conducted himself in all respects toward the defendants an affectionate husband, and that in the year 1844 the said defendant without any cause whatever given by said complainant, abandoned him and refused to live with said complainant, and it appearing further to the court here the said defendant has wholly failed to plead answer or demur to said Bill.

It is therefore ordered adjudged and decreed by the court that all and singular the allegations aforesaid be and the same are being taken as confessed and true and it is further ordered adjudged and decreed by the court that the bonds of matrimony heretofore entered into by and between the said complainant and defendant be and the same is hereby set aside and held for naught and that said complainant be and he is being restored to all rights and privileges of a single man, and that said defendant have and recover of and from the said complainant, all her costs in and about this suit in her behalf laid out and expended.

W.W. Floyd, Judge

Arkansas Land patents:
Daniel Copeland, March 10, 1843, 80 acres, Fayetteville, Benton Co., Ark., # 4155
Daniel Copeland, March 10, 1843, 80 acres, Fayetteville, Benton Co., Ark., # 4158
Daniel Copeland, Nov. 15, 1854, 80 acres, Fayetteville, Benton Co., Ark., # 6074
Daniel Copeland, July 1, 1859, 84.04 acres, Fayetteville, Benton Co., Ark., # 9487

Arkansas Tax List
Daniel Copeland, Benton County, 1839
Daniel Copeland, Washington County, 1837
David Copeland, Washington County, 1836
David Copeland, Washington County, 1836
David Copeland, Washington County, 1836
David A. Copeland, Washington County, 1836
William Copeland, Washington County, 1836
William Copeland, Madison County, 1837
William Copeland, Benton County, 1839

Daniel Copeland Deeds found at Benton County, Arkansas. Note: See Josiah Copeland born 1775 for two lands between Daniel & Josiah Copeland.

Benton County, Arkansas
Deed Book A, page 433-434

Recorded 6th July 1846 Jno Smith Recorder
By J. D. Dickson DR

This indenture made this 6th day of March in the year of our lord one thousand eight hundred and forty six between Daniel Copeland and Elizabeth Copeland his wife of the one part and Caldeen Gunter of the other part all of the County of Benton & State of Arkansas witnesseth; That the said Daniel Copeland and Elizabeth Copeland his wife for & in consideration of the sum of Eight hundred dollars the receipt whereof is hereby acknowledged hath given, granted, bargained, sold, released, confirmed and conveyed and by these presents doth give, grant, bargain, sell, release, confirm and convey unto him the said Caldeen Gunter, his heirs and assigns the following described tract or parcel of land situated in the County and State aforesaid (to wit) The West half of the North east quarter of section number Thirty two in Township No. Eighteen North of Range Number Thirty three West containing eighty acres the East half of the South west quarter of section Number Thirty two in Township Number Eighteen North of range Number Thirty three west containing eighty acres the east half of the northwest quarter of section Number Thirty two in township number Eighteen north of range Number Thirty three west containing eighty acres in all two hundred & forty acres be the same more or less to have and to hold the said tracts or parcel of land together with all and singular the improvements, hereditaments and appurtenance thereunto belonging infeelings & as an inheritance forever & we the said Daniel Copeland and Elizabeth Copeland of the first part do covenant and agree with the said Caldeen Gunter to warrant and defend the title of the above described tracts of land against all & every person setting up claim then to either in law or equity. In testimony whereof we Daniel Copeland & Elizabeth Copeland have hereunto set our hands & seals this date above.

Signed: Daniel (his X mark) Copeland Seal
Elizabeth (her X mark) Copeland

Signed Sealed in the presence of us.
Arthur E. Norwood (My great Grandfather)
Robert W. Little

Benton County}
State of Arkansas} March the 6th 1846 on this day personally came Daniel Copeland & Elizabeth Copeland his wife both by me being personally known and acknowledged they assigned the above deed of conveyance for the use or purpose there in expressed & the said Elizabeth Copeland wife of Daniel Copeland by me personally examined and said that she assigned the above deed of her own accord and with out any undue influence of her husband. Given under my hand day and date first above written. Jacob Sexton Justice of the Peace in and for Ball Township in Benton County.
The words, the above, first page 4 line from bottom intestimony.

Deposited 5th August AD 1846 Jno Smith Recorder
Recorded 12th August AD 1846 by J. D. Dickson, DR

Benton County, Arkansas
Deed Book B, page 479-480

This indenture made & entered into between Daniel Copeland and Emaline R. Copeland his wife of the first part and C. D. Gunter of the other part al of the County of Benton & State of Arkansas Witnesseth) We Daniel Copeland & Emaline R. Copeland his wife of the first part on this the 31st day of January 1853 hath on this day bargained and sold and by these presence do bargain & sell, release, convey & confirm unto C.D. Gunter for & in consideration of the sum of Eleven hundred dollars to me in hand paid the receipt value of is here by acknowledged. Parcel of land lying & being situated in the County & State afore said being known and designated as the East half of the North West quarter of section No. Thirty two in township Number Eighteen North of Range thirty three West containing Eighty acres also the West half of the North East quarter of section Number Thirty two in township Number Eighteen North of range Number Thirty three west containing eighty acres also the East half of the South West quarter of section Number Thirty two in township Number Eighteen North of range Number Thirty Three West containing eighty acres and the North East forth of the North East quarter of section Number Six in township Number Seventeen North of range Number Thirty three West containing thirty nine acres and sixty nine hundredths in all two hundred and eighty acres more or less to have and to hold the said tracts or parcel of land together with all and singular the improvements, hereditaments and appurtenance there unto belonging in feelings, as an inheritance forever. We the said Daniel Copeland and Emaline R. Copeland of the first part do covenant and agree with the said C.D. Gunter to warrant and defend the title of the above described tract of land against all & every person setting up claims there to either in law or equity. In testimony whereof we Daniel Copelan & Emaline R. Copelan his wife have here unto set our hand & seals this date above written.

Signed: Daniel (his X mark) Copeland Seal
Elizabeth (her X mark) Copeland

Sealed, signed and delivered in the presence of J. M. Williams, Burwell Cox.

State of Arkansas}
County of Benton} Be it remembered that on this 31st day of January AD 1853 personally came Daniel Copeland and Emaline R. Copeland before me an acting Justice of the Peace in and for the State and County aforesaid both by me personally known and acknowledged the foregoing deed to be their own act and deed and Emaline R. Copeland wife of Daniel Copeland apart from her husband acknowledged that the signed this deed without compulsion or undue influence of said husband and desired the same to be certified. J.M. Williams JP
Filed the 12 day of February 1853 and recorded the 14th day of the same month.

A.G. Williams Clerk
Ex Offico Recorder

Benton County, Arkansas
Deed Book F, page 284

State of Texas, County of Grayson. Know all men by these presents that we Daniel Copeland and Emaline Copeland his wife have this day for and in consideration of the sum of eight hundred dollars to me paid by C.W. Moss a resident of said county and state aforesaid do by these presents bargain and sell to the said C. W. Moss the following described tract or parcel of land to wit in the state of Arkansas, County of Benton. The W w half of the South West fractional quarter of section nineteen (19) in township seventeen (17) North of range Thirty three (33) two W w containing 84 acres more or less Also 83 acres more or less in said section and township it all the land I own in said section and township said county together with all the right and privilege belonging in or in any wise appertaining there unto him the O. W. Moss his heirs and assigns forever and I hereby bind myself my heirs and assigns to forever warrant and defend the title to the above described premises unto him the said C.W. Moss his heirs and assigns against the claim of all persons lawfully claiming the same or any part thereof. In testimony whereof I hereunto set my hand and seal this September 24, 1866.

Signed: Daniel (his X mark) Copeland Seal
Elizabeth (her X mark) Copeland

State of Texas, County of Grayson, before J. A. Dickerman clerk of the county court of said county personally appeared D. Copeland and Emaline Copeland his wife to me personally well known and severly acknowledged they executed the foregoing deed for the purpose and consideration therein mentioned and the said Emaline Copeland being examined by me privately declared that she signed said deed freely and of her own accord and without fear or undue influence of her husband. In testimony whereof I hereunto set my hand & Impress my seal of office. This 24th day of Sept. 1866.

G.A. Dickerman, Clerk

Filed for record in my office Jan. 7th 1867.
J.W. Sikes clerk & recorder.

Benton County, Arkansas
Deed Book H, Page 138-139

State of Arkansas}
County of Benton} Know all men by these presents that we Daniel Copeland and Emaline Copeland his wife have this day for and in consideration of the sum of Eight hundred dollars to me paid by O. W. Moss a resident of said county and state bargained, sold, and do by these presents bargain and sell to the said O. W. Moss the following described tracts or parcels of land. To wit. Situated in the State of Arkansas and Benton County, Arkansas. The West half of the South west fractional of section nineteen (19) in township seventeen. North range Thirty two (32) west. Containing one hundred and seventy acres more or less together with all and singular the tenements and all the estate title and interest of the said party of the first part therein and that they will warrant and defend the above granted premises in the and peaceable possession of the said party of the second part his heirs and assign forever.
In witness whereof we have hereunto set my hands and seals. This this 21st day of November AD 1869.

Attest } Daniel Copeland Seal
S. L. Wittich} Emiline Copeland Seal

State of Arkansas}
County of Franklin} Before me James Daugherty clerk in and for the County and State aforesaid. Came Daniel Copeland in person to me well known and acknowledged that he signed the above Deed of Conveyance for the purpose and consideration therein setforth. Also appeared before me Emaline Coupeland to me well known to be the wife of the said Daniel Coupeland and being examined by me separate and apart from her said husband and the contents of the above conveyance being fully explained to her. She acknowledged that she signed the same of her own free will and without any undue influence of her said husband.

In testimony whereof I have here unto set my hand and seal of said court this the 22nd day of Nov. AD 1869.

James Daughtery, Clerk

Filed and recorded this Jan. 2nd 1870. J.R. Rutherford, Clerk

Notes for Elizabeth (---)
MARRIAGE: Divorced in Benton County, Arkansas in May 1848. W. W. Floyd, Judge.

20. John "Jack"[5] HOLT [20], was born 1786 in Wilkes, North Carolina; died Dec 1863 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas, son of 35. (---) Holt [254] and 36. (---) Unknown [255]. He married on 21 Sep 1815 in Wilks County, North Carolina 21. **Elizabeth Pogue** [21], born 1800 in Wilkes County, North Carolina; died Oct 1868 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas, daughter of 37. Joseph Pogue [3791] and 38. Nancy Harper [10117].

Children of John "Jack" HOLT and Elizabeth POGUE were as follows:

i Adle[4] Holt [147], was born 30 Aug 1816 in , Wilkes, North Carolina.

ii Emily[4] Holt [86], was born 1 Dec 1818 in Alabama; died 27 Jun 1902 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. She married in 1836 in Washington, Arkansas **Alexander (Alex) Beaty Jr.** [306], born 25 Dec 1808 in Clinton, Kentucky; died 26 Jun 1891, son of Alexander BEATY [1817] and Catherine TRAVIS [1818]. **Notes:** 1900 Census says she was born in Alabama in 1817.

iii Ellen[4] Holt [148], was born 24 Dec 1820 in South Carolina.

iv Evaline Elizabeth[4] Holt [87], was 28 Dec 1821 in Florida; died 1908. She married in Nov 1836 **Wesley Henry King** [307], born 1803 in North Carolina; died 1870 in Cane Hill, Washington, Arkansas. Notes: 1900 Census says she was born in Florida.

v Joseph Earls[4] Holt [173], was born 2 Dec 1823 in Tennessee; died 9 Jul 1859 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. He married (1) on 14 Oct 1851 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas **Angeline Collins** [308], born 9 May 1827 in Tennessee; died 1920 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas, daughter of Lewis D. Collins [248] and Sally Ann Pogue [2432]; (2) on 10 Dec 1848 in Washington, Arkansas **Malinda Elizabeth Taylor** [468], born 1832; died 9 Jul 1850 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. Notes: Joseph's home was on the farm known as the Nester-Cordary and Otto Parker farms. They had a large fruit nursery.

vi Emeline Prelina "Millie"[4] Holt [90], was born 17 Oct 1826 in Tennessee; died 18 May 1910 in Washington, Arkansas. She married on 11 Nov 1847 in Washington, Arkansas **William Jackson "Jack' Rich** [309], born 15 Dec 1829 in Tennessee; died 13 Sep 1921 in Washington County, Arkansas, son of James (Joseph) Rich [2319] and Rebecca Barker [2320]. Notes: Conflict on birth date. 17 Oct 1826 vs 17 Dec 1827.

vii Leonidas (Lon)[4] Holt [93], was born 27 Oct 1828 in Tennessee. He married (1) on 17 Mar 1868 in Washington County, Arkansas **Mary M. Sixkiller** [310], daughter of Redbird Sixkiller [3580]; (2) on 25 Dec 1851 in Washington County, Arkansas **Catherine Buffington** [3579].

viii Mary E.[4] Holt [89], was born 1831 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 4 Nov 1864 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. She married on 17 Oct 1847 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas **Francis Marion (Frank) Collins** [311], born 31 May 1826 in Humphery, Tennessee; died 12 Jul 1864 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas, son of Lewis D. Collins [248] and Sally Ann Pogue [2432]. Notes: This family lived on part of the Lewis Collins farm near the Gem Community. The Collins family were nurserymen and originated the Collins Red Apple. They were married by Rev. T. W. Norwood

10 ix DeKalb Kerb[4] Holt [10], was born 18 Jan 1832 in Beaty Mountain, Washington, Arkansas; died 8 Jul 1909 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. He married on 13 Oct 1853 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas **Susan Barbara Stout** [11], born 19 May 1830 in , Tennessee; died 22 Jan 1898 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas, daughter of (---) Stout [22] and (---) Unkown [23].

x Benjamin (Ben)[4] Holt [92], was born 1 May 1835 on Beaty Mountain, Washington, Arkansas; died 25 Feb 1890 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. He married on 13 Jul 1856 in Washington, Arkansas **Mary "Aunt Pop" Mayberry** [312], born 3 Nov 1834 in Arkansas; died 31 Jul 1927 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas, daughter of David Mayberry [2375] and Nancy Stroud [2376]. Notes: Ben and Mary's first home was near his fathers, later know as the Ogden farm.

xi William (Mike) P.[4] Holt [91], was born 8 Mar 1839 in Beaty Mountain, Washington, Arkansas; died 1868. He married **Harriet Jane Stout** [313]. Notes: Mike Holt's house stood about 200 yards east of the present Ellsworth Rowley house. Mike was killed during the war. He was shot off his horse by bushwackers while carrying the mail from Van Buren to Cane Hill, Arkansas.

xii Van Tramp[4] Holt [149], was born 1840 on Beaty Mountain, Washington, Arkansas.

xiii Sarah Jane[4] Holt [150], was born 1842 on Beaty Mountain, Washington, Arkansas. She married on 10 Sep 1857 in Washington, Arkansas **Nathanial H. Guthrie** [314].

22. (---)[5] Stout [22]. He married 23. **(---) Unknown** [23].

Children of (---) Stout and (---) Unknown were as follows:

11 i Susan Barbara[4] Stout [11], was born 19 May 1830 in Tennessee; died 22 Jan 1898 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. She married (1) on 13 Oct 1853 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas **DeKalb Kerb Holt** [10], born 18 Jan 1832 in Beaty Mountain, Washington, Arkansas; died 8 Jul 1909 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas, son of John "Jack" Holt [20] and Elizabeth Pogue [21]; (2) on 9 Oct 1849 in Washington, Arkansas **Rubin Tilley** [464].

24. Solomon[5] Rauch [24], was born 14 Jul 1795 in Schuykill County, Pennsylvania; died in Paris Township, Stark, Ohio, son of 39. Jacob Rauch [1915] and 40. Gertraut Sicher [1916]. He married 25. **Susannah (---)** [25] born 12 Aug 1807.

Children of Solomon RAUCH and Susannah (---) were as follows:

12 i Emanuel Harvey[4] Rauch [12], was born 23 Jun 1825 in Reading, Berks, Pennsylvania; died 15 Jun 1881 in Robinson, Benton, Arkansas. He married on 16 Jan 1851 in Marion, Buchanan, Missouri **Sarah Catherine Talbot** [13], born 27 Feb 1833 in Carrol County, Kentucky; died 5 Feb 1915 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas, daughter of Thornton Smith Talbot [26] and Julia Ann West [27].

ii Solomon[4] Rauch [1913], was born 25 Nov 1826 in Friedensburg, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania; died about 1850.

iii Lazarus[4] Rauch [137], was born 17 Jun 1829 in Friedensburg, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania; died 5 Oct 1897 in Parnell, Nodaway, Missouri. He married on 6 Sep 1855 in , Buchanan, Missouri **Dorcas Donaldson** [1924], born 27 May 1841 in , Cooper, Missouri; died 23 Oct 1904 in Parnell, Nodaway, Missouri.

iv George[4] Rauch [1914], was born 29 Dec 1830 in Friedensburg, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania.

v John E.[4] Rauch [2078], was born 16 Sep 1831 in Pennsylvania; died 18 Jun 1855 in Unity, Columbiana, Ohio.

vi Mary A.[4] Rauch [2079], was born about 1832.

vii Elizabeth[4] Rauch [2016], was born 1833. She married on 31 Aug 1852 in Buchanan County, Missouri **William S. Smith** [136].

viii Jonathan[4] Rauch [2080], was born about 1836 in Ohio.

ix Maria[4] Rauch [2081], was born about 1841 in Ohio.

26. Thornton Smith[5] Talbot [26], was born 3 May 1804 in Kentucky; died 27 Apr 1881 in Going Snake District, Cherokee, Oklahoma, son of 41. James Smith Talbot [114] and 42. Unity Dewitt [115]. He married (1) on 20 Sep 1831 in Franklin, Kentucky

27. Julia Ann West [27], born 5 Apr 1810 in Franklin, Kentucky; died 17 Oct 1890 in Delaware District, Cherokee, Oklahoma, daughter of 43. William West [103] and 44. Sarah McCracken [104]; (2) on 27 Dec 1827 in Kentucky **Nancy Fearn** [428], born 15 Apr 1809; died Nov 1828 in Franklin, Kentucky. **Thornton Smith Talbot and Julia Ann West are the 2nd great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of Thornton Smith TALBOT and Julia Ann West were as follows:

i George Fearn[4] Talbot [94], was born 3 Nov 1828 in Franklin, Kentucky; died 3 Dec 1848 in Buchanan County, Missouri.

13 ii Sarah Catherine[4] Talbot [13], was born 27 Feb 1833 in Carrol County, Kentucky; died 5 Feb 1915 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. She married on 16 Jan 1851 in Marion, Buchanan, Missouri **Emanuel Harvey Rauch** [12], born 23 Jun 1825 in Reading, Berks, Pennsylvania; died 15 Jun 1881 in Robinson, Benton, Arkansas, son of Solomon Rauch [24] and Susannah (---) [25].

iii James West[4] Talbot [95], was born 19 Sep 1835 in , Carrol, Kentucky; died 1895/1905. He married about 1857 **Rhoda Romine** [429].

iv Mary Louise[4] Talbot [96], was born 14 Jun 1837 in Carrol, Kentucky; died 4 Jan 1918 in Denver, Colorado. She married on 1 May 1856 **Calvin Waite Benight** [430].

v Elizabeth[4] Talbot [97], was born 13 Aug 1839 in Carrol, Kentucky; died about 1912 in Pittsburg, Crawford, Kansas. She married (1) **John T. Daugherty** [431]; (2) about 1860 in Carrol, Kentucky **John T. Foley** [432], born about 1835 in Carrol, Kentucky; (3) **William S. White** [433].

vi Florence[4] Talbot [98], was born 2 Sep 1841 in Carrol, Kentucky. She married on 11 Apr 1865 **James M. Smith** [434].

vii Edwin[4] Talbot [99], was born 3 Nov 1843 in Buchanan, Missouri; died 1 Oct 1845.

viii Edwina Alice[4] Talbot [100], was born 5 Apr 1845 in Buchanan, Missouri; died aft 1920. She married (1) on 6 Apr 1868 in Benton, Arkansas **Fountain Pitt Bishop** [435]; (2) in 1883 **Alic Reed** [436].

ix Cordelia[4] Talbot [101], was born 24 Sep 1849 in Buchanan, Missouri; died 8 Aug 1918 in Benton County, Arkansas. She married on 13 Jun 1867 in Benton County, Arkansas **William C. Douglas** [437].

x George William[4] Talbot [102], was born 13 Apr 1851 in , Buchanan, Missouri; died 24 Dec 1925 in , Delaware, Oklahoma. He married (1) on 14 Aug 1876 **Annie Caroline Smith** [438], born 22 Sep 1855 in Cherokee Nation, Oklahoma; died 5 Mar 1890; (2) about 1892 **Cynthia Ann McGhee** [439], born Oct 1860; died 1913.

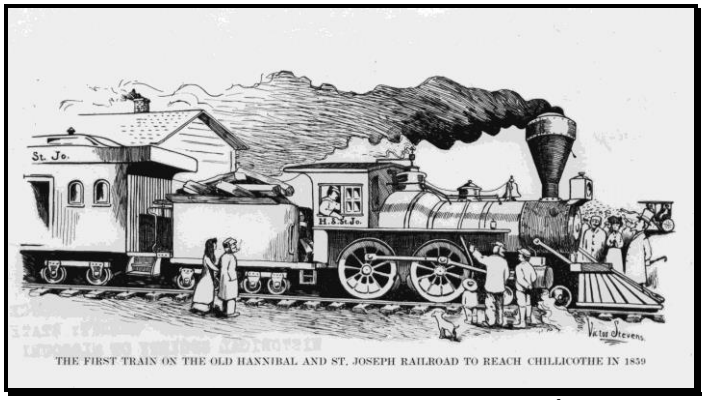


Figure 11.6: Thornton Smith Talbot my 2nd great grandfather was instrumental in establishing the first railroad west of the Mississippi River & linking Western Missouri with the Eastern United States in 1858.

28. Thomas Lafayette[5] Snodgrass Sr. [28], was born 8 Jan 1801 in Washington County, Virginia; died 21 Oct 1852 in Blountville, White County, Tennessee, son of 45. Major James Snodgrass [526] and 46. Ann Long [527]. He married on 13 Sep 1827 in Sparta, White County, Tennessee 29. **Margaret Brown Duff** [29], born 28 Jul 1805 in Alvarado, Washington, Virginia; died 17 Jun 1858 in Blountville, White County, Tennessee, daughter of 47. William DUFF [446] and 48. Eleanor Nelly DUFF [447]. **Thomas Lafayette Snodgrass Sr. and Margaret Brown Duff are the 2nd great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of Thomas Lafayette Snodgrass Sr. and Margaret Brown Duff were as follows:

14 i William James[4] Snodgrass Sr. [14], was born 10 Jun 1828 in Sparta, White, Tennessee; died 11 May 1882 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. He married on 28 Dec 1853 in Sparta, White, Tennessee **Winifred (Winnie) Norton Bradley** [15], born 20 Jan 1836 in Near Big Springs, Sparta, White, Tennessee; died 11 Feb 1908 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas, daughter of John Phillip Bradley [30] and Nancy Johnson [31].

ii Samuel[4] Snodgrass [440], was born about 1829 in Sparta, White, Tennessee. He married on 15 Sep 1853 **Adaliza Graves** [510].

iii Thomas Jefferson[4] Snodgrass [441], was born 30 Apr 1832 in Sparta, White, Tennessee; died 20 Sep 1863.

iv Joseph[4] Snodgrass [442], was born 8 Aug 1834 in Sparta, White, Tennessee. He married **Mary Jane Horn** [511].

v David Crockett[4] Snodgrass [443], was born about 1836 in Sparta, White, Tennessee.

vi Lucinda Jane[4] Snodgrass [444], was born 1 Dec 1838 in Sparta, White, Tennessee. She married on 25 Mar 1861 in Sparta, White County, Tennessee **Richard Daniel "Dick" Wilhite** [512], born 12 Apr 1840 in Sparta, White County, Tennessee.

vii Lafayette D.[4] Snodgrass [445], was born 5 Mar 1841 in Sparta, White, Tennessee. He married on 15 Oct 1868 **Eliza Jane Sims** [513].

30. John Phillip[5] Bradley [30], was born about 1806 in Rutherford, North Carolina; died about 1864, son of 49. George Walton Bradley [327] and 50. Sarah "Sally" Goodbread [328]. He married in 1832 in White County, Tennessee 31. **Nancy Johnson** [31], born about 1812 in

White County, Tennessee; died 30 Apr 1890 in Putnam County, Tennessee, daughter of 51. Samuel Johnson [401] and 52. Winifred "Winnie" Norton [402].

Children of John Phillip Bradley and Nancy Johnson were as follows:

i Samuel Johnson[4] Bradley [319], was born 27 Jan 1833 in Big Spring, White, Tennessee.

ii Sarah Ann Caroline[4] Bradley [320], was born 22 Mar 1834 in White, Tennessee; died 10 Mar 1894. She married on 14 Feb 1855 **Jones O. Bradley** [514], born 8 Feb 1824; died 1907.

15 iii Winifred (Winnie) Norton[4] Bradley [15], was born 20 Jan 1836 in Near Big Springs, Sparta, White, Tennessee; died 11 Feb 1908 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. She married on 28 Dec 1853 in Sparta, White, Tennessee **William James Snodgrass Sr.** [14], born 10 Jun 1828 in Sparta, White, Tennessee; died 11 May 1882 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas, son of Thomas Lafayette SNODGRASS Sr. [28] and Margaret Brown DUFF [29].

iv Thomas Walton[4] Bradley [321], was born 28 Jul 1837 in Big Spring, White, Tennessee.

v Dianna Elizabeth Deina[4] Bradley [322], was born 14 Aug 1841 in Sparta, White, Tennessee. She married **(---) Bash Dr.** [2377].

vi Aronetta Pickney Arminta[4] Bradley [323], was born 13 Apr 1843 in Sparta, White, Tennessee. She married **James W. Cooper** [515].

vii John Phillip[4] Bradley Jr. [324], was born 22 Dec 1844 in Sparta, White, Tennessee; died Jan 1880. He married **Alice Swampshire** [543].

viii George Washington[4] Bradley [325], was born 18 Aug 1846 in Sparta, White, Tennessee.

ix Margaret Jane[4] Bradley [326], was born 22 Jul 1850 in Sparta, White, Tennessee. She married **William Robinson** [516].

x Charlie H.[4] Bradley [461], was born 10 Jan 1852 in Sparta, White, Tennessee; died before 1860. He married unknown.

11.6. My 6th Generation Norwood Family, Donald Loyd Norwood's 3rd Great Grandparents.

32. John[6] Norwood Jr. [16], was born 2 Jan 1760 in Baltimore County, Maryland; died 31 Aug 1826 in Blount County, Tennessee, son of 53 Edward Norwood III [8536] and 54. Mary Ann Fitzsimmons [8567]. He married (1) on 22 Oct 1817 in Jefferson County, Tennessee **Ruth Samples** [8574], born 1770; died aft 1826; (2) on 17 Jun 1782 in Baltimore County, Maryland 33. **Mary Ruth Hale (Haile)** [8570], born 13 Sep 1763 in England; died 14 Aug 1815 in Blount County, Tennessee, daughter of 55. **George Haile** [9417] and 56. **Ann Grant** [9418]. **John Norwood Jr. and Mary Ruth Hale (Haile) are the 3rd great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of John Norwood Jr. and Mary Ruth Hale (Haile) were as follows:

i Ann (Amor)[5] Norwood [8575], was born 21 Mar 1783 in Baltimore County, Maryland; died 1 Oct 1811 in Washington County, Tennessee. She married on 2 Aug 1798 **Jacob Hass** [8662].

16 ii John[5] Norwood [3112], was born 14 Jul 1784 in Baltimore County, Maryland; died 10 Apr 1838 in Madisonville, Monroe, Tennessee. He married on 24 Jan 1803 in Probably in Tennessee **Sarah M. Crouch** [8561], born 9 May 1785; died 1 May 1841 in Pikeville, Bledsoe, Tennessee.

iii Mary[5] Norwood [8538], was born 13 Jan 1786 in Baltimore County, Maryland; died in Barren County, KY/TN. She married on 8 Feb 1802 **William Gates** [17].

iv Elizabeth[5] Norwood [8571], was born 28 Aug 1787 in Baltimore County, Maryland; died before 1850 in McMinn County, Tennessee. She married on 12 Jul 1812 in Possibly in Blount or Knox County, Tennessee **William Rudd** [8568], born in Possibly in Virginia; died in Possibly in McMinn County, Tennessee.

v George[5] Norwood [8569], was born 21 Jan 1789 in Baltimore County, Maryland; died 8 Mar 1880 in Indianapolis, Marion, Indiana. He married on 21 Jul 1812 in , Blount County, Tennessee **Mary Ann Van Pelt Rooker** [8590], born 20 Feb 1793 in Greene County, Tennessee; died 23 Feb 1877 in Indianapolis, Marion, Indiana. Notes: George Norwood-8569 is the 2nd great grand uncle of Donald Loyd Norwood. Their common ancestors are John Norwood Jr.-16 and Mary Ruth Hale (Haile)-8570. They moved to Washington County, Tennessee in 1791. George and Mary moved to Wayne County, Indiana in 1819 where the town of Milton now stands. On March 22, 1822 moved to Indianapolis, Indiana then consisting of a few log cabins. George Norwood was by trade a wagon marker, his first shop being located on West Maryland Street and the next one on the S. E. corner of the State House Square. He had leased these eight acres for pasture and garden and his cabin was about where the south wing of the State House now stands. When this ground was needed for the new State House, he gave up his lease for "$300.00, buying the ground where the William H. Block Store now stands for $300.00 and a fip". He later bought the N.E. corner of Illinois and Washington Streets for $300.00 and erected his wagon shop there. He was elected councilman several times and in 1846 he was elected City Treasurer. In 1850 he retired from active life, enjoying excellent health until a period just previous to his death which occurred at the home of his grandson, John L. Norwood, N.E. corner Broadway and Vine St. on March 8, 1880. He was a member of the first Board of Trustees of Meridian Street Church and his wife was one of the charter members of that church. She died in her home on N. Illinois Street, Indianapolis, Indiana February 23, 1877, and was buried at Crown Hill. There were ten children. 1850 Census Marion Co, Indianapolis Centre Twp., Indiana HH419/425 Norwood, George 61 M Wagon Maker 1200 Indiana (Wrong birth place) Mary A. 57 F TN Elbert P. 20 M Farming, Indiana. George Norwood, one of the oldest citizens of Indianapolis, Indiana was born 21 Jan 1789, in the city of Baltimore, Maryland and in 1793 removed to Washington County, East Tenn. In 1819 he became a resident of Wayne County, Indiana and on 22 Mar 1822, Indianapolis, which at that early day embraced but a few straggling cabins, became his home. Mr. Norwood was by trade a wagon-maker, and for a number of years conducted his business on the present site of the office occupied by his grandson, Frank Bird. He some years previous to his death divided a considerable estate between his children, retaining for himself only a house and lot on Illinois Street. He was married in 1812 to Miss Mary Ann Rooker who died Feb. 28, 1877, in her eighty-fourth year, having enjoyed sixty-five years of married life. Their surviving children are Washington Norwood, Ann Maria (Mrs. Abram Bird), and E. F. Norwood. Mr. Norwood was in his religious predilections a Methodist, and the first trustee of the first Methodist Episcopal Church of Indianapolis. He on successive occasions filled the office of Councilman, and in 1846 was elected city treasurer. He enjoyed a reputation for strict integrity and scrupulous honesty, and was firm in his convictions, especially in discussions involving a question of right and wrong. Having acquired a competency, Mr. Norwood retired from business in 1850, and during the remainder of his life enjoyed excellent health until a short period before his death, which occurred 8 March 1880 in his ninety-second year.

vi Nicholas[5] Norwood [8573], was born 16 Jul 1790 in Probably, Maryland; died before 1853 in Indiana. He married on 11 Sep 1817 in Knox County, Tennessee **Rachel Meek** [8606], born before 1800; died before 1853 in Indiana, buried in old part of Roundtop Cemetery near

Southport, Indiana. **Nicholas Norwood is the 2nd great grand uncle of Donald Loyd Norwood**. Their common ancestors are John NORWOOD Jr.-16 and Mary Ruth Hale (Haile)-8570. Nicholas and Mary lived in Knox County eight miles north of Knoxville, Tennessee, until they moved to Indiana in 1834. They settled on a farm seven miles south of Indianapolis, Indiana. Nicholas farmed during the week and preached on Sunday. He died at their home on S. Illinois Street about three squares south of where the Union Station now stands. George Norwood had given George Hern Norwood a lot there and his parents had built a home on it. Rachel Meek Norwood had been ill for some time and was taken to the home of her daughter, Mary Featherstone, on Massachusetts Avenue, where she died. Both died before 1853, but the exact dates are unknown and both were buried in the old part of Round Top Cemetery near Southport, Indiana, where the lot is surrounded by an iron railing. There were nine children. Notes for Nicholas Norwood: Early Knox County Churches Goodspeed's History of Tennessee (1887) Methodist: In 1815 John Henniger was assigned to the Knoxville, Tennessee Circuit. He was succeeded by Nicholas Norwood in 1816, Josiah B. Daughtry in 1817, and George Atkin in 1818. The next year Knoxville was made a station and Knox Circuit, to which Robert Hooper was assigned, was formed. Meanwhile several new churches had been organized in Knox County. 1850 Census Marion County, Indianapolis, Perry Twp IN Roll 169 Page 159 HH110/110 Norwood, Nicholas 60 M Farmer MD Rachel 53 F TN Maranda E. F TN Manerva 20 F TN George H. 18 M Farmer TN Almeda 14 F IN

vii Margaret[5] **Norwood** [8562], was born 25 Sep 1792; died 19 Nov 1814 in Blount County, Tennessee.

viii Charles Wesley C.[5] **Norwood** [8583], born 27 Mar 1794 in Tennessee; died 8 Mar 1847 in Blount County, Tennessee (see notes). He married (1) on 25 May 1816 **Melinda Henderson Wallace** [8627], born about 1800; died 26 Jun 1848; (2) on 17 Jan 1850 **Melinda George Thompson** [8632], born about 1816; died 15 Jan 1863. Notes: Charles Wesley C. Norwood is the 2nd great grand uncle of Donald Loyd Norwood. Served in the War of 1812 between the US and Great Britain. He was a Tennessee Private in the Mounted Infantry of Eastern Tennessee. 1812-1815 over maritime rights of neutrals and the US desire for land. One death date says 3/8/1841 in Blount County, Tennessee but there are also marriage records for him with Melinda George Thompson 1/17/1850 and Mary Strain 1/24/1864. ???? Could there Really be two Charles Wesley C. Norwood's. If so, was there a son that was missed.

ix Henrietta[5] **Norwood** [8565], was born 5 Nov 1795 in Tennessee; died in Possibly White County, Tennessee. She married on 24 Jul 1823 in Tennessee **Charles R. Sperry** [8564], born about 1802 in Kentucky; died in Possibly White County, Tennessee. Henrietta Norwood-8565 is the 2nd great grand aunt of Donald Loyd Norwood.

X Caleb Merriman[5] **Norwood** [8572], was born 21 Jan 1797 in probably, Tennessee; died 24 Apr 1854 in Culloden, Monroe County, Georgia. He married on 7 Dec 1818 in Maryville, Blount Co, TN (Another source says 12/05/1818 **Jane (Jeanette) Manson** [8755], born about 1793 in SC; died 26 Oct 1878 in Culloden, Monroe Co, GA. Notes: Caleb Merriman Norwood-8572 is the 2nd great grand uncle of Donald Loyd Norwood. He was a Tanner and Shoe and Harness Manufacturer. He had six children. They lived in Maryville, Tennessee. Then went to Charlotte, NC, where son William was born. Soon after they returned to Maryville, TN and lived there 16 years. Then they moved to Culloden, Monroe County, Georgia.

xi Rev. Thomas Wilkerson[5] **Norwood** [8566], was born 1 Feb 1799 in , Tennessee; died 21 Jun 1848 in Siloam Springs, Benton County, Arkansas. He married (1) on 1 Oct 1834 in Arkansas **Salinda Pogue** [8621], born 27 Dec 1807 in Tennessee; died 11 Apr 1891 in Siloam Springs, Benton County, Arkansas, daughter of Thomas Pogue [8603] and Sarah Kirby [8641]; (2) on 19 Feb 1822 in Blount County, Tennessee **Anna Rice** [10693], born in , Blount County, Tennessee. Notes: **Rev. Thomas Wilkinson Norwood-8566 is the 2nd great grand uncle of Donald Loyd Norwood.** The John Norwood Will shows that Thomas W. Norwood is feasible but not probable that he is a part of this family. It seems to be too late in their life to have a child. Could he be a grandchild? Old recorded notes about Thomas W., state that: "Thomas was born February 19, 1812 (not sure of the year) and moved to Washington County, Arkansas, where he died". I think that this is incorrect. Upon careful examination of the recorded data, I Don L. Norwood, think that Thomas W. Norwood's real birthday is 1 Sep 1799 rather than 19 Feb 1812 and he died 21 Jun in 1848 in Benton County, Arkansas. He is buried in The Norwood Cemetery. I also think that he was married to Salinda Pogue. Therefore my information will reflect this assumption. If you examine the birth records of John Norwood's children, the 1 Sep 1799 birth date fits along with the other children.

xii Providence[5] **Norwood** [8578], was born 8 Sep 1800 in Blount County, Tennessee; died 18 May 1881 in Polk County, Missouri. She married on 7 Oct 1818 in Maryville, Blount County, Tennessee **Rev. Jesse Mitchell** [8643], born 18 Mar 1798 in Tennessee; died 12 Aug 1854 in Polk County, Missouri, son of Morris Mitchell [8582] and Elizabeth Hoosang [8692]. Notes: Providence Norwood is the 2nd great grand aunt of Donald Loyd Norwood.

xiii Sarah H.[5] **Norwood** [8533], was born 28 Feb 1803 in Blount County, Tennessee; died 26 May 1839 in Polk County, Missouri. She married on 7 Sep 1824 in Blount County, Tennessee **Stephen Mitchell** [8663], born 2 Aug 1802 in Blount County, Tennessee; died 29 Feb 1888 in Polk County, Missouri, son of Morris Mitchell [8920] and Elizabeth Hoosang [8921]. Notes: Sarah H. Norwood is the 2nd great grand aunt of Donald Loyd Norwood.

Notes for John Norwood Jr.

John Norwood (a Lawyer) and Mary Hale moved from Baltimore, Maryland to Tennessee in 1791. John was one of the first magistrates appointed for Washington County, Tennessee by Governor Sevier in 1796. John Norwood was a Revolutionary War Soldier. John and Mary are buried in the Middle Settlement United Methodist Church Campground Cemetery in Blount County, Tennessee.

Data for most of this Norwood line is taken from the **"Norwood Family Association Publications",** Indianapolis, Indiana in the year 1916. Linda Kay Duncan Roberts provided this information along with her personal additional research into the family.

Will of John Norwood
24 June 1826

In the name of God Amen.

I John Norwood of Blount County in the State of Tennessee being sick and weak in body but of sound mind and disposing memory (for which I thank God) and calling to mind the uncertainty of human life and being desirous to dispose of all such worldly substance. Substance as it hath pleased God to bless me with. I give and bequeath the same in the manner following. That is to say, 1st I desire that all my personal property be immediately sold after my decease except so much as may be herein after named as the dowry of my Widow. And out of the monies _____ there from all my last debts and funeral expenses be paid. And the remainder of said monies if any, be appropriated to payment of installments upon my land and if my decease should take place between the first day of May and the first day of January that one third of the crops and one third of the pork if fattened be sold. 2nd I give and bequeath to my beloved wife Ruth (Kilpatrick) Norwood the

plantation on which I now live during her natural life or widowhood. I also give and bequeath to her my bed and bedding, Cupboard and furniture, all the household and the kitchen furniture which she brought with her upon our marriage or that she has made since. All my farming utensils also; All the cattle and increase that she brought with her. Also all my sheep and half my hogs. I also give and bequeath her a black horse called Jolly, a bay mare called Dorcus and a sorrel filly between two and three years old. 3rd I give and bequeath to my son John Norwood, $5. 4th I give and bequeath to my daughter Mary Norwood (Gates), $5. 5th I give and bequeath to my daughter Elizabeth Norwood (Rudd), $10. 6th I give and bequeath to my son George Norwood, $30 and Wesley's notes on the New Testament. 7th I give and bequeath to my son Nicholas Norwood, $70 and my wearing clothes. 8th I give and bequeath to my son Charles Wesley C. Norwood, $5 and my large Bible. 9th I give and bequeath to my daughter Henrietta Norwood (Sperry), $20. 10th I give and bequeath to my son Caleb Merriman Norwood, $5. 11th I give and bequeath to my daughter Providence Norwood (Mitchell), $50. 12th I give and bequeath to my daughter Sarah H. Norwood (Mitchell), $50. 13th I give and bequeath to Thomas W. Norwood, $45 and Wood's Dictionary of the Bible. 14th I will that the above Legatees be paid out of the sale of my land and the remainder be equally divided among my children. Lastly I do hereby constitute and appoint my friends William Wallace Junior and John Cox Executors of my last will and testament. In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this 24th day of June in the year of our Lord 1826.

Signed, John Norwood (Seal)
Signed, Sealed published and declared to be the last will and testament of the above named testor John Norwood in .....can't read the rest.

John Norwood's Obituary.

John Norwood's obituary appeared in the September 26, 1826 edition of the "Knoxville Enquirer" and read as follows:

John Norwood departed this life on 30 August 1826 after illness of several months, John Norwood Esq. in the 67th year of his age. He was formerly a resident of Washington County, Tennessee for many years now of Blount County, Tennessee where he ended his pilgrimage. He was an acceptable member of the Methodist Church for 49 years. He died strong and joyful confidence in hope of an immortal life. He was a soldier of the Revolutionary War.

(Transcriptions of both of these documents were found in the Will E. Parham Papers at the McClung Collection, Lawson McGhee Library, Knoxville, Tennessee.)

The Norwood Inn:

The Norwood Inn was built in 1820 and styled in a type of architecture popular in the early 1800's. It was a large two story main part and another level of one story flanked by porches. It was a pretentious building in its day, containing in the original structure eight rooms.

The Inn was located on the Niles Ferry Road (old) then called the Federal Road and was about 14 miles from Maryville, Tennessee 14 miles from Madisonville, Tennessee and 14 miles from Loudon, Tennessee. Many stagecoaches passed the Inn, stopping for a change of horses, or overnight rest depending upon the time of day and the stagecoach schedule. The Inn was built by John Norwood, who had been an Innkeeper in Maryville, following his service as a soldier of the Revolutionary War.

The original Norwood Inn had two identical entrances and ten windows on the front elevation. Each window contained 15 panes. The two doors led to large rooms that had huge fireplaces and high mantles.

An interesting architectural fact is that the wall between the rooms was made of brick and then plastered while the outside walls of the house were constructed of hand-hewn weatherboard. The two main rooms heated by huge fireplaces had between them a small taproom for the weary traveler to have his nightcap or hot rum, or stronger drink.

Back of the reception rooms was an enormous dining room, 30 feet in length. To the right of this was another dining room with an open fireplace and built in cupboards on either side. Back of these dining rooms was an attached kitchen. The 30-foot room was referred to as the summer dining room because it did not have a fireplace and was only used in cold weather if the Inn had an 'overflow' crowd.

There are faded old records in Blount County's Courthouse which showed that John Norwood purchased in 1819, the furniture for this Inn. He bought 14 beds, ten bureaus (chest of drawers) and ten tables, according to court records. Of course, much other furniture was added and much of it still remains in the families of descendents of the Norwood's.

In 1826, John Norwood died and his son John Norwood the third bought the interests of the other heirs and operated the Inn until his death in 1840. At this time, John's brother Wesley bought the Inn and established himself and his family as owners and keepers of the Norwood Inn. He bought more land and more slaves. The original Inn was now too small for the amount of business it had and so Wesley Norwood added three more large rooms. These were a continuation of the front and in line with the original rooms. These added rooms each had an outside entrance and the front of the Inn now had five front doors.

The Inn prospered until the coming of the War Between the States. War put an end to travel; raiders and bushwhackers took their toll from the massive operation of the Inn and the surrounding acreage. After the war, the railroads put an end to the need of Inns along the routes of Stage Coach Travel.

The site is now marked on the New Niles Ferry Highway by a Tennessee Historical Commission marker. (There is an ink drawing of the Inn with the article. The caption reads: The late E. A. Nichols made this beautiful drawing of the Norwood Inn in 1939 from the structure and also many pictures of it. The picture is so accurate that the count of bricks in chimney is correct.) (Note from Terry Depp). I have found the drawings of the building as of April 2001.) (This article appeared in the Maryville, Tennessee Enterprise dated February 31, 1962, page 7, "Tizzy's Corner")

34. Josiah[6] **Copeland** [9261], was born about 1775 in North Carolina; died between 1850-1855 in Osage Twp., Benton County, Arkansas. He married unknown. **Josiah Copeland is the 3rd great grandfather of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of Josiah Copeland were as follows:

i **William**[5] **Copeland** [9967].

18 ii Daniel[5] **Copeland** [18], was born about 1796 in Tennessee; died about 1869 in Benton County, Arkansas. He married (1) about 1816 **(---) Unknown** [19], born in 1800/1810; died 1840/42 in Benton County, Arkansas; (2) about 1842 in Benton County, Arkansas, divorced **Elizabeth (---)** [9263]; (3) about 1848 **Emeline R. (---)** [9262], born about 1829/30 in Tennessee.

iii Elizabeth Kelsey[5] **Copeland** [4455], was born 2 May 1803 in Tennessee; died 20 Oct 1889 in Pea Ridge, Benton County, Arkansas. She married on 13 Nov 1825 in Tennessee **David Menton Woods** [9975], born 24 Dec 1805 in Wilson County, Tennessee; died 20 Aug 1866 in Pea Ridge, Benton County, Arkansas, son of Samuel Woods [9976] and Anna Purviance [9977].

iv Edith[5] **Copeland** [10417], was born about 1809 in Tennessee. She married **William P. Wilson** [10421], born about 1804 in Tennessee.

v David[5] **Copeland** [9966], was born about 1810 in Tennessee.

Notes for Josiah Copeland:

November 12, 1850, Census Benton County, Arkansas, Osage Twp, house # 464.
James Russell, 35, M, Farmer, TN; Clarisa Russell, 30, F, TN; Susan Russell, 3, F, Ark.; Carlisle Russell, 1/12, M, Ark.; Carlisle Russell, 32,M, Farmer, TN; J. Copland, 75, M, NC

Benton County, Arkansas
Deed Book B, page 132

This indenture made and entered into between Josiah Copeland of the first part and Daniel Copeland of the second part, all of the County of Benton and State of Arkansas. Witnesseth: I Josiah Copeland of the firth part on this 4th day of April 1850 hath on this day bargained and sold and by these presents do bargain and sell, release, convey, and confirm unto Daniel Copeland for and in hand paid the receipt whereof is hereby acknowledged, parcel of land lying and being situated in the county and state aforesaid being known and designated as the East half of the Northwest quarter of section No. Thirty two, in township Number Eighteen of range Number thirty thence West containing Eighty acres, Also the west half of the North East quarter of section Number Thirty two in township Number Eighteen, North of range Number Thirty three West containing Eighty acres; Also the East half of the South West quarter of section Number Thirty two, in township Number eighteen, North of range No. 33 west, containing eighty acres, and the north east quarter of the north east quarter of section Number Six in township Number seventeen north of range Number Thirty three west containing thirty nine acres and sixty ninth hundred in all two hundred and eighty acres more or less; To have and to hold the said tract, parcel, or part of land, together with all and singular the improvements hereditaments and appurtenance thereto belonging in feelings & as an inheritance forever; and I the said Josiah Copeland of the first part do covenant and agree with the said Daniel Coplan to warrant and defend the title of the above described tract or tracts of land against all and every person setting up claim thereto with in law or equity. In testimony whereof I the said Josiah Copelan hereunto set my hand and seal this the year and date above written.
Attests J. Sexton, Jacob Sexton } Josiah Copelan Seal
Daniel Copelan Junr}

Benton County }
State of Arkansas} Personally came before me Josiah Copeland by me well known and acknowledged he assigned the within and foregoing deed of conveyance for the uses and purposes therein set forth and expressed.
Given under my hand this 4th day of April 1850.
Jacob Sexton, JP

Deposited April 8, 1850
Recorded May 7, 1850 J. D. Dickson, Clerk and ex offico recorder.

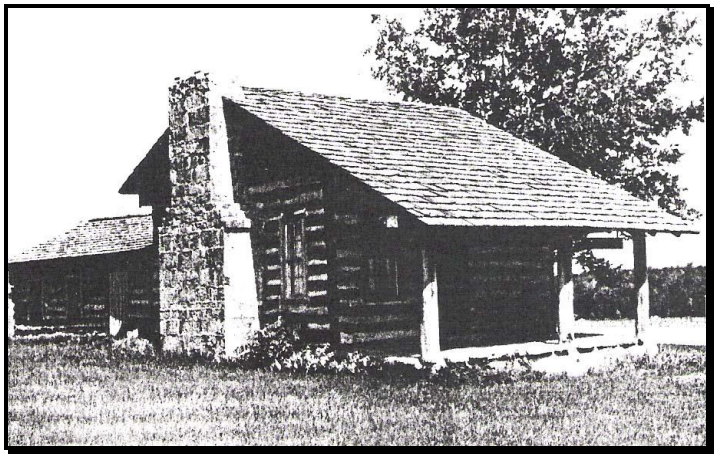


Figure 11.7: Simon Sager Cabin in Siloam Springs, Arkansas.

Benton County, Arkansas
Deed Book B, page 133

This indenture made and concluded on this the 4th day of March in the year of our Lord, One Thousand Eight hundred and Fifty; by and between Josiah Copeland of the first part and Simon Sager of the second part; both of the County of Benton and State of Arkansas, Witnesseth, That for and in consideration of the sum of Four hundred & Fifty dollars in hand paid by Simon Sager of the said part to the said Josiah Copelan of the first, the receipt whereof is hereby acknowledged, the said Josiah Copeland doth hereby bargain and sell, convey and confirm unto Simon Sager of the second part to his heirs and assigns, one hundred and nineteen acres of land being situated in the county of Benton aforesaid and being the West half of South East quarter of Section No. Thirty three in township Number 18 north of range Number Thirty three west containing eighty acres, Also the northwest quarter of north east fractional quarter of section Number Five in township Number seventeen Number of range Number Thirty three west containing thirty nine acres in all, one hundred and nineteen acres more or less, To have and to hold said tract or parcel of land together with all and singular the improvements, hereditaments and appurtenance thereto belonging in feelings, as an inheritance forever and I the said Josiah Copelan of the first part do covenant and agree with the said Simon Segar to warrant and forever defend the title of the above described tract of land against all and every person setting up claim thereto either in law or equity. In testimony whereof I the said Josiah Copelan have hereunto set my hand and seal.
Attest G.R. Reed}
J. Sexton} Josiah Copelan Seal

State of Arkansas}
Benton County } Personally came Josiah Copeland before me, one of the Justices of the Peace in Benton County and for Ball Township and the said Josiah Copeland by me well known and acknowledged that he assigned the above and foregoing deed of conveyance for the purposes and consideration therein expressed and set forth.
Given under my hand this the 4th day of March 1850.
Jacob Sexton J.P.

Deposited 15 April 1850
Recorded 7 May 1850. J. D. Dickson Clerk and Ex Offico recorder.

35. (---)[6] **Holt** [254]. He married 36. **(---) Unknown** [255].

Children of (---) Holt and (---) Unknown were as follows:

20 i John "Jack"[5] Holt [20], was born 1786 in Wilkes County, North Carolina; died Dec 1863 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. He married on 21 Sep 1815 in Wilks County, North Carolina **Elizabeth Pogue** [21], born 1800 in Wilkes County, North Carolina; died Oct 1868 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas, daughter of Joseph Pogue [3791] and Nancy Harper [10117].

37. Joseph[6] Pogue [3791], was born 1763 in Caswell County, North Carolina; died about 1834 in Jefferson County, Tennessee, son of 57. Joseph Pogue [10153] and 58. Sarah Farmer [10154]. He married 38. **Nancy Harper** [10117], born about 1763 in Halifax County, North Carolina; died aft 1860 in Jefferson County, Tennessee, daughter of 59. Rubin Harper [10437]. **Joseph Pogue and Nancy Harper are the 3rd great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of Joseph POGUE and Nancy Harper were as follows:

21 i Elizabeth[5] Pogue [21], was born 1800 in Wilkes County, North Carolina; died Oct 1868 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. She married on 21 Sep 1815 in Wilks County, North Carolina **John "Jack" Holt** [20], born 1786 in Wilkes County, North Carolina; died Dec 1863 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas, son of (---) HOLT [254] and (---) Unknown [255].

ii Sally Ann[5] Pogue [2432], was born about 1806 in Wilks, North Carolina; died 1849. She married on 10 Jul 1823 **Lewis D. Collins** [248], born 6 Jun 1806 in Tennessee; died 2 Jul 1881 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas.

iii Harper[5] Pogue [10118], was born in North Carolina.

iv Sarah[5] Pogue [10119].

v Lucinda[5] Pogue [10120], was born in North Carolina.

vi Thomas[5] Pogue [10121], was born in North Carolina.

vii Hannah[5] Pogue [10122], was born about 1784 in Caswell County, North Carolina; died in Greene County, Tennessee. She married on 1 May 1806 in Wilkes County, North Carolina **James Bradley** [10135], born about 1776 in North Carolina; died in Greene County, Tennessee.

viii Melissa[5] Pogue [10123], was born 15 Oct 1802 in North Carolina; died 6 Nov 1883 in Greene County, Tennessee. She married on 10 Jan 1832 in Greene County, Tennessee **George Kinney** [10128], born 29 Sep 1804 in Tennessee; died in Greene County, Tennessee.

ix Martha[5] Pogue [10124], was born about 1806 in North Carolina; died about 1835 in Crawford County, Arkansas. She married on 18 May 1822 in Wilkes County, North Carolina **Benjamin Dyer** [10127].

x John[5] Pogue [10125], was born about 1810 in North Carolina. He married on 18 Jul 1832 in Greene County, Tennessee **Priscilla Carter** [10126].

39. Jacob[6] Rauch [1915], was born 5 Oct 1767 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania; died 4 Jun 1811 in Wayne, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania, son of 60. Heinrich Jacob "Henry" Rauch [2025] and 61. Magdalena H. Lahr [2026]. He married on 22 Nov 1785 in Wayne, Friedensburg, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania 40. **Gertraut Sicher** [1916], born 21 Feb 1770 in Upper Milford, Northampton, Pennsylvania; died 31 Dec 1830 in Wayne, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania, daughter of 62. Jacob Sicher [4697] and 63. Catharina Elsie Hertzog [4746].

Children of Jacob Rauch and Gertraut Sicher were as follows:

i Jonathan[5] Rauch [1917], was born 10 Dec 1792 in Longswamp, Berks, Pennsylvania.

ii Jacob[5] Rauch II [1918], was born 10 Feb 1794 in Friedensburg, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania; died 22 Apr 1853 in Union, Friedensburg, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania. He married before 1829 **Maria Catherina Albrecht** [2082], born 8 Feb 1802 in Manheim, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania; died 28 Feb 1858 in Manheim, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania. Notes: He was a blacksmith, late farmer. One source says he is buried in the Kimmerlings Church Burial Grounds, Wayne Township, Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania. He died 22 April 1853, aged 59 years, 2 months and 12 days.

24 iii Solomon[5] Rauch [24], was born 14 Jul 1795 in , Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania; died in Paris Township, Stark, Ohio. He married **Susannah (---)** [25], born 12 Aug 1807.

iv Christina[5] Rauch [1919], was born 30 Apr 1798 in Wayne, Friedensburg, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania.

v Benjamin[5] Rauch [1920], was born 13 Oct 1799 in Wayne, Friedensburg, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania. He married **Rosina (---)** [2088].

vi Johannes "John"[5] Rauch [1921], was born 25 Nov 1803 in Wayne, Friedensburg, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania.

vii Emanuel[5] Rauch [1922], was born 29 Mar 1805 in Wayne, Friedensburg, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania.

viii Daniel[5] Rauch [1923], was born 10 May 1807 in Wayne, Friedensburg, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania.

41. James Smith[6] Talbot [114], was born 24 May 1763 in Bedford County, Virginia; died 15 Apr 1853 in Buchanan County, Missouri, son of 64. James Talbot [121] and 65. Elizabeth Smith [122]. He married on 17 Sep 1789 in Lincoln County, Kentucky 42. **Unity Dewitt** [115], born 1773 in Virginia; died 2 Feb 1854 in Buchanan County, Missouri. **They are the 3rd great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of James Smith Talbot and Unity Dewitt were as follows:

i James Washington[5] Talbot [116], was born 10 Mar 1797 in , Bourbon, Kentucky; died 12 Feb 1881 in Easton, Buchanan, Missouri. He married on 27 Apr 1824 **Mary Strother** [424].

ii Isham S.[5] Talbot [117], was born 1798 in Kentucky; died 1817 in Kentucky.

iii Mary[5] Talbot [118], was born Oct 1800 in Kentucky; died before 1853 in Kentucky. She married **William S. Young** [425].

iv Octavia[5] Talbot [119], was born 31 Aug 1802 in Kentucky; died about 1872 in Buchanan County, Missouri. She married **James Kay** [426].

26 v Thornton Smith[5] Talbot [26], was born 3 May 1804 in Kentucky; died 27 Apr 1881 in Going Snake Dist, Cherokee, Oklahoma. He married (1) on 20 Sep 1831 in Franklin County, Kentucky **Julia Ann West** [27], born 5 Apr 1810 in Franklin, Kentucky; died 17 Oct 1890 in Delaware Dist., Cherokee, Oklahoma, daughter of William West [103] and Sarah McCracken [104]; (2) on 27 Dec 1827 in , Kentucky **Nancy Fearn** [428], born 15 Apr 1809; died Nov 1828 in , Franklin, Kentucky.

vi Sarah "Sally"[5] Talbot[120], was born 18 Sep 1807 in Kentucky; died aft 1877. She married **Silas Payne** 427].

vii John[5] Burkshire [1255], was born 11 Mar 1807 in probably in Kentucky.

viii Elizabeth "Kitty"[5] Burkshire [1256], born Sep 1810 in probably in Kentucky; died 11 Feb 1867 in Buchanan County, Missouri.

43. William[6] West [103], was born 27 May 1777 in King William, Virginia; died 2 Oct 1856 in Franklin County, Kentucky. He married on 11 Oct 1804 44. **Sarah McCracken** [104], born 5 Feb 1785 in Kentucky; died 29 Mar 1822 in Kentucky. **William West and Sarah McCracken are the 3rd great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of William West and Sarah McCracken were as follows:

i Martha[5] West [105], was born 11 Dec 1805 in , Kentucky; died 2 Sep 1882 in Lebanon, Marion, Kentucky.

ii James Melvin[5] West [106], was born 20 May 1807 in Kentucky; died in , Missouri.

iii George[5] West [107], was born 24 Nov 1808 in Kentucky; died 22 Feb 1875 in , Kentucky.

27 iv Julia Ann[5] West [27], was born 5 Apr 1810 in Franklin County, Kentucky; died 17 Oct 1890 in Delaware Dist., Cherokee, Oklahoma. She married on 20 Sep 1831 in Franklin, Kentucky **Thornton Smith Talbot** [26], born 3 May 1804 in Kentucky; died 27 Apr 1881 in Going Snake Dist, Cherokee, Oklahoma, son of James Smith Talbot [114] and Unity DEWITT [115].

v Virgil McCracken[5] West [108], was born 3 Dec 1811 in Kentucky; died 22 Jul 1858.

vi Catherine[5] West [109], was born 5 Sep 1813 in Kentucky.

vii Mary Louise[5] West [110], was born 13 Feb 1813 in Kentucky; died 21 May 1892.

viii William[5] West [111], was born 15 Aug 1815 in Kentucky; died 1 Jul 1885.

ix Elizabeth[5] West [112], was born 5 Oct 1818 in Kentucky.

x Isabella[5] West [113], was born 11 Jun 1820 in Kentucky; died 4 Sep 1827.

45. Major James[6] Snodgrass [526], was born 31 Oct 1762 in Washington County, Virginia; died 3 Jul 1828 in Washington County, Virginia, son of 66. David Snodgrass [541] and 67. Margaret Glenn [542]. He married on 30 Oct 1781 in Washington, Virginia 46. **Ann Long** [527], born 23 May 1766 in , Washington, Virginia; died 2 Jul 1828 in Washington, Virginia, daughter of 68. William Long [9031] and 69. Rebecca (---) [9032]. **Major James Snodgrass and Ann Long are the 3rd great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Notes for Major James Snodgrass:
One source says his birth date is 30 Sep 1761. He was 66 years, 9 months and 3 days old.

Children of Major James Snodgrass and Ann Long were as follows:

i Rebecca[5] Snodgrass [1051], was born 22 Dec 1782 in Washington County, Virginia. She married (1) on 19 Feb 1801 in Washington County, Virginia **David Glenn** [8996]; (2) on 19 Jan 1832 in Blountville, White County, Tennessee **Samuel Preston** [9068].

ii Margaret[5] Snodgrass [1052], was born 10 Sep 1784 in Washington County, Virginia; died 23 Jan 1873 in Washington County, Virginia. She married (1) in 1802 in Washington County, Virginia **Stephen LYON** [3107], born 2 Dec 1777 in Washington County, Virginia; died 31 Jan 1845 in Washington County, Virginia; (2) **Samuel Preston** [3108].

iii Martha[5] Snodgrass [1053], was born 4 Oct 1786 in Washington County, Virginia; died 13 Sep 1844 in White County, Tennessee. She married on 6 Feb 1812 in Washington County, Virginia **William Glenn** [3109].

iv Sarah Sallie[5] Snodgrass [1054], was born 20 Sep 1788 in Washington County, Virginia; died 5 Dec 1853. She married on 29 Oct 1807 in Washington County, Virginia **Benjamin Glenn** [8997].

v David Crockett[5] Snodgrass Sr. [1055], was born 26 Apr 1790 in Glade Springs, Washington, Virginia; died 7 Nov 1865 in Sparta, White, Tennessee. He married (1) on 23 May 1811 in Tennessee **Mary Ann Johnson** [3111], born 30 Apr 1795 in Virginia; died 3 Jan 1832 in Sparta, White, Tennessee; (2) on 3 Apr 1833 in White County, Tennessee **Menervy "Minerva" Brown** [8532], born 3 Sep 1812; died 1841; (3) on 1 Mar 1845 in White County, Tennessee **Lenora "Linnie" Clementine Bradley** [8530], born 8 May 1820 in Rutherford County, North Carolina; died 27 Aug 1854 in White County, Tennessee, daughter of James T. Bradley [9144] and Mary Morris [9145].

vi William[5] Snodgrass [1056], was born 4 Oct 1792 in Washington County, Virginia. He married **(---) Anderson** [3113].

vii Mary Ann "Polly"[5] Snodgrass [1057], was born 15 Apr 1795 in Washington County, Virginia. She married on 10 Dec 1818 in Washington County, Virginia **Jacob Lyon** [3114], born 1779 in Washington County, Virginia; died 1867 in Missouri.

viii Jean "Jane"[5] Snodgrass [1058], was born 4 Jan 1797 in Washington County, Virginia; died 9 Jan 1828. She married on 17 Oct 1816 in Washington County, Virginia **Dr. Isaac Taylor** [3116].

ix James H.[5] Snodgrass [1059], was born 25 Dec 1798 in Washington County, Virginia; died 29 Jan 1853 in White County, Tennessee. He married (1) **Margaret COPE (McKinney)** [3115], born 21 Nov 1806; died 24 Feb 1861 in Sparta, White County, Tennessee; (2) **Margaret Capps** [8999].

28 x Thomas Lafayette[5] Snodgrass Sr. [28], born 8 Jan 1801 in Washington County, Virginia; died 21 Oct 1852 in Blountville, White County, Tennessee. He married on 13 Sep 1827 in Sparta, White County, Tennessee **Margaret Brown Duff** [29], born 28 Jul 1805 in Alvarado, Washington, Virginia; died 17 Jun 1858 in Blountville, White County, Tennessee, daughter of William Duff [446] and Eleanor Nelly DUFF [447].

xi Elizabeth D. "Betsy"[5] Snodgrass [1060], was born 19 Jul 1803 in , Washington County, Virginia. She married on 9 Aug 1824 in Blountville, Washington, Tennessee **James Walker** [9000], born 5 Jul 1800 in , Washington County, Virginia.

xii Samuel Meeks[5] Snodgrass [1061], was born 7 Dec 1805 in Washington, Virginia; died 8 Jan 1843 in Washington County, Virginia. He married on 4 Jun 1828 in Washington County, Virginia **Margaret Jeanette Clark** [8995], born 26 Feb 1803/05 in Washington County, Virginia; died 9 Jun 1847/49 in , Washington County, Virginia.

xiii Joseph W.[5] Snodgrass [1062], was born 20 Feb 1808 in Washington County, Virginia; died 15 Dec 1878 in Washington County, Virginia. He married in 1830 in Washington County, Virginia **Annie C. Edmondson** [9001], born 29 Dec 1812; died 29 Oct 1884 in Washington County, Virginia.

47. William[6] Duff [446], was born 25 Jul 1770 in Pennsburg, Chester, Pennsylvania; died 25 Jan 1857 in Washington, Virginia, son of 70. Samuel Duff [448] and 71. Mary M. Knox [449]. He married on 7 Mar 1794/96 in Washington, Virginia 48. **Eleanor Nelly Duff** [447], born 29 Jul 1777 in Chester, Pennsylvania; died 7 Nov 1841, daughter of 72. John Duff [452] and 73. Margareth Montgomery [453]. **William Duff and Eleanor Nelly Duff are the 3rd great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of William Duff and Eleanor Nelly Duff were as follows:

29 i Margaret Brown[5] Duff [29], was born 28 Jul 1805 in Alvarado, Washington, Virginia; died 17 Jun 1858 in Blountville, White County, Tennessee. She married on 13 Sep 1827 in Sparta, White County, Tennessee **Thomas Lafayette Snodgrass Sr.** [28], born 8 Jan 1801 in , Washington County, Virginia; died 21 Oct 1852 in Blountville, White County, Tennessee, son of Major James Snodgrass [526] and Ann Long [527].

49. George Walton[6] Bradley [327], was born 1764 in Warren, North Carolina; died 5 Apr 1835 in Rutherford, North Carolina, son of 74. John Bradley II [334] and 75. Mary Ledbetter [335]. He married on 12 Jan 1791 in Rutherford, North Carolina 50. **Sarah "Sally" Goodbread** [328], born 7 Jun 1769 in Rutherford, North Carolina; died 6 Dec 1850 in Sparta, White, Tennessee, daughter of 76. Phillip Goodbread Sr. [350] and 77. Catherine (---) [351]. She died on her son Richard Bradley's farm on Calfkiller River, near Big Spring, White county, Tennessee. Sarah at the age of 76 and blind; applied for and received a Rev. War Pension. **George Walton Bradley and Sarah "Sally" Goodbread are the 3rd great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of George Walton Bradley and Sarah "Sally" Goodbread were as follows:

i James T.[5] Bradley [329], was born about 1792 in Rutherford, North Carolina; died 6 Mar 1864 in Cumberland, Tennessee.

ii Richard[5] Bradley [330], was born 29 Jul 1794 in Rutherford, North Carolina; died 28 Nov 1880.

iii Sarah Goodbread[5] Bradley [332], was born 18 Dec 1798 in Rutherford, North Carolina; died 27 Aug 1837 in Rutherford, North Carolina. She married on 6 Jun 1817 in Rutherford, North Carolina **Isaac Ledbetter** [475].

iv Thomas Walton[5] Bradley [331], was born 5 Jul 1800 in Rutherford, North Carolina; died 24 Apr 1886.

v Linniey[5] Bradley [333], was born about 1800 in Rutherford, North Carolina.

30 vi John Phillip[5] Bradley [30], was born about 1806 in Rutherford, North Carolina; died about 1864. He married in 1832 in White, Tennessee **Nancy Johnson** [31], born about 1812 in White, Tennessee; died 30 Apr 1890 in Putnam County, Tennessee, daughter of Samuel Johnson [401] and Winifred "Winnie" Norton [402].

51. Samuel[6] Johnson [401], was born 12 Mar 1781 in Virginia; died 11 Jul 1843 in White County, Tennessee. He married about 1800 52. **Winifred "Winnie" Norton** [402], born 1777 in North Carolina; died 13 Jan 1865 in , Putnam, Tennessee, daughter of 78. William Norton [413]. **Samuel Johnson and Winifred "Winnie" Norton are the 3rd great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of Samuel Johnson and Winifred "Winnie" Norton were as follows:

i Margaret[5] Johnson [403], was born 1801 in White, Tennessee.

ii Richard[5] Johnson [404], was born 1804 in White, Tennessee.

iii Samuel[5] Johnson [405],was born about 1806 in White, Tennessee.

iv Joseph[5] Johnson [406], born about 1808 in White, Tennessee.

v Polly Mary[5] Johnson [407], born 1810 in , White, Tennessee.

31 vi Nancy[5] Johnson [31], born about 1812 in White, Tennessee; died 30 Apr 1890 in Putnam County, Tennessee. She married in 1832 in White, Tennessee **John Phillip Bradley** [30], born about 1806 in Rutherford, North Carolina; died about 1864, son of George Walton BRADLEY [327] and Sarah "Sally" Goodbread [328].

vii Thomas B.[5] Johnson [408], born 31 Oct 1813 in White, Tennessee.

viii William Carrol[5] Johnson [409], born 1815 in , White, Tennessee; died 1890.

ix John[5] Johnson [410], born 26 Jan 1817 in , White, Tennessee; died 3 Aug 1883.

x Henry F.[5] Johnson [411], born 18 Aug 1818 in , White, Tennessee.

xi Jane Multon[5] Johnson [412], born 17 Aug 1821 in , White, Tennessee.

11.7. My 7th Generation Norwood Family, Donald Loyd Norwood's 4th Great Grandparents.

53. Edward[7] Norwood III [8536], was born about 1721 in Patapsco River, Baltimore, Maryland; died 21 Jan 1772 in Patapsco River, Baltimore, Maryland, son of 79. Edward Norwood II [9439] and 80. Ruth Owings [9440]. He married (1) on 9 Nov 1746 in St. Paul's Parish, Baltimore, Maryland 54. **Mary Ann Fitzsimmons** [8567], born about 1720, daughter of 81. Nicholas Fitzsimmons [9438] and 82. Martha MORGAN [9645]; (2) in 1763 in Baltimore County, Maryland **Mary GAITHER** [9604], born 17 Mar 1732, daughter of Benjamin GAITHER [9605] and Sarah BURGESS [9606]. **Edward Norwood III and Mary Ann Fitzsimmons are the 4th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of Edward Norwood III and Mary Ann Fitzsimmons were as follows:

i Nicholas[6] Norwood [9446], died 26 Aug 1786 in Baltimore, Maryland. He married **Nancy (---)** [9436].

ii Edward[6] Norwood IV [9447], born 1763 in Patapsco River, Baltimore, Maryland. He married on 23 Apr 1785 in , Baltimore, Maryland **Sarah Odle** [9437].

iii Samuel[6] Norwood [9448], died 8 Mar 1815 in Baltimore, Maryland. He married on 15 Apr 1788 in Baltimore, Maryland **Mary Dorsey** [9452].

iv Elizabeth[6] Norwood [9449]. She married on 22 Mar 1799 in Baltimore, Maryland **Larkin Hobbs** [9453].

v Ruth[6] Norwood [9450].

vi Mary[6] Norwood [9451]. She married on 19 Nov 1791 in Baltimore, Maryland **Denton Hobbs** [9454].

32 vii John[6] Norwood Jr. [16], born 2 Jan 1760 in Baltimore County, Maryland; died 31 Aug 1826 in Blount County, Tennessee. He married (1) on 22 Oct 1817 in Jefferson County, Tennessee **Ruth Samples** [8574], born 1770; died aft 1826; (2) on 17 Jun 1782 in Baltimore County, Maryland **Mary Ruth Hale (Haile)** [8570], born 13 Sep 1763 in , , England; died 14 Aug 1815 in Blount County, Tennessee, daughter of George Haile [9417] and Ann Grant [9418].

Children of Edward Norwood III and Mary GAITHER were as follows:

i **John[6] Norwood** [9646], born about 1763; died 1823.

55. George[7] Haile [9417], was born 16 Feb 1735 in Hailes Fellowship, Baltimore County, Maryland; died 1805 in Washington County, Tennessee, son of 83. George Haile [9419] and 84. Elizabeth Chaffinch (Chawfinch) [9420]. He married 56. **Ann Grant** [9418], born 1737 in Baltimore, Baltimore County, Maryland; died aft 1805 in Washington County, Tennessee, daughter of 85. Alexander Grant [9421] and 86. Elizabeth COLE [9422]. George Haile was a Tobacco planter, age 69. **George Haile and Ann Grant are the 4th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of George Haile and Ann Grant were as follows:

33 i Mary Ruth[6] Hale (Haile) [8570], was born 13 Sep 1763 in , , England; died 14 Aug 1815 in Blount County, Tennessee. She married on 17 Jun 1782 in Baltimore County, Maryland **John Norwood Jr.** [16], born 2 Jan 1760 in Baltimore County, Maryland; died 31 Aug

1826 in Blount County, Tennessee, son of Edward Norwood III [8536] and Mary Ann Fitzsimmons [8567].

57. Joseph[7] **Pogue** [10153], was born 22 Nov 1724 in Baltimore County, Maryland; died in Caswell County, North Carolina, son of 87. John Pogue [10155] and 88. Sarah Preble [10156]. He married on 30 Jul 1752 in St. George's, Baltimore County, Maryland 58. **Sarah Farmer** [10154], born 18 Mar 1723/24 in Baltimore, Maryland; died in Caswell County, North Carolina, daughter of 89. Gregory Farmer [10438] and 90. Sarah Hughes [10439]. **Joseph Pogue and Sarah Farmer are the 4th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of Joseph POGUE and Sarah Farmer were as follows:

i Susanna[6] **Pogue** [10440], was born 1 Jul 1755 in Baltimore, Maryland.

ii John[6] **Pogue** [8845], was born 3 Dec 1756 in Baltimore, , Maryland; died 12 Apr 1814 in Greene County, Tennessee. He married in 1780 in Guilford County, North Carolina **Nancy Wiley** [8846], born 1763; died 25 Jul 1840 in Greene County, Tennessee. **Note:** Military: 20 Aug 1776, Southern Battalion of the Militia of Orange Co, North Carolina, Captain Murray's Company. John Pogue served in the Revolutionary War with his brother, Joseph and is listed in the rank and file of non-commissioned officers and private soldiers of Captain William Williams' Company. 15 Mar 1781---Took part in the Battle of Guilford Courthouse near Greensboro, North Carolina. 1790 Caswell County, North Carolina Census---St. Luke's Township. About 1796, went from North Carolina to Carter Station, Greene County, Tennessee. Carter Station is about 10 miles north of Greenville, Tennessee. John bought 260 acres of farm land on 6 DEC 1796 from Frances Casteel on Lick Creek in Greene Co, Tennessee. John owned and operated a mill near where the Mt. Carmel and Romeo Roads intersect. 1800 Person County, North Carolina Census Index Pogue, John page 201 00201 - 10001-00 NCS1a2431819 In his will of 1814, the largest part of the farm at Lick Creek was left to his wife, with 50 acres for each of the five boys. After Nancy's death in 1840, their daughter Susannah, who was unmarried and lived with her mother, stayed on at Lick Creek and finally sold it to Thomas Williams in 1843-45. The amount of distribution to each of the children was $149.59.

iii Hannah[6] **Pogue** [10441], was born 10 Apr 1758 in Baltimore, Maryland.

iv Sarah[6] **Pogue** [10442], was born 24 Jun 1759 in Baltimore, Maryland.

v Fanny[6] **Pogue** [10443], was born about 1760/61 in Baltimore, Maryland.

vi Ann[6] **Pogue** [10444], born 3 Sep 1762 in Baltimore, Maryland.

37 vii Joseph[6] **Pogue** [3791], born 1763 in Caswell County, North Carolina; died about 1834 in Jefferson County, Tennessee. He married **Nancy Harper** [10117], born about 1763 in Halifax County, North Carolina; died aft 1860 in Jefferson County, Tennessee, daughter of Rubin Harper [10437].

Notes for Joseph Pogue:
1763 resided in Baltimore County, Maryland. New territory was opened for settlement after the French-Indian War. North Carolina had a land promotion offering 50 acres to those who would come.

Owned 250 acres of bottom land Joseph Pogue (Pollock) served with the Maryland ???, 1st Company Maryland Artillery, Captain Brown's Company in Continental Service between 22 NOV 1777 to 8 MAY 1778 at Pluckemin, New Jersey. He was mustered in at Camp near Bacon's Bridge, South Carolina on 5 Apr 1782. Joseph received the Gratitude of Congress for "serving to the end of the war."

Joseph Pogue Will written April 1788---page 53.

In the name of God amen. I Joseph Pogue Being in perfect sense and sound memory But well knowing that it is appointed for all men once to die Do make this my last will and testament first that my soul to God that gave it sworn steadfast hope of Eternal life through the merits of his Dear son and my Body to the ground and as for such worldly goods as it has pleased God to Send me I Dispose of them in manner and form as follows I give and bequeath to my two sons John and Joseph each one hundred and twenty five acres of land being parts of the land I now live on to be Divided by a west northwest line the south end for John _____ and horse both I give and Bequeath to my beloved son Joseph all the Remainder of my Estate goods and Chattels I Send to my beloved wife Sarah during her Natural life and then to be Equally Divided among my surviving Children
Peter Farrar Joseph Pogue (his mark)
James Farquhar. Caswell County, North Carolina, April 1788.

60. Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7] **Rauch** [2025], was born 29 Aug 1731 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfatz, Germany; died 5 Sep 1783 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania, son of 91. Johann Georg (Jurg) Rauch [10255] and 92. Maria Margaretha Schlarp [10256]. He married on 18 Dec 1759 in New Goshenhoppen Reformed Church, Upper Hanover, Montgomery County, Pennsylvania, 61. **Magdalena H. Lahr** [2026], born about 1741 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania; died about 1781 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania, daughter of 93. George Henry Lahr [2342] and 94. Maria Yoder [8311]. **Heinrich Jacob "Henry" Rauch and Magdalena H. Lahr are the 4th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of Heinrich Jacob "Henry" Rauch and Magdalena H. Lahr were as follows:

i George[6] **Rauch** [2027], was born about 1760 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania; died about 1830 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA. He married on 31 Oct 1786 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania **Barbara (---)** [2048], born 1765; died in Nescopeck, Luzerne, Pennsylvania. **Notes:** 1790 Census of Pennsylvania: There is a George Rauch, Longswamp Twp. Berks County. 3 males 16 and over, 1 male 16 and under. 3 females. 4 Feb 1794 a George Rauch applied for a land warrant for 100 acres in Berk's County. Information is in State Archives of land patents in Harrisburg, Pennsylvania.

ii Henrich "Henry"[6] **Rauch II** [2029], was born 2 Apr 1763 in Montgomery, Pennsylvania; died 9 Jun 1831 in Weisenberg Township, Lehigh, Pennsylvania. He married in 1787 in Hereford, Berks, PA. **Rosina Marsteller** [2045], born 17 Jun 1767 in Pennsylvania; died 19 Jun 1831 in Weisenberg Township, Lehigh, Pennsylvania, daughter of Johann George Marsteller [10271] and Margaretha Moyer [10272]. **Notes:** Henry as well as the other early RAUCH family members had their surname spelled a number of ways such as ROUCH, RAUSH, RAUGH and ROUGH on the various records. As far as I have been able to determine RAUCH was the more frequented spelling on most church and civil documents.

39 iii Jacob[6] **Rauch** [1915], was born 5 Oct 1767 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania; died 4 Jun 1811 in Wayne, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania. He married on 22 Nov 1785 in Wayne, Friedensburg, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania **Gertraut Sicher** [1916], born 21 Feb 1770 in Upper

Milford, Northampton, Pennsylvania; died 31 Dec 1830 in Wayne, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania, daughter of Jacob Sicher [4697] and Catharina Elsie Hertzog [4746].

iv **Philip**[6] **Rauch** [2028], was born about 1768 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania; died 21 Jul 1838 in Columbiana County, Ohio. He married **Eva Margaretha Marsteller** [2037], born 1 Oct 1764 in Hereford, Berks, PA; died aft 1810 of Weisenburg, Lehigh, PA, daughter of Johann George Marsteller [10271] and Margaretha Moyer [10272]. Notes: Title: Carole Wardle's Page: Family Group Sheet for Solomon Faulk Text: This information was obtained from the Federal Census of 1820, 1830, 1840, 1850, 1860, 1870, 1880. Solomon Faulk bought land from George Shirts of Columbiana County, Ohio. Vol 3, pg 1130 R-1T-6-5-14. Columbiana County Deed Vol 50, pg 524 Lists Solomon Faulk's heirs. Probate Cases #3624, # 4010 through # 4014. Jennifer Brickner's Records, Findlay, Ohio. Compiled by J & R Balint, Hanoverton, Ohio. Places of residence - Northampton County, Pennsylvania; Lehigh County, Pennsylvania; Columbiana County, Ohio.

v **David**[6] **Rauch** [2030], was born 27 Nov 1769 in Eastern Berks County, Pennsylvania; died 11 Dec 1843 in Hereford Twp., Berks County, Pennsylvania. He married before 1795 **Barbara Lieser** [2057], born 16 Feb 1770 in Pennsylvania; died 22 Mar 1838 in Hereford, Berks County, Pennsylvania. He was a farmer.

vi **Mary Maria**[6] **Rauch** [2033], was born about 1772; died about 1839. She married about 1792 **John Gilbert** [2343].

vii **Elizabeth**[6] **Rauch** [2032], was born 10 Dec 1773 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania; died 23 Aug 1812 in Upper Mahantango, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania. She married about 1792 in , Berks, Pennsylvania **John Peter Klock** [2051], was born 13 Sep 1771 in Long Swamp, Berks, Pennsylvania; died 18 Dec 1846 in Upper Mahantango, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania.

viii **(---)**[6] **Rauch** [7491], was born 24 Dec 1773 in Upper Hanover, Philadelphia, PA; buried 5 Jan 1774 in New Goshenhoppen, Upper Hanover, Montgomery, PA. Notes: #:1-A History of the Goshenhoppen Ref. Charge, 1727-1819 (Hinke), New Goshenhoppen Ref. Ch. Rec. , Marr. by G. M. Weiss. FHL Film #21596. #2-Upper Hanover Twp. Montg. Co., & Hereford Twp . Berks Co., Tax Lists.

ix **John**[6] **Rauch** [2031], born about 1775 in Hereford, Berks, PA; died aft 1850. He married about 1798 **Hannah Hoffman** [7533], born about 1780 of Hereford, Berks, PA; buried in Bushkill, Northampton, PA, daughter of Michael Hoffman [9220].

x **Maria Barbara**[6] **Rauch** [2034], was born about 1777 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania. She married aft 24 Apr 1792 in Upper Milford Twp., Northampton, PA. **Johann Henrich "Henry" Strouss** [8240], born 31 May 1768 in Pennsylvania; died 1861 in Independence Twp., Beaver County, Pennsylvania, son of David Strauß (Strauss) [8314] and Anna Maria Philippina Roffer [8313].

xi **Margaret**[6] **Rauch** [2035], was born about 1779 in Hereford, Berks, PA; buried in Huff's Church, Hereford, Berks, PA. She married about 1798 in Hereford Twp., Berks, PA **Peter Jacob Greis (Probable Husband)** [7514], born about 1776; died aft 1850 in District Twp., Berks, PA. Notes: Margaret was also known by Peggy.

xii **Magdalena**[6] **Rauch** [2036], was born 15 Oct 1781 in Hereford, Berks, PA; died 17 Oct 1854 in Zionsville, Lehigh, Pennsylvania. She married about 1805 **Peter Rothenberger** [2344], born 1 Jan 1784 of Upper Hanover, Montgomery, PA; died 13 Sep 1858 in Zionsville, Lehigh, Pennsylvania, son of Johan Jacob Rothenberger [10457] and Maria Barbara DIEHL [10458]. Notes: I think that Peter & Magdelena Rothenberger lived in the Upper Hanover Twp. of Lehigh County, PA

Notes for Heinrich Jacob "Henry" Rauch:

The English equivalent of the German "Rauch" seems to be smoke."The surname Rauch appears to be occupational and characteristic in origin, and is believed to be associated with the German's meaning, one who smokes meat, and a hairy man." It is only fitting that the Rauch Coat of Arms as described by the "Rietstafarmorial General" has a blue censer on the Arms or shield with plumes of fire and smoke billowing out, and a blue censer as the crest with arrows of fire surrounding it. It is not surprising, to note that one of the most common occupations, besides the main stay of farming, among the descendants of Henry Rauch was that of a Blacksmith. Two of Henry's sons George and Jacob were listed a Blacksmiths throughout their lives and Philip and Henry Jr., married into the Marsteller family, many of whom were renowned as Blacksmiths.

By 1760 many of the Rauch Ancestors were well settled in the new world and moving forward with their lives. Henry Rauch and his wife Magdalena Lahr Rauch were living in Hereford Township, Berks County, Pennsylvania. Mathew Talbot was a Colonel in the Virginia Militia and living in Bedford County, Virginia with his wife and children. The Phillip Goodbread Family was in North Carolina and James Snodgrass was in Virginia married to Ann Long.

In 1777 Henry Jacob Rauch joined the Continental Army and served as a court martial man in the 1st battalion-Eastern section under the command of Colonel Daniel Hunter of Oley, Pennsylvania. The battalion was mustered into service August 7, 1777, with 365 men and served under General George Washington in the campaign around Philadelphia during which the battles of Brandywine and Germantown were fought. Following his war service, Henry returned to Berks County, Hereford Township, near the town of Huff's Church, Pennsylvania, where he died in 1784. He is buried beside his wife, Magdalena, in the private cemetery on the farm of Phillip Marsteller.

The Will of Heinrich "Henry" Rauch:

Registers Office in Berks County, Pennsylvania on 6 April 1784 appeared Conrad Shoup and Andreas Greber the Subscribing witnesses to the within written Will. And on their Solemn Affirmation did Severally Declare and Affirm that they were present and Saw and Heard Henry Rauch the Testator therein Named Sign, Seal, pronounce publish and declare the within writing to be his last will and testament and that at the time of doing thereof he was of sound mind, memory and understanding as they [herby] believe, and that the names of the said Affirments Subscribed thereto as witnesses by them Respectively Subscribed are of their own proper hand writing in the presence of each other at the Request and in the presence of the said Testator.

In the name of God Amen!

Whereas I Henry Rauch of Hereford township in the County of Berks in the State of Pennsylvania [Yeoman]. Do find myself very sick and weak in body, but of sound mind understanding and memory. Thanks be to God. So do I on 5 Sep 1783 make publish and ordain this my Last Will and Testament. And first of all I recommend my Soul into the house of Almighty God that gave it and as founding my worldly estate, I do hereby dispose of the same in the following manner. That is to say; Whereas I am owing yet to pay a certain sum of about 100 Pounds in hard money for my Land and Plantation, which ought to be paid soon. So is it my will and I do hereby empower my hereunto-named Executors, as soon as it will suit them. To sell part of my Land and Plantation and so much thereof, as will be sufficient to pay off the said Debt and I do Hereby give and bequeath to my beloved Wife Magdalena my bed and bedstead and what belongs to it and my chest and one cow and so much of all the kitchen furniture and of all the household goods and tools, what so ever maybe necessary for her use,

and as much as she will choose thereof to keep, as for her own. And then it is my will that the remainder of my household goods and personal Estate may be sold by public [venue], for to pay my other Debts and costs [forever], and then it is my will, that my Plantation situated in Hereford Township aforesaid, shall be lent and rented out by my Executors in the best manner as they can, either to any one of my Sons, as it would suit any of them, or to some body else, when it should no more suit my family to live together, and manage the same in common, and when my Plantation is rented out. Then is it my will, that my said Wife shall get and receive all the yearly Rent thereof as for her support and subsistence and that She there by be enabled to keep home of my youngest children with her, and to educate them in the best manner as she can. And I do hereby give to her my said Wife Magdalena, a full Right and Privilege to remain to live on my said Plantation and Land, during all her Life Time, and to receive yearly from my said Plantation for her subsistence, so much and such articles of the Produce thereof as may be judge necessary for her support by my Executors, or by other impartial persons, who may be chosen to settle the same or so much as my said Plantation will bear if she remains my widow. And further is it my will, that my younger sons shall be put out to learn some trade, which they shall choose to learn, by my said Executors, it is also my will, if my said Executors should think fit to sell my said personal Estate in a short time, that my said wife shall keep one fat hog for her use as also of the grain of the flax and wool, and such other articles, as may be necessary for her support until the next harvest time, And further, after my youngest child shall be at his lawful age, then it is my will, that any of my Sons whom it shall suit best, shall have a rig ht, to accept and possess my said Plantation and land as his own, for such a price as they can agree about between themselves, upon condition, that he shall yearly provide and give to my said wife, his mother all such articles for her subsistence as shall be necessary for her as above said, during her life time, if she remains my widow. But if it would not suit any of my sons to accept and keep my said Plantation for his own then I give them the full liberty and power to sell the same to any body for what price they can, Though not without the full consent and approval of my said wife. In which case if she should intend them to acquit and give up her said yearly subsistence then I give and bequeath to her the equal third part of the consideration, of what may be got for my said Plantation for her use and behoove during her life time and I further give devise and bequeath all the residue of my clear [____] Estate whatsoever to my 11 children and to their heirs and assigns as to my 6 Sons: as George, and Philip, and Henry, and Jacob, and David, and John Rauch. And to my 5 Daughters: as Elizabeth, and Mary, and Barbara, and Margaret, and Magdalena Rauch, as to each of them the equal 11th part and share to hold same to them their heirs and assigns forever. And I do hereby nominate, constitute, and appoint my trusty friend and brother-in-law George Lahr and my eldest son George Rauch to be the Sole Executors of this my Last Will and Testament. And I do hereby fully empower my said Executors to sign, seal execute and deliver Lawful Deeds if conveyance for my said Lands or Plantation as occasion shall require. And I do hereby declare, ratify and confirm this and no other to be my Last Will and Testament. In witness and confirmation whereof I the said Henry Rauch Senior have hereunto set my hand and seal on the day and year as first above written.

Signed Sealed Published and declared by the said Henry Rauch as his Last Will and Testament in the presence of us the subscribers.
Sealed: Henry Rauch **Witnesses:**

Figure 2.8: Photo of the Henry Jacob Rauch and Magdalena Lahr Rauch gravestones in the private cemetery on the farm of Phillip Marsteller. Photo was taken in 1998.

Figure 2.9: Old Rauch Home Place in Hereford, Pennsylvania near Huff's Church as it Looks in 1999. This is where Henry Jacob Rauch established a plantation in 1770.

62. Jacob[7] **Sicher** [4697], was born about 1740; died unknown. He married (1) 63. **Catharina Elsie Hertzog** [4746], born 2 Jan 1740 in Upper Milford Township, Northampton County, PA; died unknown, daughter of 95. Johann Philipp Hertzog [4716] and 96 Anna Margaretha Doerst [4715]; (2) **Anna Catherine Hertzog** [4692], born 6 May 1773 in Upper Milford Township, Northampton County, PA; died unknown, daughter of John Philip , Jr. Hertzog [4719] and Rosina Rischel [4718]. Name was also Sieger, Seeger & Sicher.

Children of Jacob Sicher and Catharina Elsie Hertzog were as follows:

i **Elizabeth**[6] **Sicher** [7323], was born 8 Nov 1759.

ii **Anna Margaretha**[6] **Sicher** [7322], was born 29 Jul 1763.

40 iii Gertraut[6] **Sicher** [1916], was born 21 Feb 1770 in Upper Milford, Northampton, Pennsylvania; died 31 Dec 1830 in Wayne, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania. She married on 22 Nov 1785 in Wayne,

Friedensburg, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania **Jacob Rauch** [1915], born 5 Oct 1767 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania; died 4 Jun 1811 in Wayne, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania, son of Heinrich Jacob "Henry" Rauch [2025] and Magdalena H. Lahr [2026].

iv Sovia[6] **Sicher** [10251], born 3 Jul 1771.

v Maria M.[6] **Sicher** [10252], born 2 Aug 1774.

vi David[6] **Sicher** [10253], born 1 Sep 1776.

vii Christina[6] **Sicher** [10254], born 16 Jun 1779.

64. James[7] **Talbot** [121], was born 13 Nov 1732 in, Prince George, Virginia; died 27 Mar 1777 in Bedford County, Virginia, son of 97. Matthew Talbot I [129] and 98. Mary Anne Williston [130]. He married in 1759 in Bedford, Virginia 65. **Elizabeth Smith** [122], born about 1732 in Gloucester, Virginia, daughter of 99. Phillip Smith [419] and 100. Mary MATHEWS [420]. **James Talbot and Elizabeth Smith are the 4th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of James TALBOT and Elizabeth Smith were as follows:

i Isham M.[6] **Talbot** [123], was born 3 Dec 1759 in Bedford, Virginia; died 30 Jul 1839 in Louisville, Kentucky. He married on 26 Dec 1785 in Haroldsburg, Mercer, Kentucky **Jane Talbot** [421].

ii Nancy[6] **Talbot** [124], was born about 1761 in Bedford County, Virginia. She married on 26 Aug 1779 in Bedford, Virginia **Rowland Horsley** [422].

41 iii James Smith[6] **Talbot** [114], was born 24 May 1763 in Bedford, Virginia; died 15 Apr 1853 in , Buchanan, Missouri. He married on 17 Sep 1789 in , Lincoln, Kentucky **Unity Dewitt** [115], born 1773 in Virginia; died 2 Feb 1854 in Buchanan County, Missouri.

iv Williston[6] **Talbot** [125], was born 18 Nov 1770 in Bedford County, Virginia; died aft 1854. He married in 1795 **Hester Carper** [423].

v John[6] **Talbot** [126], was born about 1765 in Bedford County, Virginia; died 1784.

vi Martha Williston[6] **Talbot** [127], was born about 1774 in Bedford County, Virginia.

vii Sarah[6] **Talbot** [128], born about 1774 in , Bedford, Virginia.

viii Mary[6] **Talbot** [1265], born about 1778 in Bedford Co., VA.

ix Phoebe[6] **Talbot** [1266], born about 1780 in Bedford Co., VA.

x Thomas[6] **Talbot** [1267], born about 1782 in Bedford Co., VA.

xi Mathew[6] **Talbot** [1268], born about 1784 in Bedford Co., VA.

66. David[7] **Snodgrass** [541], was born about 1730 in Mayo, Tyrone, Ireland; died before Oct 1814 in Washington County, Virginia, son of 101, William Snodgrass [8531] and 102. Catherine Jane Patterson [8549]. He married in 1758 in Prob. Frederick County, Virginia 67. **Margaret Glenn** [542], born about 1727; died about 1816 in Washington County, Virginia. He could have been born in Pennsylvania. **David Snodgrass and Margaret Glenn are the 4th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of David Snodgrass and Margaret Glenn were as follows:

i Colonel William[6] **Snodgrass** [9011], was born 10 May 1760 in Frederick County, Virginia/West VA; died 18 Sep 1849 in Blountville, Sullivan County, Tennessee. He married in 1782 in Washington County, Virginia **Mary Elder** [9041], born 22 Jun 1761; died 28 Jan 1828 in Blountville, White County, Tennessee.

ii Martha[6] **Snodgrass** [9012], born about 1761 in Washington County, Virginia; died 1814 in Washington County, Virginia.

45 iii Major James[6] **Snodgrass** [526], born 31 Oct 1762 in Washington, Virginia; died 3 Jul 1828 in Washington County, Virginia. He married on 30 Oct 1781 in Washington, Virginia **Ann LONG** [527], born 23 May 1766 in Washington, Virginia; died 2 Jul 1828 in Washington, Virginia, daughter of William LONG [9031] and Rebecca (---) [9032].

iv David[6] **Snodgrass Jr.** [9008], born 1764 in Washington County, Virginia; died 29 Jan 1828 in Washington County, Virginia. He married on 26 Apr 1798 in , Washington County, Virginia **Elizabeth Thompson REED** [9009], born 1766 in Pennsylvania; died 1850 in , Washington County, Virginia.

v Margaret[6] **Snodgrass** [9016], born 1765; died 1858 in Blountville, , Tennessee. She married on 7 Dec 1795 in Washington County, Virginia **John Curtain** [9042], born 1765 in Washington County, Virginia.

vi Mary[6] **Snodgrass** [9018], born 1767 in , Washington County, Virginia. She married in 1794 in Washington County, Virginia **John WILLS** [9043], born 1772 in , Washington County, Virginia.

vii Catherine[6] **Snodgrass** [9014], born about 1770 in Washington County, Virginia. She married on 2 Apr 1789 in Washington County, Virginia **James Smythe** [9040], born 1763 in Washington County, Virginia.

viii Jean[6] **Snodgrass** [9019], born 1772. She married on 11 Feb 1795 in , Washington County, Virginia **John Coffield** [9044], born 1772 in , Washington County, Virginia.

ix John[6] **Snodgrass** [9015], born 1774 in , Washington County, Virginia; died in Alabama. He married on 25 Jun 1799 in Washington County, Virginia **Jean LONG** [9045], born 1774 in Washington County, Virginia.

x Robert[6] **Snodgrass** [9013], born about 1776 in Washington County, Virginia. He married on 21 Nov 1799 in Washington County, Virginia **Martha Graham** [9046], born 1776 in Washington County, Virginia.

xi Joseph[6] **Snodgrass** [9017], born 1780 in Washington County, Virginia. He married on 15 Feb 1804 in Washington County, Virginia **Agnes DICKSON** [9047], born 1780 in Washington County, Virginia.

xii Benjamin[6] **Snodgrass** [9020], born 6 Nov 1781 in Washington County, Virginia; died 22 Jan 1857 in Washington County, Virginia. He married on 14 May 1829 in Washington County, Virginia **Mary Elizabeth C. Fleming** [9033], born 9 Jul 1802 in Washington County, Virginia; died 22 Jun 1890.

68. William[7] **Long** [9031]. He married 69. **Rebecca (---)** [9032].

Children of William LONG and Rebecca (---) were as follows:

46 i Ann[6] **Long** [527], born 23 May 1766 in Washington, Virginia; died 2 Jul 1828 in Washington, Virginia. She married on 30 Oct 1781 in , Washington, Virginia **Major James Snodgrass** [526], born 31 Oct 1762 in Washington, Virginia; died 3 Jul 1828 in Washington County, Virginia, son of David Snodgrass [541] and Margaret Glenn [542].

70. Samuel[7] **Duff** [448], born about 1750 in Ireland; died 19 Jan 1825 in Washington, Virginia, son of 103. Samuel Henry DUFF [450] and 104. Margaret DUFF [451]. He married about 1769 in Pennsburg, Chester, Pennsylvania 71. **Mary M. Knox** [449], born about 1752 in Chester, Pennsylvania; died in Washington, Virginia. **Samuel Duff and Mary M. Knox are the 4th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of Samuel Duff and Mary M. Knox were as follows:

47 i William[6] **Duff** [446], born 25 Jul 1770 in Pennsburg, Chester, Pennsylvania; died 25 Jan 1857 in Washington, Virginia. He married

on 7 Mar 1794/96 in , Washington, Virginia **Eleanor Nelly Duff** [447], born 29 Jul 1777 in , Chester, Pennsylvania; died 7 Nov 1841, daughter of John DUFF [452] and Margareth Montgomery [453].

72. John[7] Duff [452], born about 1746 in Tyrone, , Ireland; died 1822 in , Washington, Virginia, son of 105. Samuel Henry DUFF [450] and 106. Margaret DUFF [451]. He married about 1770 in Chester, Pennsylvania 73. **Margareth Montgomery** [453], born 11 May 1750 in Port of Monifieth, Perth, Scotland; died in Washington, Virginia. **John Duff and Margareth Montgomery are the 4th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of John Duff and Margareth Montgomery were as follows:

48 i Eleanor Nelly[6] Duff [447], born 29 Jul 1777 in Chester, Pennsylvania; died 7 Nov 1841. She married on 7 Mar 1794/96 in Washington, Virginia **William Duff** [446], born 25 Jul 1770 in Pennsburg, Chester, Pennsylvania; died 25 Jan 1857 in Washington, Virginia, son of Samuel Duff [448] and Mary M. Knox [449].

74. John[7] Bradley II [334], was born 28 Oct 1718 in Middlesex, Virginia; died 24 Jun 1778 in Cumberland County, Virginia, son of 107. John BRADLEY [343] and 108. Mary Rhodes [344]. He married 75. **Mary Ledbetter** [335], born 1742 in Brunswick, Virginia; died about 1825 in Rutherford, North Carolina, daughter of 109. Richard Ledbetter Jr. [352] and 110. Mary M. Walton [353]. **John Bradley II and Mary Ledbetter are the 4th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of John Bradley II and Mary Ledbetter were as follows:

i Richard[6] Bradley [336], born about 1760 in Warren, North Carolina.

ii John[6] Bradley [337], born about 1762 in Warren, North Carolina.

49 iii George Walton[6] Bradley [327], born 1764 in , Warren, North Carolina; died 5 Apr 1835 in , Rutherford, North Carolina. He married on 12 Jan 1791 in Rutherford, North Carolina **Sarah "Sally" Goodbread** [328], born 7 Jun 1769 in Rutherford, North Carolina; died 6 Dec 1850 in Sparta, White, Tennessee, daughter of Phillip Goodbread Sr. [350] and Catherine (---) [351].

iv Mary[6] Bradley [338], born about 1765 in , Brunswick, Virginia; died aft 1802 in , Rutherford, North Carolina.

v Edward[6] Bradley [339], born about 1768 in Tryon, North Carolina.

vi Isaac[6] Bradley [340], born about 1770 in , Tryon, North Carolina.

vii James Terry[6] Bradley [341], born about 1772 in Tryon, North Carolina.

viii John W.[6] Bradley [342], born about 1774 in Tryon, North Carolina.

76. Phillip[7] Goodbread Sr. [350], was born 23 Nov 1726 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany; died 24 Apr 1811 in Tryon, Rutherford, North Carolina, son of 111 Johann Ludwig (Gutbrodt) Goodbread [385] and 112. Barbara Christina Schickner [386]. He married in 1749 in Chester, Pennsylvania 77 **Catherine (---)** [351], born about 1743 in Germany. **Phillip Goodbread Sr. and Catherine are the 4th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of Phillip Goodbread Sr. and Catherine (---) were as follows:

i Joseph[6] Goodbread [387], born 3 May 1750 in Coventry, Chester, Pennsylvania; died 15 Jun 1844 in , Cooper, Missouri. He married on 3 May 1777 in , Burke, North Carolina **Tomasann Johnson** [396], born about 1751; died 13 Sep 1806 in North Carolina.

ii John[6] Goodbread [388], born about 1753 in North Carolina; died 1808 in , Rutherford, North Carolina. He married on 28 Apr 1779 in Rutherford County, North Carolina **Mary Ledbetter** [397].

iii Mary[6] Goodbread [389], was born 1755 in North Carolina; died 1846/50 in Soldier's Creek, Marshall, Kentucky. She married on 16 Aug 1782 in , Rutherford, North Carolina **Jesse Henson** [398].

iv Phillip[6] Goodbread Jr. [390], born 1760 in , North Carolina; died 1839 in , Nassau, Florida. He married about 1785 **Catherine Souder** [476], born about 1765; died aft 1840 in , Nassau, Florida.

v Thomas[6] Goodbread [391], born 1763 in , North Carolina; died 1782.

vi Jane[6] Goodbread [393], born 1765 in , North Carolina; died 1858 in , Wayne, Illinois. She married in Nov 1787 in Rutherford County, North Carolina **John Henson** [477].

vii Catherine "Kate"[6] Goodbread [392], born about 1767 in , North Carolina; died before 1850 in , Floyd, Kentucky. She married in 1789 in , Burke, North Carolina **Samuel Mead** [399].

viii Mary Polly[6] Goodbread [394], born 1767 in , Rutherford, North Carolina.

50 ix Sarah "Sally"[6] Goodbread [328], born 7 Jun 1769 in Rutherford, North Carolina; died 6 Dec 1850 in Sparta, White, Tennessee. She married on 12 Jan 1791 in Rutherford, North Carolina **George Walton Bradley** [327], born 1764 in Warren, North Carolina; died 5 Apr 1835 in Rutherford, North Carolina, son of John Bradley II [334] and Mary Ledbetter [335].

x Rachel[6] Goodbread [395], born 1772 in North Carolina. She married on 27 Mar 1821 **Isaac Harris** [400].

78. William[7] Norton [413], born about 1751. He married unknown.

Children of William Norton were as follows:

52 i Winifred "Winnie"[6] Norton [402], born 1777 in North Carolina; died 13 Jan 1865 in Putnam County, Tennessee. She married about 1800 **Samuel Johnson** [401], born 12 Mar 1781 in Virginia; died 11 Jul 1843 in White County, Tennessee.

11.8. My 8th Generation Norwood Family, Donald Loyd Norwood's 5th Great Grandparents.

79. Edward[8] Norwood II [9439], was born about 1685/89 in Patapsco River, Baltimore County, Maryland; died before 1729 in Baltimore County, Maryland, son of 113. Edward Norwood Jr. [9463]. He married about 1718 80. **Ruth Owings** [9440], born about 1696 in Ann Arundel County, Maryland; died Apr 1732 in Baltimore County, Maryland, daughter of 114 Richard Owings I [9455] and 115. Rachel Robert [9456]. **Edward Norwood and Ruth Owens are the 5th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of Edward Norwood II and Ruth Owings were as follows:

i Ruth[7] Norwood [9441], born about 1719; died aft 1773. She married on 18 Jun 1749 in St. Thomas Church, Baltimore, Maryland **John Hurd** [9457].

53 ii Edward[7] Norwood III [8536], born about 1721 in Patapsco River, Baltimore, Maryland; died 21 Jan 1772 in Patapsco River, Baltimore, Maryland. He married (1) on 9 Nov 1746 in St. Paul's Parish, Baltimore, Maryland **Mary Ann Fitzsimmons** [8567], born about 1720, daughter of Nicholas Fitzsimmons [9438] and Martha MORGAN [9645]; (2) in 1763 in Baltimore County, Maryland **Mary Gaither** [9604], born 17 Mar 1732, daughter of Benjamin Gaither

[9605] and Sarah Burgess [9606].

iii Rachel[7] **Norwood** [9442], born about 1723; died aft 1773. She married **Samuel Gott** [9458].

iv Samuel[7] **Norwood** [9443], born about 1725 in Baltimore, Maryland; died 2 Aug 1773 in Baltimore County, Maryland. He married before 1754 in Baltimore County, Maryland **Sarah Bankston** [9460]. Notes: Samuel Norwood-9443 is the 4th great grand uncle of Donald Loyd Norwood.

v Sarah[7] **Norwood** [9444], born about 1727; died 29 Mar 1799 in St. Paul's Parish, Baltimore, Maryland. She married on 7 Nov 1745 in St. Paul's Parish, Baltimore, Maryland **Zachariah McCubbin** [9461].

vi Ann[7] **Norwood** [9445], born 1 Aug 1729 in , Baltimore, Maryland. She married on 14 May 1744 in St. Paul's Parish, Baltimore, Maryland **John Conaway** [9462].

Notes for Edward Norwood II:

Reference to Dorsey et al, **"The Dorsey Family"**, Owings et al, **"Owings and Allied Families.**

In 1717 Edward Norwood of the Patapsco River, Baltimore County was attorney for Joseph Wheeler of Bristol. (Baltimore County, Deeds I.S. No. G., f. 22). With John Israel he appraised estate of Nicholas Dorsey in 1719.

Norwood's Discovery of 100 acres was surveyed for him in 1720, and on July 6, 1722, Ruth's Lot containing 100 acres was surveyed for Edward Norwood of Baltimore County on the north side of the Patapsco River. (Baltimore County, Rent Rolls)

In 1719 he registered his mark for his cattle. (Baltimore County, Deeds T. E. No. DS, f. 94). He became indebted to Thomas Worthington and on February 20, 1724, Edward Norwood of Baltimore County, planter, sold to Thomas Worthington of Anne Arundel County, merchant two tracts of land originally surveyed for Edward Norwood, 100 acres of Norwood's Discovery and 100 acres of Ruth's Lot. Ruth, wife of Edward, gave her consent. (Baltimore County, Deeds I.S. No. G, f. 411)

On November 1, 1729, Richard Owings made over to his sister, Ruth Norwood, widow, Owings Addition, during her life, and on the 14th of April, 1730, he gave to Ruth Norwood, widow of Edward Norwood, deceased, Owing's Addition and Owing's Adventure, during her natural life. (Baltimore County, Deeds I. S. No. K,. folios 113, 237).

81. Nicholas[8] **Fitzsimmons** [9438]. He married 82. **Martha Morgan** [9645]. **Nicholas Fitzsimmons and Martha Morgan are the 5th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of Nicholas Fitzsimmons and Martha Morgan were as follows:

54 i Mary Ann[7] **Fitzsimmons** [8567], born about 1720. She married on 9 Nov 1746 in St. Paul's Parish, Baltimore, Maryland **Edward Norwood III** [8536], born about 1721 in Patapsco River, Baltimore, Maryland; died 21 Jan 1772 in Patapsco River, Baltimore, Maryland, son of Edward Norwood II [9439] and Ruth Owings [9440].

83. George[8] **Haile** [9419], was born 1712 in Haile Fellowship, Baltimore County, Maryland; died 2 May 1791 in Baltimore, Baltimore County, Maryland, son of 116 Nicholas Haile II [9423] and 117 Francis GARRETT [9424]. He married on 17 Jan 1733/34 in St Pauls Parish, Baltimore, Maryland 84. **Elizabeth Chaffinch (Chawfinch)** [9420], born 1714 in Queen Anne County, Maryland. **George Haile and Elizabeth Chaffinch (Chawfinch) are the 5th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of George Haile and Elizabeth Chaffinch (Chawfinch) were as follows:

55 i George[7] **Haile** [9417], born 16 Feb 1735 in Hailes Fellowship, Baltimore County, Maryland; died 1805 in Washington County, Tennessee. He married **Ann Grant** [9418], born 1737 in Baltimore, Baltimore County, Maryland; died aft 1805 in Washington County, Tennessee, daughter of Alexander GRANT [9421] and Elizabeth Cole [9422].

85. Alexander[8] **Grant** [9421], was born 1710 in Anne Arundel County, Maryland; died Jan 1739 in St Paul's Parish, Baltimore, Maryland. He married on 16 Feb 1730 in St Paul's Parish, Baltimore, Maryland 86. **Elizabeth Cole** [9422], born 3 Oct 1692 in Baltimore, Baltimore County, Maryland; died 1738 in Baltimore, Baltimore County, Maryland. **Alexander Grant and Elizabeth Cole are the 5th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of Alexander Grant and Elizabeth Cole were as follows:

56 i Ann[7] **Grant** [9418], was born 1737 in Baltimore, Baltimore County, Maryland; died aft 1805 in Washington County, Tennessee. She married **George Haile** [9417], born 16 Feb 1735 in Hailes Fellowship, Baltimore County, Maryland; died 1805 in Washington County, Tennessee, son of George Haile [9419] and Elizabeth Chaffinch (Chawfinch) [9420].

87. John[8] **Pogue** [10155], was born about 1698 in Hartford, Baltimore, Maryland; died aft 1733 in Baltimore, Maryland, son of 118. Robert POGUE (Pollock) [10431]. He married in Baltimore, Maryland 88. **Sarah Preble** [10156], born 12 Aug 1702 in Duck Creek, Baltimore, Maryland; died aft 1733, daughter of 119. Thomas Preble [10416] and 120. Mary Bucknell [10430]. **John Pogue and Sarah Preble are the 5th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of John Pogue and Sarah Preble were as follows:

57 i Joseph[7] **Pogue** [10153], born 22 Nov 1724 in Baltimore County, Maryland; died in Caswell County, North Carolina. He married on 30 Jul 1752 in St. George's, Baltimore County, Maryland **Sarah Farmer** [10154], born 18 Mar 1723/24 in Baltimore, Maryland; died in Caswell County, North Carolina, daughter of Gregory Farmer [10438] and Sarah Hughes [10439].

ii Mary[7] **Pogue** [10434], born 7 Feb 1724/25 in Baltimore, Maryland.

iii Elizabeth[7] **Pogue** [10432], born 28 Apr 1734 in Baltimore, Maryland.

iv Ann[7] **Pogue** [10436], born 29 Jan 1734/35 in Baltimore, Maryland; died 29 Sep 1755 in Baltimore, Maryland.

v George[7] **Pogue** [10433], born 16 Apr 1738 in Baltimore, Maryland.

vi William[7] **Pogue** [10435], born 7 Apr 1740 in Baltimore, Maryland.

89. Gregory[8] **Farmer** [10438]. He married 90. **Sarah Hughes** [10439].

Children of Gregory Farmer and Sarah Hughes were as follows:

58 i Sarah[7] **Farmer** [10154], born 18 Mar 1723/24 in Baltimore, Maryland; died in Caswell County, North Carolina. She married on 30 Jul 1752 in St. George's, Baltimore County, Maryland **Joseph Pogue**

[10153], born 22 Nov 1724 in Baltimore County, Maryland; died in Caswell County, North Carolina, son of John Pogue [10155] and Sarah Preble [10156].

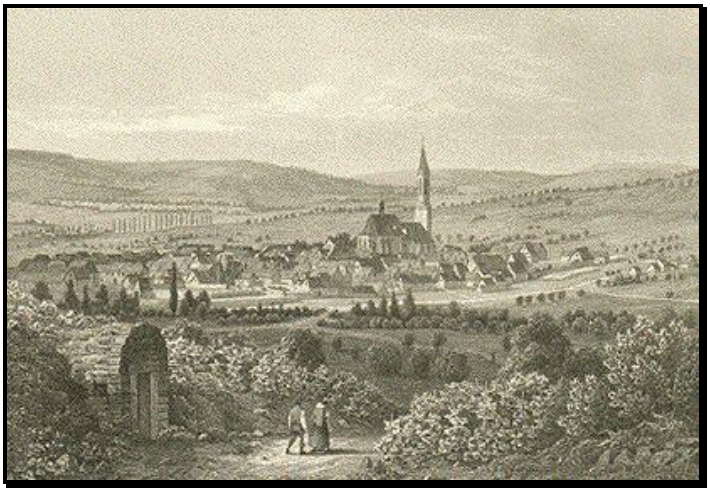


Figure 11.10: My Rauch Ancestors came from the beautiful little town of Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany.

91. Johann Georg (Jurg)[8] **Rauch** [10255], was born 1 May 1695 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany; died in Albany Township, Berks County, Pennsylvania, son of 121. Johann (Hans) Nickel RAUCH [10312] and 122. Christina Katharina Muehlberger [10313]. He married on 23 Apr 1724 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany 92. **Maria Margaretha Schlarp** [10256], born about 1703 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany. **Johann Georg (Jurg) Rauch and Maria Margaretha Schlarp are the 5th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.** Johan Georg Rauch immigrated aboard the ship "Robert & Alice". He was a widower when he married Maria Margretha Schlarpin.

Children of Johann Georg (Jurg) RAUCH and Maria Margaretha Schlarp were as follows:

i Philipp Leonhard[7] **Rauch** [10257], was born 9 Aug 1725 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfatz, Germany; died about 1780 in Rowan County, North Carolina. He married about 1767 **Mary (---)** [10445].

ii Maria Margretha[7] **Rauch** [10259], born 2 Jul 1728 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfatz, Germany.

60 iii Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7] **Rauch** [2025], born 29 Aug 1731 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfatz, Germany; died 5 Sep 1783 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania. He married on 18 Dec 1759 in New Goshenhoppen Reformed Church, Upper Hanover, Montgomery County, Pennsylvania, , Pennsylvania **Magdalena H. Lahr** [2026], born about 1741 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania; died about 1781 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania, daughter of George Henry LAHR [2342] and Maria Yoder [8311].

iv Johann Andreas[7] **Rauch** [10258], born 20 Jun 1734 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfatz, Germany; buried 11 Aug 1780 in Blue Mountains, Northampton, Pennsylvania. He married about 1761 in Lynn Township. Northampton, Pennsylvania **Elizabeth (---)** [10446].

v Maria Barbara[7] **Rauch** [10260], born 27 Oct 1737 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfatz, Germany; died 4 May 1793 in Montgomery County, Pennsylvania. She married about 1760 in Upper Providence, Montgomery County, Pennsylvania **Hartman Haas** [10447].

93. George Henry[8] **Lahr** [2342], born about 1720; died 1739. He married 94. **Maria Yoder** [8311]. **George Henry Lahr and Maria Yoder are the 5th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Notes for George Henry Lahr:
The family of George Henry Lahr and his wife Maria Yoder of Hereford Township, in Berks County, Pennsylvania are now documented. (George) Henry Lahr died in 1739 leaving behind his wife Maria and their six children. Apparently the will of Henry Lahr was never found but the estate was probated on the 9 Nov 1739. George Scholtze was the assigned Executor. Everything was left to Mary, his wife. Around 1746 she later remarried Martin Sturtzman and the Estate was resettled by David Shultze, the husband of Elizabeth Lahr (daughter of Henry) on the 21 Feb 1759. The settlement papers name the children of Henry Lahr deceased and Maria his widow and wife of Martin Sturtzman as Philip, Hans George, Barbara, Mary, Catherine, Elizabeth and Magdalena Lahr.

Children of George Henry LAHR and Maria Yoder were as follows:

i Barbara[7] **Lahr** [10264], born about 1727. She was probably the Barbara Lahr who married Johan Michael Huber 24 July 1749 in Upper Milford, Bucks County, Pennsylvania. (Now Lehigh County, Pennsylvania) and they lived at Douglass Twp. in what is now Montgomery County, Pennsylvania.

ii Mary[7] **Lahr** [10265], born about 1730. She was living at the time of the 1759 Henry Lahr Estate Settlement.

iii Catherine[7] **Lahr** [10266], born about 1732. She was living at the time of the 1759 Henry Lahr Estate Settlement.

iv Philip[7] **Lahr** [10267], born about 1734; died before 1800. Philip Lahr was the eldest son of Henry and Maria. He married Elizabeth Mack 25 Nov 1760 and they lived in Hereford Twp. of Berks County, PA where Philip took out a land patent on the land that was warranted to his father in 1733 and 1737. Philip died shortly before 1800 and had at least two daughters.

v Johan George[7] **Lahr** [10268], born about 1736.Johan George Lahr married Catharina Fink in 1760 (no date was given by Rev. George Michael Weiss) and they also lived in Hereford Twp., Pennsylvania.

vi Elizabeth[7] **Lahr** [10269], born 29 Apr 1738 in Hereford Twp., Pennsylvania; died 6 Jun 1807. She married on 27 Jun 1758 **David Schultze** [10270], born 13 Sep 1717 in Armenruh, Silesia, Prussia; died 25 Apr 1797 in Upper Hanover Twp., Montgomery Co., PA, son of George Schultze [10396] and Anna Hubner [10397]. Her name was also listed as Lauer.

61 vii Magdalena H.[7] **Lahr** [2026], born about 1741 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania; died about 1781 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania. She married on 18 Dec 1759 in New Goshenhoppen Reformed Church, Upper Hanover, Montgomery County, Pennsylvania **Heinrich Jacob "Henry" Rauch** [2025], born 29 Aug 1731 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfatz, Germany; died 5 Sep 1783 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania, son of Johann Georg (Jurg) RAUCH [10255] and Maria Margaretha Schlarp [10256].

95. Johann Philipp[8] **Hertzog** [4716], was born 28 Jan 1706 in Contwig, Pfalz, Germany; died 1785 in Upper Milford Township, Northampton County, PA, son of 123 Zacharias Hertzog [4714] and 124 Anna Elisabetha Bepp [4713]. He married before 1739 96. **Anna Margaretha Doerst** [4715], born 3 Aug 1725 in Germany; died 18 Oct 1808 in Upper Milford Township, Northampton County, PA. **Johann Philipp Hertzog and Anna Margaretha Doerst are the 5th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Notes for Johann Philipp Hertzog:
Johan Philip Hertzog and his wife Anna Margaretha came to

Philadelphia on the "Robert and Alice" ship 11 Sep 1738 from Heidelberg, Germany. He settled in the present village of Zionsville, Lehigh County, PA. The Reformed Church is located on the 102 acres he once owned. He fought in the French & Indian War.

Children of Johann Philipp Hertzog and Anna Margaretha Doerst were as follows:

63 i Catharina Elsie[7] Hertzog [4746], born 2 Jan 1740 in Upper Milford Twsp., Northampton Co., PA; died UNKNOWN. She married **Jacob Sicher** [4697], born about 1740; died UNKNOWN.

ii Elisabetha[7] Hertzog [4699], born 8 Mar 1742 in Upper Milford Twsp., Northampton Co., PA; died UNKNOWN. She married aft 1755 **Michael Jacobie** [4642], born about 1742; died UNKNOWN.

iii Paulus[7] Hertzog [4728], born 20 Oct 1743 in Upper Milford Twsp., Northampton Co., PA; died UNKNOWN. He married about 1756 **Elzabeth Kistler** [4731], born about 1743; died UNKNOWN. Notes: Served his country in the Revolutionary War. History of Lehigh County by Roberts 1914 says John Hertzog B: 8-8-1798 and who married Elizabeth Gregory is Paul's child. Mrs. Jacob F. Hertzog says that John Jacob Bl 2-2-1775 is the correct father.

iv Anna Margaretha[7] Hertzog [4566], born 17 Oct 1745 in Upper Milford Township, Northampton Co., PA; died UNKNOWN. She married aft 1758 **Adam Rodeburger** [4651], born about 1745; died UNKNOWN.

v John Philip , Jr.[7] Hertzog [4719], born 12 Feb 1748 in Upper Milford Township, Northampton County, PA; died UNKNOWN in Upper Milford Township, Northampton County, PA. He married on 5 Jan 1772 **Rosina Rischel** [4718], born 14 Apr 1754 in Macungie Township, Northampton County, PA; died 28 Aug 1828 in Longswamp Township, Berk's County, PA, daughter of John Michael Rischel [4694] and (---) Catharina [4693]. Notes: Served his country in the Revolutionary War. Philip was the lieutenant of the Fifth Company, Associators and Militia, of which Peter Kooken was the captain.

vi Gertrude[7] Hertzog [4633], born 16 Sep 1749 in Zionsville, Lehigh County, PA; died 28 Sep 1832 in Lehigh Co., PA. She married before 1772 **David Heimbach** [4653], born 15 Jan 1748; died 12 May 1816.

vii Alexander[7] Hertzog [4636], born 29 Dec 1751 in Upper Milford Township, Northampton County, PA.

viii Magdalena[7] Hertzog [4637], born 19 Apr 1755 in Upper Milford Twsp., Northampton Co., PA.

ix John Frederick[7] Hertzog [4688], born 31 Aug 1756 in Upper Milford Twsp., Northampton Co., PA; died UNKNOWN.

x Christina[7] Hertzog [4723], born 15 Jan 1759 in Upper Milford Twsp., Northampton Co., PA; died 16 Apr 1837 in Upper Milford Twsp., Northampton Co., PA. She married in 1780 in Upper Milford Twsp., Northampton Co., PA **Wendel Wieand** [4727], born 21 Jun 1757; died 31 Mar 1822 in Upper Milford Twsp., PA.

97. Matthew[8] Talbot I [129], was born 29 Sep 1699 in Buxton, England; died Nov 1758 in New London, Bedford, Virginia, son of 125. Thomas TALBOT [1161] and 126. Ann TATE [1162]. He married (1) on 6 May 1721 in Virginia 98 **Mary Anne Williston** [130], born 1697 in Queen Annes, Maryland; died 1 Oct 1736 in New London, Bedford, Virginia, daughter of 127 James Williston [469] and 128 Ann BELGRAVE [470]; (2) on 23 May 1737 in Bedford, Virginia **Jane Clayton** [471], born about 1714 in Gloucester County, Virginia; died after Nov 1758 in New London, Bedford, Virginia; (3) **Jane Isham** [472]. **Matthew Talbot and Mary Anne Williston are the 5th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of Matthew Talbot I and Mary Anne Williston were as follows:

i Charles Moile[7] Talbot [131], born 6 Nov 1723 in , Maryland; died 12 Jul 1779 in , Bedford, Virginia. He married on 3 Aug 1749 **Drusilla GUINN** [414], born 20 Dec 1727 in Lunenburg County, Virginia; died 1785 in , Bedford County, Virginia.

ii Matthew II[7] Talbot [132], born 27 Nov 1729 in Bristol Parish, Prince George, Virginia; died 12 Oct 1812 in , Morgan, Georgia. He married in Jun 1753 **Mary Hailr** [415], born 1733 in Virginia; died 1785 in Watauga Area, Tennessee, daughter of Nicholas Haile [7318] and Ruth Long [9237].

64 iii James[7] Talbot [121], born 13 Nov 1732 in Prince George, Virginia; died 27 Mar 1777 in Bedford, Virginia. He married in 1759 in Bedford, Virginia **Elizabeth Smith** [122], born about 1732 in Gloucester, Virginia, daughter of Phillip Smith [419] and Mary Mathews [420].

iv John Williston[7] Talbot [133], born 11 Jul 1735 in Bedford, Virginia; died 15 Aug 1798 in Wilkes, Georgia. He married (1) on 2 Feb 1760 **Sarah Anthony** [416], daughter of John Anthony [9239]; (2) **Mary Phoebe Moseley** [1458], daughter of Col. William Moseley [9238].

Children of Matthew TALBOT I and Jane Clayton were as follows:

i Isham[7] Talbot [134], born 3 Nov 1738 in , Bedford, Virginia; died 25 Sep 1825 in Frankfort, Kentucky. He married on 29 Apr 1765 in , Bedford, Virginia **Elizabeth Davis** [417].

ii Mary Martha[7] Talbot [135], born 25 Aug 1740 in Bedford County, Virginia. She married on 26 May 1755 in Bedford, Virginia **Barnabas Arthur** [418]. Notes: Conflict in marriage dates. 17 May 1758 vs 26 May 1755.

iii Thomas[7] Talbot [474], born about 1742.

Rauch and Talbot Family Connections.

The roots of the Rauch and Talbot families run deep in America. **Mathew Talbot I my, Don L. Norwood's 5th great grandfather**, the subject of this section, almost certainly was the immigrant but the Talbot name can be found as far back as the 10th Century in England, France, and other European countries. While the European history of the Talbot Family is an interesting and distinguished one, it is not the focus of this book, as the Talbot Family will be covered in more detail in a Talbot book in the future. Although occasional references are made to ancestors of Matthew (I), the principal subjects of this section are Matthew Talbot I, his six children, and their descendants, a family tree that now spans twelve generations in America.

Our Rauch and Talbot families are connected through my great grandparents Emanuel Harvey Rauch and Sarah Catherine Talbot. Emanuel Harvey Rauch who was born 23 Jun 1825 in Reading, Berks County, Pennsylvania married Sarah Catherine Talbot born 27 Feb 1833 in Carroll County, Kentucky were married in Marion, Buchanan County, Missouri, on 16 Jan 1851. More specifics of this family will be presented in later chapters. However, let us examine Sarah Catherine Talbot's ancestry during the colonial period. Sarah Catherine Talbot's 2nd great grandfather was **Matthew Talbot I.** Matthew Talbot I Esquire is the 3rd great grandfather of John William Rauch (My grandfather), who will be described later. The close ties between the Rauch and Talbot families will become apparent later but for now let us examine the roots of the Talbot family in America.

Mathew Talbot I, Gentleman:

Mathew Talbot I, Gentleman, as he was known in his time, was born on 29 Sep 1699 in Buxton, England. Mathew Talbot, Gentleman came to Maryland about 1720 and married Mary Anne Williston on 6 May 1721 in Virginia (Some sources say Maryland). Mary Williston was born in 1697 in Queen Anne's County, Maryland. His bride was the daughter of James Williston, Esquire, and Ann Belgrave of the Place of Maryland, described as being a large land owner." One infers that the wedding took place in Maryland; although nothing proving this to be so has been found in any of the State or local records studied neither in Maryland nor in any of the few existing church records of the period. This theory is strengthened by the fact that James Williston's last will and testament was probated in Queen Anne's County on the Eastern Shore of Maryland. His will was dated January 9, 1708, and it shows him to have been of Kent Island, Queen Anne's County. By this instrument, James Williston bequeathed to his son George, 119 acres of land "called Lancaster lying on ye S side of Chester R" in Queen Anne's County. In this same document, he left his daughter Mary Anne Williston (then about eleven years old and who later became the wife of Mathew Talbot I, to the care of his wife. Moreover, one finds subsequently that Mary Talbot as administratrix for George Williston, "late of Queens County" swore on "July ye 28th 1726" to the correctness of the Inventory she submitted of her brother's estate.

Finally, we have the words of his Edmund Talbot, who states that Mathew Talbot I settled in Maryland and married Mary Williston, the young couple later moving into Virginia. Thus it may accepted that Mathew Talbot I and Mary Williston were married in the Province of Maryland, despite lack of official record; that theory is further substantiated by the facts that the first child, Charles Talbot was born in 1723.

It is clear that Mathew Talbot I and his wife did not remain long in Maryland however, as the next two children, Mathew Talbot II born November 27, 1729 and James Talbot (2) (born November 7, 1733) first saw the light in Bristol Parish, Prince George's County, Virginia.

While in Maryland, Mathew Talbot I is believed to have been interested in shipping along with his partner, Nicholas Hale (Haile?), Esquire who is said to have come from Buck's County, Pennsylvania and was probably of the distinguished colonial family of that name. This same Mr. Hale presumably went to Virginia with the Mathew Talbot I family for later on his daughter married Mathew Talbot II, the second boy. The best authority yet found by this compiler dealing with this part of the life of Mathew Talbot I, is his grandson Edmund Talbot whose statement was put in writing by the latter's son, Mathew (4). It is from this document that we learn that Mathew Talbot I was involved in shipping and that it was losses at sea which caused him to turn his back on Maryland and strike out for what is now Virginia with his young family.
In Virginia, Mathew Talbot I first made his home in Amelia County, later settling not far from the present-day city of Lynchburg, Virginia where at least two of the direct descendants of Mathew Talbot I and of his son, Charles Talbot were still living in October, 1949. They were Miss Talbot and her sister Miss Elsie V. Talbot; their home then was at 522 Euclid Avenue, at the corner of Talbot Street. It was there that the "great Bible" which Mathew Talbot I left by his will to his son Charles Talbot, was seen and examined:

1. For example, on Page 108, Volume 10 of the "Virginia Historical Magazine".--RHF

It will be recalled that at the time that Mathew Talbot I went to the Province of Virginia, it extended northward to the shores of the Great Lakes and westward to the Mississippi. It was not until 1784, after the Revolution, that Virginia ceded the Northwest Territory to the Federal Government of our newborn nation, while Virginia did not give up the region we know as Kentucky until 1792.

Even before the arrival of Mathew Talbot I in Virginia, however, the gradual movement of other pioneers westward away from the shores of the Atlantic, brought about subdivision of great tracts of land. For convenience of control and to obtain proportionate representation in the Virginia House of Burgesses (the first representative assembly in North America and established in 1619), newcomers of the early 18th century demanded and eventually succeeded in having several counties carved out from the older and larger ones. Thus it was that in 1732 Brunswick County was created from Prince George, Surrey, and Isle of Wight. Then, in 1746, Brunswick, in its turn, became the parent county for Lunenburg.

In November 1753 by act of the House of Burgesses effective May 10, 1753, a new county called Bedford, named in honor of John Russell, Duke of Bedford was established on land originally a part of Lunenburg plus a small section of Albemarle County. These facts tend to create confusion in attempting to follow the movements of Mathew Talbot I, for we find records pertaining to him in various counties in different periods of his life in which the locations were probably the same, only the name of the county that embraced them have been changed. After study, however, one concludes that between 1723 and 1729 both inclusive, he moved with his family from Maryland to southern Virginia in the region just south of the present day Richmond (laid out in 1737): and that about 1737 he went to an area south and southwest of Lynchburg (established in 1786) settling near the modern town of Bedford (established 1782) in the county of Bedford where he died (1758) on his plantation.

That the land on which Mathew Talbot I settled permanently was eventually encompassed by Bedford County is evidenced by several deeds recording purchase and sale of lands by him, now (1949) on file in the Bedford County Court House. The original of his last will and testament may also be seen and examined there. Unfortunately, the age of the paper on and the fading of the ink made it impossible to have it satisfactorily photo copied and published as a part of this book.

It is obvious from the numerous existing records pertaining to his activities that Mathew Talbot I became a respected leader in the civic, religious and military affairs of his world. We read that "Mathew Talbot, Gentleman" was one of the justices of the County Court which; incidentally, held its first meeting (May 5, 1746) at his house. Even before that by three years, Mathew Talbot I was concerned in administration of the law as is shown by the minutes of a Council held at the Capitol, May 6th, 1743:

Present: The Governor, William Byrd, Cole Diggs, John Robinson, John Grymes, John Custis, John Tayloe, Philip Lightfoot.

"Ordered. That a New Commission Issue for Brunswick County and That Mathew Talbot be added."

NOTE: Study of the context anterior shows that this meant a new "Commission of the Peace." -RHF

One infers that the County Court continued to be held at the Talbot homestead in Bedford County until November 1754 when a "rude structure" was erected for county purposes.

Another activity of Mathew Talbot I was participation in defining the boundary line between Lunenburg County and its offshoot, Bedford County. That he took the oath of allegiance to the person and government of His Majesty King George II whose loyal subject he was

throughout his adult life is well attested. Another civic service he rendered was to make up the list of tithables from the mouth of Falling River to the mouth of the Otter River. Later on he was again appointed to "list the tithables," this time from Tall River to Goose Creek.

Furthermore, "Mathew Talbot, Gentleman, the elder" was named to collect monies due Lunenburg County as set forth in Section VI of "An Act for Dividing the County of Lunenburg, and parish of Cumberland, and for altering the Court day in the County of Halifax (November 1753 and 27th of George II)":

And whereas the said county of Lunenburg, as it now stands entire and individual, is indebted to sundry persons in divers sums of money: and also there are due and owing to the said county divers sums of money, and quantities of tobacco which have been heretofore, and will be this year levied upon the tithable persons of the said county for paying the debts and defraying the contingent charges thereof; Be it therefore enacted by the authority aforesaid, that John Payne, Mathew Talbot, the elder, gentlemen, of the County of Bedford, and Peter Fontaine the younger, and Lyddal Bacon, gentlemen, of the County of Lunenburg, be hereby authorized and empowered to demand and receive of all and every person and persons indebted to the said county of Lunenburg as it now stands entire and individual, all debts and dues owing to them, and the same when by them received to apply in discharge of the several debts and owing there from: and the over plus, if any, shall pay and satisfy to the justices of the said county of Lunenburg and Bedford, in proportion to the tithables in each of the said counties, to be by them applied toward lessening the levies of the said counties, respectively.

Mathew Talbot I was a professed Church of England man. Moreover, he was a leader among churchmen for he was a vestryman for Cumberland Parish. As is well known, vestries in those days played a more important part in their communities than they do today for, in addition to applying themselves to church business and to the religious life of the parish, vestries were active in building and maintaining bridges and ferries, inspecting crops and, in general, concerned themselves with many aspects of public life. This vestry to which Mathew Talbot I belonged, early took steps to select sites for a chapel and a "reading house" near the Otter River and fork of the Roanoke.
The church Mathew Talbot I served was Ferry Chapel. His name often appears as vestryman, the first time being in the minutes of October 15, 1730, "for laying the Parish Leavey," an account in which the value of payments was expressed not in pounds sterling but in pounds of tobacco. The minutes of one year later (October 12, 1731) ordered that "Mathew Talbot be Clerk of the Chapel" that was to be built at or near Flatt Creek. The last entry in the Vestry Book, which mentions the name of Mathew Talbot I was dated October 10, 1735. He served on the vestry much later than that however as his signature along with those of other vestrymen and of the Governor, Sir William Gooch, appears in 1748 on a contract for a new minister.

Aside from his activities in government and in the church, Mathew Talbot I was breadwinner, homebuilder, husband, and a father to a fair-sized family. In these most important roles, the shadow of failure in business affairs, which may have darkened his stay in Maryland, does not seem to have attended his life in Virginia. There he was a planter providing not only food and other necessities for his family and his slaves, but cattle and fodder for use when pastures failed in winter months. His principal crop however was doubtless tobacco for that was the commodity on which the Virginia of provincial days depended heavily and which was used as currency in business affairs. The records show too that Mathew Talbot I "the elder" from time to time bought and sold land. For example, under the heading "Natural Conditions in Pittsylvania County as shown by Early Land Grants from an Old Surveyors Book" one finds the entry: "1745 Mathew Talbot 400 acres on South Side Staunton River beginning at the Catamount Shoals". And well before that his name appeared in connection with a grant of 1,037 acres in Raleigh Parish, Amelia County: June 10, 1737 was the date. One tract owned by Mathew Talbot I by its nature remains intact today and, except for timber perhaps, when it was granted to Mathew Talbot I. This was and is an island, 600 acres in extent, in the Staunton River below the mouth of Seneca Creek.

The name of Mathew Talbot I may also be found in the list of early land grants and patents under date of May 4, 1752: "To Mathew Talbot and others" 20,000 acres in Augusta on New River beginning at the mouth of Meadow Creek and running up and down the said New River, the Meadow Creek and the adjacent creek for complement.

Nearer his home in the original Lunenburg County, five deeds of farm properties bought or sold by Mathew Talbot I are recorded. All are fairly large tracts touching on a stream sometimes called "Wards Creek" and sometimes "Wards Fork.

2. Today this island, flat and largely covered with brush but nearly treeless, is entered from the north through the tiny hamlet of Long Island on Route 761 about 28 miles by road south of Lynchburg, Virginia.--RHF

October 6, 1746: "Colonial Samuel Cobbs" sold two tracts to (Mathew Talbot I, Gentleman"
June 1, 1747: David Lee sold to Mathew Talbot.
July 6, 1747: John Turner sold to Mathew Talbot•
April 4, 1748: "Mathew Talbot, Gentleman, of Lunenburg County" sold to Richard Davis.
April 3, 1751: Philip Young sold to Mathew Talbot.

Had all this virgin land been unpopulated as well as uncultivated, life for our colonial ancestors would have been far more pleasant? There were however, the redskins, those aboriginal inhabitants who naturally enough, resented the invasion of the white men. All through these westward reaches of Virginia, plantation owners and small farmers alike had, to maintain constant vigilance lest hostile Indians raid their homes, stealing, burning, and sometimes murdering and worse.

As is well known, protection of the lives of their wives and children, as well as of their property, forced all settlers in the "colonies" to form and maintain a militia for common defense. This need became even more acute when the French, further westward and to the north, sought to make numerous Indian tribes their allies to help them in their avowed purpose of driving the English out. It therefore is not surprising that Mathew Talbot I, a man fifty-five years of age when the French and Indian Wars broke out (1754) and a leader in his community should soon have been commissioned colonel of the militia.

History tells us that most of the fighting of the French and Indian Wars took place along the frontier further to the north. Nevertheless, Virginia as we know the state today suffered much from sporadic raids by bands of hostile Indians who in Bedford County were the Cherokees. Indeed the manning of the string of so-called forts established along the Alleghenies by the then Colonel George Washington, and the safety of the settlers entrusted to his charge, were a constant source of worry to Washington, the young commander-in-chief of the militia, and to his chief, the Royal Lieutenant Governor, Robert Dinwiddie.

Pertaining to the military activities of Colonel Mathew Talbot I in those uneasy times, there are several of his original letters preserved among the "Papers of George Washington," in the Division of Manuscripts of the Library of Congress in Washington, D.C. First in chronological order is the dispatch, headed "Otter River," to one Colonel Clement

Read, apparently Colonel Mathew Talbot I's immediate military senior. In this, the writer stated: (I do everything I can to keep a few men out on the frontiers of this County but alas, I fear it will not be long" as all men were needed at this time of year (May) to plant corn for bread: and these men, continued Colonel Talbot, because of the insufficiency of public funds available could not be promised adequate wages to support them and their families at home. His: letter goes on to report news of bands of Indians, to tell of the uneasiness of the white settlers and of the fright of their womenfolk at the hostile attitude of the Indians who apparently were reconnoitering the settlements and the various plantations with an eye to later visits to steal and to kill. In this same communication, Mathew Talbot I writes of "my son James out scouting some 60 miles north of Winchester; and of "my son Matt" who was endeavoring to raise a party of some 25 woodsmen to go out after Indians.

A second letter dated May 8, 1758, and received by Colonel Mathew Talbot I, was from William Mead who wrote at James Turner's place on Goose Creek. He tells us of the murder of all of the family of one Thomas Morgan and of the sacking of his home and he begs Colonel Talbot to send reinforcements to his group of only seventeen which was then opposed by at least thirty Indians, so he said.

Colonel Mathew Talbot I in an agony of despair reported these and other matters. He stated to Colonel Read that Bedford County was demoralized by these bands of Cherokees which traveled through daily, robbing homes, stealing horses, murdering people. He urgently requested that men, arms, ammunition, and flints be sent him and, in another letter dispatched a few days later that his son Isham Talbot is returned to him to help.

All these affairs were recounted on May 24, 1758, to Colonel George Washington by the Honorable John Blair, President of the Virginia Council who had succeeded to the direction of the government upon the departure for England of Lieutenant Governor Dinwiddie. To quote him in part: "This provoked the Inhabitants to a great degree: Col. Talbot sent out Militia to Protect them." And he told Colonel Washington that he had ordered a strict inquiry to be made by "Col. Read, Col. Talbot and Col. Maury."

Most of' his life in southern Virginia, Mathew Talbot I shared with his second wife, Jane Clayton, for Mary Williston Talbot, the wife of his youth, died 1 Oct 1736, leaving him with four boys. They are Charles Talbot, born 1723, Mathew Talbot II, born November 27, 1729, James Talbot, born November 7, 1733 and John Talbot, born July 13, 1735.

Mathew Talbot I married Jane Clayton in Bedford County, Virginia, on May 23, 1737, when she was about twenty-three years old. Nothing has been learned of her parentage except that her mother had been a Miss Isham and that she herself was a niece of William Randolph.

This union brought to six the total of Mathew Talbot I children, for Jane Clayton Talbot bore him two, another son and his only daughter. These children are: Isham Talbot, born November 3, 1738 and Martha Talbot, born August 25, 1740.

Mathew Talbot I died sometime in 1758 in his fifty-ninth year "sick and weak in Body" as he wrote in his last will and testament although hastening to add "but of Perfect Mind and Memory, thanks be given to Almighty God." This document, the original of which as stated is on file in Bedford County Court House, Bedford, Virginia was written January 4; 1778; and was recorded in Bedford County, 27 Nov 1758.

To his wife, Jane Talbot, he left fifty pounds current money (a goodly sum in those days when tobacco was so often used in place of scarce currency), a certain bay mare, sidesaddle and bridle. His sons John and Isham each also received fifty pounds. A godson, Abraham Chandler, and one Daniel Rains, received various bequests; and his just debts were to be paid. The remainder of the entire estate was to be sold, the Proceeds to be divided equally between “my loving wife, Jane Talbot, my sons Charles Talbot, Mathew Talbot, James Talbot, John Talbot, Isham Talbot, and My Daughter Martha Arthur." Another bequest was "my great Bible" which, as has been said before in this paper he left to Charles Talbot whose descendants possess it to this day.

This brings us to an end of the outline of information found by your compiler concerning Colonel Mathew Talbot I, Gentleman.

There can be no question that there was a connection between the Randolph’s and the Ishams (an ancient family which hailed originally from Northamptonshire, England) for William Randolph (b. 1651) who came to Virginia from England about 1669, married Mary Isham of Bermuda Hundred. A son (grandson?), Isham Randolph, wed Jane Rogers; and they had a daughter Jane (who, incidentally, became the wife of Peter Jefferson and **had Thomas, the third President of the United States).** As far as discovered by the writer', however, these are the only two “Jane’s” connected with the Randolph’s in those early days; and no Jane Clayton is mentioned in either “The Randolph’s of Virginia by Robert Isham Randolph nor in Isham Genealogy by Mary Alien Phinney, the two works on which the statements made in this footnote are chiefly based. —RHF.

The James Talbot Story:

(In 1983, Virgil Talbot completed a major work entitled, **“The Talbots: Centuries of Service”.** Although Virgil Talbot did not copyright his work, it is important to understand that the work that follows is his. We have made no changes except for a few spelling corrections. The serious Talbot scholar will wish to obtain the complete work, available on microfilm from the LDS Church Library. [Thanks to my wife, Joan Brown Norwood, Virgil Talbot’s Book was entered into the LDS Library for all to enjoy. This was with Virgil Talbot’s permission. The call # is 1035574])

A Talbot and a Smith:

James Talbot was four years old when his mother Mary Anne Williston died in 1736. His step mother Jane Clayton Talbot, no doubt had considerable influence upon him. As we have seen, Matthew and Jane Talbot named their first-born, Isham. It is interesting that James was to name his first-born, Isham M. Talbot. We do not know what Isham M. Talbot’s middle name was but we do know one of his sons was given the middle name of Moile (Moyle). It is in these later generations that the name crops up in the family genealogy.

As with his father, his brothers and some of his sons later, James Talbot became a member of the Bedford County, Virginia Militia. He was a lieutenant in 1755, taking the oath of allegiance to the King of England. He served in the French and Indian Wars and was listed as a wagon master when he died in 1777. Like other Talbots, he became a landowner. In 1757 he secured 190 acres on Seneca Creek in Bedford County from his brother Charles. In 1765 he evidently purchased 1,000 acres from Michael Cash in the same area. This may have been where he lived when, in early 1759, he married Elizabeth Smith of Gloucester County, Virginia.

Their first child was Isham M. Talbot, probably born on 3 Dec 1759. Nancy may have been next, for on 26 Aug 1779 she married Rowland Horsley. James Smith Talbot was born 24 May 1763. We do not know

the birth dates of John, Martha and Sarah, except we believe Sarah was the youngest since she was under the guardianship of her Uncle John Talbot several years after her father's death. We would say she was quite young when James died. We do know Williston was born on 18 Nov 1770. Thus when her husband died in 1779, Elizabeth Smith Talbot was left with seven children under twenty-one.

James Talbot's death must have come suddenly for he left no will. His brother, John was named administrator of the estate. John had served in a similar capacity with his brother, Charles, in their father's affairs when he died in 1758. Robert Baber was one of the committee to take inventory and oversee the administration of the estate. Others were John Quarles, James Addams and John Anthony. The latter was the father of John Talbot's first wife.

James had a considerable amount of property for that period of time. He must have held property in Bedford and Campbell counties. There were at least seven slaves: Peter, Sue, Rose, Jane, Gloster, Barnabas and Humphrey. James Smith Talbot received Humphrey in the settlement. There were twenty head of cattle, two horses, 26 head of hogs and some sheep. Listed in the inventory were such items as: four beds, four axes, some books, one flax wheel, some Indian corn, a Dutch oven with hooks, looking glass, sugar box, steelyards (cotton scales], cow hides and a rifle gun.

James Smith Talbot may have been too young to remember the stirring speeches that came out of the House of Burgesses during the time of his Uncle's service there, but from that rebellious governing body care three men, who in later years, were described as the penman (Jefferson]; the sword (Washington); and the tongue (Patrick Henry]. By the time James Smith Talbot entered the teens, the winds of revolution were growing strong. Soon he would be marching off to war.

99. Phillip[8] **Smith** [419], was born 1 Jun 1695 in Purton, Gloucester, Virginia; died 4 Jun 1743 in Flats Bay, Northumberland, Virginia, son of 129. Capt. John Henry Smith [2096] and 130. Mary Warner [2097]. He married on 19 Feb 1711 in Northumberland, Virginia 100. **Mary Mathews** [420], born about 1695 in Warwick, Virginia; died about 1740 in Warwick, Virginia, daughter of 131 Capt. Baldwin Mathews [9160] and 132 Mary Diggs [10564]. **Phillip Smith and Mary Mathews are the 5th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of Phillip Smith and Mary Mathews were as follows:

i Mary[7] **Smith** [9161], born about 1724 in "Fleets Bay", Northumberland, Virginia; died 1802. She married (1) on 14 Feb 1740/41 in Northumberland County, Virginia **Jesse Ball** [9274], born 27 Jun 1716 in Virginia; died 14 Aug 1747 in Lancaster County, Virginia; (2) on 20 Dec 1749 **John Lee** [9192], born 1724 in Leesylvania, Westmoreland, VA; died 1767 in Westmoreland, County, Will Probate, VA, son of Henry Lee [9189] and Mary Bland [9190].

ii Mildred[7] **Smith** [9162], born about 1725 in Northumberland County, Virginia; died 1 Dec 1751 in Virginia. She married **Thomas Buckner** [9275].

65 iii Elizabeth[7] **Smith** [122], born about 1732 in Gloucester, Virginia. She married in 1759 in , Bedford, Virginia **James Talbot** [121], born 13 Nov 1732 in Prince George, Virginia; died 27 Mar 1777 in Bedford County, Virginia, son of Matthew Talbot I [129] and Mary Anne Williston [130].

iv Sarah[7] **Smith** [9163], born 28 Dec 1732 in Purton, Gloucester County, Virginia; died 1800 in , Fauquier, Virginia. She married on 20 Jan 1746 in Lancaster County, Virginia **George Heale** [9271], born 8 Sep 1726 in , Lancaster County, Virginia; died Apr 1808 in Fauquier County, Virginia.

v Jane[7] **Smith** [9164], born 6 Mar 1726 in , Gloucester County, Virginia; died in , Goochland, Virginia. She married (1) on 23 Jun 1752 in Goochland County, Virginia **John Payne** [9270], born 4 Dec 1713 in Goochland County, Virginia; died 28 Apr 1784 in , Goochland County, Virginia; (2) **John Chichester** [9272].

vi Susanna[7] **Smith** [9165]. She married **John Lee** [9169], born in Maryland, son of Phillip LEE [9206] and Elizabeth Sewall [9183].

vii Baldwin Mathews[7] **Smith** [9166]. He married **Frances Burgess** [9273].

The Smiths of Purton:

Elizabeth Smith is the 4th great grandmother of Don L. Norwood. Line of Descent extends as: Don L. Norwood, Mae Elizabeth Rauch, John William Rauch, Sarah Catherine Talbot, Thornton Smith Talbot, James Smith Talbot, **Elizabeth Smith**, Philip Smith, Capt. John Smith and Mary Warner, Mildred Reade, Elizabeth Martiau, **Nicholas Martiau "The Father of Yorktown".**

If revolution was the cry of some in the House of Burgesses in 1774, it was not so in 1657. England was the Mother Country and when mother spoke, the child listened. Even children rebel and so did Colonial Virginia. When the governor ordered the House of Burgesses dissolved Speaker John Smith voiced the refusal of the members to accept the governor's orders. In 1676, Nathaniel Bacon compelled John Smith to take an oath supporting Bacon's Rebellion, protesting the policies of Gov. William Berkeley.

John Smith of Purton [John Smith was my, Don L. Norwood's 7th great grandfather], Speaker of the House of Burgesses, was James Smith Talbot's great-great grandfather. Purton was an evolutionized version of Powhatan. This was the home of the Powhatan tribe of Indians. Their chief was Powhatan, the father of Pocahontas, the Indian maiden who, according to legend, saved the great Captain John Smith's life. The Smiths of Purton were not descended from Capt. John Smith, as far as we know, however, they may have been of some kin, John Smith of Purton was the son of the emigrant, Thomas Smith. They were of the Smiths from Walsham, Suffolk and Buckingham Counties and Norfolk, England. A descendant of John Smith, through James Smith Talbot's lineage, now lives in Norfolk, England. Dr. L. Talbot Hood, grandson of Dr. Isham Strother Talbot, bears the family names of his maternal and paternal ancestors.

It is not recorded when John Smith was born. We know that he married Anne Bernard in 1653. She was the daughter of Richard Bernard and Ann Corduroy, Richard Bernard died in 1650, leaving a widow who was to acquire several thousand acres of land granted by Sir William Berkeley. It is possible that the Purton estate came from some of Anne Bernard's holdings. In 1662, John and Anne Bernard Smith had a son, named John also. This John Smith (II) was instrumental, along with Col. Lawrence Washington and others, in the creation of William and Mary College. The land upon which the college stands was owned by him. He is named as one of the college founders.

On 17 Feb 1680 he married Mary Warner **[Mary Warner was the 6th great grandmother of Don L. Norwood]**, daughter of Colonel Augustine Warner and Mildred Reade. Mary had two sisters, Mildred and Elizabeth. Mildred, the oldest, married Colonel Lawrence Washington and became the grandmother of George Washington. Elizabeth Warner married her cousin, Councilor John Lewis and was the ancestress of **Meriwether Lewis of Lewis and Clark fame**.

Through their mother, Mildred Reade Warner, the three sisters were lineal descendants of **King Edward II** of England and Phillip of Hainaut, great granddaughter of Philip II of France. Through Edward II,

the Warner sisters were descended from Rollo, the Norman leader and ancestor of William the Conqueror and of the Talbots.

On 1 Jun 1695 "at a quarter past two in ye morning, it being a Saturday," Phillip Smith was born to John and Mary Smith. Perhaps named for his distant French ancestor, Phillip was vestryman of Petsworth Parish and inherited "Fleet's Bay" estate in Northumberland County. On 19 Feb 1711 he married Mary Mathews, daughter of Baldwin Mathews, grandson of Gov. Samuel Mathews. Their third child was Elizabeth **[Don L. Norwood's 4th Great grandmother]**. Elizabeth Smith perpetuated her name in her son, James Smith Talbot He in turn named his son, Thornton Smith Talbot, Thornton's son, George, named his son, Thornton Smith Talbot (II). For generations the Smith name was a part of the proud heritage of the Talbot Family.

Philip Smith was born on 1 June 1695 in Gloucester County, Virginia. He married **Mary Mathews**, daughter of Baldwin Mathews, circa 1720. He died on 4 June 1743 in Fleets Bay, Northumberland County, Virginia, at age 48.

Philip Smith left a will on 25 May 1743 in Wiccocomico Parish, Northumberland County, Virginia.

Will of Phillip Smith dated: 25 May 1743 Northumberland County, Virginia.

In the name of God, Amen, I Philip Smith of the Parish of Wiccocomico in the County of Northumberland, Colony of Virginia, Gentleman, being very sick & Weak but of perfect sense & Memory do make & ordain this my Last Will & Testament in manner & form following ---Imprimus, I give my soul to God & my Body to the earth to be decently buried at the Discretion of my Executors hereafter named. Item, I desire that all my just debts be fully paid & satisfied as soon as may be after my decease. Item, I give to my Daughter Mary, the wife of Jesse Ball, Gentleman, five pounds curr.t money & do declare this legacy to be in full her part or portion which she can or may claim to my estate having heretofore given her a sufficient fortune. Item, I give my five daughters, Mildred, Elizabeth, Sarah, Jane, and Susannah each of them two hundred pounds sterling and one feather bed & plain furniture to be paid them as they attain the age of twenty one years or day of marriage which shall first happen & I do declare it to be my true Intent & meaning that in case either of them die before she attains the sd age or marries, her legacy shall be vested in and belong to the survivors of them, my said daughters, Mildred, Elizabeth, Sarah, Jane, and Susannah & to be paid to them as aforesaid. Item, It is my Will that my said five daughters last mentioned be provided for & maintained by my son Baldwin Mathews Smith till they become entitled to their fortunes, suitable to their estate and degree without any deduction or abatement out of their aforesaid legacy for the same. Item, As I have given my son a letter to Mrs. Dickey to let her know that I would make my son worth more than two thousand pounds with his estate at York ___th on Acct of his having Mrs. Fanny Burgis, he will be entitled at my decease and my true intent and meaning is that my son pay my aforesaid daughters the aforesaid mentioned legacy according to my will before mentioned and that my wench Peg be set free. Item, All the rest of my estate of what nature or quality forever whether real, personal or mixt, I give & bequeath to my son Baldwin Mathews Smith and his heirs forever and I desire that my estate may not be appraised. Item, I do appoint my loving brother, Mr. Augustine Smith, my nephew Mr. John Smith, and my son Baldwin Mathews Smith whole & sole execrs of this my last will and testament & I do desire my son in law, Jesse Ball & my friend Mr. Thos. Edwards to be my trustees to be aiding & assisting to my sd execurs in & about the execution of this same to each of which said executors and trustees I give a mourning ring and lastly I do revoke all other wills by me made and acknowledge this to be my last will & testament, in testimony whereof I have hereunto set my hand & seal this XXV Day of May 1743.

Signed, Sealed, Published & Declared by the within named Philip Smith to be his last will and testament. Philip Smith (Seal)

In the presence of: Charles Copedge Junr., Thos. Clement, Samuel Hamilton, Thomas (T his mark)
Selevent, Record Bk. 1738-43; p. 234. 3 4 Occupation: justice. AFT 1711 Northumberland Co., VA 3
Probate: 11 JUL 1743 Northumberland Co., Virginia

Note: This will was proved in Northumberland County Court to be the last Will & Testament of Philip Smith, Gentleman, deceased, by the oaths of Charles Coppedge, Samuel Hamilton, Thomas Sullivent, witnesses to said will. John Smith & Baldwin Mathews Smith, Gent., Execrs. therein named made oath to the said Will which on their motion was admitted to record. Test. James Fontaine, Cl Cur. 4

101. William[8] Snodgrass [8531], was born 1697 in Tyrone County, Ireland; died 25 Sep 1766 in Black Creek, Berkeley County, Virginia. He married in 1727 in Martick Township, Lancaster, Pennsylvania 102. **Catherine Jane Patterson** [8549], born 1705 in Virginia, daughter of 133. John PATTERSON [9010]. Notes: Berkeley County Virginia is now West Virginia. **William Snodgrass and Catherine Jane Patterson are the 5th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of William Snodgrass and Catherine Jane Patterson were as follows:

i William[7] Snodgrass [9005], born about 1727 in Catawba Creek, Botetourt, Virginia; died before 18 Dec 1789 in Catawba Creek, Botetourt, Virginia. He married **Isabella McClanahan** [9157], born about 1725 in , Botetourt County, Virginia; died 4 Apr 1793 in Botetourt County, Virginia, daughter of John McClanahan [9158].

66 ii David[7] Snodgrass [541], born about 1730 in Mayo, Tyrone, Ireland; died before Oct 1814 in , Washington County, Virginia. He married in 1758 in Prob. Frederick County, Virginia **Margaret Glenn** [542], born about 1727; died about 1816 in Washington County, Virginia.

iii John[7] Snodgrass [8560], born 1732; died 15 Mar 1796 Will date. He married about 1760 **Mary Miller** [9003], born about 1739; died 8 Jun 1795.

iv Joseph[7] Snodgrass [9002], born 1740 in Probably Virginia. He married **Hannah Vernon** [9006], born 16 Jun 1717 in , Chester, Pennsylvania.

v Captain Robert[7] Snodgrass [8558], born 14 Oct 1742 in , Berkeley County, Virginia; died 7 Aug 1823. He married on 23 Mar 1762 in Virginia **Susannah Rawlings** [9004], born 26 Dec 1742; died 2 Nov 1820 in Berkeley County, Virginia, daughter of Stephen Rawlings [9066] and Mary Elizabeth Tyler [9067].

vi James[7] Snodgrass [8998], born 1745; died about 1839.

vii Ruth[7] Snodgrass [9007], born about 1748. She married **Donahue Mountain** [9135], born about 1748; died 1832.

103. Samuel Henry[8] Duff [450], was born about 1720 in Ireland; died 17 May 1796 in Green Springs Cemetery, Washington, Virginia, son of 134. Samuel Henry DUFF [6001] and 135. Elizabeth Stewart [6002]. He married about 1743 in Ireland 104. **Margaret Duff** [451], born about 1722 in Ireland; died aft 1796 in Green Springs Cemetery, Washington, Virginia.

See Also : 103 & 105

Children of Samuel Henry DUFF and Margaret DUFF were as follows:

i John[7] Duff [452], born about 1746 in Tyrone, , Ireland; died 1822 in , Washington, Virginia. He married about 1770 in , Chester, Pennsylvania **Margareth Montgomery** [453], born 11 May 1750 in Port of Monifieth, Perth, Scotland; died in Washington, Virginia. Notes: Source: AFN: 44NZ-W4

70 ii Samuel[7] Duff [448], born about 1750 in , Ireland; died 19 Jan 1825 in , Washington, Virginia. He married about 1769 in Pennsburg, Chester, Pennsylvania **Mary M. Knox** [449], born about 1752 in Chester, Pennsylvania; died in , Washington, Virginia.

107. John[8] Bradley [343], was born 30 Nov 1676 in Northumberland, Virginia; died 16 Jun 1762 in Caroline, Virginia, son of 136 William Bradley [2312] and 137 Frances Burden [2311]. He married on 2 Nov 1711 in Christ Church, Middlesex, Virginia 108 **Mary Rhodes** [344], born 5 Jan 1684 in Middlesex, Virginia; died 15 Mar 1727 in Middlesex, Virginia, daughter of 138 Hezakiah Rhodes [354] and 139 Elizabeth Nichols [355]. **John Bradley and Mary Rhodes are the 5th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of John Bradley and Mary Rhodes were as follows:

i Hezekiah[7] Bradley [345], christened 21 Sep 1712 in Christ Church, Middlesex, Virginia.

ii William[7] Bradley [346], born 21 Sep 1712 in Middlesex, Virginia.

iii Elizabeth[7] Bradley [347], born 18 May 1715 in Middlesex, Virginia.

74 iv John[7] Bradley II [334], born 28 Oct 1718 in Middlesex, Virginia; died 24 Jun 1778 in , Cumberland County, Virginia. He married **Mary Ledbetter** [335], born 1742 in Brunswick, Virginia; died about 1825 in Rutherford County, North Carolina, daughter of Richard Ledbetter Jr. [352] and Mary M. Walton [353].

v Robert[7] Bradley [348], born 21 Jan 1721 in Middlesex, Virginia.

vi Anne[7] Bradley [349], born 5 Jul 1725 in , Middlesex, Virginia.

109. Richard[8] Ledbetter Jr. [352], born 12 Aug 1700 in Prince George, Virginia; died 1751 in Brunswick, Virginia, son of 140. Richard LEDBETTER Sr. [356] and 141. Honor (Ledbetter) [357]. He married in 1737 in Brunswick, Virginia 110. **Mary M. Walton** [353], born 23 Oct 1711 in , King William, Virginia; died 17 Jul 1779 in , Brunswick, Virginia, daughter of 142. Gentleman George James Walton [363] and 143. Elizabeth Scott Rowe [364]. **Richard Ledbetter Jr. and Mary M. Walton are the 5th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of Richard Ledbetter Jr. and Mary M. Walton were as follows:

i Richard[7] Ledbetter [359], born 1738 in Brunswick County, Virginia; died 22 Jan 1741 in Dahlonga, Lumpkin, Georgia. He married **Nancy Ann Johnson** [366], born about 1742 in Brunswick County, Virginia; died in Rutherford County, North Carolina.

ii Isaac[7] Ledbetter [358], born 1741 in , Brunswick, Virginia; died 17 Aug 1785 in , Brunswick, Virginia. He married about 1766 **Jane Johnson** [365].

75 iii Mary[7] Ledbetter [335], born 1742 in Brunswick, Virginia; died about 1825 in , Rutherford, North Carolina. She married **John BRADLEY II** [334], born 28 Oct 1718 in , Middlesex, Virginia; died 24 Jun 1778 in , Cumberland County, Virginia, son of John BRADLEY [343] and Mary RHODES [344].

iv Captain George[7] Ledbetter, [361], born 1742 in Brunswick, Virginia; died aft 1803 in Rutherford, North Carolina. He married on 27 Jun 1772 in Brunswick, Virginia **Elizabeth Walton** [367], born 1753.

v Elizabeth[7] Ledbetter [362], born 1743 in Brunswick, Virginia. She married **Guy Williams** [369].

vi Sarah[7] Ledbetter [360], born 1747 in , Brunswick, Virginia. She married **William Myrick** [368].

111. Johann Ludwig (Gutbrodt)[8] Goodbread [385], born 10 Apr 1698 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany; died Jan 1776 in York, York, Pennsylvania, son of 144. Hans Phillip GUTBRODT [478] and 145. Anna Barbara HOVELBAUER [479]. He married on 28 Apr 1722 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany 112. **Barbara Christina Schickner** [386], born 24 Aug 1703 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany; died before 1770 in Pennsylvania, daughter of 146. Hans Peter Schuckhner [484] and 147. Anna Barbara Rempoltz [485]. **Johann Ludwig (Gutbrodt) Goodbread and Barbara Christina SCHICKNER are the 5th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of Johann Ludwig (Gutbrodt) Goodbread and Barbara Christina Schickner were as follows:

i Margaretha[7] Gutbrodt [629], born 21 Mar 1723 in Nordheim.

ii Joerg Peter[7] Gutbrodt [630], born 15 Apr 1724 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany.

76 iii Phillip[7] Goodbread Sr. [350], born 23 Nov 1726 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany; died 24 Apr 1811 in Tryon, Rutherford, North Carolina. He married in 1749 in , Chester, Pennsylvania **Catherine (---)** [351], born about 1743 in , Germany.

iv Elizabetha[7] Gutbrodt [631], born 23 Mar 1729.

v Anna Barbara[7] Gutbrodt [632], born 23 Feb 1731.

vi Johann Ludwig[7] Gutbrodt Jr. [633], born about 1735 in Pennsylvania.

vii Maria Magdalend[7] Gutbrodt [634], born about 1740 in Pennsylvania.

viii Anna Elizabeth[7] Gutbrodt [635], born about 1741 in Pennsylvania.

ix Sarah[7] Gutbrodt [636], born about 1744 in Pennsylvania.

11.9. My 9th Generation Norwood Family, Donald Loyd Norwood's 6th Great Grandparents.

113. Edward[9] Norwood Jr. [9463], born about 1646/55 in Anne Arundell, Maryland; died before 1699 in Patapsco, Baltimore, Maryland, son of 148. Capt. John Norwood [9465] and 149. Anne Harrington [9471]. He married unknown. **Edward Norwood Jr.-9463 is the 6th great grandfather of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of Edward Norwood Jr. were as follows:

79 i Edward[8] Norwood II [9439], born about 1685/89 in Patapsco River, Baltimore Co., Maryland; died before 1729 in Baltimore County, Maryland. He married about 1718 **Ruth Owings** [9440], born about 1696 in Ann Arundel County, Maryland; died Apr 1732 in Baltimore County, Maryland, daughter of **Richard Owings I** [9455] and **Rachel Robert** [9456].

114. Richard[9] Owings I [9455], was born 1640 in London, England; died 8 May 1684 in Anne Arundel, Maryland. He married 115. **Rachel**

Robert [9456], born 1680 in Prince George's, Maryland; died 27 May 1729 in , Baltimore, Maryland. **Richard Owings and Rachel Robert are the 6th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of Richard Owings I and Rachel Robert were as follows:

80 i Ruth[8] Owings [9440], born about 1696 in Ann Arundel County, Maryland; died Apr 1732 in Baltimore County, Maryland. She married about 1718 **Edward Norwood II** [9439], born about 1685/89 in Patapsco River, Baltimore Co., Maryland; died before 1729 in Baltimore County, Maryland, son of Edward Norwood Jr. [9463].

116. Nicholas[9] Haile II [9423], born 1680 in Lancaster, Virginia; died 29 Mar 1730 in Baltimore County, Maryland, son of 150. Nicholas Haile I [9425] and 151. Mary Travers [9426]. He married about 1703 in Baltimore County, Maryland 117 **Francis Garrett** [9424], born 1670 in Northumberland County, Virginia; died 1730 in Baltimore County, Maryland, daughter of 152 Dennis Garrett [10249] and 153 Barbary (Barbara) Stone [10250]. Nicholas Haile signed a will on 27 Feb 1730. **Nicholas Haile II and Francis Garrett are the 6th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of Nicholas Haile II and Francis Garrett were as follows:

83 i George[8] Haile [9419], born 1712 in Haile Fellowship, Baltimore County, Maryland; died 2 May 1791 in Baltimore, Baltimore County, Maryland. He married on 17 Jan 1733/34 in St Pauls Parish, Baltimore, Maryland **Elizabeth Chaffinch (Chawfinch)** [9420], born 1714 in Queen Anne County, Maryland.

118. Robert[9] Pogue (Pollock) [10431], was born in Cavan County, Nothern Ireland; died in Baltimore, Maryland. He married unknown.

Children of Robert POGUE (Pollock) **my 6th great grandfather** were as follows:

87 i John[8] Pogue [10155], born about 1698 in Hartford, Baltimore, Maryland; died aft 1733 in Baltimore, Maryland. He married in Baltimore, Maryland **Sarah Preble** [10156], born 12 Aug 1702 in Duck Creek, Baltimore, Maryland; died aft 1733, daughter of Thomas PREBLE [10416] and Mary Bucknell [10430].

119. Thomas[9] Preble [10416]. He married 120. **Mary Bucknell** [10430].

Children of Thomas Preble and Mary Bucknell **my 6th great grandparents** were as follows:

88 i Sarah[8] Preble [10156], born 12 Aug 1702 in Duck Creek, Baltimore, Maryland; died aft 1733. She married in Baltimore, Maryland **John Pogue** [10155], born about 1698 in Hartford, Baltimore, Maryland; died aft 1733 in Baltimore, Maryland, son of Robert Pogue (Pollock) [10431].

121. Johann (Hans) Nickel[9] Rauch [10312], born 21 Dec 1670, son of 154. Johann (Hans) Peter Rauch [10316] and 155. Maria Catharina Gollar (Kohler) [10317]. He married on 25 Nov 1692 in Evangelisch, Monzingen, Rheinland, Preussen 122. **Christina Katharina Muehlberger** [10313].

Children of Johann (Hans) Nickel Rauch and Christina Katharina Muehlberger **my 6th great grandparents** were as follows:

91 i Johann Georg (Jurg)[8] Rauch [10255], born 1 May 1695 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfatz, Germany; died in Albany Township, Berks County, Pennsylvania. He married on 23 Apr 1724 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfatz, Germany **Maria Margaretha Schlarp** [10256], born about 1703 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfatz, Germany.

ii Anna Cornelia[8] Rauch [10360], born 15 Apr 1696 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfaltz, Germany.

iii Anna Elizabetha[8] Rauch [10314], born 11 Feb 1698.

iv Anna Katharina[8] Rauch [10315], born 24 Feb 1700 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfaltz, Germany.

123. Zacharias[9] Hertzog [4714], born 1681 in Germany; died before 1738 in Contwig, Pfalz, Germany, son of 156. Johann Wilelm Hertzog [4712]. He married about 1705 in Voehl Hessen, Germany 124. **Anna Elisabetha Bepp** [4713], born 17 Oct 1683 in Rieschweiler, Pfalz, Germany; died UNKNOWN, daughter of 157. Christoffel Bepp [4945] and 158. (---) Maria [4946].

Children of Zacharias Hertzog and Anna Elisabetha Bepp **my 6th great grandparents** were as follows:

95 i Johann Philipp[8] Hertzog [4716], born 28 Jan 1706 in Contwig, Pfalz, Germany; died 1785 in Upper Milford Twsp., Northampton Co., PA. He married before 1739 **Anna Margaretha Doerst** [4715], born 3 Aug 1725 in Germany; died 18 Oct 1808 in Upper Milford Twsp., Northampton Co., PA.

ii Johann Heinrich[8] Hertzog [4952], born 9 Oct 1707 in Contwig, Pfalz, Germany. He married about 1727 in Contwig, Pfalz, Germany **Anna Elisabeth** [4958], born before 1714.

iii Johann Christian[8] Hertzog [4953], born 4 Nov 1709 in Contwig, Pfalz, Germany; died Unknown. He married on 18 Feb 1738 in Battweiler, Palatinate, Germany **Maria Christiana Weiss** [4959], born before 1725; died UNKNOWN.

iv Johann Jacob[8] Hertzog [4954], born 2 Feb 1712 in Contwig, Pfalz, Germany.

v Juliana Agnes[8] Hertzog [4955], born 14 Jul 1714 in Contwig, Pfalz, Germany; died 7 Mar 1797 in Contwig, Pfalz, Germany.

vi Catharina Elisabetha[8] Hertzog [4956], born 1717 in Contwig, Pfalz, Germany; died 23 Jun 1720 in Contwig, Pfalz, Germany.

vii Johann Valentin[8] Hertzog [4957], born 26 Jul 1719 in Contwig, Pfalz, Germany; died 24 Nov 1788 in Contwig, Pfalz, Germany. He married about 1740 in Contwig, Pfalz, Germany **Maria Magdalena Staudter** [5002], born about 1720.

125. Thomas[9] Talbot [1161], born about 1673 in Wardour, Wiltshire, England, son of 159 Sir John Talbot, Earl of Shrewsbury 10th [1163] and 160. Lady Frances Arundell [1164]. He married 126. **Ann Tate** [1162], born about 1677 in probably Tisbury?, Wiltshire, England. **Thomas Talbot and Ann Tate are 6th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of Thomas TALBOT and Ann TATE were as follows:

97 i Matthew[8] Talbot I [129], born 29 Sep 1699 in Buxton, England; died Nov 1758 in New London, Bedford, Virginia. He married (1) on 6 May 1721 in , Virginia **Mary Anne Williston** [130], born 1697 in , Queen Annes, Maryland; died 1 Oct 1736 in New London, Bedford, Virginia, daughter of James Williston [469] and Ann Belgrave [470]; (2) on 23 May 1737 in , Bedford, Virginia **Jane Clayton** [471], born about 1714 in , Gloucester County, Virginia; died aft Nov 1758 in New London, Bedford, Virginia; (3) **Jane Isham** [472].

127. James[9] Williston [469], born about 1669 in England; died before 9 Jan 1708 in Queen Anne's, Maryland. He married 128. **Ann Belgrave** [470], born about 1673.

Children of James Williston and Ann BELGRAVE **my 6th great grandparents** were as follows:

i George[8] Williston [473], born about 1695.

98 ii Mary Anne[8] Williston [130], born 1697 in Queen Anne's, Maryland; died 1 Oct 1736 in New London, Bedford, Virginia. She married on 6 May 1721 in , Virginia **Matthew Talbot I** [129], born 29 Sep 1699 in Buxton, England; died Nov 1758 in New London, Bedford, Virginia, son of Thomas Talbot [1161] and Ann Tate [1162].

129. Captain John Henry[9] Smith [2096], was born 1662 in Purton, Gloucester, Virginia; died 14 Apr 1698 in Purton, Gloucester, Virginia, son of 161 Colonel John Henry Smith [2098] and 162 Anne Alexander Bernard [2182]. He married on 17 Feb 1680 in Purton, Gloucester, Virginia 130. **Mary Warner** [2097], born 1664 in Lancaster, Virginia; died 12 Nov 1700 in Gloucester, Virginia, daughter of 163. Augustine Warner III, Colonel [2100] and 164. Mildred Reade [2101].

Children of Captain John Henry Smith and Mary Warner **my 6th great grandparents** were as follows:

i Mildred[8] Smith [2188], born 20 Feb 1681 in Purton, Gloucester, Virginia. She married on 17 Aug 1700 in Purton, Gloucester, Virginia **Robert Porteous** [2189], born 1679 in Newbottle, Virginia; died 8 Aug 1758 in Newbottle, Virginia. Notes: Mildred SMITH-2188 is the 5th great grand aunt of Donald Loyd Norwood.

ii Mary[8] Smith [2190], born 29 Apr 1684 in Purton, Gloucester, Virginia; died 16 Jun 1684.

iii John[8] Smith [2191], born 18 Jul 1685 in Purton, Gloucester, Virginia; died 1712. He married on 8 Oct 1711 **Ann Alexander** [2530], born about 1690; died about 1726. Notes: John SMITH-2191 is the 5th great grand uncle of Donald Loyd Norwood. Their common ancestors are John Henry SMITH Capt.-2096 and Mary WARNER-2097.

iv Augustine Warner[8] Smith [2192], born 16 Jun 1689 in Essex, Virginia; died 9 Nov 1711 in Virginia.

v Elizabeth[8] Smith [2193], born 25 May 1690 in Gloucester, Virginia. She married on 1 Apr 1708 **Henry Harrison** [2197], born 1679 in Surry, Virginia; died 24 Sep 1732 in Surry, Virginia, son of Benjamin HARRISON II [2198] and Hannah CHURCHILL [2199].

99 vi Phillip[8] Smith [419], born 1 Jun 1695 in Purton, Gloucester, Virginia; died 4 Jun 1743 in Flats Bay, Northumberland, Virginia. He married on 19 Feb 1711 in Northumberland, Virginia **Mary Mathews** [420], born about 1695 in Warwick, Virginia; died ABOUT 1740 in VA in , Warwick, Virginia, daughter of Capt. Baldwin MATHEWS [9160] and Mary DIGGES [10564].

vii Ann[8] Smith [2194], born 2 Nov 1697.

Warner and Smith Families of Purton:

Captain John Henry Smith, of "Purton," born at "Purton," Gloucester County, 1662, son of Colonel John Smith, Speaker House of Burgesses, and Anne Bernard, his wife, both of "Purton"; died at "Purton," 14 April 1698. He was trustee and governor of William and Mary College from the date of its charter until his death. He married, 17 February, 1680, Mary, daughter of Colonel Augustine Warner, of Warner Hall, Gloucester County, Virginia., Speaker House of Burgesses, and his wife Mildred Reade. Mrs. Mary Smith died 12 Nov 1700.

They had issue:

I. Mildred Smith, b. 20th February, 1681 or 1682, it being Monday, about a quarter before nine in the morning, and was married to Robert Porteous, 17th August, 1700.

II. Mary Smith, b. 29th April, 1684, about one o'clock in the morning, it being Tuesday, and died 16th June, 1684.

III. John Smith, of "Purton," b. 18th July, 1685, about a quarter after one in the morning, it being Saturday, and married Ann Alexander. Oct. 8, 1711. John Smith died 1712.

IV. Augustine Warner Smith, of "Shooter's Hill," b. 16th June, 1689, about 12 o'clock in the night, it being Thursday, and married Sarah Carver, 9th Sept., 1711.

V. Elizabeth Smith, b. 25th May, 1690, about 8 o'clock in the evening, it being Sunday. She was married, first, April, 1708, to Henry Harrison.

VI. Philip Smith, b. 1st June, 1695, at a quarter past two in the morning, it being Saturday. He married, 9th Feb., 1711, Mary Mathews. He inherited "Fleet's Bay' Northumberland County.

VII. Ann Smith, b. 2d Nov., 1697, about half past five in the evening, it being Saturday. There is no further entry in regard to this child. The father dying in April, 1698, and the mother in Nov., 1700, it is probable the child died young and unmarried, as, if living, she would have been adopted into the family of Shootre's Hill or Fleet's Bay.

Mildred Smith married Robert Porteous, 17th August, 1700.

Robert Porteous was vestryman in Petsworth Parish, in 1704 and a member of the Council. Mildred Smith died shortly after their marriage and bore no children. Robert Porteous married second, Elizabeth, daughter of Colonel Edmund Jennings, of Gloucester County. She bore him nineteen children, and died Jan. 20 1754 aged 60 years. Robert Porteous returned to England with his second wife. His youngest son, Beilby Porteous (born in York England, May, 1731), on May 14, 1808, became Bishop of Chester (see Chambers' Biographical Dictionary). Elizabeth (Jennings) Porteous was buried at St. Martin's, Cony Street, York England (Jennings's pedigree, N. Y. Curio).

In the Cathedral, Ripon, there is an inscription on the wall to the memory of Colonel Robert Porteous.

Frances Jennings, another daughter of Colonel and Gov. Edmund Jennings, married Colonel Charles Grymes, of Richmond County. John Smith, of "Purton," third of the name and estate, and Ann Alexander, were married October 8, 1711. John Smith, born July 18, 1685; died 1712. Ann Alexander, born about 1690; died about 1726. They had one child:

John Smith, born December 17, 1712. He made his will May 10, 1735, and shortly afterwards died, unmarried. He was affianced to Mary Willis, daughter of Colonel Francis, and he willed to her his estate, "Purton" In 1736, Mary Willis was married to Colonel Lewis Burwell, "President of His Majesty's Council in the Colony of Virginia." Lewis Burwell was prominent as a scholar and litterateur. He was a member of the House of Burgesses, and was appointed to the King's Council in 1743, and was President of that body and acting Governor of the Province when he died in 1750. He was the son of Major Lewis Burwell, who also was a member of the King's Council for a number of years, and who married Abigail Smith, a niece of Nathaniel Bacon.

The wife of Nathaniel Bacon was Elizabeth, daughter of Edward Kingswell, of King's Mill, which name is preserved as the name of a wharf on the site of the original plantation which descended to Bacon, and, he being childless, to his niece, Abigail Smith.

Philip Smith, Youngest son and child of John Smith of "Purton" and Mary Warner, was born 1 Jun 1695 and died in 1743. He married (19 Feb 1711) Mary Mathews, daughter of Baldwin Mathews, Justice of York County, grandson of Governor Samuel Mathews. Philip smith was vestryman, Petsworth Parish, 1714-1722. His brother, Augustine Smith, was vestryman in 1724 until 1733, when he declined reelection. Philip

Smith died 4 Jun 1743. He inherited "Fleet's Bay" estate in Northumberland County. Philip Smith and Mary Mathews had issue:

I. Mary Smith married first, Jesse Ball; married second John Lee of Cabin Point.
II. Mildred Smith
III. Elizabeth Smith married James Talbot, of Bedford County.
IV. Sarah Smith.
V. Jane Smith.
VI. Susanna Smith married John Lee of Maryland.
VII. Baldwin Mathews Smith married Fannie Burgess.

There is a marriage contract recorded in Northumberland County between Philip Smith and the widow Hannah Sharpleigh, dated September 16, 1742. On July 11, 1743, the will of Philip Smith was proved. He gave £200 to each of his daughters and the residue of his estate to his son, Baldwin Mathews. He made his brother, Augustine Warner Smith, his nephew, James Smith, and his son, Baldwin Mathews Smith, his executors.

Mary, the eldest daughter and child of Philip Smith and Mary Mathews, married John Lee, of Cabin Point, eldest son of Henry Lee and his wife, Mary Bland (great-aunt of John Randolph, of Roanoke), who were married about 1723-4. She was born, August 21, 1704. Henry Lee was born about 1691; d. between June 23 and August 25, 1747. He was the fifth son of Richard Lee and Letitia Corbin, his wife.

Elizabeth Smith, the third daughter and child of Philip Smith, was married to James Talbot, of Bedford County, Maryland, who died in 1770. He was a lieutenant in the French and Indian War.

They had issue:
I. Johan Talbot.
II. Mary Talbot.
III. Elizabeth Talbot.
IV. James Smith Talbot.
V. John Talbot.
VI. Martha Talbot.
VII. Wellerden Talbot.
VIII. Sarah Talbot.

Susanna Smith, the sixth child, and daughter of Philip Smith, of "Fleet's Bay," and Mary Mathews, married John Lee, of Maryland. They had two sons, Hancock Lee and Philip P. Lee. Hancock succeeded his father as clerk of Essex County, and held the position until 1792, when he was succeeded by his brother Philip P. Lee who continued in the position until 1814. Much more information was available on John Lee, of Maryland, and Susanna, daughter of Philip Smith, but I was unable to copy it.

131. Captain Baldwin[9] **Mathews** [9160], born about 1670 in York County, Virginia; died 28 Feb 1737/38 in York County, Virginia. He married 132. **Mary Digges** [10564]. Capt. Baldwin Mathews was the Justice of York County, Virginia.

Children of Capt. Baldwin Mathews and Mary Digges **my 6th great grandparents** were as follows:

100 i Mary[8] **Mathews** [420], born about 1695 in , Warwick, Virginia; died ABOUT 1740 in VA in , Warwick, Virginia. She married on 19 Feb 1711 in , Northumberland, Virginia **Phillip Smith** [419], born 1 Jun 1695 in Purton, Gloucester, Virginia; died 4 Jun 1743 in Flats Bay, Northumberland, Virginia, son of Capt. John Henry Smith [2096] and Mary Warner [2097].

133. John[9] **Patterson** [9010]. He married unknown.

Children of John Patterson **my 6th great grandfather** were as follows:

102 i Catherine Jane[8] **Patterson** [8549], born 1705 in Virginia. She married in 1727 in Martick Township, Lancaster, Pennsylvania **William Snodgrass** [8531], born 1697 in Tyrone County, Ireland; died 25 Sep 1766 in Black Creek, Berkeley County, Virginia.

134. Samuel Henry[9] **Duff** [6001], was born 1727 in Belfast, Ireland; died 1780 in At Sea. He married 135. **Elizabeth Stewart** [6002], born about 1729 in Belfast, Ireland; died in Stickley, Russell, Virginia.

Children of Samuel Henry Duff and Elizabeth Stewart **my 6th great grandparents** were as follows:

103 i Samuel Henry[8] **Duff** [450], born about 1720 in , Ireland; died 17 May 1796 in Green Springs Cemetery, Washington, Virginia. He married about 1743 in , Ireland **Margaret Duff** [451], born about 1722 in Ireland; died aft 1796 in Green Springs Cemetery, Washington, Virginia.

136. William[9] **Bradley** [2312], born about 1662 in Middlesex, Virginia; died about 1762 in Middlesex, Virginia. He married in 1685 in Middlesex, Virginia 137. **Frances Burden** [2311], born about 1662 in Middlesex, Virginia; died about 1762 in Middlesex, Virginia.

Children of William Bradley and Frances Burden **my 6th great grandparents** were as follows:

107 i John[8] **Bradley** [343], born 30 Nov 1676 in , Northumberland, Virginia; died 16 Jun 1762 in Caroline, Virginia. He married on 2 Nov 1711 in Christ Church, Middlesex, Virginia **Mary Rhodes** [344], born 5 Jan 1684 in , Middlesex, Virginia; died 15 Mar 1727 in , Middlesex, Virginia, daughter of Hezakiah Rhodes [354] and Elizabeth Nichols [355].

138. **Hezakiah**[9] **Rhodes** [354], was born 22 Oct 1664 in Isle of Gurnsey; died 2 Jan 1717 in Middlesex, Virginia, son of 165. Christopher RHODES [602] and 166. Hannah BARBEE [603]. He married on 22 Oct 1684 in Middlesex, Virginia 139. **Elizabeth Nichols** [355], born 22 Oct 1664 in Middlesex, Virginia; died 18 Jul 1727 in Middlesex, Virginia, daughter of 167. John Henry Nichols [604] and 168. Alice Roberts [605].

Children of Hezakiah Rhodes and Elizabeth Nichols **my 6th great grandparents** were as follows:

108 i Mary[8] **Rhodes** [344], born 5 Jan 1684 in Middlesex, Virginia; died 15 Mar 1727 in Middlesex, Virginia. She married on 2 Nov 1711 in Christ Church, Middlesex, Virginia **John Bradley** [343], born 30 Nov 1676 in , Northumberland, Virginia; died 16 Jun 1762 in Caroline, Virginia, son of William Bradley [2312] and Frances Burden [2311].

ii Alice[8] **Rhodes** [374], born 18 Jul 1687 in , Middlesex, Virginia. She married on 2 Nov 1711 in Christ Church, Middlesex, Virginia **William Hachney** [381].

iii John[8] **Rhodes** [375], born 12 Feb 1689 in Middlesex, Virginia; died Jan 1759. He married in 1708 **Ann Payne** [382].

iv Elizabeth[8] **Rhodes** [376], born 7 Jul 1693 in Middlesex, Virginia; died 20 Jul 1706.

v Hezekiah[8] **Rhodes** [377], born 6 Apr 1696 in Middlesex, Virginia; died 1762. He married on 8 Dec 1720 in Christ Church, Middlesex, Virginia **Ann Hill** [383].

vi William[8] **Rhodes** [378], born 23 Apr 1698 in Middlesex, Virginia; died Apr 1744 in , Orange, Virginia. He married on 13 Sep 1722 in Christ Church, Middlesex, Virginia **Hannah Miller** [384], born 6 Mar

1705 in , Middlesex, Virginia; died in , Orange, Virginia, daughter of John MILLER [606] and Michelle (---) [607].

vii James[8] Rhodes [379], born 1702 in Middlesex, Virginia; died 11 Jan 1716.

viii Sith[8] Rhodes [380], born 2 Jun 1705 in Middlesex, Virginia.

140. Richard[9] Ledbetter Sr. [356], born 4 Jul 1666 in Charles City, Virginia; died 1759 in Brunswick, Virginia, son of 169. John LEDBETTER [10184] and 170. Mary Frances Vandivers [10185]. He married 141. **Honour (Ledbetter)** [357], born about 1675 in Virginia; died 1759 in Brunswick County, Virginia.

Children of Richard Ledbetter Sr. and Honour (Ledbetter) **my 6th great grandparents** were as follows:

109 i Richard[8] Ledbetter Jr. [352], born 12 Aug 1700 in Prince George, Virginia; died 1751 in Brunswick, Virginia. He married in 1737 in , Brunswick, Virginia **Mary M. Walton** [353], born 23 Oct 1711 in , King William, Virginia; died 17 Jul 1779 in Brunswick, Virginia, daughter of Gentleman George James Walton [363] and Elizabeth Scott Rowe [364].

142. George James[9] Walton, Gentleman [363], born 18 Mar 1683 in England; died 31 Oct 1766 in St. Andrews Parish, Brunswick, Virginia, son of 171. Lord George WALTON [5974] and 172. Catherine (---) [10187]. He married in 1705 in King William County, Virginia 143. **Elizabeth Scott Rowe** [364], born 15 Feb 1685 in Middlesex, Virginia; died 24 Jun 1775 in Brunswick, Virginia, daughter of 173. Thomas Rowe [372] and 174. Mary (ROWE) [373].

Notes for Gentleman George James Walton:
Arrived at Brunswick City, Virginia in 1727. Probate: 26 Jan 1767, Brunswick County, VA.
Emigration: bet 1726 and 1732 from King William City, VA to Prince George which became Brunswick City.
Event: Military Aug 1748, Brunswick County, VA.
Note: Captain of Infantry in Virginia Colonial Militia.
Property - Land 1726, Brunswick County, VA.
Event: King's Justice Gentlemen Elected 11 May 1732, Brunswick County, VA.
Event: High Sheriff Elected 7 Nov 1734, Brunswick County, VA
Event: Judge of Chancery Elected 5 Jun 1746, Brunswick County, VA

Children of Gentleman George James Walton and Elizabeth Scott Rowe **my 6th great grandparents** were as follows:

110 i Mary M.[8] Walton [353], born 23 Oct 1711 in , King William, Virginia; died 17 Jul 1779 in , Brunswick, Virginia. She married in 1737 in Brunswick, Virginia **Richard Ledbetter Jr.** [352], born 12 Aug 1700 in Prince George, Virginia; died 1751 in Brunswick, Virginia, son of Richard Ledbetter Sr. [356] and Honor (Ledbetter) [357].

144. Hans Phillip[9] Gutbrodt [478], was born 11 Dec 1655 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany; died 7 Jul 1712 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany, son of 175. Michael Gutbrodt [480] and 176. Christina (---)[481]. He married on 3 May 1695 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany 145. **Anna Barbara Hovelbauer** [479], born 17 Aug 1662 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany; died 13 Apr 1729 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany, daughter of 177. Phillip HOFELHAUER [482] and 178. Anna Maria (---) [483].

Children of Hans Phillip Gutbrodt and Anna Barbara Hovelbauer **my 6th great grandparents** were as follows:

i Hans Philip[8] Gutbrodt Jr. [624], born 2 Feb 1694.

ii Anna Margaretha[8] Gutbrodt [625], born 23 May 1696.

111 iii Johann Ludwig (Gutbrodt)[8] Goodbread [385], born 10 Apr 1698 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany; died Jan 1776 in York, York, Pennsylvania. He married on 28 Apr 1722 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany **Barbara Christina Schickner** [386], born 24 Aug 1703 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany; died before 1770 in , Pennsylvania, daughter of Hans Peter Schuckhner [484] and Anna Barbara Rempoltz [485].

iv Hans Michel[8] Gutbrodt [626], born 17 Jul 1700; died 6 Aug 1700.

v Hans Peter[8] Gutbrodt [627], born 23 Feb 1702.

vi Andreas[8] Gutbrodt [628], born 3 Jul 1704.

146. Hans Peter[9] Schuckhner [484], was born about 1674 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany; died aft 1747 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany, son of 179. Balthas Schuckhner [486] and 180. Barbara BURCKHART [487]. He married on 30 Oct 1701 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany 147. **Anna Barbara Rempoltz** [485], born about 1674 in Lauffen, Necker, Germany; died 5 Feb 1716 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany, daughter of 181. Joseph Rempoltz [490]. Hans Peter Schuckhner in 1722 he was a citizen and baker in Nordheim, Germany

Children of Hans Peter Schuckhner and Anna Barbara Rempoltz **my 6th great grandparents** were as follows:

i Johanna[8] Schuckhner [647], born 26 Jul 1702 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany.

112 ii Barbara Christina[8] Schuckhner [386], born 24 Aug 1703 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany; died before 1770 in Pennsylvania. She married on 28 Apr 1722 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany **Johann Ludwig (Gutbrodt) Goodbread** [385], born 10 Apr 1698 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany; died Jan 1776 in York, York, Pennsylvania, son of Hans Phillip GUTBRODT [478] and Anna Barbara HOVELBAUER [479].

iii Johanna Eva[8] Schuckhner [648], born 1 Jan 1705 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany.

iv Eva[8] Schuckhner [649], born 28 Oct 1706 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany.

v Anna Magdalena[8] Schuckhner [650], born 4 Dec 1707 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany; died 19 Nov 1709 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany.

vi Hans Philip[8] Schuckhner [651], born 21 Nov 1710 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany.

vii Petrus[8] Schuckhner [652], born 15 Sep 1711 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany; died 9 Jul 1764.

viii Stillborn Child[8] Schuckhner [653], born 2 Jan 1715; died 2 Jan 1715.

11.10. My 10th Generation Norwood Family, Donald Loyd Norwood's 7th Great Grandparents.

148. Captain John[10] Norwood [9465], was born 1601 in Leckhampton Court, Leckhampton, England; died before 19 Jul 1672 in Anne Arundell, Anne Arundell County, Maryland, son of 182. William Norwood [9481] and 183. Agnes Boteler [9486]. He married in 1623 in Nansemond, Virginia 149. **Anne Harrington** [9471], born 1610 in Anne Arundel, Maryland; died 28 Nov 1674 in Anne Arundell, Anne Arundell Co., MD, daughter of 184. Sir James Harrington [9464]. **Capt.**

John Norwood and Anne Harrington are the 7th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.

Children of Capt. John Norwood and Anne Harrington were as follows:

i Andrew[9] Norwood [9468], born about 1622/23 in Nansemond, Virginia; died 1 Mar 1701 in Annapolis, Maryland. He married about 1687 **Elizabeth Howard** [9475], died 1 Mar 1700/01, daughter of Cornelius Howard [9570] and Elizabeth Todd [9571]. Andrew Norwood is the 6th great grand uncle of Donald Loyd Norwood. His estate was probated on 7 March 1701/1702. He left a will on 23 Dec 1701. Wills 11, f 174. He Testimony by John Beale, his son-in-law, mentions that Andrew had four daughters. The fourth must have died before 22 Jun 1734 in 1711.

ii John[9] Norwood Jr. [9469], born 1624 in Nansemond, Virginia; died 5 Feb 1673 in Annapolis, Calvert County, MD. He married **Elizabeth Beale** [9550], died before 1677. Notes: John Norwood Jr.-9469 is the 6th great grand uncle of Donald Loyd Norwood. His estate was probated on 6 Feb 1673 at Calvert, Maryland.

iii Philip[9] Norwood [9467], born about 1638 in Nansemond, Virginia; died Jan 1724. He married on 2 Jun 1704 in St. Ann's, Anne Arundel, Maryland **Hannah (---)** [9520].

iv Susannah[9] Norwood [9466], born 1625/39 in Norfolk, Virginia; died about 30 Dec 1686/95 in Anne Arundell, Anne Arundell Co., MD. She married (1) in 1653 in Anne Arundel, Maryland **Charles Stevens** [9472], died aft 1651; (2) about 1663 in Anne Arundel, Maryland **John Howard** [9473], born 1639 in Norfolk, Virginia; died 1696, son of Matthew Howard [9474] and Anne Hall [9581]. Notes: Susannah Norwood is the 6th great grand aunt of Donald Loyd Norwood. Their common ancestors are Capt. John Norwood-9465 and Anne Harrington-9471.

v Samuel[9] Norwood [9470], born 1636/42 in Norwood, Calvert, Maryland; died 12 Jun 1709 in Anne Arundel, Maryland (Will). He married before 1702 **Sarah Garrett** [9567], daughter of AMOS GARRETT [9580]. Notes: He left a will on 21 Nov 1706 at Anne Arundel, Maryland.

113 vi Edward[9] Norwood Jr. [9463], born about 1646/55 in Anne Arundell, Maryland; died before 1699 in Patapsco, Baltimore, Maryland. He married unknown.

vii Joseph[9] Norwood [9568], born 1642 in Possibly Elizabeth County, Virginia; died 1684 in Kent, Maryland. He married **Sarah (---)** [9569]. Note: He died Intestate.

Notes for Capt. John Norwood:

Capt. John Norwood Immigrated to Lower Norfolk County, Virginia before 15 August 1645. He then transported to Anne Arundel County, Maryland in 1649.

Capt. John Norwood is referred to in The New England History and Genealogy as "Professor John Norwood who went to Maryland, first as headright of Henry Sewell, orphan, among 20 others in 1645, when the territory was inhabited by Indians." He went first to explore the land and left his wife Anne and three children, Andrew, John, and Susannah in England. He probably had been over as early as 1642 to survey the land preparatory to emigration. He was in Elizabeth County, Virginia, from 1648 to 1649, where he had a quarrel with the Virginian Authorities over the Book of Common Prayer. He left for Maryland in 1650 with his children and one servant, Elizabeth Fletcher and became Sheriff of Arundel County. John had been granted a hundred acres of land for his transportations. He then owned Norwood's Fancy and, in 1665, a big swamp where the town of Annapolis now stands. He died intestate in 1672.

The progenitor of the Norwoods in Maryland, Captain John Norwood arrived in Maryland in 1649 from Virginia with a group of Puritans who refused to submit to the pressure of Governor William Berkeley to use the Anglican Book of Common Prayer in their church services. The group had obtained permission to relocate to Maryland from the Catholic Lord Baltimore, who was seeking to retain control of his colony in the face of the rise of Cromwell in England. These Puritans settled on the banks of the Severn River, in a settlement first called Providence, then Arundeltown, and eventually Annapolis, Maryland.

Captain John Norwood became the first High Sheriff of Anne Arundel County, and received lands (later patented as "Norwood") adjacent to Norwood's Creek (now called "Weems Creek") and featuring Norwood's Point (now called "Horseshoe Point") in what is now the Wardour section of Annapolis. He received his title "Captain" in the Battle of the Severn in March, 1655. The Anglican forces of Governor William Stone attempted to reestablish control over the Puritan areas of Maryland, but were defeated by the well organized Puritans. Captain John Norwood, as High Sheriff, took control of the captured prisoners.

Some sources say that Captain John Norwood (1605-1672) is the son of either Tyringham (1576-9/16/1629) and Anne (Boteler) Norwood, or his brother William and Agnes (Boteler) Norwood (sister of Anne). Tyringham and William were sons of John (d. 1588) and Anne (Tyringham) Norwood. John's father was Thomas Norwood, whose father was Robert, whose father was William (1475-1537), whose parents were Sir John (1440-1509) and Eleanor (Giffard) (1450-bef 1496) Norwood of Leckhampton Court. This last William's brother was Roger, progenitor of the Norwoods of Virginia, who were part of the Leckhampton, Gloucestershire, Norwood family.

History the Sheriff of Anne Arundel County, Maryland:

In England, the King appointed the Sheriff. He was known as the "King's man." In Maryland, the first Sheriff (1634) was the direct representative of the Lord Proprietor. His duties were to collect taxes, to maintain law and order, and to serve as Clerk of the Court. John Norwood, the first Sheriff of Anne Arundel County (1650), was paid in pounds of tobacco. He received ten pounds for serving any Writ, five for taking a bond, ten for imprisoning or releasing, twenty per day for tending a prisoner and ten for collecting public fees. Through the years, the Sheriff's responsibility and term of office have changed. From 1661 to 1669 the Sheriff had the additional duty of coroner. In 1698, he received additional salary for delivering public letters within the county. Then in 1776, the Maryland Constitution made the office elective. Their terms changed from one year appointments to three year elected terms, then to two year terms, and finally four year terms in 1926. Today each of the counties of Maryland elect sheriffs. Their duties include enforcing the law, providing security for the courtrooms and operating the county jails. This ancient office is now accountable to the public but still has the responsibilities of protecting life and property.

John Norwood the First Sheriff of Anne Arundel County, Maryland:

John Norwood, the first sheriff of Anne Arundel County came to Maryland from Virginia in 1649 with three hundred religious "Independents". They settled near the Severn River in what is now Annapolis. Lord Baltimore appointed William Stone as Governor and Edward Lloyd as Commander of Anne Arundel County. Lloyd had the authority to appoint the sheriff and other offices in the county. Although state law called for yearly selection of sheriff; the same person was

often re-appointed as was John Norwood who served from 1650 to 1662. In 1650, John Norwood received a warrant for 200 acres on the south side of the Severn River. He later purchased property on the Bay in Herring Creek Hundred (south county). In 1661, he was commissioned Captain in the State Militia. Norwood had command of all the forces from the head of the Severn on the north side to the south side of the Patapsco River.

In 1663, he was made a justice of the peace. Norwood died by 1664. There was some financial risk in holding the office of Sheriff. He collected fees and fines in pounds of tobacco and had to be wealthy enough to pay the fines for others up front. If the crops were successfully harvested of course, he expected to be repaid with interest. The sheriff took an oath similar to that in England. He promised to treat the rich and the poor "right" and serve lawfully and faithfully. He had many duties. As a court official he was responsible for organizing a smoothly run court. He impaneled the juries and was then responsible for carrying out judgments and sentences including arresting, taking into custody or whipping criminals, serving summons and executions, collecting fees, giving warnings, and building prisons, stocks and pillories. He would also collect fines, give rewards, and serve writs.

John Norwood arrived In Lower Norfolk County, Virginia, some time before August 15, 1645, for on this date a certificate of land was granted Mr. Mathew Phillips on the behalf of Henry Seawell an Orphant for the transportation of twenty persons, among them John Norwood. {New England History. General Register Vol. 47, t.'64)}

He was a member of "the Elizabeth River Church, and on the 10th of August, 1648, was ordered to render an account of the Glebe lands since Parson Harrison had deserted his ministerial office and refused to administer the sacraments with the church of England. So much dissatisfaction had arisen within the church that many members refused to attend, among them John Norwood, Richard Owings, Thomas Marsh, who were presented to the board by the Sheriff. It was partly for freedom of worship that these men left Virginia for the newly-established county of Ann Arundel, Maryland.

In 1650 John Norwood transported his two sons John and Andrew into the Province of Maryland, and in 1756 he brought in his servant Elizabeth Fletcher. For their transportation he received 230 acres of land called Norwood, lying on the west side of Chesapeake Bay, on the south side of the Severn River on Norwood's Cove, November 3, 1658. {Patents Q, f. 396)

A warrant for 400 acres was granted John Norwood and Edward Dorsey of Ann Arundel County In 1651, {Patents 22, f. 98) and that same year on the 27th of October, a 200-acre tract called Norwood was surveyed for John Norwood in Calvert County adjoining the land of Thomas Mears, its southernmost boundary extending to the tract later known as Theobush Manning owned by Edward Dorsey and Thomas Manning. This land, which was due John Norwood for transporting himself and wife into the province, was patented August 3, 1658. {Patents Q, f. 78) Thus it is seen that these two men had adjoining tracts in both Ann Arundel and Calvert Counties. (See page 1)

In 1659 John Norwood demanded land for bringing in 4 persons, and 20 acres of land due for the transportation of his servant Elizabeth Fletcher in 1657, and a few weeks later **"Norwood's Fancy"** containing 400 acres, lying on the south side of the Severn River on the west side of Round Bay, and 100 acres called **"The Intacke"**, on the south side of the Severn River and the west side of Darcys Creek, were surveyed for him. (Patents 4, folios 258, 257) (See page 5) On February 15, 1661, he entered rights for transporting 6 persons into the province. {Patents 5, f. 90)

John Norwood was appointed Sheriff of Ann Arundel County in 1655, which office he held for a number of years. In 1661 a commission was granted to Capt. John Norwood to command all the forces from the head of Ann Arundel River on the north side thereof to the south side of the Patapsco River. In 1662 he was Justice of Ann Arundel County. {Archives of Maryland. III, 318, 348, 444, 449}

John Norwood died intestate in 1672. The administration of the estate of Capt. John Norwood was granted to Ann Norwood his widow on June 19, 1672. {Test. Proc. 5, f. 290) His estate was appraised by Thomas Marsh and John Bonnet on November 20, 1672. The inventory Included articles In the Inner Room, Mrs. Norwood's Room, Outer Room, Kitchen, the Outer Room containing Capt. Norwood's wearing apparel. {Invts. & Accts. 5, f. 383)

Ann Norwood, widow of Capt. John, married (2) 1672/3 James Boyd. Ann Boyd, wife of James, died in 1674 Intestate.

In 1673 Andrew Norwood son and heir to John Norwood late of Ann Arundell County, deceased, petitions this court, that whereas his father was in his life time possessed of consider-able land, and his father had left behind him seven children, the said Andrew being the eldest, that the said Andrew's mother Ann Norwood took letters of Administration and afterwards married James Boyd a young man, and the said Boyd and said Ann took over the administration and did order you petitioner out of doors.

The petitioner being loath to go to law with his own mother and thereupon to convey further trouble, he therefore prays that his mother be given her third by the High Sheriff and your petitioner be given the share that belongs to him. (Prov. Ct. Rec. M.M. f. 129).

On November 28, 1674 James Boyd submitted the Inventory of Capt. John Norwood, and on the same day the Inventory of his wife, Ann, was taken by William Jones and John Benson. It included a debt of 130 pounds of tobacco owed by John Dorsey. (Invts. & Accts. folios 142, 145).

The account of James Boyd of Ann Arundell County, administrator of John Norwood late of said county deceased Intestate, administered by Ann Boyd the relict of said Norwood, was filed December 20, 1674.{Invts. & Accts. 1, f. 159).

In 1674 James Boyd of Ann Arundell County, administrator of the goods and chattels of Ann Boyd his wife, late widow and administrator of John Norwood deceased, came Into Court and Showed that of the 21,751 pounds of tobacco from Capt. John Norwood's estate, Ann's portion of one-third was 7,250 pounds and the two-thirds to which the children were entitled was 14,501 founds. (Test. Proc. 7. f. 58).

In 1675 Andrew Norwood on behalf of himself and the other orphans of Capt. John Norwood again petitioned the court. Andrew contended that the said James Boyd made It appear when he presented the 21,751 pounds of tobacco to the court that he had finished the administration of the estate of John-Norwood, when it should have Included cattle and other things and 9,000 pounds of tobacco obtained in a Judgment against Dr. Neal. Andrew asked for that amount and the cattle and other things, and that he is appointed to make the division.

The, Judge upon search of the records found that Ann Norwood took administration of the goods and chattels of her husband June 17, 1672

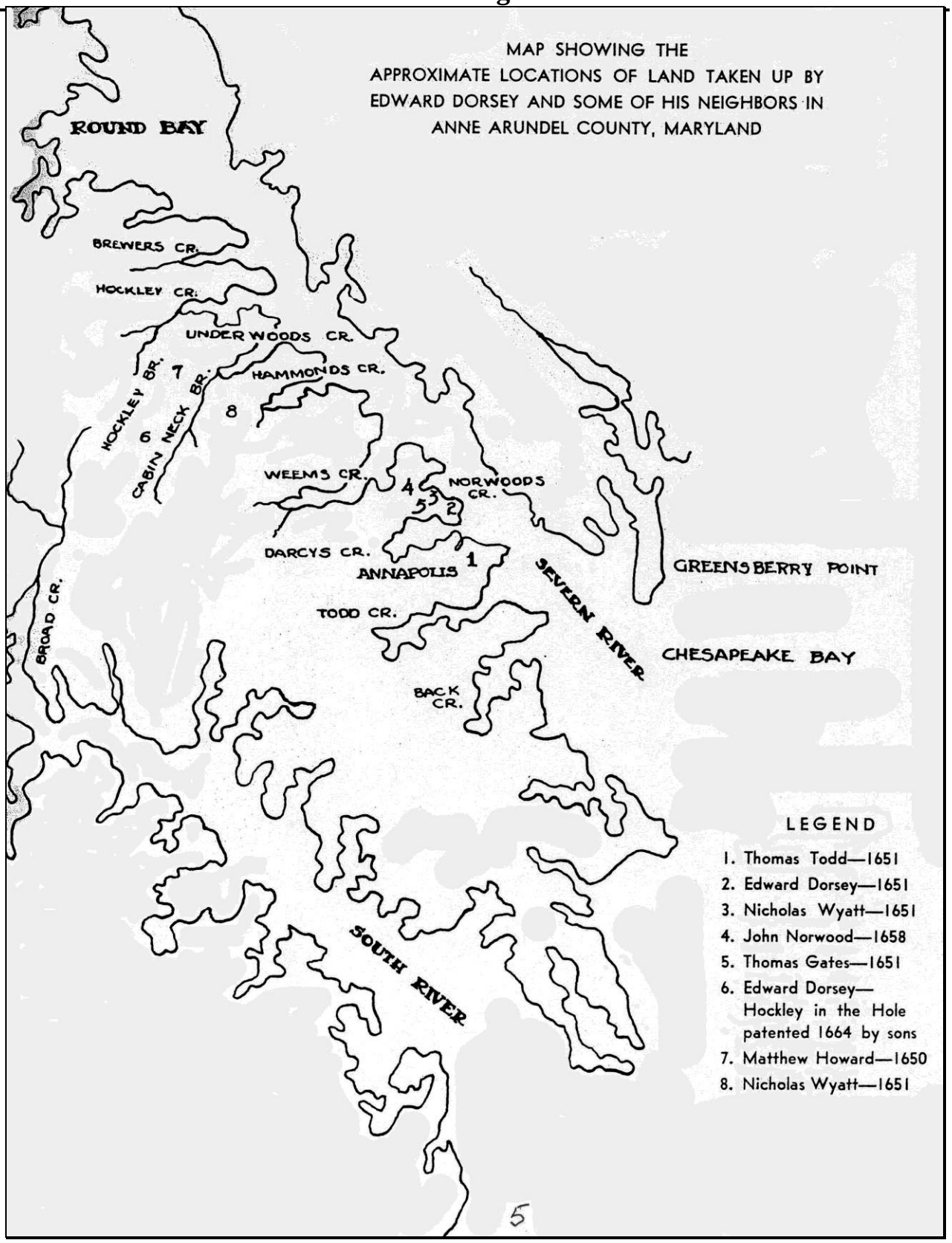
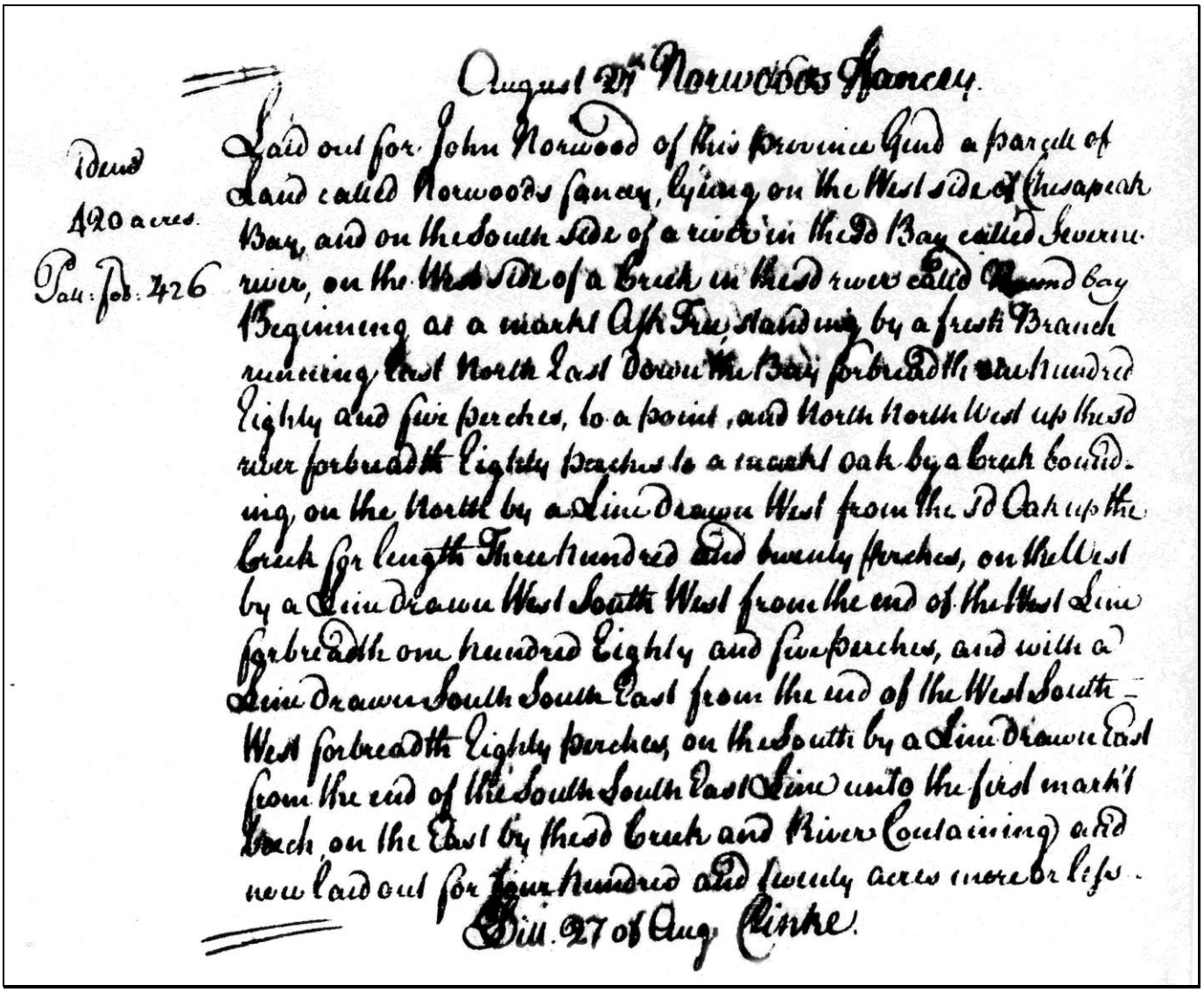


Figure 11.11: Map of the Annapolis, Maryland Showing the Approximate Locations of Some of the Norwood Family & Neighbors Land Sites in Anne Arundel County, Maryland. [From Dorsey Book].



August 27th Norwoods Fancey.

Found 420 acres. Pat: Lib: 426

Laid out for John Norwood of this province Gent a parcell of land called Norwoods fancey, lying on the West side of Chesapeak Bay, and on the south side of a river in the said Bay called Severn river, on the West side of a Creek in the said river called Round Bay Beginning at a marked Ash Tree standing by a fresh Branch running East North East down the Bay for breadth one hundred Eighty and five perches, to a point, and North North West up the said river for breadth Eighty perches to a marked oak by a Creek bounding, on the North by a Line drawn West from the sd Oak up the Creek for length Three hundred and twenty perches, on the West by a Line drawn West South West from the end of the West Line for breadth one hundred Eighty and five perches, and with a Line drawn South South East from the end of the West South West for breadth Eighty perches, on the South by a Line drawn East from the end of the South South East Line unto the first mark'd tree, on the East by the said Creek and River containing and now laid out for four hundred and twenty acres more or less.

Will. 27 of Aug Clarke.

Figure 11.12: Norwood's Fancy, 1659, Page 958, 420 acres.

and that the commission was issued to Robert Burle to take bond for 50,000 pounds of tobacco, and that the said Ann the 13th of November following, when the administration of the goods and chattels of Jacob Neal by Thomas Marsh showed the said Norwood's account against Neal was 8,933 pounds of tobacco due the said John Norwood's estate, failed to include this in her Inventory on November 20, 1672, and therefore said Boyd cannot be charged with the bond of Ann Norwood. {Test. Proc. 7, f. 123).

By the year 1648, freedom of worship in Virginia had been prohibited and life there became less attractive. As a result, many settlers turned to the newly erected county of Anne Arundel in Maryland, where alluring inducements to obtain land were being offered, and where; freedom of worship was said to be guaranteed. Among those who went, were Edward Dorsey, John Norwood, Matthew Howard, Thomas Todd, and Nicholas Wyatt. (See pages 190,192,197, 203).

Most of these men, however, maintained a close association with Virginia, and on November 15, 1652, Edward Dorsey and four others who had gone to Maryland, returned to Virginia, where Francis Fleetwood received a grant of land for their transportation. (Patents 3. State of Virginia, f. 179). . .

In November 1650, Edward Dorsey of the County of Ann Arundel was granted a warrant for 200 acres of land in Maryland, and in 1651, for 200 acres more, half of a warrant for 400 acres granted John Norwood and the said Dorsey. The omission of the descriptions of these surveys makes it impossible to determine the location of these tracts of land. (Patents 11, f. 98) (See pages 8 and 10).

A tract of land called Norwood, containing 200 acres, was laid but in Calvert County, on October 27, 1651, for John Norwood of Ann Arundel County, planter, on the west side of Chesapeake Bay adjoining the land of Thomas Mears. (Patents A.B. & H, f. 264).

On August 3, 1658, there was laid out for John Norwood of Ann Arundel County, 200 acres of land called Norwood, on the west side of the bay and adjoining the land of Thomas Mears that had been granted him for having transported himself and wife Ann into the Province; and on February 8th of the same year, there was granted the said John Norwood, 230 acres, also called "**Norwood**", for having transported his sons John and Andrew into the Province in the year 1650, and his servant Elizabeth Fletcher in the year 1657. This land lay on the west

side of Chesapeake Bay and on the south side of the Severn River, beginning at Norwood's Cove running northwest up the river to a creek called Norwood's Creek, Bounding on the north by the said creek running south west by west to a marked pine by the creek side, on the west by a line drawn south and by east from said Pine to a marked oak, on the south by a line drawn northeast and by east from said oak unto land formerly laid out unto Nicholas Wyatt of the said county, planter, and by the said land unto Norwood's Cove and on the east by said Cove and River (Patents Q, folios 78, 396) (See page 5).

To the west and north across Darcy's Creek, which no doubt bears the name of the immigrant, were the tracts taken up by Edward Dorsey and Capt. John Norwood, with the land of Nicholas Wyatt lying between.

150. Nicholas[10] **Haile I** [9425], was born 1628 in Tidewater, Virginia; died 1668 in Lancaster County, Virginia, son of 185. George Haile II [9427]. He married on 5 May 1654 151. **Mary Travers** [9426], born 1628; died before 12 Nov 1672 in Lancaster County, Virginia.

Children of Nicholas Haile I and Mary TRAVERS **my 7th great grandparents** were as follows:

116 i Nicholas[9] **Haile II** [9423], born 1680 in Lancaster, Virginia; died 29 Mar 1730 in Baltimore County, Maryland. He married about 1703 in Baltimore County, Maryland **Francis Garrett** [9424], born 1670 in Northumberland County, Virginia; died 1730 in Baltimore County, Maryland, daughter of Dennis Garrett [10249] and Barbary (Barbara) Stone [10250].

152. Dennis[10] **Garrett** [10249]. He married 153. **Barbary (Barbara) Stone** [10250].

Children of Dennis Garrett and Barbary (Barbara) Stone **my 7th great grandparents** were as follows:

117 i Francis[9] **Garrett** [9424], born 1670 in Northumberland County, Virginia; died 1730 in Baltimore County, Maryland. She married about 1703 in Baltimore County, Maryland **Nicholas Haile II** [9423], born 1680 in Lancaster, Virginia; died 29 Mar 1730 in Baltimore County, Maryland, son of Nicholas Haile I [9425] and Mary Travers [9426].

154. Johann (Hans) Peter[10] **Rauch** [10316], was born about 1625/40 in Rheinland, Pfaltz, Germany; died Bet. 1677-1717 in in Germany, son of 186. Reichard (Richard) RAUCH [10335] and 187. Martha Helm [10336]. He married (1) on 21 Apr 1663 155 **Maria Catharina Gollar (Kohler)** [10317], died about 1673, daughter of 188 Nickel Gollar (Kohler) [10368] and 189 Christina Catherina Kern [10369]; (2) on 10 Nov 1674 **Anna Katharina Kreff (Greff)** [10322], born 18 Nov 1634/57 in Rheinland, Pfaltz, Germany; died 25 Apr 1736 in Rheinland, Pfaltz, Germany.

Children of Johann (Hans) Peter Rauch and Maria Catharina Gollar (Kohler) **my 7th great grandparents** were as follows:

i Anna Maria Catharina[9] **Rauch** [10318], was born 1 Jun 1673 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfaltz, Germany; died 8 Jan 1743 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfaltz, Germany. She married on 15 Aug 1699 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfaltz, Germany **Johann (Hans) Nickel Scheib** [10343], born 3 Mar 1672 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfaltz, Germany; died before 8 Jan 1743 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfaltz, Germany, son of Heinrich Adam Scheib [10352] and Magdalena Catharina Baertel [10353].

ii Johann (Hans) Jacob[9] **Rauch** [10319], born 30 Sep 1666. He married on 6 Jun 1693 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfaltz, Germany **Elizabeth Catharina Haas** [10344].

iii Johann Philip[9] **Rauch** [10320], born 6 Dec 1668.

121 iv Johann (Hans) Nickel[9] **Rauch** [10312], born 21 Dec 1670. He married on 25 Nov 1692 in Evangelisch, Monzingen, Rheinland, Preussen **Christina Katharina Muehlberger** [10313].

v Maria Christina[9] **Rauch** [10321], christened 7 Jun 1672.

Children of Johann (Hans) Peter Rauch and Anna Katharina Kreff (Greff) my 7th great grandparents were as follows:

i Anna Elizabetha[9] **Rauch** [10323], born 22 Aug 1675.

ii Johann (Hans) Daniel (David)[9] **Rauch** [10324], born 6 Sep 1676 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany; died 2 Nov 1752 in Germany. He married on 16 Feb 1706 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany **Anna Ottilia Weber** [10339], born 25 Apr 1685 in Aboutweiler, Rhineland, Pfalz, Germany.

iii Johann Peter[9] **Rauch** [10325], born 3 Mar 1678 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany. He married on 19 Jan 1706 **Maria Ottilia Schieb** [10340].

iv Elizabetha Katharina[9] **Rauch** [10326], born 3 Jul 1680 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany.

v Johann Conrad[9] **Rauch** [10327], born 7 Aug 1681 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany.

vi Philip Henrich[9] **Rauch** [10328], born 12 Nov 1682. He married **Maria Eva (---)** [10341].

vii Maria Margaretha[9] **Rauch** [10361], born 12 Nov 1682 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany.

viii Maria Gerther[9] **Rauch** [10329], born 7 Oct 1684.

ix Johann (Hans) Casper[9] **Rauch** [10330], born 18 Apr 1686 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany.

x Philip Reichard[9] **Rauch** [10331], born 5 Feb 1688 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany. He married on 7 Oct 1738 **Anna Margaret Grebelin** [10342].

xi Hans Velten[9] **Rauch** [10364], born 27 Dec 1692 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany.

xii Anna Margaretha[9] **Rauch** [10332], born 15 Apr 1696 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany.

xiii Johann Philip[9] **Rauch** [10333], born 15 May 1712.

xiv Maria Katharina[9] **Rauch** [10334], born 15 Aug 1715 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany.

156. Johann Wilhelm[10] **Hertzog** [4712], born 1636 in Germany; died UNKNOWN. He married unknown. Interpretation of the Hertzog name: a duke, a sovereign prince, a chief, a prince; German. Herzog: German: from the German title of nobility Herzog duke. The name is unlikely to refer to an actual duke himself; it is normally an occupational name for the servant of the duke or a nickname for one who put on the airs and graces of a duke.

Children of Johann Wilhelm Hertzog **my 7th great grandfather** were as follows:

i Johann Henrich[9] **Hertzog** [4949], born 1662 in Germany; died 14 Dec 1734 in Waldeck, Germany.

123 ii Zacharias[9] **Hertzog** [4714], born 1681 in Germany; died before 1738 in Contwig, Pfalz, Germany. He married about 1705 in Voehl Hessen, Germany **Anna Elisabetha Bepp** [4713], born 17 Oct 1683 in Rieschweiler, Pfalz, Germany; died UNKNOWN, daughter of Christoffel Bepp [4945] and (---) Maria [4946].

iii Catharina Elizabeth[9] **Hertzog** [4950], born 1684 in Germany; died 19 Dec 1707 in Voehl, Hessen, Germany.

iv Anna Maria[9] **Hertzog** [4948], born 1688 in Germany; died 29 Jan

1773 in Contwig, Pfalz, Germany. She married on 25 Sep 1708 in Contwig, Pfalz, Germany **Johann Phillipp Bepp** [4947], born 1686 in Germany, son of Christoffel Bepp [4945] and (---) Maria [4946].

v Johann Caspar[9] Hertzog [4951], born 1690 in Germany; died 1716 in Frankfurt, Hessen, Germany.

157. Christoffel[10] Bepp (Repp) [4945], born 1657 in Rieschweiler, Pfalz, Germany. He married before 1682 158. **(---) Maria** [4946], born 1661 in Rieschweiler, Pfalz, Germany.

Children of Christoffel Bepp and (---) Maria my 7th great grandparents were as follows:

124 i Anna Elisabetha[9] Bepp [4713], born 17 Oct 1683 in Rieschweiler, Pfalz, Germany; died UNKNOWN. She married about 1705 in Voehl Hessen, Germany **Zacharias Hertzog** [4714], born 1681 in Germany; died before 1738 in Contwig, Pfalz, Germany, son of Johann Wilelm Hertzog [4712].

ii Johann Phillipp[9] Bepp [4947], born 1686 in Germany. He married on 25 Sep 1708 in Contwig, Pfalz, Germany **Anna Maria Hertzog** [4948], born 1688 in Germany; died 29 Jan 1773 in Contwig, Pfalz, Germany, daughter of Johann Wilelm Hertzog [4712].

159. Sir John[10] Talbot, 10th Earl of Shrewsbury [1163], was born before 1601 in Longworth, Salop, England; died 8 Feb 1653/54, son of 190 John Talbot [1165] and 191. Eleanor BASKERVILLE [1166]. He married (1) before 15 Feb 1647/48 in of Wardour, Wiltshire, England 160 **Lady Frances ARUNDELL** [1164], born about 1614 in Wardour, England; died 2 May 1652 in Tusmore, Oxfordshire, daughter of 192 Thomas Arundell [Baron] [1170] and 193 Ann Philipson [1171]; (2) before 1619 in Salden, Buckinghamshire, England **Mary Fortescue** [1459], died 6 Jan 1635 in Albrighton, Shropshire. **Sir John Talbot and Lady Frances Arundell are the 7th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of Sir John Talbot, Earl of Shrewsbury 10th and Lady Frances Arundell were as follows:

125 i Thomas[9] Talbot [1161], born about 1673 in Wardour, Wiltshire, England. He married **Ann Tate** [1162], born about 1677 in Tisbury?, Wiltshire, England.

ii John[9] Talbot [1281], born about 1648 in Wardour, Wiltshire, England.

iii Bruno[9] Talbot [1282], born about 1650 in Wardour, Wiltshire, England.

161. Colonel John Henry[10] Smith [2098], was born about 1640 in Purton, Gloucester, Virginia, son of 194. Thomas Smith [2179]. He married about 1661 in Purton, Gloucester, Virginia 162. **Anne Alexander Bernard** [2182], born 1644 in Isle Of Wight, Isle Of Wight, Virginia; died 14 Apr 1698 in Purton, Gloucester County, Virginia, daughter of 195. Richard Bernard [2139] and 196. Anne (Anna) Corderoy [2176].

Children of Colonel John Henry Smith and Anne Alexander Bernard **my 7th great grandparents** were as follows:

129 i Captain John Henry[9] Smith [2096], was born 1662 in Purton, Gloucester, Virginia; died 14 Apr 1698 in Purton, Gloucester, Virginia. He married on 17 Feb 1680 in Purton, Gloucester, Virginia **Mary Warner** [2097], born 1664 in , Lancaster, Virginia; died 12 Nov 1700 in , Gloucester, Virginia, daughter of Augustine WARNER III, Colonel [2100] and Mildred READE [2101].

163. Colonel Augustine[10] Warner III, [2100], was born 3 Jun 1642 in Warner Hall, Gloucester, Virginia; died 19 Jun 1681 in Warner Hall, Gloucester, Virginia, son of 197 Colonel Augustine Warner [2131] and 198 Mary (Cant) Towneley [2132]. He married in 1665 164 **Mildred READE** [2101], born 2 Oct 1643 in Warner Hall, Gloucester, Virginia; died 20 Oct 1686 in , Cumberland, Virginia, daughter of 199 Colonel George Reade, Esquire [2130] and 200. Elizabeth Martiau (MARTAIN) [2137]. **Colonel Augustine Warner III and Mildred Reade are the 7th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of Augustine Warner III, Colonel and Mildred Reade were as follows:

i James[9] Warner [2102], born 1663 in Anne Arundel, Maryland. He married **Elizabeth Harris** [2127].

130 ii Mary[9] Warner [2097], born 1664 in , Lancaster, Virginia; died 12 Nov 1700 in , Gloucester, Virginia. She married on 17 Feb 1680 in Purton, Gloucester, Virginia **Capt. John Henry Smith** [2096], born 1662 in Purton, Gloucester, Virginia; died 14 Apr 1698 in Purton, Gloucester, Virginia, son of Colonel John Henry Smith [2098] and Anne Alexander Bernard [2182].

iii Augustine[9] Warner [2103], born 17 Jun 1666 in Gloucester, Virginia; died 17 Mar 1687 in Virginia.

iv George[9] Warner [2104], born 1668 in , Gloucester, Virginia.

v Robert[9] Warner [2105], born 1670 in , Gloucester, Virginia.

vi Mildred[9] Warner [2106], born 1671 in Fredericksburg, Spotsylvania, Virginia; died 26 Mar 1701 in Whitehaven, Cumbria County, England. She married (1) in 1690 in Warner Hall, Gloucester, Virginia **Capt. Lawrence Washington** [2109], born Sep 1659 in Bridge Creek, Westmoreland, Virginia; died 30 Mar 1699 in Bridge Creek, Westmoreland, Virginia, son of John Washington [9243] and Anne Pope [9244]; (2) **George Gayle** [2129]. Notes: Mildred Warner 2106 is the 6th great grand aunt of Donald Loyd Norwood. Their common ancestors are Colonel Augustine Warner III, 2100 and Mildred Reade-2101.

vii Elizabeth Isabelle[9] Warner [2107], born 24 Nov 1672 in Warner Hall, Gloucester, Virginia; died 5 Feb 1720 in Warner Hall, Gloucester, Virginia. She married about 1684/85 in Gloucester County, Virginia **John LEWIS Colonel and Chancellor** [2128], born 30 Nov 1669 in Abingtdon Parish, Gloucester, Virginia; died 14 Nov 1725 in Berkeley County, West Virginia, son of John Lewis [10076] and Isabella Warner [2134].

165. Christopher[10] Rhodes [602], was born before 1638 in England, son of 201. John RHODES [9269]. He married before 1662 166 **Hannah Barbee** [603], born 1685 in Christ Church, Middlesex, Virginia, daughter of 202 William Barbee [10190] and 203. Elizabeth Beamont [10191].

Children of Christopher Rhodes and Hannah Barbee **my 7th great grandparents** were as follows:

138 i Hezakiah[9] Rhodes [354], born 22 Oct 1664 in Isle of Gurnsey; died 2 Jan 1717 in , Middlesex, Virginia. He married on 22 Oct 1684 in , Middlesex, Virginia **Elizabeth Nichols** [355], born 22 Oct 1664 in Middlesex, Virginia; died 18 Jul 1727 in Middlesex, Virginia, daughter of John Henry Nichols [604] and Alice Roberts [605].

167. John Henry[10] Nichols [604], was born 1637 in Accomack, Middlesex, Virginia, son of 204. Richard NICHOLS [10192] and 205. Elizabeth (---) [10193]. He married 168. **Alice Roberts** [605], born 1641 in England.

Children of John Henry Nicho;s and Alice Roberts **my 7th great grandparents** were as follows:

139 i Elizabeth[9] Nichols [355], born 22 Oct 1664 in Middlesex, Virginia; died 18 Jul 1727 in , Middlesex, Virginia. She married on 22

Oct 1684 in , Middlesex, Virginia **Hezakiah Rhodes** [354], born 22 Oct 1664 in Isle of Gurnsey; died 2 Jan 1717 in Middlesex, Virginia, son of Christopher RHODES [602] and Hannah BARBEE [603].

169. **John**[10] **Ledbetter** [10184], was born 1664 in Charles City, Charles County, Virginia; died 1730 in Bristol Parish, Prince George, Virginia, son of 206. Henry Ledbetter [370] and 207. Mary House [371]. He married about 1683 in Brunswick County, Virginia 170. **Mary Frances Vandivers** [10185], born 1664 in Bristol Parish, Prince George, Virginia.; died aft 1727 in Bristol Parish, Prince George, Virginia., daughter of 208. John Vandivers [10186].

Children of John Ledbetter and Mary Frances Vandivers **my 7th great grandparents** were as follows:

140 i Richard[9] **Ledbetter Sr.** [356], born 4 Jul 1666 in Charles City, Virginia; died 1759 in Brunswick, Virginia. He married **Honor (Ledbetter)** [357], born about 1675 in Virginia; died 1759 in Brunswick, Virginia.

171. Lord George[10] **Walton** [5974], was born about 1645 in England, son of 209. Robert Walton [5975]. He married 172. **Catherine (---)** [10187].

Children of Lord George Walton and Catherine (---) **my 7th great grandparents** were as follows:

142 i Gentleman George James[9] **Walton** [363], born 18 Mar 1683 in England; died 31 Oct 1766 in St. Andrews Parish, Brunswick, Virginia. He married in 1705 in King William County, Virginia **Elizabeth Scott Rowe** [364], born 15 Feb 1685 in Middlesex, Virginia; died 24 Jun 1775 in , Brunswick, Virginia, daughter of Thomas Rowe [372] and Mary (ROWE) [373].

173. Thomas[10] **Rowe** [372], was born about 1660, son of 210. Thomas Rowe [10188] and 211. Anne Langston [10189]. He married 174. **Mary (ROWE)** [373], born about 1665.

Children of Thomas Rowe and Mary (ROWE) **my 7th great grandparents** were as follows:

143 i Elizabeth Scott[9] **Rowe** [364], born 15 Feb 1685 in Middlesex, Virginia; died 24 Jun 1775 in , Brunswick, Virginia. She married in 1705 in King William County, Virginia **Gentleman George James Walton** [363], born 18 Mar 1683 in , , England; died 31 Oct 1766 in St. Andrews Parish, Brunswick, Virginia, son of Lord George WALTON [5974] and Catherine (---) [10187].

175. Michael[10] **Gutbrodt** [480], born 21 Aug 1604 in Nordheim, Heilbronn, Wuerttemberg, Germany; died 26 Jul 1673 in Nordheim, Heilbronn, Wuerttemberg, Germany, son of 212. Hans Lorenz Gutbrodt [615] and 213. Katharina Mettner [616]. He married about 1637/40 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany 176. **Christina (---)** [481], born about 1623 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany; died 21 Dec 1670 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany. Michel died of a strong stroke.

Children of Michael Gutbrodt and Christina (---) **my 7th great grandparents** were as follows:

i Hans Michael[9] **Gutbrodt** [617], born about 1645 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany. He married on 11 Aug 1668 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany **Catharina Gotz** [641].

ii Ursula[9] **Gutbrodt** [618], born about 1646 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany. She married on 11 Aug 1668 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany **Christoph Frey** [642].

iii Elizabeth[9] **Gutbrodt** [619], born 11 Apr 1647 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany.

iv Georg[9] **Gutbrodt** [620], born 10 Jan 1651 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany. He married on 26 Nov 1672 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany **Susanna N.** [643].

v Hans Martin[9] **Gutbrodt** [621], born about 1652 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany; died 11 May 1722. He married on 7 Nov 1676 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany **Anna Catharina Lehr** [644].

vi Johannes[9] **Gutbrodt** [622], born about 1653 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany; died 18 Aug 1733. He married on 22 Jul 1679 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany **Anna Maria Ortwein** [645].

144 vii Hans Phillip[9] **Gutbrodt** [478], born 11 Dec 1655 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany; died 7 Jul 1712 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany. He married on 3 May 1695 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany **Anna Barbara Hovelbauer** [479], born 17 Aug 1662 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany; died 13 Apr 1729 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany, daughter of Phillip HOFELHAUER [482] and Anna Maria (---) [483].

viii Christoff[9] **Gutbrodt** [623], born 17 Jul 1658 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany. He married on 5 Aug 1688 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany **Anna Barbara Von Ohlhausen** [646].

177. Phillip[10] **Hofelbauer** [482], was born about 1638 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany. He married on 10 Jul 1660 178. **Anna Maria (---)** [483], born about 1638; died 17 Jan 1696.

Children of Phillip Hofelbauer and Anna Maria (---) **my 7th great grandparents** were as follows:

i Philip[9] **Hofelbauer** [637], born about 1661; died 30 Oct 1689.

145 ii Anna Barbara[9] **Hofelbauer** [479], born 17 Aug 1662 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany; died 13 Apr 1729 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany. She married (1) on 3 May 1695 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany **Hans Phillip Gutbrodt** [478], born 11 Dec 1655 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany; died 7 Jul 1712 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany, son of Michael Gutbrodt [480] and Christina (---) [481]; (2) on 31 Jul 1683 in Nordhiem, Wuerttemberg, Germany **Hans Nicolaus Emert** [5996]; (3) on 26 Nov 1715 **David Burckert** [5997].

iii Anna Catharina[9] **Hofelbauer** [638], born 16 Oct 1663.

iv Hans Georg[9] **Hofelbauer** [639], born 3 Jan 1665.

v Jacob[9] **Hofelbauer** [640], born 29 Mar 1666.

179. Balthas[10] **Schuckhner** [486], was born 7 Jan 1642 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany, son of 214. Jonas SCHUCKNER [488] and 215. Margaretha (---) [5981]. He married on 15 Aug 1665 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany 180. **Barbara Burckhart** [487], born about 1642; died 17 Oct 1689, daughter of 216. Caspar Burckhart [489].

Children of Balthas SCHUCKHNER and Barbara BURCKHART **my 7th great grandparents** were as follows:

i Anna Barbara[9] **Schuckhner** [654], born 27 Oct 1668 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany.

ii Anna Margret[9] **Schuckhner** [656], born 15 Jan 1672 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany.

iii Anna Margaret[9] **Schuckhner** [655], born 19 Sep 1670 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany.

146 iv Hans Peter[9] **Schuckhner** [484], born about 1674 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany; died aft 1747 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany. He married on 30 Oct 1701 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany **Anna Barbara Rempoltz** [485], born about 1674 in Lauffen, Necker, Germany; died 5 Feb 1716 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany, daughter of Joseph Rempoltz [490].

v Jonas[9] **Schuckhner** [657], born 5 Oct 1676 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany.

vi Balthas[9] **Schuckhner Jr.** [658], born 3 Jan 1679 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany.

vii Hans Michel[9] **Schuckhner** [659], born 19 Jan 1680 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany; died 4 Aug 1680 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany.

viii Hans Adam[9] **Schuckhner** [660], born 31 Aug 1681 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany; died 15 Sep 1681 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany.

ix Maria Barbara[9] **Schuckhner** [661], born 12 Jan 1683 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany.

x Hans Jacob[9] **Schuckhner** [662], born 12 Nov 1685 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany; died 15 Jun 1753.

xi Hans Michael[9] **Schuckhner** [663], born 1688 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany; died 30 Aug 1689 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany.

181. Joseph[10] **Rempoltz** [490], born about 1650 in Germany. He married unknown.

Children of Joseph Rempoltz **my 7th great grandfather** were as follows:

147 i Anna Barbara[9] **Rempoltz** [485], was born about 1674 in Lauffen, Necker, Germany; died 5 Feb 1716 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany. She married on 30 Oct 1701 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany **Hans Peter Schuckhner** [484], born about 1674 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany; died aft 1747 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany, son of Balthas Schuckhner [486] and Barbara Burckhart [487].

Note: Genealogy Aids.

Cousin Relationship Chart.

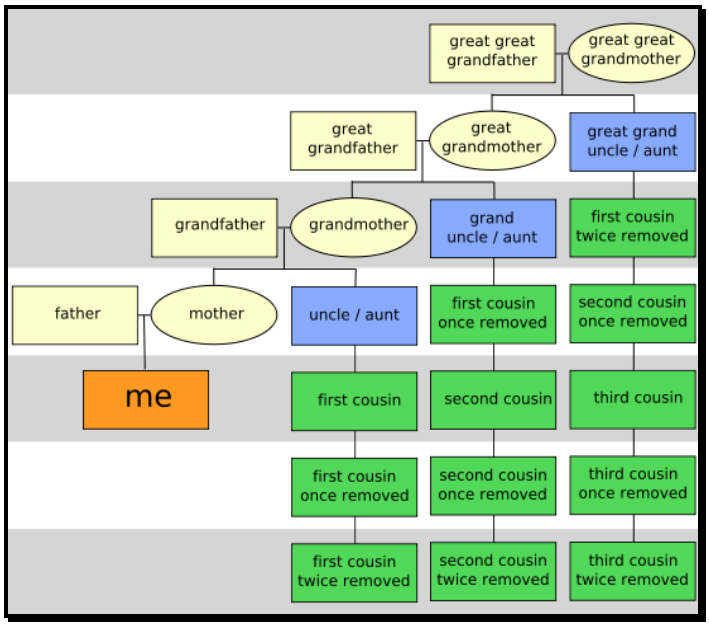


Figure 11.13: Cousin Relationship Chart.

Canon law relationship chart, (See following page).

Canon law relationship chart example.

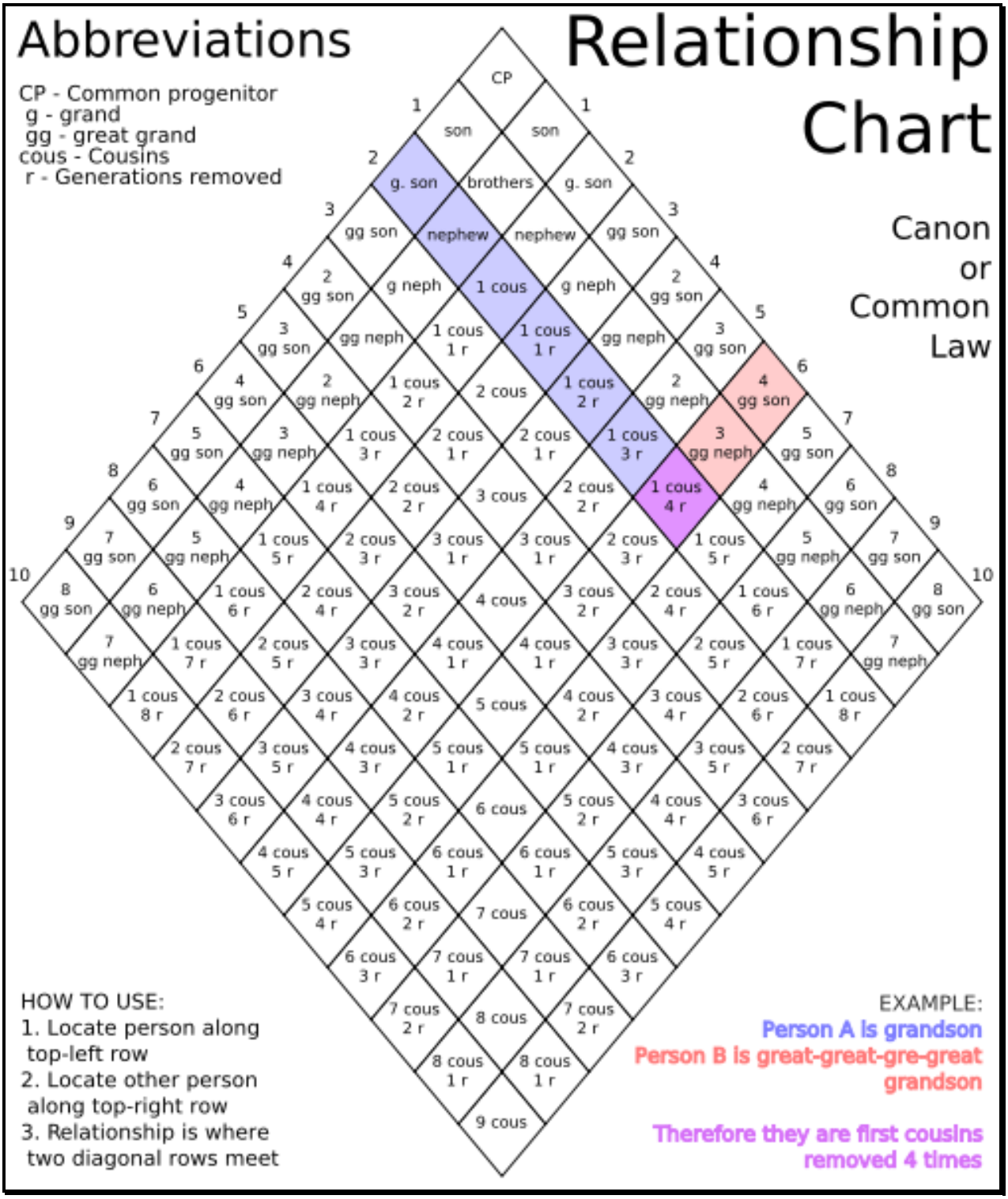


Figure 11.14: Canon law relationship chart example.

Chapter 12 - Ancestors of Don L. Norwood - Rauch Lineage. Generations 11 through 20.

12.1. My 11th Generation Norwood Family, Donald Loyd Norwood's 8th Great Grandparents.

182. William[11] **Norwood** [9481], was born 1574 in Leckhampton Court, Gloucester County, England; died 20 Oct 1598 in England, son of 217 William Norwood [9477] and 218 Elizabeth Lygon [9478]. He married about 1596 in England 183 **Agnes Boteler** [9486], born 1575 in England, daughter of 219 Sir Henry Boteler [9687] and 220 Alice Pulter [9688]. **William Norwood and Agnes Boteler are the 8th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.** William matriculated from Jesus College, Oxford. From the Boteler pedigree, Gertrude Marion Norwood Callam's book deduces that William married Agnes Boteler, sister to Anne Boteler who married Tyringham Norwood.

Children of William Norwood and Agnes Boteler were as follows:

148 i Capt. John[10] **Norwood** [9465], born 1601 in Leckhampton Court, Leckhampton, England; died before 19 Jul 1672 in Anne Arundel, Anne Arundell Co., MD. He married in 1623 in Nansemond, Virginia **Anne Harrington** [9471], born 1610 in Anne Arundel, Maryland; died 28 Nov 1674 in Anne Arundell, Anne Arundell Co., MD, daughter of Sir James Harrington [9464].

184. Sir James[11] **Harrington** [9464]. He married unknown.

Children of Sir James Harrington **my 8th great grandfather** were as follows:

149 i Anne[10] **Harrington** [9471], born 1610 in Anne Arundel, Maryland; died 28 Nov 1674 in Anne Arundel, Anne Arundell Co., MD. She married in 1623 in Nansemond, Virginia **Capt. John Norwood** [9465], born 1601 in Leckhampton Court, Leckhampton, England; died before 19 Jul 1672 in Anne Arundel, Anne Arundell Co., MD, son of William Norwood [9481] and Agnes Boteler [9486].

185. George[11] **Haile II** [9427], born 1602; died 1660. He married unknown.

Children of George Haile II **my 8th great grandfather** were as follows:

150 i **Nicholas**[10] **Haile I** [9425], born 1628 in Tidewater, Virginia; died 1668 in Lancaster County, Virginia. He married on 5 May 1654 **Mary TRAVERS** [9426], born 1628; died before 12 Nov 1672 in Lancaster County, Virginia.

186. Reichard (Richard)[11] **Rauch** [10335] was born 18 Nov 1604 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany; died in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany, son of 221. Peter RAUCH [10346] and 222. Barbara Schwind [10347]. He married on 9 Feb 1623/24 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfaltz, Germany 187. **Martha Helm** [10336], daughter of 223. Theobald Helm [10366] and 224. Margaretha Motz [10367].

Children of Reichard (Richard) Rauch and Martha Helm **my 8th great grandparents** were as follows:

154 i Johann (Hans) Peter[10] **Rauch** [10316], born about 1625/40 in Rheinland, Pfaltz, Germany; died Bet. 1677-1717 in in Germany. He married (1) on 21 Apr 1663 **Maria Catharina Gollar (Kohler)** [10317], died about 1673, daughter of Nickel Gollar (Kohler) [10368] and Christina Catherina Kern [10369]; (2) on 10 Nov 1674 **Anna Katharina Kreff (Greff)** [10322], born 18 Nov 1634/57 in Rheinland, Pfaltz, Germany; died 25 Apr 1736 in Rheinland, Pfaltz, Germany.

ii **Johannetta**[10] **Rauch** [10337], born about 1650. She married on 18 Jan 1671 **Philip Wanger** [10338].

188. Nickel[11] **Gollar (Kohler)** [10368]. He married 189. **Christina Catherina Kern** [10369].

Children of Nickel Gollar (Kohler) and Christina Catherina Kern **my 8th great grandparents** were as follows:

155 i Maria Catharina[10] **Gollar (Kohler)** [10317], died about 1673. She married on 21 Apr 1663 **Johann (Hans) Peter Rauch** [10316], born about 1625/40 in Rheinland, Pfaltz, Germany; died between 1677-1717 in in Germany, son of Reichard (Richard) Rauch [10335] and Martha Helm [10336].

190. John[11] **Talbot** [1165], was born about 1574 in Longford Hall, Shropshire, England; died 1607 in London, Middlesex, England, son of 225 Sir John Talbot [1167] and 226 Lady Catherine Petre [1168]. He married 191 **Eleanor Baskerville** [1166], born about 1578 in Wolvershill, England, daughter of 227 Sir Thomas Baskerville [10163].

Children of John Talbot and Eleanor Baskerville **my 8th great grandparents** were as follows:

159 i Sir John[10] **Talbot, 10th Earl of Shrewsbury** [1163], was born before 1601 in Longworth, Salop, England; died 8 Feb 1653/54. He married (1) before 15 Feb 1647/48 in Wardour, Wiltshire, England **Lady Frances Arundell** [1164], born about 1614 in Wardour, England; died 2 May 1652 in Tusmore, Oxfordshire, daughter of Thomas Arundell [Baron] [1170] and Ann Philipson [1171]; (2) before 1619 in Salden, Buckinghamshire, England **Mary Fortescue** [1459], died 6 Jan 1635 in Albrighton, Shropshire.

192. Thomas[11] **Arundell [Baron]** [1170], born 1559 in Wardour, England; died 7 Nov 1639 in Wardour, England, son of 228. Mathew ARUNDELL [1172] and 229 Margaret Willoughby [1173]. He married (1) 193. **Ann Philipson** [1171], born 1585 in Brook, Wardour, England; died 28 Jun 1649 in Virginia, Colonies, daughter of 230 Miles PHILLIPSON [1178] and 231. Barbara Sandys [1179]; (2) about 1585 in Wiltshire, England **Mary Wriothesley** [1461]; (3) **Margaret Howard** [1462]. **Thomas Arundell and Ann Philipson are the 8th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of Thomas Arundell [Baron] and Ann Philipson were as follows:

160 i Lady Frances[10] **Arundell** [1164], born about 1614 in Wardour, England; died 2 May 1652 in Tusmore, Oxfordshire. She married (1) before 15 Feb 1647/48 in Wardour, Wiltshire, England **Sir John Talbot, Earl of Shrewsbury 10th** [1163], born before 1601 in Longworth, Salop, England; died 8 Feb 1653/54, son of John TALBOT [1165] and Eleanor BASKERVILLE [1166]; (2) about 1630 in Of, Wardour, Wiltshire, England **John Talbot [Sir]** [1460].

ii Anne[10] **Arundell** [1287], born about 1559 in Of, Wardour, Wiltshire, England; died 1649. She married on 20 Mar 1627/28 in Of, Wardour, Wiltshire, England **Cecil Calvert [Baron Baltimore]** [1463].

iii Catherine[10] **Arundell** [1288], born about 1610 in Wardour, Wiltshire, England; died Aug 1657. She married on 1 Nov 1627 in Wardour, Wiltshire, England **Ralph Eure** [1464].

iv Mary[10] **Arundell** [1289], born about 1612 in Wardour, Wiltshire, England. She married about 1630 in Wardour, Wiltshire, England **John Somerset [Sir]** [1465].

v Thomas[10] **Arundell** [1290], born about 1616 in Wardour, Wiltshire, England.

vi Clara[10] **Arundell** [1291], born 4 Feb 1619 in Wardour, Wiltshire, England, England; died 5 Feb 1691 in London, Greater London, England, England. She married about 1635 in Wardour, Wiltshire, England **Humphrey Weld** [1466].

vii Margaret (Or Mary)[10] **Arundell** [1292], born 1620 in Wardour, Wiltshire, England. She married about 1635 in Wardour, Wiltshire, England **John Fortescue** [1467].

viii Frederick[10] **Arundell** [1293], born about 1622 in Wardour, Wiltshire, England.

194. Thomas[11] **Smith** [2179], born 1611 in Purton, Gloucester, Virginia. He married unknown.

Children of Thomas Smith **my 8th great grandfather** were as follows:

161 i Colonel John Henry[10] **Smith** [2098], was born about 1640 in Purton, Gloucester, Virginia. He married about 1661 in Purton, Gloucester, Virginia **Anne Alexander Bernard** [2182], born 1644 in Isle Of Wight, Isle Of Wight, Virginia; died 14 Apr 1698 in Purton, Gloucester County, Virginia, daughter of Richard Bernard [2139] and Anne (Anna) Corderoy [2176].

195. Richard[11] **Bernard** [2139], was born 1608 in Turvey, Bedford, England; died 3 Apr 1651 in VA., son of 232. Richard Bernard [2183] and 233. Elizabeth Woolhouse [2184]. He married on 24 Nov 1634 in St. Andrews-in-the Wardrobe 196. **Anne (Anna) Corderoy** [2176], born 1612 in Chute, Wilshire, England; died 1670 in Westmoreland, Virginia.

Children of Richard Bernard and Anne (Anna) Corderoy **my 8th great grandparents** were as follows:

i Richard[10] **Bernard** [2177], born 1636 in Petsoe, Buckingham, England; died 1691 in Purton, Gloucester Co, VA.

ii Elizabeth[10] **Bernard** [2178], born 1638 in Petsoe, Buckingham, England.

iii Bernard[10] **Corderoy** [2180], born 1641 in Petsoe, Buckingham, England.

iv William Burnett Barnett[10] **Bernard** [2181], born 1642 in Petsoe, Buckingham, England.

162 v Anne Alexander[10] **Bernard** [2182], born 1644 in Isle Of Wight, Isle Of Wight, Virginia; died 14 Apr 1698 in Purton, Gloucester County, Virginia. She married about 1661 in Purton, Gloucester, Virginia **John Henry Smith Colonel** [2098], born about 1640 in Purton, Gloucester, Virginia, son of Thomas Smith [2179].

197. Colonel Augustine[11] **Warner** [2131], born 28 Nov 1610 in Norwich, Norfolk, England; died 24 Dec 1674 in Warner Hall, Gloucester, VA, son of 234 Thomas Warner [2147] and 235 Elizabeth Sotherton [2148]. He married in 1635 in Norwich, Norfolk County, England 198. **Mary (Cant) Townley** [2132], born 13 May 1614 in Stone Edge, Lancashire, England; died 11 Aug 1662 in Warner Hall, Gloucester, Virginia, daughter of 236. Lawrence Townley [2149] and 237. Jennet Halstead [2150]. **Augustine Warner and Mary (Cant) Townley are the 8th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of Augustine WARNER Colonel and Mary (Cant) TOWNELEY were as follows:

i Sarah[10] **Warner** [2133], born 1638 in Gloucester, Virginia. She married **Colonel Lawrence Warner Townley** [2284]. **Notes: Sarah Warner-2133 is the 7th great grand aunt of Donald Loyd Norwood.** Their common ancestors are Augustine Warner Colonel-2131 and Mary (Cant) Townley-2132.

ii Isabella[10] **Warner** [2134], born 24 Aug 1640 in Of, Warner Hall, Gloucester, Virginia; died 9 Feb 1703/04 in Gloucester County, VA. She married in 1666 in Gloucester, Virginia **John Lewis** [10076], born 1641 in Warner Hall, Gloucester, Virginia; died 1687/88 in Henrico, Northampton, Va. Notes: Isabella Warner 2134 is the 7th great grand aunt of Donald Loyd Norwood. Their common ancestors are Augustine Warner Colonel-2131 and Mary (Cant) Townley-2132.

163 iii Colonel Augustine[10] **Warner III,** [2100], born 3 Jun 1642 in Warner Hall, Gloucester, Virginia; died 19 Jun 1681 in Warner Hall, Gloucester, Virginia. He married in 1665 **Mildred Reade** [2101], born 2 Oct 1643 in Warner Hall, Gloucester, Virginia; died 20 Oct 1686 in Cumberland, Virginia, daughter of Colonel George READE , Esquire [2130] and Elizabeth Martiau (Martain) [2137].

iv (---)[10] **Warner** [2136], born <1646> in Gloucester, VA>.

The Warner Family of Warner Hall:

The first Augustine Warner (1611-1674) arrived in Virginia in 1628 at the age of seventeen, as one of a group of thirty-four brought in by Adam Thoroughgood. It was seven years before Warner accumulated enough assets to make his first land acquisition, patenting two hundred fifty acres in 1635.

He continued the typical pattern of seventeenth-century success in Virginia as a merchant, investor in land, and statesman. He rose through the colonial hierarchy to become a member of the House of Burgesses in 1652 and then in 1659 a member of the Council, the highest office a colonial Virginian could attain. There he continued until his death in 1674. He was prosperous enough by 1657 to send his son to school at the Merchant Taylors School in London. At about this time he moved across the York River to Gloucester County, where he settled and built the first house at Warner Hall.

Augustine Warner died in 1674, at the great age, for a seventeenth-century Virginian, of sixty-three, and was succeeded at Warner Hall by his only son, the second Augustine Warner (1642-1681). After his English education in London and at Cambridge, the younger Augustine Warner returned to Virginia, and soon, by 1666, became a member of the House of Burgesses, and then Speaker of the House in 1676. In 1677 he took his seat on the Council, but his career was cut short by his early death in 1681 at the age of thirty-nine.

A fascinating glimpse of Warner Hall and insight into the Warners' activity as merchants is afforded by the affidavit of their cousin John Townley, who was overseer in charge at Warner Hall in September, 1676, when Bacon's Rebellion took place and Bacon invaded Warner Hall. Townley tells how he had been entrusted with the guidance of the house and family as overseer, and had "also delivered to him by Inventory all the household goods and other merchandizing goods and stores in and belonging to the said Colonel Warner and laid up and stored in his said house and storehouses thereto belonging, the Keyes of which houses and storehouses were demanded and commanded from him by the said Bacon and those with him; which Keyes being afterwards in the hands & keeping of Captain William Bird."

Figure 12.1: The Warner Hall Cemetery, family cemetery of the Warner and Lewis families.

The walled family cemetery of the Warner and Lewis families is located on the Warner Hall property, southeast of Warner Hall. Access to the Graveyard is from the road North of Warner Hall and not from Warner Hall or the Driveway to Warner Hall located West of the Graveyard. The cemetery is the final resting place for many of the Warner and Lewis family members. The family cemetery is also the resting place for such well known ancestors of George Washington, Robert E. Lee, The Queen Mother of England, and Queen Elizabeth II. Queen Elizabeth has visited Gloucester where she placed a wreath upon her ancestor's grave. The cemetery has thirteen graves and plaques in memory of all the family. The cemetery is owned and maintained by the Association for Preservation of Virginia Antiquities (A.P.V.A.). The A.P.V.A. acquired the cemetery at Warner Hall in 1903, since which time the Association's Gloucester Branch, now known as the Joseph Bryan Branch, has zealously maintained it.

There are thirteen graves in the Warner Hall Grave Yard. *they are:*
1 Mary Warner (believed to be Mary Towneley. Warner), 1614 - 1662.
2. Augustine Warner I, 1611 - 1674.
3. Augustine Warner II, 1642 - 1681.
4. Mildred Reade Warner, wife of Augustine Warner II, 1694.
5. Augustine Warner III, 1666 - 1686.
6. Elizabeth Warner Lewis, daughter of Augustine Warner II, wife of Colonel John Lewis, 1672 - 1719.
7. Colonel John Lewis son of John & Isabella Lewis, husband of Elizabeth Warner), 1669 - 1725.
8. Mary Chiswell Lewis, daughter of John & Elizabeth Randolph Chiswell, wife of Warner Lewis II, 1748 - 1776.
9. Warner Lewis II, son of Warner Lewis I & Eleanor Bowles Gooch Lewis & grandson of Colonel John Lewis & Elizabeth Warner Lewis), 1747 - 1791.
10. Juliana Clayton, daughter of Dr. Thomas & Isabella Lewis Clayton, 1731 - 1734.
11. Isabella Lewis Clayton, daughter of Colonel John Lewis & Elizabeth Warner, wife of Dr. Thomas Clayton, 1706/7 - 1742 *(the dates 1706/7 is exactly what is engraved on her stone)*
12. (Dr.) Thomas Clayton, husband of Isabella Lewis), 1701 - 1739.
13. Caroline Lewis Barrett, daughter of Warner Lewis II, 1783 - 1811.

According to his report, Captain Bird shortly after coming to Warner Hall took a plate-handled scimitar and black-fringed shoulder belt belonging to Warner and wore them while there, and was still wearing them about a fortnight later when John Townley again saw him at Colonel Warner's house at "Chieskake." He tells how Bird at Warner Hall opened the stores and chests and issued the goods to the armed men, who carried them away. He took particular notice that when Bird was delivering out the goods and "mett with any ffine goods, as Silke ffine Hollands, or other ffine linnings, silke Stockings Ribband, or the like he sent them into Bacons roome, where he was often called in and was very Conversant."

Figure 12.2: Warner Hall in 1998.

Figure 12.3: A view of the Warner Hall House from the rear.

After the intruders were gone, John Townley, on the understanding that they intended to return, packed of the remainder of the goods and put them on board the ship Lady Frances, taking an inventory so that he knew what was missing and that the true value of the purloined goods was 845 pounds 2 shillings sterling. His deposition, which he sighs, is followed and confirmed by the testimony of William Blackburne and William Sympson, servants, and Richard Scarlett, a freeman and sharer, all living at Warner Hall.

Besides the son Augustine Warner the second, the first Augustine Warner (1611-1674) had at least two daughters. One married David Cant, and the other, Sarah, married Lawrence Townley, and was the ancestor of General Robert E. Lee.

It has always been well recorded and understood that the second Augustine Warner (1642-1681) had three sons, all of whom died unmarried, and three daughters, who inherited the Warner property and left huge progenies. What is less commonly noticed is that at least two, if not all three of the sons survived their father, and were in possession until their deaths, so that only then did the daughters and their husbands come into the bulk of the property. We have exact dates for only one of the sons, Augustine (1666-1687), the third of the name. It seems that George Warner must have survived this brother, and been the last Warner to own Warner Hall, for in a 1728 land grant the heirs of the three sisters are referred to as the heirs of George Warner, suggesting that it was from him the three sisters finally inherited.

The three were, of course, Mary Warner, who married in 1680 **John Smith of Purton**, Mildred Warner, who married about 1690 Lawrence Washington, and Elizabeth Warner, who married about 1691 John Lewis, and kept the Warner Hall house itself in the division of the Warner properties after the brothers' deaths. From Mary descends the present Queen of England. Mildred was the grandmother of George Washington. Elizabeth was the grandmother of Fielding Lewis, who married first George Washington's cousin and second his sister, both ladies also being grandchildren of Mildred Warner.

When it comes to ancestry, there has never been any mystery about Mildred Reade, the wife of the second Augustine Warner. The Reades trace back through Windebank and Dymoke, Champion of England, to the blood royal. However, the ancestry of the Warner family and the identity of Mary, wife of the first Augustine Warner, were completely unknown until comparatively recently. This always seemed odd, because the name Augustine Warner was distinctive, he obviously came from an educated class, he used a coat of arms, and it seemed reasonable to expect to find records.

It remained for a very able scholar, Mrs. Mary Derrickson McCurdy, of Chapel Hill, North Carolina, to notice a clue in Raine's edition (2883) of Dugdale's 1664-5 Visitation of Lancaster. Mrs. McCurdy had been studying the Townley family, and came across a chart in this visitation of a branch of the Townley family which included the marriage of a Mary Townley to an Augustine Warner. Proceeding from here, she developed a magnificent essay in the July, 1973, Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, which gives Augustine Warner's ancestry, identified his wife as Mary Townley, and shows several other connections of the Townleys with the Warners and other early Virginia families. It is from Mrs. McCurdy's article that the account of Bacon's invasion of Warner Hall is copied (supra).

It is interesting to follow the given name Augustine through these families. In the 1400's there was an Augustine Boyce in Norwich, Co. Norfolk. His grandson, Augustine Steward (1491-1571), frequently Mayor of Norwich, in turn had a grandson, Augustine Sotherton (ca1550-1585), an Alderman of Norwich. His daughter Elizabeth Sotherton married Thomas Warner of Hoveton, near Norwich, and they were the parents of our first Augustine Warner (1611-1674) in Virginia. From his granddaughters, of course, the given name of Augustine has continued to this day in the Smith and Washington families, but apparently not in the Lewis family. On the other hand, the name Warner persisted as a given name in the Washington and Lewis families, but not with the Smiths.

Warner Hall stayed in the eldest male line of the Lewis family, through a succession of eldest sons named Warner Lewis, until 1834, when it was finally sold by a daughter of the last of them, Elizabeth Lewis.

199. Colonel George[11] Reade, Esquire [2130], was born 25 Oct 1608 in Linkenholt Manor, Hampshire, England; died Mar 1671 in Gloucester, Virginia, son of 238. Robert READE [2158] and 239 Lady Mildred Windebank [2159]. He married in 1641 in York, Virginia 200 **Elizabeth Martiau (Martain)** [2137], born 12 Dec 1625 Of Elizabeth Cit, Hampton, Virginia; died 1686 in Yorktown, York, Virginia, daughter of 240. Nicholas Martiau [2162] and 241. Jane de Berkeley [2163].

Children of Colonel George Reade, Esquire and Elizabeth Martiau (Martin) **my 8th great grandparents** were as follows:

i George[10] Reade [2138], born 1640 in Gloucester, Virginia; died in Virginia.

164 ii Mildred[10] Reade [2101], born 2 Oct 1643 in Warner Hall, Gloucester, Virginia; died 20 Oct 1686 in , Cumberland, Virginia. She married in 1665 **Colonel Augustine Warner III,** [2100], born 3 Jun 1642 in Warner Hall, Gloucester, Virginia; died 19 Jun 1681 in Warner Hall, Gloucester, Virginia, son of Augustine Warner Colonel [2131] and Mary (Cant) Towneley [2132].

iii Robert[10] Reade [2140], born 1644 in Of, Yorktown, York, Virginia; died 30 Dec 1712 in Virginia.

iv Benjamin[10] Reade [2141], born 1647 in Gloucester, Virginia; died 1731 in Virginia.

v Thomas[10] Reade [2142], born 1649 in Virginia; died 1716 in Virginia.

vi Francis[10] Reade [2143], born 1650 Of Abingdon, Gloucester, Virginia; died 1694 in James City, Virginia.

vii Elizabeth[10] Reade [2144], born 1651 in York, Virginia; died 18 Nov 1717 in York, Virginia.

viii Ann[10] Reade [2145], born 1652 in York, Virginia; died in Virginia.

ix Margaret[10] Reade [2146], born about 1654 in York, Virginia; died in Virginia.

201. John[11] Rhodes [9269], was born before 1620 in England. He married unknown.

Children of John Rhodes **my 8th great grandfather** were as follows:

165 i Christopher[10] Rhodes [602], born before 1638 in England. He married before 1662 **Hannah Barbee** [603], born 1685 in Christ Church, Middlesex, Virginia, daughter of William Barbee [10190] and Elizabeth Beaumont [10191].

202. William[11] Barbee [10190], born about 1665 in England; died 1720 in Christ Church, Middlesex, Virginia. He married 203 **Elizabeth Beaumont** [10191], born 1655 in Christ Church, Middlesex, Virginia.

Children of William Barbee and Elizabeth Beaumont **my 8th great grandparents** were as follows:

166 i Hannah[10] Barbee [603], born 1685 in Christ Church, Middlesex, Virginia. She married before 1662 **Christopher Rhodes** [602], born before 1638 in England, son of John Rhodes [9269].

204. Richard[11] Nichols [10192], son of 242. Henry NICHOLS [10194]. He married 205. **Elizabeth (---)** [10193].

Children of Richard Nichols and Elizabeth (---) **my 8th great grandparents** were as follows:

167 i John Henry[10] Nichols [604], born 1637 in Accomack, Middlesex, Virginia. He married **Alice Roberts** [605], born 1641 in England.

206. Henry[11] Ledbetter [370], was born 30 Jan 1636 in Charles City, Virginia; died 29 Apr 1722 in Dorchester, Suffolk, Maryland, son of 243. Thomas Ledbetter [554] and 244. Mary Molissie Thomas [555]. He married in 1652 in Charles City, Virginia 207. **Mary House** [371], born about 1640 in Charles City, Charles County, Virginia; died before 1672.

Children of Henry Ledbetter and Mary House **my 8th great grandparents** were as follows:

169 i John[10] **Ledbetter** [10184], born 1664 in Charles City, Charles County, Virginia.; died 1730 in Bristol Parish, Prince George, Virginia.. He married about 1683 in Brunswick County, Virginia **Mary Frances Vandivers** [10185], born 1664 in Bristol Parish, Prince George, Virginia.; died aft 1727 in Bristol Parish, Prince George, Virginia., daughter of John Vandivers [10186].

208. John[11] **Vandivers** [10186]. He married unknown.

Children of John Vandivers **my 8th great grandfather** were as follows:

170 i Mary Frances[10] **Vandivers** [10185], born 1664 in Bristol Parish, Prince George, Virginia.; died aft 1727 in Bristol Parish, Prince George, Virginia.. She married about 1683 in Brunswick County, Virginia **John LEDBETTER** [10184], born 1664 in Charles City, Charles County, Virginia.; died 1730 in Bristol Parish, Prince George, Virginia., son of Henry LEDBETTER [370] and Mary House [371].

209. Robert[11] **Walton** [5975], born about 1610. He married unknown.

Children of Robert Walton **my 8th great grandfather** were as follows:

171 i Lord George[10] **Walton** [5974], born about 1645 in England. He married **Catherine (---)** [10187].

210. **Thomas**[11] **Rowe** [10188], christened in Muswell Hill, Middlesex, England. He married in 1633 211. **Anne Langston** [10189].

Children of Thomas Rowe and Anne Langston **my 8th great grandparents** were as follows:

173 i Thomas[10] **Rowe** [372], born about 1660. He married **Mary (ROWE)** [373], born about 1665.

212. Hans Lorenz[11] **Gutbrodt** [615], born Dec 1562 in Nordheim, Heilbronn, Wuerttemberg, Germany, son of 245 Wendel Gutbrodt [5998] and 246 Barbara (---) [5999]. He married (1) on 30 Nov 1596 inNordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany 213 **Katharina Mettner** [616], born 22 Dec 1573 in Nordheim, Heilbronn, Wuerttemberg, Germany, daughter of 247 Hannes Mettner [5979] and 248 Maria (---) [5980]; (2) on 2 Feb 1591 **Margareth Schmid** [6000].

Children of Hans Lorenz Gutbrodt and Katharina Mettner **my 8th great grandparents** were as follows:

175 i Michael[10] **Gutbrodt** [480], born 21 Aug 1604 in Nordheim, Heilbronn, Wuerttemberg, Germany; died 26 Jul 1673 in Nordheim, Heilbronn, Wuerttemberg, Germany. He married about 1637/40 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany **Christina (---)** [481], born about 1623 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany; died 21 Dec 1670 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany.

214. Jonas[11] **Schuckhner** [488], born about 1601 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany; died 18 Jul 1686 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany. He married 215. **Margaretha (---)** [5981], born 1606 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany; died 14 Sep 1678 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany.

Children of Jonas Schuckner and Margaretha (---) **my 8th great grandparents** were as follows:

179 i Balthas[10] **Schuckhner** [486], born 7 Jan 1642 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany. He married on 15 Aug 1665 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany **Barbara Burckhart** [487], born about 1642; died 17 Oct 1689, daughter of Caspar Burckhart [489].

216. Caspar[11] **Burckhart** [489], born about 1618. He married unknown.

Children of Caspar Burckhart **my 8th great grandfather** were as follows:

180 i Barbara[10] **Burckhart** [487], born about 1642; died 17 Oct 1689. She married on 15 Aug 1665 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany **Balthas Schuckhner** [486], born 7 Jan 1642 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany, son of Jonas SCHUCKNER [488] and Margaretha (---) [5981].

12.2. My 12th Generation Norwood Family, Donald Loyd Norwood's 9th Great Grandparents.

217. William[12] **Norwood** [9477], was born Mar 1548 in Leckhampton Court, Leckhampton, Gloucestershire, England; died 23 Sep 1632 in Leckhampton Court, Leckhampton, Gloucestershire, England, son of 249 Henry Norwood [9489] and 250 Catherine Throckmorton [9492]. He married (1) on 8 Oct 1569 in Cheltenham, Gloucestershire, England 218 **Elizabeth Lygon** [9478], born 1547 in Arle, Madresfield, Worchestershire, England; died 16 Apr 1598 in Leckhampton Court, Leckhampton, Gloucestershire, England, daughter of 251 William LYGON [9685] and 252. Eleanor DENNIS [9686]; (2) **Anne Sackville** [9811], born 1554; died 1629, daughter of **Christopher Sackville** [9812]. **William Norwood and Elizabeth Lygon are the 9th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of William Norwood and Elizabeth Lygon were as follows:

i Martin[11] **Norwood** [9488].

ii Eleanor[11] **Norwood** [9480], born 1562 in Leckhampton Court, Leckhampton, Gloucestershire, England; died 16 Feb 1609/10 in Leckhampton Court, Cheltenham, England. She married **George Blount** [9790], died in Soddington.

iii Richard[11] **Norwood** [9479], born 1573 in Leckhampton Court, Leckhampton, Gloucestershire, England; died 10 Jan 1629/30 in Down Hatherly, Gloucestershire, England. He married in 1608 in Leckhampton Court, Leckhampton, England **Elizabeth Stuart** [9792], daughter of Nicholas Stuart [9791]. Richard Norwood-9479 is the 8th great grand uncle of Donald Loyd Norwood. Their common ancestors are William Norwood-9477 and Elizabeth Lygon-9478. He matriculated from Jesus College, Oxford with his brother William Richard Norwood, Esquire, Lord of Down Hatherley, son and heir of William Norwood and Elizabeth Lygon, was born about 1573. He matriculated on January 1, 1586 at Jesus College, Oxford, with his brother William Norwood at the age of 12. About l600, he married Elizabeth Stuart, daughter of Nicholas Stuart, LLD. of Hartley Mauduit, Hampshire. Nicholas was the 6th son of Simeon Styward of Lakenheath, Suffolk. Nicholas matriculated as a pensioner at Trinity College, Cambridge in 1560, receiving an LLB in 1568, LLD in 1574. Nicholas purchased Hartley Mauduit manor in 1614. He was an M.P. for Cambridge 160U-11. His will proved in the P.C.C. June 25, l633. Recorded as Richard Norwood, Gentleman, of Down Hatherley manor, Gloucestershire, in the l608 census of arms. As such, he was responsible for 1 musket. Richard died 2 years before his father on January 12, 1630, and was buried at St. Peter's, Leckhampton, where a stone in the south chapel records: **"Here Lyeth the Body of Richard Norwood the Eldest Son of William**

Norwood Esquire, who deceased the 10th day of January, Anno Domini 1630" On 23 March 1648, Elizabeth Norwood, Uphatherley, widow, was on a list of Papists. She had estates having a yearly value of 80 lbs. Uphatherly was probably one of her dower properties, she most likely still living at Leckhampton Court. An Alexander Norwood, of unknown relationship, appears at Uphatherly about this time. On May 11, l649, Elizabeth was still living at Leckhampton with her son Francis when accused of papacy (see chapter under Francis).

182 iv William[11] **Norwood** [9481], born 1574 in Leckhampton Court, Gloucester County, England; died 20 Oct 1598 in England. He married about 1596 in England **Agnes Boteler** [9486], born 1575 in England, daughter of Sir Henry Boteler [9687] and Alice Pulter [9688].

v Henry[11] **Norwood** [9487], born 1579 in Leckhampton Court, Cheltenham, England; died 1616. He married in 1612 in Leckhampton Court, Gloucestershire, England **Elizabeth Rodney** [9804], daughter of John Rodney [9808]. **Henry Norwood-9487 is the 8th great grand uncle of Donald Loyd Norwood**.

vi Raffe[11] **Norwood** [9482], born about 1581 in Leckhampton Court, Cheltenham, England. Notes: No known descent.

vii Thomas[11] **Norwood** [9483], born about 1582 in Leckhampton Court, Cheltenham, England. Notes: Died without issue.

viii Maurice[11] **Norwood** [9484], born about 1585 in Leckhampton Court, Cheltenham, England. Notes: Became a soldier in Holland, No known line of descent.

ix Elizabeth[11] **Norwood** [9485], born about 1589 in Leckhampton Court, Cheltenham, England. She married **Richard Moore** [10248].

Notes for William Norwood:

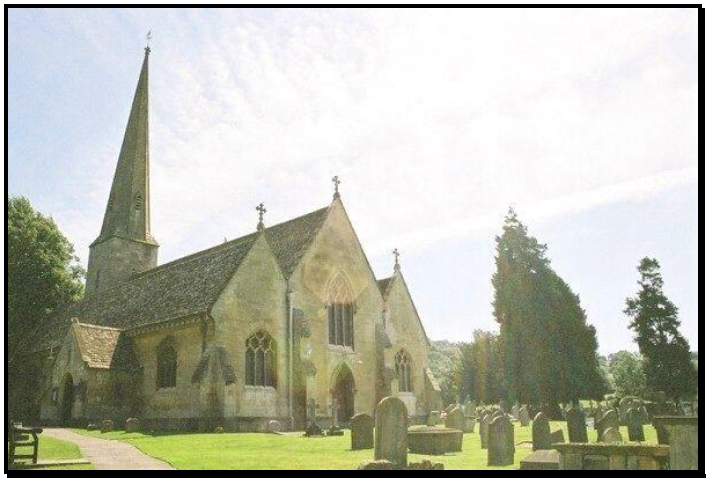


Figure 12.4: St. Peters Church, built in 1465.

There is a brass (Please refer to Chapter 16) in Saint Peters Church in Cheltenham, England to Elizabeth and William, 2 daughters and 9 sons. Elizabeth was William's cousin. Both were descendants of the famous Berkeley family. There is an unusual brass in memory of Elizabeth Lygon Norwood in St. Peters Church in Cheltenham. In the center are William Norwood and Elizabeth kneeling while above them is a coat of arms, combining the arms of the Norwood and Lygon families. Back of Elizabeth are two little girls, Eleanor and Elizabeth. Back of William are their nine sons. The translation of the Latin inscription reads:

"Elizabeth Norwood, wife of William Norwood, Esquire to whom she bore nine sons, two daughters, having lived fifty years, she piously and peacefully died in Christ, on April 16, 1598.

I who eleven times did multiply myself on earth,
cannot in one death die,
Rather my lively spirit both worlds shall roam,
Heaven is my soul's ---earth is my off-springs home,
If I then freely range both spheres of space
I perish not in any resting place."

William Norwood, son and heir of Henry Norwood and Catherine Throckmorton, was born about 1548. Six years old at his father's death, he was 13 and heir to his grandfather when he died in 1561. William was registered as a fellow at New College, Oxford in 1564 at 16 and admitted as a law student at the Middle Temple in London 13 November 1569. He was fined 20sh. for missing Mr. Popham's lecture on 1 November 1568 and Mr. Fleetwood's lecture on 20 May 1569. When William became 21 in 1569, he became Lord of Leckhampton Court and therefore also patron of St. Peter's church. He was recorded as such at the installation of Rev. Ralph Gynes as vicar of St. Peter's Church in 1570.

William Norwood studied law and was a High Sheriff of Gloucester in 1606. He was present at the Coronation of King Charles I in 1625.

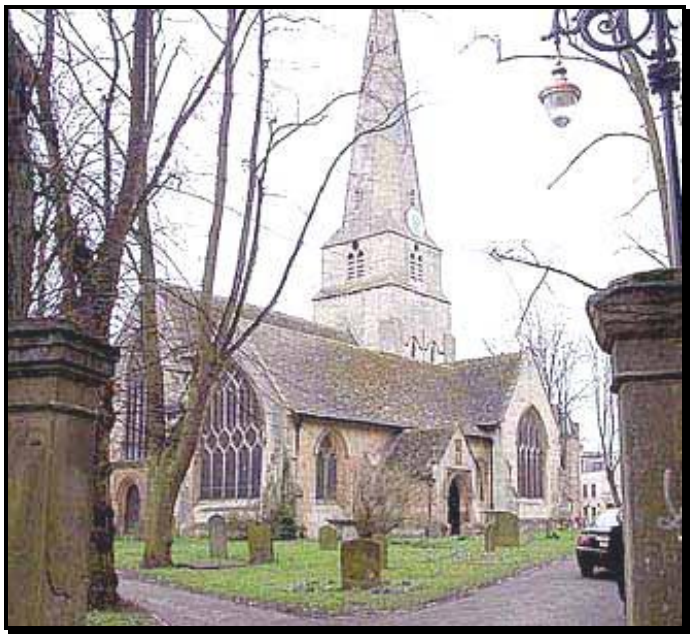


Figure 12.5: St. Mary the Virgin's Church, Cheltenham.

William Norwood having come into his inheritance, on the 18 October 1569, he married Elizabeth Lygon at St. Mary's church in Cheltenham. She was the daughter of William Lygon (d.1567) of Madresfield, Worcestershire and his wife, Eleanor Dennis, daughter of Sir William Dennis. Elizabeth was a descendant of King Edward I and Margaret of France. A staunch Catholic, Mr. William Norwood of Leckhampton is listed as a 'recusant' in 1577 in the papers of Richard Cheyney, Bishop of Gloucester.

For several centuries the home of the Norwood Family was Leckhampton Court in Gloucester, England. It was near the town of Cheltenham. William Norwood acquired the original part of the manor in 1589. This ancient manor house was constructed entirely of stone. Even the roof was of rough stone tiles, which were supported by immense, rough-hewn wooden timbers. It was situated among the Cotswold Hills. The main body of the house was built in the 14th century when a grant of 2500 acres in Gloucester was given to a branch of the Norwood Family, John Northwood (1455-1509) who was married

to Eleanor Giffard. Later wings were added on each side, the last one in 1592 was probably built by William.

Figure 12.6: Leckhampton Manor View from within the court.

The rooms were very large and it is said that it was almost a half-mile to go from the end of one wing to the end of the other. King Henry V was entertained there after the Battle of Agincourt and Edward VIII was a guest in latter times.

In 1583 William sold part of the manor of Gilling, Yorkshire, inherited from John de Etton, to William Barton (d.1598). By 27 May 1590, William had leased Cheltenham manor from Queen Elizabeth I, becoming the first resident lord of the manor since King Henry VIII had confiscated it from Syon Abbey in 1539.

William was engaged in many lawsuits over rentals due from this property to the parish church, St. Mary's. However, tithes due from this manor were not the only revenues due to the church. Cranmer's "Book of Common Prayer" and the Act of Uniformity had been accepted in Cheltenham without much opposition. Richard Pate, a neighbor and future in-law was a known Protestant, but we can safely assume William was a Papist, or continued as a practicing catholic, as he was one of only 3 Cheltenham people who failed to attend church regularly.

In a public record office calendar of ancient deeds, without stating why, is a quitclaim in English, dated 28 November 1590, 32nd year of the reign of Elizabeth I, (1590) by William Norwood of Leckhampton, esq. to Sebastian Harvie of Mardice, esquire, of all claims except law costs in respect of an indenture date 24 November. Scaled and signed: Signature

In 1593, William and Elizabeth mortgaged Leckhampton manor to various in-laws. The property consisted of the manor, with 60 messuages and 24 pounds of rent in Leckhampton and Uphatherly manors. It was all mortgaged to William Lygon, esq., George Blount, esq., John Stuart, esq. and Augustine Stuart for 800 pounds. Also in this year, one of his servants, Nicholas Alwicke, registered his will in the Gloucester Consistory Court.

In 1597, Queen Elizabeth leased the Cheltenham manor property to her Lord Chancellor, Francis Bacon, Lord Verulam. He sublet to Mrs. Elizabeth Baghott, who was from a family of cloth merchants, her first husband being Thomas Higgs from nearby Charlton Kings. She was a character who was always in court over neglect of hedges and ditches and quarrels with her neighbors. John Stubbes, William's under-steward, recorded a detailed record of her misdeeds.

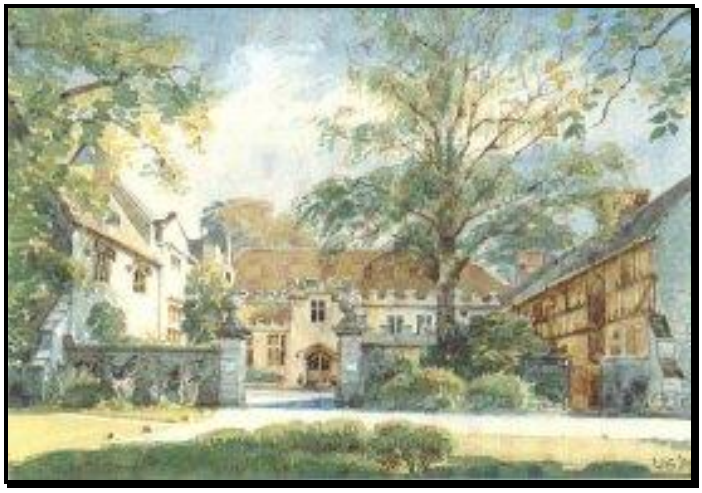


Figure 12.7: Postcard watercolor painting of Leckhampton Court by David Gibson sold in aid of The Sue Ryder Home.

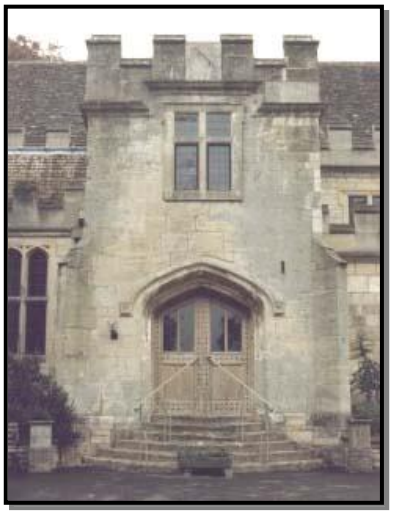


Figure 12.8: The Main Door of Leckhampton Manor.

Two years later in 1598, William fought for control of the affairs of the court of Pie Powder against the High Bailiff.

On July 1 1599, Anne Fogge of London, widow, late wife of Richard Fogge, Esquire, leased to Sir Henry Berkeley of Bruton, Somerset, Knight, Anthony Culpeper, George Blount and Thomas Culpeper, Esquire, the manors of Dane Court and Southcourte, etc. for 21 years for 60 lbs. per year. This was sealed in the presence of Richard Fogge, Thomas Browne, Henry Norwood and Thomas Hawkins.

William remarried shortly thereafter (license dated 8 July 1599) at St. James, Clerkenwell, London, this Anne Sackville Fogge, of Little St. Bartholomew, London and Sadlescombe, Sussex, born 1555, daughter of Christopher Sackville and widow of Richard Fogge of Dane Court, Tilmanstone, Kent, esq. (d. Oct. 1598 age 50). William was at this time High Sheriff of Gloucester in l606.

William deposed in the Exchequer January 16, and April 16, l607 at Cheltenham as plaintiff with William Whithorne and Richard Hale versus Thomas and Richard Cartwright, Esquire defendants regarding lands in Charlton Kings (parish next to Leckhampton) held of the manor of Cheltenham.

In 1608, a survey found in Cheltenham 128 people working on farms and fields and 28 as servants in the great houses. In town were 6 tanners, 13 shoemakers, 13 tailors, 12 weavers, 12 maltsters, 1 cooper, 8 carpenters, 6 butchers, 4 bakers, and 1 each chandler, smith, wheelwright and scrivener.

Figure 12.9: Leckhampton Manor View from without the court.

In a bond dated 20 November 1616, Thomas Fogge of Clerkenwell, Middlesex, esquire, to Samuel Peyton of Knolton, Kent, knight & baronet, for l400 Ibs. for fulfilling covenants in an indenture between Thomas Fogge, William Norwood, Esquire and wife Anne, John Sackville, Esquire and Andrew Sackville, Gentleman on the 1 part and Sir Samuel Peyton, Sir Robert Darell and Thomas Hales, Esquire on the other. Also to fulfill an indenture of 1 November 1616, between Thomas Fogge and wife Sibell, William Norwood and wife Anne, Terringham Norwood, Esquire, Richard Lovelace, Esquire, Sir John Shirley, Knight, Thomas Sackville, esq. on the one part and Sir Samuel Peyton on the other.

William Norwood's lease of Cheltenham manor expired in 1617.

In 1618, Charles, Prince of Wales, sold the lordship of the manor for 1200 lbs. to John Dutton of Sherbome, the connection to the crown then ceasing. Even though James I issued a proclamation in 1619 making tobacco cultivation illegal, most of the poor farmers of Cheltenham were now making a good living from its production, passing it off as "Virginian".

At the age of 71, William had his portrait painted in 1619 (Figure 3.10). It was in the possession of a descendant, C.B. Trye in November 1935. It is now on display at the Cheltenham Art Museum.

William was fined 52 lbs. 10 sh. for not accepting a knighthood at the Coronation of King Charles I in 1625.

William died 23 September 1632. He is buried in the south chapel, Leckhampton Church under a flat stone, in the south aisle. Monumental inscription, under the Norwood arms says: "Here lies buried the body of William Norwood, Esquire, who died 23 September 1632"

Colonel Henry Norwood, grandson of William Norwood, born in 1615 and died 14 Sep 1689 was active in the Royalist cause at the outbreak of civil war in England. In 1649, after the beheading of Charles I, Henry fled with friends to Virginia where his cousin, Sir William Berkeley, was governor. Henry was the author of **"A Voyage to Virginia"**, describing their trip. In 1658 Henry returned to Holland, then to England and was active in the efforts to restore the STUARTS. At the Restoration in 1660, Henry took part in the coronation ceremony of Charles II as Esquire of the Body. Henry was made treasurer of Virginia 1661-1673 (apparently an absentee position which consisted mainly in being the recipient of the "Quitrents"). Henry was appointed governor to Tangier - an active post - and lived there for some time. He was never married; he returned to England and bought Leckhampton from his cousin, Francis Norwood. Henry Norwood is buried in Leckhampton Parish Church with his grandfather, William who died in 1632.

Figure 12.10: William Norwood Esquire, my 9th great grandfather.

219. Sir Henry[12] **Boteler** [9687], son of 253. Sir John Boteler [9689] and 254. Grizel ROCHE [9690]. He married (1) **Kathleen Waller** [10164]; (2) 220. **Alice Pulter** [9688].

Children of Sir Henry Boteler and Alice PULTER **my 9th great grandparents** were as follows:

i Anne[11] **Boteler** [10165], born 1574. She married in 1594 **Tyringham Norwood** [10175], born May 1575.

183 ii Agnes[11] **Boteler** [9486] was born 1575 in England. She married about 1596 in England **William Norwood** [9481], born 1574 in Leckhampton Court, Gloucester County, England; died 20 Oct 1598 in England, son of William Norwood [9477] and Elizabeth Lygon [9478].

Notes for Sir Henry Boteler:

Sir Henry Boteler was well provided for by his father, who settled on him the Lordships of Brantfield and Hatfield Woodhall in Hertfordshire. He was knighted in 1603. Kathleen Waller his wife was the widow of Hugh Pope who died in 1652. They had four children. His wife Alice Pulter and Sir Henry Boteler had thirteen children.

221. Peter[12] **Rauch** [10346], was born in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfaltz, Germany, son of 255. Wendel Rauch [10411] and 256. Elizabeth (---) [10412]. He married on 6 Feb 1593/94 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfaltz, Germany 222. **Barbara Schwind** [10347], born about 1572 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfaltz, Germany, daughter of 257. Casper

Schwind [10365].

Children of Peter RAUCH and Barbara Schwind **my 9th great grandparents** were as follows:

i Wilhem William[11] **Rauch** [10428], born in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfaltz, Germany.

ii Anna[11] **Rauch** [10418], born 7 May 1598 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfaltz, Germany.

iii Katharina Catherine[11] **Rauch** [10419], born 20 Oct 1600 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfaltz, Germany.

iv Caecillia Cecilia[11] **Rauch** [10420], born 8 Feb 1601/02.

186 v Reichard (Richard)[11] **Rauch** [10335], born 18 Nov 1604 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfaltz, Germany; died in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfaltz, Germany. He married on 9 Feb 1623/24 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfaltz, Germany **Martha Helm** [10336], daughter of Theobald Helm [10366] and Margaretha Motz [10367].

vi Johannetta[11] **Rauch** [10423], born 4 May 1606 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfaltz, Germany. She married on 23 Nov 1630 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfaltz, Germany **Cyliox Missel** [10424], born in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfaltz, Germany.

vii Matthaeus Matthew[11] **Rauch** [10425], born 16 Oct 1608 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfaltz, Germany.

viii Johannes John[11] **Rauch** [10426], born 29 Dec 1609 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfaltz, Germany.

ix Katharina[11] **Rauch** [10427], born 10 Aug 1612 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfaltz, Germany.

223. Theobald[12] **Helm** [10366]. He married 224. **Margaretha Motz** [10367].

Children of Theobald Helm and Margaretha Motz **my 9th great grandparents** were as follows:

187 i Martha[11] **Helm** [10336]. She married on 9 Feb 1623/24 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfaltz, Germany **Reichard (Richard) Rauch** [10335], born 18 Nov 1604 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfaltz, Germany; died in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfaltz, Germany, son of Peter RAUCH [10346] and Barbara Schwind [10347].

225. Sir John[12] **Talbot** [1167], born about 1540 in Grafton, Worcestershire, England; died 29 Jan 1610, son of 258. Sir John TALBOT IV [10158] and 259. Frances Giffard [10159]. He married 226. **Lady Catherine Petre** [1168], born 18 Apr 1545 in <Of Longford Hall, Salop, Worcs, England>; died before 27 Feb 1596/97, daughter of 260 Sir William Petre, Secretary of State [1169] and 261 Gertrude Tyrrell [10157].

Children of Sir John Talbot and Lady Catherine Petre **my 9th great grandparents** were as follows:

190 i John[11] **Talbot** [1165], born about 1574 in Longford Hall, Shropshire, England; died 1607 in London, Middlesex, England. He married **Eleanor Baskerville** [1166], born about 1578 in Wolvershill, England, daughter of Sir Thomas Baskerville [10163].

ii George[11] **Talbot** [1296], born 9 Dec 1566 in <Of Longford Hall, Salop, Worcs, England>; died 2 Apr 1630.

227. Sir Thomas[12] **Baskerville** [10163]. He married unknown.

Children of Sir Thomas Baskerville **my 9th great grandfather** were as follows:

191 i Eleanor[11] **Baskerville** [1166], born about 1578 in Wolvershill, , England. She married **John Talbot** [1165], born about 1574 in Longford Hall, Shropshire, England; died 1607 in London, Middlesex, England, son of Sir John Talbot [1167] and Lady Catherine Petre [1168].

228. Mathew[12] **Arundell** [1172], born 1534 in Of, Wardour, Wiltshire, England; died 24 Dec 1598 in Wollation, Nottingham, Eng, son of 262. Thomas Arundell [1174] and 263 Margaret Howard [1175]. He married in 1558 in Wollaton, Nottingham, England 229 **Margaret Willoughby** [1173], born 1537 in Wollaton, Nottinghamshire, England, daughter of 264. Henry Willoughby [1176] and 265. **Ann Grey [1177]. Mathew Arundell-1172 is the 9th great grandfather of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of Mathew Arundell and Margaret Willoughby were as follows:

192 i Thomas[11] **Arundell [Baron]** [1170], born 1559 in Wardour, England; died 7 Nov 1639 in Wardour, C, , England. He married (1) **Ann Philipson** [1171], born 1585 in Brook, Wardour, England; died 28 Jun 1649 in Virginia, Colonies, daughter of Miles Phillipson [1178] and Barbara SANDYS [1179]; (2) about 1585 in Wardour, Wiltshire, England **Mary Wriothesley** [1461]; (3) **Margaret Howard** [1462].

ii William[11] **Arundell** [1299], born about 1559 in Wardour, Wiltshire, England; died 16 Feb 1591.

230. Miles[12] **Phillipson** [1178], was born 1556 in Calgarth, Westmorland, England, son of 266. Christopher Phillipson [1180] and 267 Elizabeth Briggs [1181]. He married about 1567 in Of, Calgarth, Westmorland, England 231. **Barbara Sandys** [1179], born 1558 in Of, Coinshead, Lancashire, England.

Children of Miles Phillipson and Barbara Sandys **my 9th great grandparents** were as follows:

193 i Ann[11] **Phillipson** [1171], born 1585 in Brook, Wardour, England; died 28 Jun 1649 in Virginia, Colonies. She married **Thomas Arundell [Baron]** [1170], born 1559 in Wardour, England; died 7 Nov 1639 in Wardour, England, son of Mathew Arundell [1172] and Margaret Willoughby [1173].

ii Ann[11] **Phillipson** [1302], born about 1569 in England; died 28 Jun 1637. She married **Thomas Arundell Howard** [1468].

iii Robert[11] **Phillipson** [1303], born about 1581 in Of, Thwatterden Hall, Westmoreland, England. He married **Anne Latus** [1469].

iv Elizabeth[11] **Phillipson** [1304], born about 1584 in Of, Thwatterden Hall, Westmoreland, England; died in D.S.P..

v Francis[11] **Phillipson** [1305], born about 1586 in Of, Thwatterden Hall, Westmoreland, England; died in D.S.P..

vi Jane[11] **Phillipson** [1306], born about 1588 in Of, Thwatterden Hall, Westmoreland, England; died in D.S.P..

vii Christopher[11] **Phillipson** [1307], born about 1590 in Of, Thwatterden Hall, Westmoreland, England. He married **Bridget Kirkby** [1470].

viii Thomas[11] **Phillipson** [1308], born about 1592 in Of, Thwatterden Hall, Westmoreland, England; died in D.S.P..

ix John[11] **Phillipson** [1309], born about 1594 in Of, Thwatterden Hall, Westmoreland, England.

x Mary[11] **Phillipson** [1310], born about 1598 in Of, Thwatterden Hall, Westmoreland, England. She married **Samuel Knipe** [1471].

xi Miles[11] **Phillipson [Capt]** [1311], born about 1600 in Of,

Thwatterden Hall, Westmoreland, England. He married **Anne Wharton** [1472].

232. Richard[12] **Bernard** [2183], born about 1554 in Abington, Northampton, England; died before 16 Jun 1613 in Turvey, Bedford, England. He married 233. **Elizabeth Woolhouse** [2184], born 1571 in London, England; died 10 Mar 1622 in Of, Surrey, England.

Children of Richard Bernard and Elizabeth Woolhouse **my 9th great grandparents** were as follows:

i Alice[11] **Bernard** [2185], christened 15 Oct 1607 in Turvey, Bedford, England.

195 ii Richard[11] **Bernard** [2139], born 1608 in Turvey, Bedford, England; died 3 Apr 1651 in VA. He married on 24 Nov 1634 in St. Andrews-in-the Wardrobe **Anne (Anna) Corderoy** [2176], born 1612 in Chute, Wilshire, England; died 1670 in Westmoreland, Virginia.

iii John[11] **Bernard** [2186], christened 30 Sep 1612 in Turvey, Bedford, England.

iv Mary[11] **King** [2187], born 22 May 1624 Of Lexington, Middlesex, MA; died 7 Dec 1654 in Cambridge Farms, Lexington, Middlesex, MA.

234. Thomas[12] **Warner** [2147], born 4 Mar 1580/80 in Hoe, Norfolk, England, son of 268. William WARNER [5921] and 269. Mary (---) [5922]. He married on 15 Oct 1602 in St. Mary, Hellesdon, Norfolk, England 235. **Elizabeth Sotherton** [2148], born about 1581 in <St. Mary, Hellesdon, Norfolk, England>; died aft 1629 in England, daughter of 270. Augustine Sotherton [5924] and 271 Ann Peck [5925]. **Thomas Warner and Elizabeth Sotherton are the 9th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of Thomas WARNER and Elizabeth SOTHERTON were as follows:

197 i Augustine[11] **Warner Colonel** [2131], born 28 Nov 1610 in Norwich, Norfolk, England; died 24 Dec 1674 in Warner Hall, Gloucester, VA. He married in 1635 in Norwich, Norfolk Co, England **Mary (Cant) Towneley** [2132], born 13 May 1614 in Stone Edge, Lancashire, England; died 11 Aug 1662 in Warner Hall, Gloucester, Virginia, daughter of Lawrence Towneley [2149] and Jennet Halstead [2150].

236. Lawrence[12] **Townley** [2149], born about 1594 in Stonehedge, England; died 12 Feb 1644/45 in Colne, Lancashire, England, son of 272. Lawrence Townley [9240] and 273. Margaret "Mary" Hartley [9241]. He married about 1597/98 in Of, Stonehedge, Lancaster, England 237. **Jennet Halstead** [2150], born about 1594 in Of, Windlehouse, Lancaster, England; died 12 Aug 1623 in Burnley, Lancashire, England.

Children of Lawrence Townley and Jennet HALSTEAD **my 9th great grandparents** were as follows:

i Margaret[11] **Townley** [2151], born 1596 in , Lancashire Co, England, Colne Parish.

ii Elizabeth[11] **Townley** [2152], born 1598 in Stone Edge, Colne, Lancashire Co, England; died 1679.

iii Alice[11] **Townley** [2153], christened 12 Feb 1604 in , Lancashire Co, England, Colne Parish.

iv Ellen[11] **Townley** [2154], christened 4 Mar 1606 in , Lancashire Co, England, Colne Parish.

v Anne[11] **Townley** [2155], christened 2 Nov 1608 in , Lancashire Co, England, Colne Parish, buried 17 Sep 1672 in , Norfolk Co, England, Elland Parish.

vi Lawrence[11] **Townley** [2156], born <1616> in <Stone Edge, , Lancashire, England>; died 11 Nov 1672 in , Lancashire Co, England, Colne Parish.

198 vii Mary (Cant)[11] **Townley** [2132], born 13 May 1614 in Stone Edge, Lancashire, England; died 11 Aug 1662 in Warner Hall, Gloucester, Virginia. She married in 1635 in Norwich, Norfolk Co, England **Colonel Augustine Warner** [2131], born 28 Nov 1610 in Norwich, Norfolk, England; died 24 Dec 1674 in Warner Hall, Gloucester, VA, son of Thomas Warner [2147] and Elizabeth Sotherton [2148].

238. Robert[12] **Reade** [2158], born 1581 in Linkenholt, Hampshire, England; died 10 Dec 1636 in Faccombe, Hampshire, England. He married on 31 Jul 1600 in St. Martin, In The Fields, Westminster, London 239. **Lady Mildred Windebank** [2159], born 21 Jul 1585 in Hiene Hill, Berkshire, England; died 1656/57 in VA, daughter of 274. Sir Thomas WINDEBANK [9997] and 275. Lady Frances DYMOKE [9998].

Children of Robert Reade and Lady Mildred Windebank **my 9th great grandparents** were as follows:

i Thomas[11] **Reade** [2160], born 1606 in Gloucester, Virginia; died aft 7 Mar 1668.

ii Robert[11] **Reade** [2161], born about 1606 in Of, , Gloucester, Virginia; died 1669.

199 iii Colonel George[11] **Reade, Esquire** [2130], born 25 Oct 1608 in Linkenholt Manor, , Hampshire, England; died Mar 1671 in Gloucester, Virginia. He married in 1641 in York, Virginia **Elizabeth Martaiu (Martain)** [2137], born 12 Dec 1625 Of Elizabeth City, Hampton, Virginia; died 1686 in Yorktown, York, Virginia, daughter of Nicholas MARTIAU [2162] and Jane de Berkeley [2163].

iv Andrew[11] **Reade** [2164], born about 1608 in Gloucester, Virginia.

v William[11] **Reade** [2165], born about 1610 in Gloucester, Virginia.

vi Benjamin[11] **Reade** [2166], born about 1614 in Gloucester, Virginia.

vii Child[11] **Reade** [2167], born about 1616 in Gloucester, Virginia.

viii Child[11] **Reade** [2168], born about 1620 in Gloucester, Virginia.

ix Child[11] **Reade** [2169], born about 1622 in Gloucester, Virginia.

x Child[11] **Reade** [2170], born about 1624 in Gloucester, Virginia.

xi Child[11] **Reade** [2171], born about 1626 in Gloucester, Virginia.

240. Nicholas[12] **Martaiu "Father of Yorktown"** [2162], was born 1590/91 in Of, York, Yorkshire, England; died 1656/57 in Yorktown, Virginia, U.S.A. He married in 1623/24 in Elizabeth City, Virginia 241 **Jane de Berkeley** [2163], born 1593 in England; died 1624/25 in Elizabeth City, Virginia.

Children of Nicholas Martiau and Jane de Berkeley **my 9th great grandparents** were as follows:

i Nicolas[11] **Martaiu Jr.** [2172], born 1623 in York, VA; died before 1657.

200 ii Elizabeth[11] **Martiau** [2137], born 12 Dec 1625 Of Elizabeth City, Hampton, Virginia; died 1686 in Yorktown, York, Virginia. She married in 1641 in York, Virginia **Colonel George Reade, Esquire** [2130], born 25 Oct 1608 in Linkenholt Manor, Hampshire, England; died Mar 1671 in Gloucester, Virginia, son of Robert Reade [2158] and Lady Mildred Windebank [2159].

iii Mary[11] **Matiau** [2173], born 1627 in , Elizabeth City, VA; died

before 1657 in VA.

iv **Sarah**[11] **Martiau** [2174], born 1629 in VA.

v **Richard**[11] **Martiau** [2175], born 1630 in Norfolk, Elizabeth City, VA.

Nicolas Martiau, "Father of Yorktown" my 9th Great Grandfather:

Nicholas Martiau is the 9th great grandfather of Don L. Norwood. My Line of Descent extends as: Don L. Norwood, Mae Elizabeth Rauch, John William Rauch, Sarah Catherine Talbot, Thornton Smith Talbot, James Smith Talbot, Elizabeth Smith, Philip Smith, Mary Warner, Mildred Reade, Elizabeth Martiau, Nicholas Martiau.

This portion of my book is dedicated to the study of Nicolas Martiau (pronounced Mar-ti-o) and his descendants. Nicolas became the earliest American ancestor of both President George Washington and Governor Thomas Nelson. Nicholas "The Adventurous Huguenot" was a Captain in the Jamestown Virginia Militia during the Indian uprisings, a Yorkshire Justice during 1633-1657, a Member of the Colonial Virginia House of Burgess, a Military Engineer, a Justice of the County of York, a Planter, a Wine Maker and he was known as the "Father of Yorktown". In 1635 he was a leader in the thrusting out of Royal Governor Sir John Harvey which was the first opposition to British Colonial Policy. He is the original patentee for Yorktown. He is buried at the Grace Church in Yorktown, Virginia. Presented here are some of the important facts about my ancestor.

Among the descendants of Nicholas Martiau we find - in addition to President George Washington - one Vice President of the United States, two Justices of the Supreme Court, three ministers to foreign countries, three cabinet officers, six governors of states, eight senators, eleven generals involved in the War Between the States, fifteen congressman, forty commissioned officers who served in the American Revolution, and a veritable host of men and women prominent in national life. Such names as General Thomas Nelson, a signer of the Declaration of Independence; Meriwether Lewis, explorer of Lewis and Clark fame; Duff Green; Thomas Nelson Page and Amelia Rives are of special interest.

In the early 20th century the registrar of the Colonial Dames of America in the state of Virginia contains the names of more than four hundred women who could trace their lineage to Nicholas Martiau.

Nicolas Martiau was born in France in 1591 in Ile De Rhe although there is no substantive proof. Perhaps he was an orphan. He entered service and became a Military Engineer. He went or fled to England where he was a "servant" of the 5th Earl of Huntingdon and a member of the established Huguenot Church.

While still quite young, Nicolas Martiau went to England, where he fell under the influence of the powerful Earl of Huntingdon. At the latter's instance, Martian was educated as a military engineer—for it will be remembered that in this era engineering as a profession was still largely confined to military engineering, especially fortification. During his life in England Martiau also became a naturalized Englishman; and as he later held various offices in Virginia, his naturalization was plainly of the special form granted only by royal decree, which form alone permitted the recipient to hold office and enjoy certain other privileges.

The Earl of Huntingdon was one of the members of the Virginia Company, that private corporation which was entirely responsible for the initial colonization and development of Virginia. About the year 1619 the colonists petitioned the Company for an expert to be sent to Virginia to plan and construct fortifications, badly needed for defense against the Indians. Huntingdon, we may be sure, was instrumental in securing the appointment of his young protégé to this position; and in June of 1620 Martiau arrived in Virginia, where he continued to act as representative for the Earl's extensive interests. The Virginia Census of 1624 shows "Capt. Niccolas Martue" as having come to Virginia in the "Francis Bonaventure", sailing from England on May 11, 1620.

Nicolas Martiau was given the rank of Captain in the Virginia Militia and put in charge of the work of planning fortifications. It is interesting to note that three places were selected by him for immediate fortification; and of the three one was Old Point Comfort, now the site of our principal fort for the defense of Chesapeake Bay: Fort Monroe, Virginia. After the disastrous uprising and massacre by the Indians in 1622 he was stationed with a company of the militia at Falling Creek, well up the James River.

Martiau first resided at Elizabeth City, Virginia; and from this community he was elected a member of the House of Burgesses, sitting in the Assembly of 1623-4 (Journals of the House of Burgesses 1619 1658/9, Pp. viii et al.). In 1624 or 1625 he married the young Jane Berkeley, widow of Lieut. Edward Berkeley; the exact date of the marriage is not known, but on December 12, 1625 Martiau wrote to the Earl of Huntingdon: "I am now both a husband and a father". At Elizabeth City, in 1625, was born Elizabeth Martiau, the oldest child of Nicolas and Jane Martiau; and the family continued to reside at Elizabeth City for several years after this event.

Martiau became the possessor of a considerable amount of land in Virginia during the course of his lifetime. About the time of his marriage he acquired a large tract of land which included the present city of Yorktown, Virginia. It is noteworthy that Martiau was the earliest Virginia ancestor of George Washington, among others; and when Washington in 1781 proceeded against Cornwallis at Yorktown he camped his troops on land previously owned by his ancestor-and the surrender of Cornwallis took place also on the old Martiau tract. In 1630 the Martiau family took up its residence permanently on this tract at Yorktown, then called "Kiskyake" or "Cheskiacke". Nicolas Martiau was again elected to the House of Burgesses as the representative of Kiskyake and the Isle of Kent, sitting in the Assemblies of 1631-2, 1632 (beginning Sept. 4th), and 1632-3 (assembled Feb. 1, 1633) (Ibid., Pp. xii, xiii, xiv). He was appointed by Governor Harvey as a Justice of York County, which office he held for more than twenty years; his first appearance as a member of York County Court was on July 12, 1633, and his last appearance on September 24, 1655.

As mentioned previously above, Martiau played an important part in the political life of Virginia in his day. One of his minor appointments in 1639 was as one of the Tobacco Viewers for Charles River County "Men of Experience and in dignity for the Careful Viewing of each Man's crop of Tobacco"-the Viewers being selected by the Assembly (Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, Vol. 5, P. 119). Nor did he fail to increase his land holdings. In March of 1639 "Captain Nicholas" Martiau was granted 1300 acres in the County of Charles River; of this tract 700 acres was granted for the transportation into the colony of fourteen persons, while 600 acres was granted for the migration of himself, his wife and ten persons to Chiskiack in its first year (Ibid., Vol. 14, P. 191). Chiskiack, or Yorktown; was at first a frontier settlement, exposed to attack by Indians, and grants of land were given to those who would settle there; but in 1644 this danger was removed by the migration of the Chiskiack Indians from the York River to the Pianketank, where the tribe died out. Martiau also secured two grants of land in Westmoreland County-one in 1654, and one in the following year-each grant being for two thousand acres (Westmoreland

Deed Book No. 3, Pp. 312, 363).

Undoubtedly the most important part in Virginia history played by Captain Nicolas Martiau was in connection with the ejection of Governor Harvey. Opposition to Harvey's methods and high-handedness became general in the colony during the winter of 1634-5, and meetings were held at various places to voice this opposition. Meetings were at the Martiau home, among others; and this led to the arrest by the governor of Martiau, Captain Francis Pott, and Sheriff William English of York. These three were placed in irons by order of Harvey, who announced his intention of hanging them; but the opposition to him was so strong, even in the Council and House of Burgesses, that he was forced to release them; and Harvey was himself placed under a heavy guard.

Harvey being reduced to ineffectiveness as governor, he was forced to return to England to appeal for the support of the Crown in his struggle with the colonists. He returned for a time to Virginia, bringing with him the young George Reade of whom we shall hear more later; but his views were so arbitrary and unsympathetic that he was soon forced to leave Virginia for a second and final time. George Reade had become acting Secretary of State of the colony in the absence of Richard Kemp, then in England, and upon Harvey's final departure Reade became acting governor. Martiau was one of the outstanding leaders in the movement of the colonists which caused Harvey's deposition.

In going over the early records mentioning Martiau's name, searchers originally believed the spelling of his name to be Martian; and for a number of years he was referred to as Nicholas Martian. However, there have come to light a considerable number of documents bearing his signature-and it is unmistakably "Nicolas Martiau". See figure below for his signature.

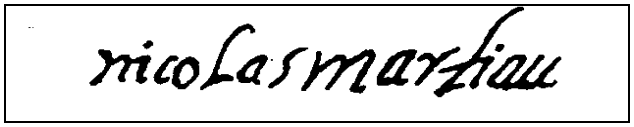


Figure 12.11: Nicholas Martiau's Signature.

Nothing is known of the ancestry of Nicolas Martiau's 1st wife, who was the widow Jane Berkeley at the time of her marriage to him. Her first husband, Lieut. Edward Berkeley, was a member of the Berkeley family which founded the first iron works in the colony at Falling Creek; and he was living at the time of the Muster of 1624 (Feb. 16, 1623/4) (Hotten, P. 184); but no record of his marriage exists, and there is no other evidence of Jane Martian's maiden name or origin. She came to Virginia in the ship "Seaflower" ("Seafloure"), as shown by the Muster of 1624, arriving in February 1621/2. It has been said that she may have been one of the "Doves" who were imported to Virginia to become wives to the colonists; but a thorough survey of the facts shows this to have been impossibility (Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, Vol. 42, P. 145). The minutes of the Council and General Court of Virginia for July 5, 1627 relate that "At this court Mrs. Jane Martiau delivered in an Inventory of the Estate of Lieut. Eduard Bartley, deceased, upon her oath."

The Huguenot Society of London has a record of Nicolas Martiau, age 24, being a sponsor of a young boy of a family for baptism in a Huguenot Church there on 11 May 1615. He sailed on 11 May 1620 for Virginia on the ship Francis Bonaventure. He arrived in Jamestown, Virginia in August 1620 as part of the London Company. He would be 29 years of age but references say he was age 33.

Nicolas' reason for coming to America was that he was the agent for Lord Henry Hastings, 5th Earl of Huntingdon. He was a naturalized English citizen by Royal decree, and schooled in military engineering. He served as a Captain in the Colonial Militia. He served at the Virginia Iron Works at Falling Creek, with Lt. Edward Berkeley (Barkley or Bartley). The ironworks was the work of Sir John Berkeley who had been in Virginia since 1621.

During 1623 he was member of The House of Burgesses at Kicquotan perhaps while working on building of Fort Aigemon (before Fort Monroe). In 1624 he was at The House of Burgesses at Elizabeth City Borough, this was confirmed by a letter from Earl of Huntingdon on 8 July 1625. He married Jane Berkeley the widow of Edward Berkeley at Elizabeth City. She had a child named Jane. A daughter Elizabeth was born in 1626.

Nicolas received a grant (for transportation of persons) for 1,300 acres on the York River on 8 Oct 1630. He built a home on the bluff overlooking the York River. Yorke Village was located on Wormeley Creek. The new Town of Yorke was built on his property in 1691. His heirs, Benjamin and Lucy Reed sold this land, for 10,000 lbs. of tobacco w/cask 34 years after Martiau died.

In 1631 he was with the Burgess at Isle of Kent for interests of a friend William Claiborne. In 1633 he was at The House of Burgesses at Kiskyack Parish. During 1633-1657 the York County Justice Court was held in rotation in various Justice's homes, including Martiau's. The first time was in April 1635. In 1635 Nicolas participated in a "mutiny" against the Royal Governor Sir John Harvey.

During 1636-1637 he was possibly in England for a year. On 14 March 1639 he gets 1300 acres in Charles River County (later York) for transportation of 14 people.

In 1652 he is listed among Colonial Justices and Commissioners. His last public reference of an appearance was on 24 Sep 1655. Nicolas' wife dies and his will was made on 1 Mar 1656. A copy of his will is presented in this chapter of this book.

Nicolas died in 1657 and his will was proved 24 Apr 1657. He divides his estate between daughters Elizabeth. Mary and Sarah, and frees two of his Negroes giving each of them a cow and clothes, and a legacy to Hugh Roy, his servant of recent time.

Nicolas' daughter Mary Martiau married Col. John Sca(r)sbrook, who led troops in Bacon's Rebellion. Nicolas' daughter Sarah Martiau married Capt. William Fuller the Puritan governor of Maryland. His son Nicolas Martiau Jr. died at age 9. A small casket was found at the Nelson graveyard and re-interred at Grace Episcopal Church graveyard in York. The remains of Nicolas and his immediate family are buried in the Grace Episcopal Church graveyard.

Martiau's name was copied by a York clerk as Martin, causing some confusion. There was a St. Martin, the largest and fortified city on Ile de Rhe (Re, today). The Tower of St. Nicolas dominates the waterfront of La Rochelle easily seen from Ile de Re'. Both areas were Huguenot. Ile de Re still exports its wine today.

La Rochelle and Ile de Re' had heavy concentrations of French Protestants the Huguenots. There was persecution and killings in August 1572 Paris until the Edict of Nantes in 1598 granted religious liberty to all. Cardinal Richelieu of the French Court wanted the law revoked and pressed the battle and the fortified LaRochelle, France fell in 1628 after a four year war, causing many to leave for America, where they lived with other refugees in towns such as Manakin near Richmond, Virginia and some in Yorktown, Virginia.

On October 31, 1931 a large granite monument was dedicated to Nicolas Martiau by General John J. Pershing. The monument was placed near where the Martiau home was believed to have stood in Yorktown, Virginia, circa 1620. A subsequent structure burned down during the great fire of 1814. The current house, now occupied by Gin Tail Antiques, was built by Eugene Slaight in 1927. Gin Tail Antiques specializes in primitive period pieces from Virginia.

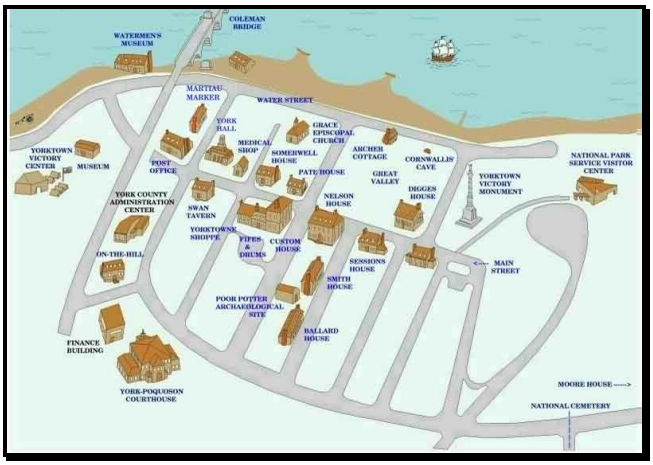


Figure 12.12: Yorktown, Virginia Tour Map.

Figure 12.13: House Where Nicolas Martiau Memorial stands in Yorktown, Virginia.

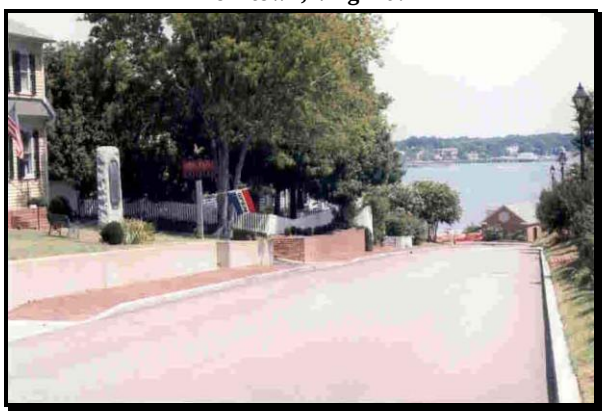


Figure 12.14: Pictured Left is the Nicolas Martiau Home Site Memorial looking north down to the York River.

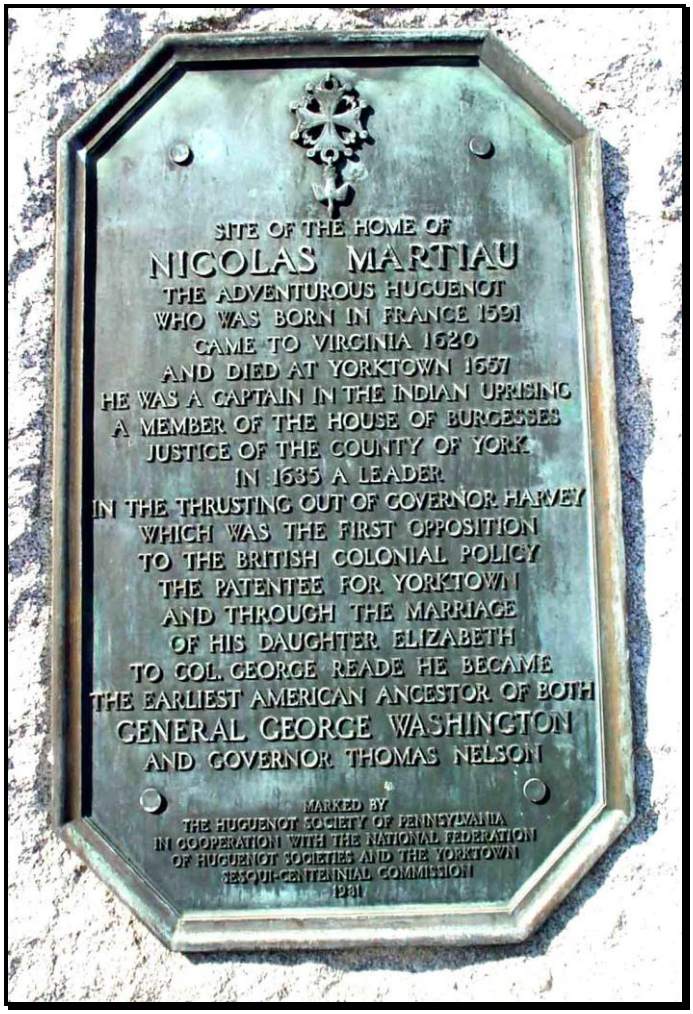


Figure 12.15: Nicolas Martiau Memorial Plaque in Yorktown, Virginia.

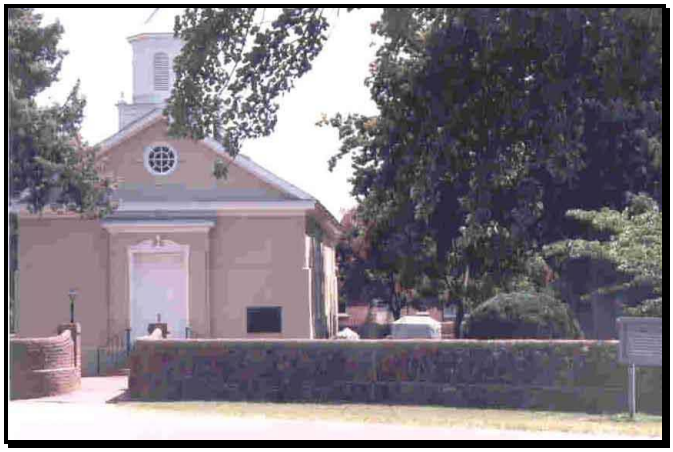


Figure 12.16: Grace Episcopal Church, Yorktown, Virginia.

"The sturdy marl walls of this church have been standing since 1697 despite the ravages of war during the two sieges of Yorktown (1781 and 1862) and despite the "great fire" of 1814. It continues, as it has for generations, to serve York - Hampton Parish in the Protestant Episcopal Diocese of Southern Virginia."

Colonial Grace Church
York - Hampton Parish
A National Shrine At The Cradle Of The Republic
Erected 1697 Burned 1814 Partially Rebuilt 1825 Rebuilt 1926
These Are The Original Walls, Built of Marl.
The Bell Was Cast In London in 1725
Broken During Fire of 1814. Recast In Philadelphia 1882.
The Original Hammered Communion Silver,
Made In London 1649, Is Still In Use.
First Confirmation Service In Virginia
Was Held In This Church In 1791.
General Thomas Nelson, Jr.,
Signer Of The Declaration of Independence,
Lies Buried In The Churchyard
1936

Figure 12.17: Scenes from Grace Church yard.

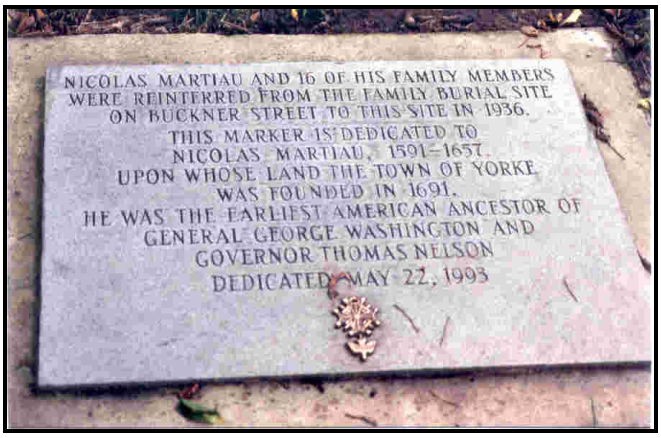


Figure 12.18: Martiau Family Grave Marker located in the Grace Church Cemetery.

A Martiau grave marker was completed and set in the Grace Church Cemetery. This slab has the official Huguenot emblem embedded. The slab is flush-to-ground in accordance to rules of the National Park Services and the Grace Church officials. (The remains of the Martiau Family were moved from another location.)

George Read, the son of Robert Read of London and his wife Mildred Windebank, was one of the about one hundred colonists, who emigrated to the colonies from England and Wales before the end of the 17th century, known to have legitimate descent from a Plantagenet King of England. He was a member of the Colonial Council, Secretary of the Colony, and served as an Acting Governor.

Figure 12.19: Tombstone of Colonel George Reade, Oct. 25, 1608 - 1671.

Here lyeth intered Coll George Read Esqr who was born ye 25th day October in ye yeare of our Lord 1608 and deceased October 1674 he being in the 66th yr of his age.

Figure 12.20: Tombstone of Elizabeth Martiau Reade wife of George Reade, 1615 - 1686.

Here lyeth intered Elizabeth Martiau, deceased wife of George Read Esqr who was born ye in ye yeare of our Lord 1625 And deceased 1696 she being in ye 71st yeare of her Age.

"Adventurers of Purse and Person 1607 - 1624/5 and Their Families" published by the Order of First Families of Virginia, indicates in a footnote (pp. 419-420) the discrepancy between the dates inscribed on the Grace Church tablets (shown above) and the filing of the wills for George Read and his wife Elizabeth as follows: "His and his wife's gravestones were discovered during street excavations in Yorktown in 1931. The inscriptions on both stones were re-cut with errors. George Reade's stone now states he died Oct. 1674, "he being in the 66th yr of his age." Since the date should be 1671 (per his will), either the age shown, or his year of birth, is in error as well. The gravestone of Elizabeth (**Martiau**) Read now states she was born in 1625 and died in 1696, "being in ye 71st yeare of her age." Since the year of death should be 1686 (per her will), again the age or year of birth is in error. Since Nicholas **Martiau** claimed...his daughter Elizabeth as headrights...it would appear Elizabeth was born prior to his arrival in

Virginia in 1620...and that Elizabeth's birth occurred in 1615 rather than 1625."

Figure 12.21: Ledgers in Memory of Colonel George Reade and his wife Elizabeth Martiau Reade.

Will of Nicolas Martian
March 1656

In the name of God Amen. I Nicolas Martiau, of the County and Parrish of York gent. being very sick and weak in body But of sound and perfect memorie blessed be God Doe make ordained constitute and appoint this my last Will and Testament in manner and forme following Revoaking annulling and disclaiming all & all manner of former and other Will or Wills written or nuncupative all codicils legacyes and bequeaths whatsoever by me at any time before the ensealing of this my last Will made signed and sealed or otherwise by word of mouth or made and delivered; And appoint this only to stand & be my last Will and Testament, as followeth: ffirst I bequeath my Soule unto the hands of God my maker hopeing and assuredly believeing that when this life shall end I shall through the meritts of Jesus Chrst my redeemer to in joy everlasting Rest and happiness. And my body to the earth from whence it came to be decently buried.

Item: for that Estate which almighty God hath been pleased to lend me in this world I hereby bequeath and dispose thereof in manner and forme following:

Item: I give and bequeath to my oldest Daughter Elizabeth wife of George Read Esq. and the heires of her body begotten or to be begotten forever all that my Divydent of land scituate lying and being in the sd. Parrish and county of York (Except as hereunder excepted) with all houses and appurtenances.

Item: I give and bequeath to my Daughter, Mary Scarsbrook, wife of John Scarsbrook soe much of my sd. Divydent of Land in York Parrish as is scituate and lying beyond the Swamp (vitz.) on the Southward side of that Swamp called commonly Broccas Swamp upon part of which the said John is now seated to be held by the sd. Mary and her heirs lawfully begotten & to be begotten forever with appurtenances.

Item: I Live and bequeath to my Daughter Elizabeth Read and her heires forever my old mare with her whole increase male and female to her and her heires Except the first mare foal shoe shall bring after my decease which I hereby give and bequeath with the whole increase thereof to my Daughter Sarah wife of Capt. Fuller and her heires forever.

Item: I give and bequeath to my loveing Daughter Mary Scarsbrook and her heires forever the mare ffoale now runeing with my mare with whole increase male and female.

Item: I give and bequeath to my loveing Daughter E1izabeth Read my Watch.

Item: I give to my said Daughter Elizabeth Read her heires my Grey Gelding but my sonn John Scarsbrook to mke use of him for his occasions. Two years after my decease when he shall desyre the same.

Item: I give and bequeath to my Daughter Sarah Fuller wife of Capt. William Ffuller above named and for her lieires forever all that my Divydent of land lying in Potomack and contyning two thousand Acres But in case itt shall not be seated by some of them (vitz.) Capt. Ffuller or his said wife or heires att least one month before expiration of time limitted by the Pattent for seating then the same to be made Sale of Executrix as hereunder named and the produce thereof to be equally dyvyded between my said three loveing Daughters for the good of them and their children.

Item: My Will is that within one yeare after my decease all cattle now in my possession marked with my Daughter Ffueers mark shall be delivered for the good of her and her children and I doe also give and bequeath to her and her heires forever Tenn cowes more out of my stock or to be gought out of my Estate with their whole increase male and female and also a Bull to be delivered within a yeare as above said.

Item: I give to my loveing sonn, George Read, Esq. all my weareing apparel except my stuff suite and coate and new Dimity caster which I hereby bequeath to my sonn John Scarsbrook and alsoe will that ffive pounds ready money now lying by me to be equally divyded between my said Two son in lawes.

Item: My will that at finishing the next crop after my debts are satisfied my Two Negroes Phill and Nicholas shall be free and that each of them have them delivered by my Executxes, one Cow and Three Barrells of Corne, cloathes, and also nayles to build them a house but they or either of then shall hire themselves after their said ffreodom or before or shall remove from the land hereunder appointed them then they or he soe doeing to returne to my executrixes for the good of them and their Children. And my will is that they have land sufficent for themselves to plant in the ffeild where William Leigh lived for their lives of the \\life of the longer Liver of them.

Item: I give and bequeath to my above named Two loveing Daughters Elizabeth Read and Mary Searsbrook for the good of themselves and their Children All the rest of my Estate whatsoevor in Virginia or else where to be equally divyded between them but this divysyon not to be made untill all my Debts and Legacyes be satisfied which said severall Debts are to be paid out of the part of my Estate as is given to my said Two Daughters and their Children without any Charge to my Daughter Sarah or her heires.

Item: Lastly I doe by these presents, nominate and appoint and confirmed my Two beloved Daughters Elizabeth and Mary joynt Executrixes of this my last Will and Testament to see the same performed and kept And in confirmacon of this my last Will and Testament and of every matter course and thing therein conteyned I have hereto sett my hand and Seale this first day of March One Thousand Six Hundred and Fifty Six.

Signed, Nicolas Martiau

242. **Henry**[12] **Nichols** [10194]. He married unknown.

Children of Henry Nichols **my 9th great grandfather** is as follows:

204 i Richard[11] **Nichols** [10192]. He married **Elizabeth (---)** [10193].

243. Thomas[12] **Ledbetter** [554], was born about 1610 in Durham, England; died 1635 in Bristol Parish, Charles City, Virginia. He married about 1635 in Charles City, Virginia 244. **Mary Molissie Thomas** [555], born about 1603 in Durham, England.

Children of Thomas Ledbetter and Mary Molissie Thomas **my 9th great grandparents** were as follows:

206 i Henry[11] **Ledbetter** [370], born 30 Jan 1636 in Charles City, Virginia; died 29 Apr 1722 in Dorchester, Suffolk, Maryland. He married in 1652 in , Charles City, Virginia **Mary House** [371], born about 1640 in Charles City, Charles County, Virginia.; died before 1672.

245. Wendel[12] **Gutbrodt** [5998], was born about 1539. He married

246. Barbara (---) [5999].

Children of Wendel Gutbrodt and Barbara (---) **my 9th great grandparents** were as follows:

212 i Hans Lorenz[11] **Gutbrodt** [615], born Dec 1562 in Nordheim, Heilbronn, Wuerttemberg, Germany. He married (1) on 30 Nov 1596 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany **Katharina Mrttner** [616], born 22 Dec 1573 in Nordheim, Heilbronn, Wuerttemberg, Germany, daughter of Hannes Mettner [5979] and Maria (---) [5980]; (2) on 2 Feb 1591 **Margareth Schmid** [6000].

247. Hannes[12] **Mettner** [5979]. He married 248. **Maria (---)** [5980].

Children of Hannes Mettner and Maria (---) **my 9th great grandparents** were as follows:

213 i Katharina[11] **Mettner** [616], born 22 Dec 1573 in Nordheim, Heilbronn, Wuerttemberg, Germany. She married on 30 Nov 1596 in Nordheim, Wuerttemberg, Germany **Hans Lorenz Gutbrodt** [615], born Dec 1562 in Nordheim, Heilbronn, Wuerttemberg, Germany, son of Wendel Gutbrodt [5998] and Barbara (---) [5999].

12.3. My 13th Generation Norwood Family, Donald Loyd Norwood's 10th Great Grandparents.

249. Henry[13] **Norwood** [9489], born 1524 in Leckhampton, Gloucester, England; died 1553/60 in Leckhampton, Gloucester, England, son of 276. Raffe (Ralph) Norwood [9504] and 277 Jane Knight [9497]. He married in 1546 in Leckhampton, Gloucestershire, England 250. **Catherine Throckmorton** [9492], born 1531 in Coughton Court, Coughton, Warwickshire, England; died 2 Feb 1579/79 in Feckenham, Worchestershire, England, daughter of 278 **Sir Robert Throckmorton** [9683] and 279 **Muriel de Berkeley** [9684]. **Henry Norwood and Catherine Throckmorton are the 10th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.** Henry Norwood lived during the time of King Henry VIII.

Children of Henry Norwood and Catherine Throckmorton were as follows:

217 i William[12] **Norwood** [9477], born Mar 1548 in Leckhampton Court, Leckhampton, Gloucestershire, England; died 23 Sep 1632 in Leckhampton Court, Leckhampton, Gloucestershire, England. He married (1) on 8 Oct 1569 in Cheltenham, Gloucestershire, England **Elizabeth Lygon** [9478], born 1547 in Arle, Madresfield, Worchestershire, England; died 16 Apr 1598 in Leckhampton Court, Leckhampton, Gloucestershire, England, daughter of William LYGON [9685] and Eleanor DENNIS [9686]; (2) **Anne Sackville** [9811], born 1554; died 1629, daughter of Chistopher Sackville [9812].

ii Edward[12] **Norwood** [9491], born about 1550 in Leckhampton, Gloucestershire, England; died about 1638 in Leckhampton, Gloucestershire, England. He married unknown.

iii Robert[12] **Norwood** [9493], born about 1551 in Feckenham, Worcestershire, England.

iv Henry[12] **Norwood** [9494], born about 1553 in Leckhampton, Gloucestershire, England.

v Margaret[12] **Norwood** [9495], born about 1555 in Feckenham, Worcestershire, England.

vi Jane[12] **Norwood** [9496], born about 1566 in Leckhampton, Gloucestershire, England. She married **(---) Bracebridge** [9512].

vii Katherine[12] **Norwood** [9490], born about 1574 in Leckhampton, Gloucestershire, England. She married **Johannes Williams** [9476].

Notes for Henry Norwood:

Henry Norwood, Gentleman of Feckenham, Worcester, son and heir apparent of Ralph Norwood and Jane Knight, of Leckhampton Court, was born about 1523. Henry married about 1547 to Catherine Throckmorton Williams, daughter of Sir Robert Throckmorton (1512-1581) of Coughton Court. Worcester and his first wife Muriel Berkeley of Yate, Gloucestershire. Her father, grandfather George and great-grandfather Robert were all members of the Holy Cross Guild of Stratford-on-Avon.

Although several references show her married previously to John Williams, this had to be her first marriage as she was born about 1532. The 'visitations' she that she and John had 7 children - Robert, Ludovic, William, Richard, Lucy, Eleanda and Anne, but it is possible that the Robert and William were Norwood's.

Henry died between 1554 and 156l, his will is registered at Worcester on 27 October 1554.

251. William[13] **Lygon** [9685], was born 1511 in Arle, Madresfield, Worchestershire, England; died 19 Sep 1567 in Arle, Madresfield, Worchestershire, England, son of 280. Richard Lygon [9693] and 281. Margaret GRENVILLE [9694]. He married in 1528 in Dyrham, Gloucestershire, England 252. **Eleanor Dennis** [9686], born 1507 in Dyrham, Gloucestershire, England; died 14 Sep 1567 in Arle, Madresfield, Worchestershire, England, daughter of 282. William DENNIS [9695] and 283. Anne de Berkeley [9696]. **William Lygon and Eleanor Dennis are the 10th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of William Lygon and Eleanor Dennis were as follows:

218 i Elizabeth[12] **Lygon** [9478], born 1547 in Arle, Madresfield, Worchestershire, England; died 16 Apr 1598 in Leckhampton Court, Leckhampton, Gloucestershire, England. She married on 8 Oct 1569 in Cheltenham, Gloucestershire, England **William Norwood** [9477], born Mar 1548 in Leckhampton Court, Leckhampton, Gloucestershire, England; died 23 Sep 1632 in Leckhampton Court, Leckhampton, Gloucestershire, England, son of Henry Norwood [9489] and Catherine Throckmorton [9492].

Eleanor Dennis (Dennys), married William Lygon, son of Sir Richard Lygon, and his wife, Margaret Greville. They had a son, Thomas Lygon, who married his cousin, Frances Dennis (Dennys). They in turn had a son, Col. Thomas Lygon, born in 1586, who came to Virginia in 1641, married about 1650 (2) Mary Harris, born in 1625, died in 1704, a descendant through 17 generations from Robert de Roos, the Surety, who married Isabel, daughter of William the Lion, King of Scotland. Col. Thomas Lygon and his wife, Mary, were ancestors through five generations to William Daniel Ligon, Jr., mechanical and electrical engineer, and author of "The Ligon Family" (1947) from which much genealogical data has been taken in this compilation.

253. Sir John[13] **Boteler** [9689], son of 284. Sir Henry Boteler [9691]. He married 254. **Grizel Roche** [9690], daughter of 285. Sir William ROCHE [9692].

Children of Sir John Boteler and Grizel Roche **my 10th great grandparents** were as follows:

219 i Sir Henry[12] **Boteler** [9687]. He married (1) **Kathleen Waller** [10164]; (2) **Alice Pulter** [9688].

255. Wendel[13] **Rauch** [10411], born in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfaltz, Germany; died 5 Mar 1603/04 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfaltz, Germany. He married 256. **Elizabeth (---)** [10412], born in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfaltz, Germany; died 1622 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfaltz, Germany.

Children of Wendel Rauch and Elizabeth (---) **my 10th great grandparents** were as follows:

i Reichard[12] **Rauch** [10413], born in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfaltz, Germany.

ii **Katharina**[12] **Rauch** [10414], born in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfaltz, Germany. She married on 8 Aug 1598 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfaltz, Germany **Mattheus Schuster** [10415], born in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfaltz, Germany.

221 iii Peter[12] **RAUCH** [10346], born in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfaltz, Germany. He married on 6 Feb 1593/94 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfaltz, Germany **Barbara Schwind** [10347], born about 1572 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfaltz, Germany, daughter of Casper Schwind [10365].

iv Johannes John[12] **Rauch** [10429], born in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfaltz, Germany.

257. **Casper**[13] **Schwind** [10365]. He married unknown.

Children of Casper Schwind **my 10th great grandfather** were as follows:

222 i Barbara[12] **Schwind** [10347], born about 1572 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfaltz, Germany. She married on 6 Feb 1593/94 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfaltz, Germany **Peter Rauch** [10346], born in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfaltz, Germany, son of Wendel Rauch [10411] and Elizabeth (---) [10412].

258. Sir John[13] **Talbot IV** [10158], was born 1500 in Grafton, Worcester, England; died 27 May 1555, son of 286. Sir John Talbot [10161] and 287. Margaret Troutbeck [10162]. He married 259. **Frances Giffard** [10159], daughter of 288. Sir John Giffard [10160].

Children of Sir John Talbot IV and Frances Giffard **my 10th great grandparents** were as follows:

225 i Sir John[12] **Talbot** [1167], born about 1540 in Grafton, Worcestershire, England; died 29 Jan 1610. He married **Lady Catherine Petre** [1168], born 18 Apr 1545 in <Of Longford Hall, Salop, Worcs, England>; died before 27 Feb 1596/97, daughter of Sir William PETRE , Secretary of State [1169] and Gertrude Tyrrell [10157].

260. Sir William[13] **Petre, Secretary of State** [1169], born <1518> in <Of Longford Hall, Salop, Worcs, England>. He married 261. **Gertrude Tyrrell** [10157].

Children of Sir William Petre, Secretary of State and Gertrude Tyrrell **my 10th great grandparents** were as follows:

226 i Lady Catherine[12] **Petre** [1168], born 18 Apr 1545 in <Of Longford Hall, Salop, Worcs, England>; died before 27 Feb 1596/97. She married **Sir John Talbot** [1167], born about 1540 in Grafton, Worcestershire, England; died 29 Jan 1610, son of Sir John Talbot IV [10158] and Frances Giffard [10159].

262. Thomas[13] **Arundell** [1174], was born 1514 in Wardour, W, England; died 16 Feb 1552 in England, son of 289. John Arundell [1182] and 290. Eleanor Grey [1183]. He married on 27 Aug 1533 in Of, Tisbury, Wiltshire, England 263. **Margaret Howard** [1175], born 1504 in Of, Tisbury, Wiltshire, England; died 30 Sep 1572 in Tisbury, Wiltshire, Eng, England, daughter of 291. Edmund Howard, Sir Knight [1321] and 292. Joyce (Jocosa) Culpepper [1322]. **Thomas Arundell and Margaret Howard are the 10th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of Thomas Arundell and Margaret Howard were as follows:

228 i Mathew[12] **Arundell** [1172], born 1534 in Of, Wardour, Wiltshire, England; died 24 Dec 1598 in Wollation, Nottingham, Eng. He married in 1558 in Of, Wollaton, Nottingham, England **Margaret Willoughby** [1173], born 1537 in Wollaton, Nottinghamshire, England, daughter of Henry Willoughby [1176] and Ann Grey [1177].

ii Margaret[12] **Arundell** [1313], born 1534 in Wardour, Wiltshire, England. She married about 1559 in Of, Wardour, Wiltshire, England **Henry Weston [Sir]** [1473].

iii Dorothy[12] **Arundell** [1314], born 1534 in Of, Wardour, Wiltshire, England; died before 4 Jul 1578.

iv Robert[12] **Howard** [1315], born Dec 1536 in Syon House, London, Eng; died 1598. He married (1) in 1573 in All Saintsparish, Tybbenham, Norfolk, Eng **Phillipa Buxton** [1474]; (2) in 1573 **Margaret Willoughby** [1475].

v Charles[12] **Arundell** [1316], born about 1538 in Of, Wardour, Wiltshire, England; died 9 Dec 1587.

vi Jane[12] **Arundell** [1317], born about 1541 in Wardour, Wiltshire, England. She married (1) about 1569 in Shaftsbury, Wiltshire, England **William Belville** [1476]; (2) **William Belville [Sir]** [1477]; (3) **Mr. Manner [Lord]** [1478].

264. Henry[13] **Willoughby** [1176], was born 1516 in Wollaton, Nottinghamshire, England; died 17 Aug 1551 in Norwich, Norfolk, England, son of 293. Edward Willoughby [1330] and 294. Anne FILLIOL [1331]. He married about 1535 in Groby, Leicestershire, England 265. **Ann Grey** [1177], born 1519 in Groby, Leicestershire, England, daughter of 295. Thomas Grey [Marquess of Dorset] [1332] and 296. Margaret Wotton [Marchioness of Dorset] [1333]. **Henry Willoughby and Ann Grey are the 10th great grandparents of**

Donald Loyd Norwood.

Children of Henry Willoughby and Ann Grey were as follows:

229 i Margaret[12] **Willoughby** [1173], born 1537 in Wollaton, Nottinghamshire, England. She married in 1558 in Wollaton, Nottingham, England **Mathew Arundell** [1172], born 1534 in Of, Wardour, Wiltshire, England; died 24 Dec 1598 in Wollation, Nottingham, Eng, son of Thomas Arundell [1174] and Margaret Howard [1175].

ii Francis[12] **Willoughby [Sir Knight]** [1320], born 1546 in Of, Wollaton, Nottinghamshire, England; died 16 Nov 1996. He married in 1564 in England **Elizabeth Lyttleton** [1479].

266. Christopher[13] **Phillipson** [1180], was born 1529 in Calgarth, Westmorland, England. He married 267. **Elizabeth Briggs** [1181], born 1531 in <Calgarth, Westmorland, England>.

Children of Christopher Phillipson and Elizabeth Briggs **my 10th great grandparents** were as follows:

230 i Miles[12] **Phillipson** [1178], born 1556 in Calgarth, Westmorland, England. He married about 1567 in Calgarth, Westmorland, England **Barbara Sandys** [1179], born 1558 in Coinshead, Lancashire, England.

268. William[13] **Warner** [5921], born 1539 in Hoe, Norfolk, England, son of 297. Thomas Warner [5923]. He married about 1563 in England 269. **Mary (---)** [5922], was born 1539 in England.

Children of William Warner and Mary (---)**my 10th great grandparents** were as follows:

234 i Thomas[12] **Warner** [2147], born 4 Mar 1580/80 in Hoe, Norfolk, England. He married on 15 Oct 1602 in St. Mary, Hellesdon, Norfolk, England **Elizabeth Sotherton** [2148], born about 1581 in <St. Mary, Hellesdon, Norfolk, England>; died aft 1629 in England, daughter of Augustine Sotherton [5924] and Ann Peck [5925].

270. Augustine[13] **Sotherton** [5924], born 1552 in Hellesdon, Norfolk, England, son of 298. Thomas Sotherton [5926] and 299. Elizabeth (Stewart) Steward [5927]. He married on 12 Sep 1572 in St. Michael, Plea, England 271 **Ann Peck** [5925], born 2 Apr 1553 in St Michael, Plea, London, England, daughter of 300 Thomas Peck [5928] and 301 Ursula Guyban [5929]. **Augustine Sotherton and Ann Peck are the 10th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of Augustine Sotherton and Ann Peck were as follows:

235 i Elizabeth[12] **Sotherton** [2148], born about 1581 in <St. Mary, Hellesdon, Norfolk, England>; died aft 1629 in England. She married on 15 Oct 1602 in St. Mary, Hellesdon, Norfolk, England **Thomas Warner** [2147], born 4 Mar 1580/80 in Hoe, Norfolk, England, son of William Warner [5921] and Mary (---) [5922].

272. Lawrence[13] **Townley** [9240], born 1542 in Barnside, Lancaster, Engaland; died 19 Jan 1597/98 in Stonehedge, Lancashire County, England. He married about 1592 in Stonehedge, Lancaster, England 273. **Margaret "Mary" Hartley** [9241], born 1573 in Stonehedge, Lancaster, England.

Children of Lawrence Townley and Margaret "Mary" Hartley **my 10th great grandparents** were as follows:

236 i Lawrence[12] **Townley** [2149], born about 1594 in Stonehedge, , , England; died 12 Feb 1644/45 in Colne, Lancashire, England. He married about 1597/98 in Stonehedge, Lancaster, England **Jennet Halstead** [2150], born about 1594 in Windlehouse, Lancaster, England; died 12 Aug 1623 in Burnley, Lancashire, England.

274. Sir Thomas[13] **Windebank** [9997], born Dec 1537 in Haines Hillhurst, Parish, Berkshire, England; died 23 Oct 1607 in Scrivelsby, Lincolnshire, England. He married on 10 Aug 1566 in Scrivelsby, Lincolnshire, England 275. **Lady Frances Dymoke** [9998], born 1538 in Scrivelsby, Lincolnshire, England; died aft 1611 in England.

Children of Sir Thomas Windebank and Lady Frances Dymoke **my 10th great grandparents** were as follows:

239 i Lady Mildred[12] **Windebank** [2159], born 21 Jul 1585 in Hiene Hill, Berkshire, England; died 1656/57 in VA. She married on 31 Jul 1600 in St. Martin, In The Fields, Westminster, London **Robert Reare** [2158], born 1581 in Linkenholt, Hampshire, England; died 10 Dec 1636 in Faccombe, Hampshire, England.

12.4. My 14th Generation Norwood Family, Donald Loyd Norwood's 11th Great Grandparents.

276. Raffe (Ralph)[14] **Norwood** [9504], born 4 Sep 1505 in Leckhampton Court, Cheltenham, Gloucestershire, England, /Cheltenham, England; died about 1559 in Leckhampton Court, Cheltenham, Gloucestershire, England, son of 302 Roger Norwood [9502] and 303 Alice Boteler [9503]. He married (1) about 1521 in Leckhampton Court, Leckhampton, Gloucestershire, England 277 **Jane Knight** [9497], born about 1506 in Shrewsbury, Shropshire, England; died about 1559 in Leckhampton Court, Leckhampton, Gloucestershire, England, daughter of 304 **Henry Knight** [10247]; (2) **Anne Morton** [9788]. **Raffe (Ralph) Norwood and Alice Butler are the 11th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of Raffe (Ralph) Norwood and Jane Knight were as follows:

i Joan (Jane)[13] **Norwood** [9499]. She married in 1618 **(---) BRACEBRIDGE** [9789].

249 ii Henry[13] **Norwood** [9489], born 1524 in Leckhampton, Gloucester, England; died 1553/60 in Leckhampton, Gloucester, England. He married in 1546 in Leckhampton, Gloucestershire, England **Catherine Throckmorton** [9492], born 1531 in Coughton Court, Coughton, Warwickshire, England; died 2 Feb 1579/79 in Feckenham, Worchestershire, England, daughter of Sir Robert Throckmorton [9683] and Muriel de Berkeley [9684].

iii Nicholas[13] **Norwood** [9498], born about 1526; buried in Badgeworth Church. Notes: Nicholas Norwood, Esq. Bought Down Hatherley manor (part of Brimpsfield manor since 1311) in 1572 from Sir Fulk Greville. In father's will 1560.

iv **John**[13] **Norwood** [9500], born about 1534. Notes: John Norwood, born about 1524, mentioned in father's will 1560. From "Letters & Papers" in 1545, James Gunter [?relation to Philip of London] and William Lewes grant to John Norwood, the manor and rectory of Bedgworth and the chapels of Uphatherly and South Hatherley, co. of Gloucester, and advowson of Bedgeworth vicargage.

Notes for Raffe (Ralph) Norwood:

On the first of January, 1515, Richard, Bishop of Hereford, granted to Henry Knight, the wardship of Ralph, son and heir of Roger Norwood, of Leckhampton, during his minority.

He was married about 1522 to Jane Knight of Shrewsbury, Shropshire, daughter of or niece of step-father Henry Knight of London and Shrewsbury. Henry's will was written 12 May 1520, and proved on 27 April 1526. On the Patent Rolls for 25 February 1519, we find a grant to: "Henry Knight, of Leckhampton, Gloucestershire Lease of the manor of Purybarre, Staff., parcel of the lands of the late earl of Warwick, for 21 years, at the annual rent of 20 1bs., and 13s. 4d. of increase."

The Coventry connection still held in 1524 as seen in the printed "Letters and Papers of the Reign of Henry VIII". What appears to be abstracts of Coventry city council meetings of 1524; contain the following:

"Wednesday after the feast of St. Matthew: The mayor, Mr. Frey, and others being present. ... that Henry Knyght, Esq., and Rauff Norwod, gent., should pay their murage after the rate of the rent of their tenements."

In the inquisition on November 9, 1532 upon the death of Richard Caxton of Tuxford, Notts, among other land, he held 50 acres of pasture and 4 acres of land in Egmanton, Notts of yearly value 2sh. 8d. held from Ralph Norwood, Esq. by fealty and a rent of 2d. for all services by the year.

Sir Thomas Chamberlayne, was lord ambassador in Spain and Flanders until he died in 1580. In 1535 he leased Prestbury manor, which became his principal residence. In 1552 he was granted the manors of Oddington, Church Down, Hucklecot, Compton-Abdale, Bishop's Norton, Great Shurdington, Uphatherley and Witcomb, formerly belonging to the Archbishop of York.

On 18 June 1537, Ralph Norwood, Sir Edward Wadham, Ric. Rede, Ric. Tracy and Ric. Brayne were appointed a commission to make inquisition upon the lands and heir of Thomas, Lord Berkeley.

Instructions preserved in the public record office detail the reception of Anne of Cleeves at Calais, France (then English), her trip to Dover, Canterbury, etc. Peers, knights and esquires of the realm and their wives, all were assigned specific parts to play. Kent esquires to receive her at Dover with the Duke of Suffolk included ---- Sir William Fynche, Sir Edward Wotton, William Roper, Thomas Digges, Thomas Roydon, Reynold Scott, James Hales, John Norton, Thomas Kemp, Nicholas Clifford of Sutton, Thomas Green of Bobbing, John Norton of Halsham, and with the duchess of Suffolk, the ladies Cobham, Hart, Hault, Fynche and Hales.

The squires from Gloucestershire & Warwick that were to attend the reception for Anna of Cleeves in November 1539 included --- Thomas Whitington, James Clifford, George Baynham, Arthur Porter, Richard Tracy, Ralph Norwood, Edmund Bridges and John Palmer, Fulk Grevell, John Grevell & Robert Throckmorton.

The inquisition after the death of Sir Hugh Hastings, who died December 29, 1540, found that he held a messuage, land and tenements from Ralph Norwood of his manor of Egmanton by rent of 9d. per year. Any other services the jurors knew not. The property was worth clear 6 lbs., his heir being his son John.

The inquisition after the death of Sir William Hollys, Knight, who died October 20 1542, was held on February 8, 1543. It found that he was seized of Egmanton manor and Egmanton parke which are held from Ralph Norwood by fealty only and are worth, clear 17/6/4 yearly. Son and heir Thomas Hollys, aged 30 and more.

Ralph held Taynton Court, Oxford, in 1539-41 as deeds and manor court records still exist. Taynton manor was a small estate near Burford, Oxford which belonged Tewksbury Abbey. At the court held 7 May 31 Henry VIII (1540), the tenants acknowledged themselves as tenants of the farmer, Ralph Norwood, esquire.

Ralph was appointed a Gloucestershire Commissioner of the Peace on May l6, 1547 and as Gloucestershire Escheator on 12 November 1549. He was patron of St. Peter's, Leckhampton at installation of Rev. Rhees Jones in 1549. Appointed Commissioner to collect payment of relief l6 Dec 1550.

In 1553, a "Rich'd Norwood, arm'.", which obviously should have been Ralph, paid 100 sh. to avoid knighthood.

A lawsuit was filed in chancery in 1553 between Ralph, "Joan" his wife, William Tauty the elder, William Tauty the younger, who were Ralph's tenants, and John [Brydges] lord Chandos over tenements connected to Leckhampton manor.

Jane died by 1560 as Ralph married secondly at Ledbury, Hereford, on May 15, 1560 to Ann Morion, daughter of Rowland Morion , Knight of Gloucester and wife Elizabeth Pembridge of Mansell Gamage, Hereford.

Ralph's will is dated 3 Nov 1560, recorded in Canterbury Perogative Court, and proved 10 February 1561 by Ann [Morion] Norwood. His grandson William being declared his heir. The will mentions his granddaughter Jane, daughter of son Henry. He wished to be buried in Leckhampton church.

His widow Ann married secondly to Edmund Shaa, presumably related to the Shaa's of Homdon, Essex and London. Edmund was recorded in chancery proceedings of 1574.

278. Sir Robert[14] **Throckmorton** [9683], was born 1509 in Coughton, Warwickshire, England; died 2 Feb 1580/80 in Coughton, Warwickshire, England, son of 305. Sir George Throckmorton [9705] and 306. Anna Catherine de Vaux [9706]. He married in 1526 in Berkeley Castle, Berkeley, Gloucestershire, England 279. **Muriel de Berkeley** [9684], born about 1515 in Berkeley Castle, Berkeley, Gloucestershire, England; died about 1540 in Coughton Court, Warwickshire, England, daughter of 307. Thomas de Berkeley [10652] and 308. Eleanor Constable [10651]. **Sir Robert Throckmorton and Muriel de Berkeley are the 11th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of Sir Robert Throckmorton and Muriel de Berkeley were as follows:

250 i Catherine[13] **Throckmorton** [9492], born 1531 in Coughton Ct., Coughton, Warwickshire, England; died 2 Feb 1579/79 in Feckenham, Worchestershire, England. She married in 1546 in Leckhampton, Gloucestershire, England **Henry Norwood** [9489], born 1524 in Leckhampton, Gloucester, England; died 1553/60 in Leckhampton, Gloucester, England, son of Raffe (Ralph) Norwood [9504] and Jane Knight [9497].

Sir Robert Throckmorton, Knight, High Sheriff of Warwick and Leicesterin the 1st year of Queen Mary. (1544). He married for a second time Elizabeth Hussey, daughter of John, Lord Hussey and widow of John, Lord Hungerford. They had four daughters, Merial, Anne, Elizabeth and Temperance.

280. Richard[14] **Lygon** [9693], born about 1489 in Madresfield, Worcestershire, England; died 10 Mar 1556 in Madresfield, Worcestershire, England. He married before 1510 281. **Margaret Grenville** [9694], born about 1496 in Arell, Worcestershire, England; died 1541 in Madresfield, Worcestershire, England.

Children of Richard Lygon and Margaret Grenville **my 11th great grandparents** were as follows:

251 i William[13] **Lygon** [9685], born 1511 in Arle, Madresfield, Worchestershire, England; died 19 Sep 1567 in Arle, Madresfield, Worchestershire, England. He married in 1528 in Dyrham, Gloucestershire, England **Eleanor Dennis** [9686], born 1507 in Dyrham, Gloucestershire, England; died 14 Sep 1567 in Arle, Madresfield, Worchestershire, England, daughter of William Dennis [9695] and Anne de Berkeley [9696].

282. William[14] **Dennis** [9695], born about 1469 in Dyrham, Gloucestershire, England; died 1533 in Dyrham, Gloucestershire, England. He married 283. **Anne de Berkeley** [9696], born 1473 in Berkeley Castle, Gloucestershire, England, daughter of 309. Maurice de Berkeley [9659] and 310. Isabel Mead [9979]. **William Dennis and Anne de Berkeley are the 11th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of William Dennis and Anne de Berkeley were as follows:

252 i Eleanor[13] **Dennis** [9686], born 1507 in Dyrham, Gloucestershire, England; died 14 Sep 1567 in Arle, Madresfield, Worchestershire, England. She married in 1528 in Dyrham, Gloucestershire, England **William Lygon** [9685], born 1511 in Arle, Madresfield, Worchestershire, England; died 19 Sep 1567 in Arle, Madresfield, Worchestershire, England, son of Richard Lygon [9693] and Margaret Grenville [9694].

284. Sir Henry[14] **Boteler** [9691], son of 311. Sir John Boteler [9681] and 312. Elizabeth LANGSTON CLOID [9697]. He married unknown.

Children of Sir Henry Boteler **my 11th great grandfather** were as follows:

253 i Sir John[13] **Boteler** [9689]. He married **Grizel Roche** [9690], daughter of Sir William Roche [9692].

285. Sir William[14] **ROCHE** [9692]. He married unknown.

Children of Sir William ROCHE **my 11th great grandfather** were as follows:

254 i Grizel[13] **ROCHE** [9690]. She married **Sir John Boteler** [9689], son of Sir Henry Boteler [9691].

286. Sir John[14] **Talbot** [10161], born about 1485; died 31 Aug 1549. He married 287. **Margaret Troutbeck** [10162].

Children of Sir John Talbot and Margaret Troutbeck **my 11th great grandparents** were as follows:

258 i Sir John[13] **Talbot IV** [10158], born 1500 in Grafton, Worcester, England; died 27 May 1555. He married **Frances Giffard** [10159], daughter of Sir John Giffard [10160].

288. Sir John[14] **Giffard** [10160]. He married unknown.

Children of Sir John Giffard **my 11th great grandfather** were as follows:

259 i Frances[13] **Giffard** [10159]. She married **Sir John Talbot IV** [10158], born 1500 in Grafton, Worcester, England; died 27 May 1555, son of Sir John Talbot [10161] and Margaret Troutbeck [10162].

289. John[14] **Arundell** [1182], was born about 1473 in England; died 29 Jan 1545 in Roscarrock, Cornwall, England, son of 313 Thomas Arundell [Sir Knight] [1206] and 314 Catherine Dinham (Dynham) [1207]. He married (1) about 1498 in Groby, Leicestershire, England 290 **Eleanor Grey** [1183], born about 1477 in England, daughter of 315 T Grey [Marquess of Dorset] [1184] and 316 Cicely Bonville [Baroness Harrington, Bonville] [1185]; (2) about 1506 in Stowe, Cornwall, England **Catherine Grenville** [1398]. **John Arundell and Eleanor Grey are the 11th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of John Arundell and Eleanor Grey were as follows:

262 i Thomas[13] **Arundell** [1174], born 1514 in Wardour, W, England; died 16 Feb 1552 in England. He married on 27 Aug 1533 in Of, Tisbury, Wiltshire, England **Margaret Howard** [1175], born 1504 in Of, Tisbury, Wiltshire, England; died 30 Sep 1572 in Tisbury, Wiltshire, England, daughter of Edmund Howard, Sir Knight [1321] and Joyce (Jocosa) Culpepper [1322].

ii John[13] **Arundell** [1200], born 1499 in Of, Lanherne, Cornwall, England; died 28 Oct 1557. He married (1) on 6 Apr 1516 in , Plymouth, Devon, England **Mary Edgecombe** [1399]; (2) about 1525 in Of, Danet Hall, Leicestershire, England **Elizabeth Danet** [1400].

iii Elizabeth[13] **Arundell** [1201], born about 1501 in Lanherne, Cornwall, England. She married about 1529 in Lanherne, Cornwall, England **Richard Edgecombe [Sir]** [1401].

iv Jane[13] **Arundell** [1202], born about 1503 in Lanherne, Cornwall, England; died 21 Oct 1577.

v Eleanor[13] **Arundell** [1203], born 1507 in Lanhern, Cornwall, England; died aft 1512.

291. Sir Edmund[14] **Howard, Sir Knight** [1321], was born about 1479 in Of, Tisbury, Wiltshire, England; died 9 Mar 1538/38, son of 317. Thomas Howard [Duke of Norfork] [1357] and 318. Elizabeth Tilney [Duchess] [1358]. He married (1) about 1507 in Of, Tisbury, Wiltshire, England 292. **Joyce (Jocosa) Culpepper** [1322], born about 1480 Of Oxenheath, Tonbridge, Kent, England; died 1530 in England, daughter of 319. Richard Colepeper [1368] and 320. Isabel WORSLEY [1369]; (2) in Norfolk, England **Dorothy Troyes** [1480].

Children of Edmund Howard, Sir Knight and Joyce (Jocosa) Culpepper **my 11th great grandparents** were as follows:

i Henry[13] **Howard [Esquire]** [1323], born about 1509 in , Lambeth, Norfolk, England. He married **Anne (---)** [1483].

ii Charles[13] **Howard [Sir Knight]** [1324], born about 1510 in Of, Lambeth, Norfolk, England; died in Unmarried, , , France.

iii George[13] **Howard [Sir Knight]** [1325], born about 1512 in Of, Lambeth, Norfolk, England; died before 1574 in Unmarried.

iv Catherine[13] **Howard** [1326], born about 1516 in Lambeth, Norfolk, England; died 3 Feb 1541/41 in Beheaded. She married on 29 Jul 1540 in Declaration, Hampton Court Palace, Richmond, England **Henry VIII Tudor, King of England** [1484], born 19 Jun 1491 in Greenwich Palace, Greenwich, Kent, England; died 18 Jan 1546/46 in Whitehall, Westminster, Middlesex, England, son of King Henry VII TUDOR , King of England [9947] and Princess of England Elizabeth Plantagenet [2214].

v Mary[13] **Howard** [1327], born about 1518 in Lambeth, Norfolk, England. She married **Edmund Trafford** [1485].

vi Joyce[13] **Howard** [1328], born about 1520 in Lambeth, Norfolk, England. She married **John Stanney** [1486].

vii Isabel[13] **Howard** [1329], born about 1522 in Lambeth, Norfolk, England. She married **Henry Baynton** [1487].

263 viii Margaret[13] **Howard** [1175], born 1504 in Tisbury, Wiltshire, England; died 30 Sep 1572 in Tisbury, Wiltshire, England, England. She married on 27 Aug 1533 in Tisbury, Wiltshire, England **Thomas Arundell** [1174], born 1514 in Wardour, W, England; died 16 Feb 1552 in England, son of John Arundell [1182] and Eleanor Grey [1183].

293. Edward[14] **Willoughby** [1330], was born about 1470 in Of, Wollaton, Nottinghamshire, England. He married 294. **Anne Filliol** [1331], born about 1474 in <Wollaton, Nottinghamshire, England>.

Children of Edward Willoughby and Anne Filliol **my 11th great grandparents** were as follows:

264 i Henry[13] **Willoughby** [1176], born 1516 in Wollaton, Nottinghamshire, England; died 17 Aug 1551 in Norwich, Norfolk, England. He married about 1535 in Groby, Leicestershire, England **Ann GREY** [1177], born 1519 in Groby, Leicestershire, England, daughter of Thomas Grey [Marquess of Dorset] [1332] and Margaret Wotton [Marchioness of Dorset [1333].

295. Thomas[14] **Grey [MARQUESS OF DORSET]** [1332], born 13 Jun 1477 in Of, Bashall, Yorkshire, England; died 30 Sep 1530, son of 321. T GREY [MARQUESS OF DORSET] [1184] and 322. Cicely BONVILLE [BARONESS HARRINGTON, BONVILLE] [1185]. He married (1) 296 **Margaret Wotton [MARCHIONESS OF DORSET]** [1333], born about 1485 in Dorsetshire, England; died aft 26 Sep 1535, daughter of 323 Robert Wotton [Sir Knight] [1372] and 324 Anne Belknapp [1373]; (2) about 1501 **Eleanore St. John** [1488]. **Thomas Grey and Margaret Wotton are the 11th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of Thomas GREY [MARQUESS OF DORSET] and Margaret WOTTON [MARCHIONESS OF DORSET] were as follows:

i Elizabeth[13] **GREY [BARONESS AUDLEY]** [1334], born about 1504 in Of, Groby, Leicestershire, England; buried 25 Mar 1561. She married (1) in 1548 in Of, Dorset, Dorsetshire, England **George NORTON [Sir Knight]** [1490]; (2) **Thomas AUDLEY [BARON AUDLEY]** [1491].

ii Edward[13] **GREY** [1335], born about 1507 in Groby, Lancashire, England.

iii Mary[13] **GREY** [1336], born about 1507 in Groby, Lancashire, England.

iv Catherine[13] **GREY [Countss of Arundel]** [1337], born about 1515 in Of, Groby, Leicestershire, England; died 21 Apr 1532. She married **Henry FITZALAN [Earl of Arundel]** [1492].

v Henry[13] **GREY [Duke of Suffolk]** [1338], born 7 Jan 1517 in Of, Dorset House, Westminster, England; died 18 Feb 1554 in , Northumberland, England. He married in Apr 1533 in , Northumberland, England **Frances BRANDON [DUCHESS OF SUFFOLK]** [1493].

vi Leonard[13] **GREY** [1339], born about 1519 in Of, Groby, Leicestershire, England; died 1520.

vii Thomas[13] **GRAY [Lord]** [1340], born about 1525 in Of, Groby, Leicestershire, England; died 17 Apr 1555. He married **Mrs-Thomas GREY** [1494].

viii John[13] **GREY** [1341], born about 1526 Of Pirgo, , Essex, England; died 9 Nov 1564. He married **Mary BROWN** [1495].

265 ix Ann[13] **GREY** [1177], born 1519 in Of, Groby, Leicestershire, England. She married about 1535 in Of, Groby, Leicestershire, England **Henry WILLOUGHBY** [1176], born 1516 in Of, Wollaton, Nottinghamshire, England; died 17 Aug 1551 in , Norwich, Norfolk, England, son of Edward WILLOUGHBY [1330] and Anne FILLIOL [1331].

297. Thomas[14] **WARNER** [5923], born 1513 in England. He married unknown.

Children of Thomas WARNER **my 11th great grandfather** were as follows:

268 i William[13] **WARNER** [5921], born 1539 in Hoe, Norfolk, , England. He married about 1563 in England **Mary (---)** [5922], born 1539 in , , , England.

298. Thomas[14] **SOUTHERTON** [5926], was born 1529 in Norwich, Norfolk, England. He married in Natural Child 299. **Elizabeth (Stewart) STEWARD** [5927], born about 1527 in Natural Child; died 31 Aug 1547, daughter of 325. James STEWARD [5912] and 326. Marion STEWART [5973]. **Thomas Southerton and Elizabeth Steward are the 11th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of Thomas SOUTHERTON and Elizabeth (Stewart) STEWARD were as follows:

270 i Augustine[13] **SOTHERTON** [5924], born 1552 in Hellesdon, Norfolk, England. He married on 12 Sep 1572 in St. Michael, Plea, , England **Ann PECK** [5925], born 2 Apr 1553 in St Michael, Plea, London, Eng, daughter of Thomas PECK [5928] and Ursula GUYBAN [5929].

300. Thomas[14] **PECK** [5928], born 1526 in England. He married 301. **Ursula GUYBAN** [5929], born 1530 in England.

Children of Thomas PECK and Ursula GUYBAN **my 11th great grandparents** were as follows:

271 i Ann[13] **PECK** [5925], born 2 Apr 1553 in St Michael, Plea, London, Eng. She married on 12 Sep 1572 in St. Michael, Plea, , England **Augustine SOTHERTON** [5924], born 1552 in Hellesdon, Norfolk, England, son of Thomas SOUTHERTON [5926] and Elizabeth (Stewart) STEWARD [5927].

12.5. My 15th Generation Norwood Family, Donald Loyd Norwood's 12th Great Grandparents.

302. Roger[15] **Norwood** [9502], born 1478 in Leckhampton Court, Cheltenham, Gloucestershire, England/Cheltenham, England; died 3 Jul 1512 in Leckhampton Court, Cheltenham, Gloucestershire, England, son of 327. Esquire John Norwood II [9505] and 328. Eleanor Gifford [9508]. He married before 1495 in Leckhampton Court, Leckhampton, Gloucestershire, England 303. **Alice Boteler** [9503], born about 1479 in Badminton, Gloucestershire, England; died about 1534 in Leckhampton Court, Cheltenham, Gloucestershire, England, daughter of 329. Sir John Boteler [9681] and 330. Elizabeth LANGSTON CLOID [9697]. **Roger Norwood and Alice Boteler are the 12th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.** From whom the Leckhampton Lines continue. Lived during the reign of Henry VII.

Children of Roger Norwood and Alice Boteler were as follows:

276 i Raffe (Ralph)[14] **Norwood** [9504], born 4 Sep 1505 in Leckhampton Court, Cheltenham, Gloucestershire, England Cheltenham, England; died about 1559 in Leckhampton Court, Cheltenham, Gloucestershire, England. He married (1) about 1521 in Leckhampton Court, Leckhampton, Gloucestershire, England **Jane Knight** [9497], born about 1506 in Shrewsbury, Shropshire, England; died about 1559 in Leckhampton Court, Leckhampton, Gloucestershire, England, daughter of Henry Knight [10247]; (2) **Anne MORTON** [9788].

Notes for Roger Norwood:

Roger Norwood, son and heir of John Norwood and Eleanor Gifford, was born about l470. He married about 1500 to Alice Butler, daughter of Sir John Butler, of Badminton, Gloucester, and wife Alice Langston of Caversfield, Buckinghamshire.

Living only 3 years after his father, no records have been found of any of his activities. His will was written 12 June 1512. He died on July 13, aged about 47. Alice survived him in 1512.

Alice married second to Henry Knight, guardian of step-son Ralph and father of Ralph's wife, Jane Knight. Henry Knight's will is dated 1520, he dying about 1526. Alice married thirdly to William Chorleton. She married 4th to Richard Banaster.

Will of Roger Norwood, proved in Prerogative Court of Canterbury:

"Testamenti Rogeri Norwood
IN THE NAME OF GOD AMEN, In the yere of our lord 1/th C/v and xij the xijth Day of the moneth of June I Roger Norwood of Leckynton gentilman of the Count ie of Gloucester Syk in body and hole in mynd make my testament in this maner Wise Ffurste I bequeth my soule unto almighty god to his blessid mothyr sayinte Mary and to all the holy company of heven And my body to bee buried in the church of Leckynton.

Also, I bequeth to the high Aulter of the forsaide Churche of Lekkynton and to sayint petir vj s. viij d. Also I bequethe to the Rode light in the same churche xij d. Also I bequethe to our lady light in the same churche xij d. Also I bequethe to the buylding of a newe churche house Within the forsaid towne of Leckynton asmuche tymbre as well sufficiently serve frome the frome the walls platre(sic) to the grounde Also I bequethe to the mother Churche of Worcester xx d.

The Residue of my goods my father John Norwood late decissed his will fully performed to the Discharge of my consrenre [?]

I give and bequethe to Alice my wife to thintent that she shall therof Dispose for the welthe of my soule like as she thinketh best whome I ordeyne and make myn executour by this present wryting

Maister Edmund frowceter Doctour of Divinitie my Curate and maister John Wise gentilman Supervisour

Those hiring witnes William Davys Thomas Wynche William Gryndyll with other moo___Yrmen [?] the day and yere abovesaid
Probated ... at Lambyth 19 July 1512 ... Thome Ffryser

Two royal inquisitions were taken after Roger's death. One for his land in Gloucestershire and one at York regarding his inheritance from the Ettons and Everinghams in Yorkshire.

304. Henry[15] **Knight** [10247], was born in Shrewsbury, Shropshire, England. He married unknown.

Children of Henry Knight **my 12th great grandfather** were as follows:

277 i Jane[14] **Knight** [9497], born about 1506 in Shrewsbury, Shropshire, England; died about 1559 in Leckhampton Court, Leckhampton, Gloucestershire, England. She married about 1521 in Leckhampton Court, Leckhampton, Gloucestershire, England **Raffe (Ralph) Norwood** [9504], born 4 Sep 1505 in Leckhampton Court, Cheltenham, Gloucestershire, England/Cheltenham, England; died about 1559 in Leckhampton Court, Cheltenham, Gloucestershire, England, son of Roger Norwood [9502] and Alice Boteler [9503].

305. Sir George[15] **Throckmorton** [9705], was born before 1479 in Coughton Court, Warwickshire, England; died 6 Aug 1552 in Coughton Court,Warwickshire,England, son of 331. Sir Robert Throckmorton [9707] and 332. Katherine Marrow [9708]. He married in 1509 306. **Anna Catherine de Vaux** [9706], born 1487 in Harrowden, , England; died 1570, daughter of 333. 1st Baron Nicholas de Vaux [10641] and 334. Elizabeth FitzHugh [10642]. **Sir George Throckmorton and Anna de Vaux are the 12th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of Sir George Throckmorton and Anna Catherine de Vaux were as follows:

278 i Sir Robert[14] **Throckmorton** [9683], born 1509 in Coughton, Warwickshire, England; died 2 Feb 1580/80 in Coughton, Warwickshire, England. He married in 1526 in Berkeley Castle, Berkeley, Gloucestershire, England **Muriel de Berkeley** [9684], born about 1515 in Berkeley Castle, Berkeley, Gloucestershire, England; died about 1540 in Coughton Court, Warwickshire, England, daughter of Thomas de Berkeley [10652] and Eleanor Constable [10651].

307. Thomas[15] **de Berkeley** [10652], born 1472; died 1532, son of 335. Maurice de Berkeley [9659] and 336. Isabel Mead [9979]. He married in 1504/05 308. **Eleanor Constable** [10651], born about 1475; died 1525, daughter of 337. Marmaduke Constable [10665] and 338. Joyce Stafford [10666]. **Thomas de Berkeley and Eleanor Constable are the 12th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of Thomas de Berkeley and Eleanor Constable were as follows:

279 i Muriel[14] **de Berkeley** [9684], born about 1515 in Berkeley Castle, Berkeley, Gloucestershire, England; died about 1540 in Coughton Court, Warwickshire, England. She married in 1526 in Berkeley Castle, Berkeley, Gloucestershire, England **Sir Robert Throckmorton** [9683], born 1509 in Coughton, Warwickshire, England; died 2 Feb 1580/80 in Coughton, Warwickshire, England, son of Sir George Throckmorton [9705] and Anna Catherine de Vaux [9706].

Notes for Thomas de Berkeley:

Thomas de Berkeley, dejure (apparently) Lord Berkeley [1421], brother and heir, who "may bee called Thomas the Sheepmaster," he "living a kind of grazier's life, having his flocks of sheep sommering in one place and wintering in other places as hee observed the feilds and pastures to bee sound and could bargaine best cheape." He was b. 1472, probably at

Thornbury, and on 9 September 1513 held a command at the battle of Flodden, receiving Knighthood the same day from the Earl of Surrey. Constable of Berkeley Castle 15 May 1514. Sheriff of county Gloucester November 1522 to November 1523. On 9 July 1528 Thomas, Duke of Norfolk, became a trustee for his cousin Thomas Berkeley, who is then described as "Lord Berkeley, Mowbray and Segrave. On 9 August 1529 was summoned to Parliament by writ directed Thomas Berkley de Berkley. He married, 1stly, 1504-05, Eleanor, widow of John Ingleby, of Ripley county York, daughter of Sir Marmaduke Constable, of Flamborough, County, York, by his 2nd wife Joyce, daughter of Sir Humphrey Stafford, of Grafton. She died 1525, and was buried at St. Augustine's, Bristol. He married, 2ndly, in 1526, Cicely, widow of Richard Rowdon, of Gloucester, daughter and coheir of, apparently (--) Arnold, of county Gloucester. He died at Mangotsfield, Bristol, 22 January 1532/3, in his 61st year, and was buried at St. Augustline's. His widow, "called my Lady Cicely of Bristol," died between July and November 1558, at Bristol, and was buried at St. Augustine's.

309. Maurice[15] **de Berkeley** [9659], born about 1435 in Berkeley Castle, Gloucestershire, England; died Aug 1506 in Berkeley Castle, Gloucestershire, England, son of James (The Just) de Berkeley and Isabel MOWBRAY. He married in 1464 in Berkeley Castle, Gloucestershire, England 310. **Isabel Mead** [9979], born about 1443 in Bristol, Gloucestershire, England; died 19 May 1514 in Coventry, England. **Maurice de Berkeley and Isabel Mead are the 12 & 13th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood. See Also: 309 & 335**

Children of Maurice de Berkeley and Isabel Mead were as follows:

283 i Anne[14] **de Berkeley** [9696], born 1473 in Berkeley Castle, Gloucestershire, England. She married **William Dennis** [9695], born about 1469 in Dyrham, Gloucestershire, England; died 1533 in Dyrham, Gloucestershire, England.

ii Thomas[14] **de Berkeley** [10652], born 1472; died 1532. He married in 1504/05 **Eleanor Constable** [10651], born about 1475; died 1525, daughter of Marmaduke Constable [10665] and Joyce Stafford [10666].

Notes for Maurice de Berkeley:

Maurice de Berkeley de jure [apparently] Lord Berkeley [1421] brother of the whole blood and heir, who "may bee called Maurice: the Lawier " inasmuch as though totally disinherited by his brother, and though 56 years of age at his brother's death, he recovered, within 7 years, upwards of 50 manors and other lands, the alienation of which had been effectcd illegally. He had been Knight of the body to Edward IV. He married, in his 30th year (1465), Isabel Mead (at that time a widow with 3 children who all died young), only daughter of Philip Mead, of Mead's Place, in Wraxall, Somerset, Alderman, and three times (I458-59, I461-62, 1468-69) Mayor of Bristol, by Isabel, his wife. She became heir to her brother Thomas Mead, inheriting lands at Thornbury, county Gloucester, and at Wraxall, Ashton, Bedminster, and Tickeiiham, Somerset. He died September 1506, aged 70, and was buried at Austin Friars, London. His widow died after 29 May 1514, at the same age of 70, at Coventry, and was buried with him.

311. Sir John[15] **Boteler** [9681], born 1447 in Badminton, Gloucestershire, England; died 28 Dec 1523 in Badminton, Gloucestershire, England. He married in 1469 in Badminton, Gloucestershire, England 312. **Elizabeth Langston Cloid** [9697], born about 1449 in Caversfield, Oxfordshire, England, daughter of John LANGSTON CLOID. **See Also : 311 & 329**

Children of Sir John Boteler and Elizabeth Langston Cloid **my 12th great grandparents** were as follows:

i Alice[14] **Boteler** [9503], born about 1479 in Badminton, Gloucestershire, England; died about 1534 in Leckhampton Court, Cheltenham, Gloucestershire, England. She married before 1495 in Leckhampton Court, Leckhampton, Gloucestershire, England **Roger Norwood** [9502], born 1478 in Leckhampton Court, Cheltenham, Gloucestershire, England/Cheltenham, England; died 3 Jul 1512 in Leckhampton Court, Cheltenham, Gloucestershire, England, son of Esquire John Norwood II [9505] and Eleanor Gifford [9508].

284 ii Sir Henry[14] **Boteler** [9691]. He married unknown.

313. Thomas[15] **Arundell [Sir Knight]** [1206], born about 1453 in Of, Lanherne, Cornwall, England; died 22 Sep 1485, son of 339. John Arundell VII [1215] and 340. Catherine Chidioc [1216]. He married on 5 Dec 1473 in Of, Hartland, Devonshire, England 314. **Catherine Dinham (Dynham)** [1207], born about 1452 in Of, Steeple Ashton, Oxfordshire, England; died 15 Sep 1501, daughter of 341. John Dinham [Baron] [1225] and 342. Joan Arches [1226].

Children of Thomas Arundell [Sir Knight] and Catherine Dinham (Dynham) **my 12th great grandparents** were as follows:

i Alice (Or Maria)[14] **ARUNDELL** [1208], born about 1474 in Of, Lanherne, Cornwall, England. She married about 1509 in Of, Lanherne, Cornwall, England **John SPEKE** [1402].

ii Edward[14] **ARUNDELL** [1209], born 1476 in Of, Lanherne, Cornwall, England. He married unknown.

iii Thomas[14] **ARUNDELL** [1210], born about 1478 in Of, Lanherne, Cornwall, England; died before 1512.

iv Roger[14] **ARUNDELL** [1211], born 1479 in Of, Helland, Cornwall, England; died 2 Jun 1536. He married about 1511 in Of, Calwoodly, Devon, England **Joan CALWOODLY** [1403].

v Humphrey[14] **ARUNDELL** [1212], born about 1481 in Of, Yewton, Devonshire, England; died aft 1543. He married about 1511 in Of, Stow, Devon, England **Phillipa GRENVILLE** [1404].

vi Elizabeth[14] **ARUNDEL (ARUNDELL)** [1213], born about 1483 Of Landerns, Cornwall, England; died 10 Feb 1513 in Merthermawr. She married (1) in Of, Lanherne, Cornwall, England **Edward STRADLING [SIR KNIGHT]** [1405]; (2) **William LYGON** [1406]; (3) **William TYGON** [1407].

vii Eleanor[14] **ARUNDELL** [1214], born about 1484 in Of, Lanherne, Cornwall, England; died 15 Nov 1516. She married (1) about 1509 in Of, Lanherne, Cornwall, England **Nicholas SAINT LOWE** [1408]; (2) about 1524 in Of, Lanherne, Cornwall, England **Thomas SYDENHAM** [1409].

289 viii John[14] **ARUNDELL** [1182], born about 1473 in , L, , England; died 29 Jan 1545 in , Roscarrock, Cornwall, England. He married (1) about 1498 in Of, Groby, Leicestershire, England **Eleanor GREY** [1183], born about 1477 in , G, , England, daughter of T GREY [MARQUESS OF DORSET] [1184] and Cicely BONVILLE [BARONESS HARRINGTON, BONVILLE] [1185]; (2) about 1506 in Of, Stowe, Cornwall, England **Catherine GRENVILLE** [1398].

315. T[15] **Grey [Marquess of Dorset]** [1184], born 1454 in Groby, L, England; died 10 Sep 1501 in Astley, Warwickshire, England, son of 343. John Grey [LORD FERRERS] [1375] and 344. Elizabeth Wydeville, Queen of England [1376]. He married (1) on 9 Jul 1474 in Contract 316. **Cicely Bonville [Baroness Harrington, Bonville]** [1185], born 1459 in Groby, L, England; died 2 Apr 1530 in , Astley, Warwickshire, England, daughter of 345. W BONVILLE [BARON

HARINGTON] [1186] and 346. Catherine NEVILLE [1187]; (2) about 1470 **Anne HOLAND** [1496]. Cicely BONVILLE [BARONESS HARRINGTON, BONVILLE]-1185 is the 12th great grandmother of Donald Loyd Norwood. **See Also: 315 & 321.**

Children of T GREY [MARQUESS OF DORSET] and Cicely BONVILLE [BARONESS HARRINGTON, BONVILLE] **my 12th great grandparents** were as follows:

290 i Eleanor[14] **GREY** [1183], born about 1477 in G, , England. She married about 1498 in Of, Groby, Leicestershire, England **John ARUNDELL** [1182], born about 1473 in , L, , England; died 29 Jan 1545 in , Roscarrock, Cornwall, England, son of Thomas ARUNDELL [SIR KNIGHT] [1206] and Catherine DINHAM (DYNHAM) [1207].

ii Edward[14] **GREY** [1344], born about 1475 in Of, Groby, Leicestershire, England.

iii Thomas[14] **GREY [MARQUESS OF DORSET]** [1332], born 13 Jun 1477 in Of, Bashall, Yorkshire, England; died 30 Sep 1530. He married (1) **Margaret WOTTON [MARCHIONESS OF DORSET]** [1333], born about 1485 in Dorsetshire, England; died aft 26 Sep 1535, daughter of Robert WOTTON [Sir Knight] [1372] and Anne BELKNAPP [1373]; (2) about 1501 **Eleanore ST JOHN** [1488]. Notes: Thomas GREY [MARQUESS OF DORSET]-1332 is the 11th great grandfather of Donald Loyd Norwood.

iv Anthony[14] **GREY** [1345], born about 1477 in Of, Groby, Leicestershire, England.

v Dorothy[14] **GREY [BARONESS MOUNTJOY]** [1346], born about 1479 in Of, Newport, Devonshire, England; died aft 25 Mar 1552. She married (1) about 1514 in , , Devonshire, England **Robert WILLOUGHBY [Lord]** [1498]; (2) in 1522 **William BLOUNT [Baron Mountjoy]** [1499].

vi John[14] **GREY** [1347], born about 1484 in Of, Groby, Leicestershire, England.

vii Richard[14] **GREY** [1348], born about 1485 in Of, Groby, Leicestershire, England.

viii Cicely[14] **GREY [BARONESS CHANDOS]** [1349], born about 1487 in Of, Denbigh, Denbighshire, Wales; died 18 Apr 1554. She married about 1519 **John (Dudley) SUTTON [Baron Dudley]** [1500].

ix Elizabeth[14] **GREY** [1350], born about 1488 in Of, Groby, Leicestershire, England.

x Leonard[14] **GREY** [1351], born about 1491 in Of, Groby, Leicestershire, England; died 13 Jul 1541.

xi Mary[14] **GREY [VISCOUNTESS OF HEREFORD]** [1352], born about 1493 in Of, Groby, Leicestershire, England; died 12 Feb 1537. She married before 5 Dec 1503 **Walter DEVEREAUX [VISCOUNT HEREFORD]** [1501].

xii Margaret[14] **GREY** [1353], born about 1493 in Of, Groby, Leicestershire, England; buried in , Roade, Northamptonshire, England. She married about 1544 **Richard WAKE** [1502].

xiii George[14] **GREY** [1354], born about 1494 in Of, Groby, Leicestershire, England.

xiv Bridget[14] **GREY** [1355], born about 1496 in Of, Groby, Leicestershire, England.

xv Anne[14] **GREY** [1356], born about 1498 in Of, Groby, Leicestershire, England.

317. Thomas[15] **HOWARD [DUKE OF NORFOLK]** [1357], born 1442 in Of, Stoke Newland, Suffolk, England; died 11 May 1524 in Farlingham Castle, Farlingham, Norfolk, England, son of 347. John HOWARD [Duke of Norfolk] [1380] and 348. Catherine MOLEYNS [DuchessofNorfolk] [1381]. He married (1) on 21 Apr 1472 in Norfolk, England 318. **Elizabeth TILNEY [Duchess]** [1358], born about 1449 in Of, Ashwellthrope, Norfolk, England; died 26 Mar 1497 in , , , England, daughter of 349. Frederick TILNEY [Sir Knight] [1387] and 350. Elizabeth Cheney [1388]; (2) before 1509 **Agnes Tylney [Duchess of Norfolk]** [1503].

Children of Thomas HOWARD [DUKE OF NORFOLK] and Elizabeth TILNEY [Duchess] **my 12th great grandparents** were as follows:

i Thomas[14] **HOWARD [DUKE OF NORFOLK]** [1359], born 1472/73 in Kenninghall, Norfolk, England; died 15 Aug 1554 in , Kenninghall, Norfolk, England. He married (1) on 26 Jan 1494/94 in , Greenwich, Kent, England **Anne Princess Of England** [1505]; (2) in 1511 **Elizabeth STAFFORD** [1506].

ii Edward[14] **HOWARD [SIR Knight]** [1360], born about 1475 in Of, Norfolk, Norfolk, England; died 15 Apr 1513 in At Sea, Wexford, Leinster, England. He married in 1505 **Alice LOVEL [Baroness Morley]** [1507].

291 iii Edmund[14] **HOWARD, SIR KNIGHT** [1321], born about 1479 in Of, Tisbury, Wiltshire, England; died 9 Mar 1538/38. He married (1) about 1507 in Of, Tisbury, Wiltshire, England **Joyce (Jocosa) CULPEPPER** [1322], born about 1480 Of Oxenheath, Tonbridge, Kent, England; died 1530 in England, daughter of Richard COLEPEPER [1368] and Isabel WORSLEY [1369]; (2) in Norfolk, Norfolk, England **Dorothy TROYES** [1480].

iv Henry[14] **HOWARD** [1361], born about 1479 in Of, Norfolk, Norfolk, England; died 23 Jan 1501.

v John[14] **HOWARD [SIR KNIGHT]** [1362], born about 1481 in Of, Norfolk, Norfolk, England; died 13 Mar 1503.

vi Charles[14] **HOWARD** [1363], born about 1482 in , Ashwellthorpe, Norfolk, England; died 23 Apr 1512.

vii Elizabeth[14] **HOWARD [COUNTESS OF WILTSHIRE]** [1365], born about 1485 in Of, Norfolk, Norfolk, England; died 24 Mar 1537. She married in Of, Blickling, Norfolk, England **Thomas BOLEYN [EARL OF WILTSHIRE]** [1508].

viii Muriel[14] **HOWARD** [1366], born 1485 in Buckenham Castle, Norfolk, England; died 4 Dec 1512 in Lambeth. She married (1) in 1499 in , , Norfolk, England **Thomas KNYVETT [SIR KNIGHT]** [1509]; (2) before May 1504 in Norfolk, England **John GREY [VISCOUNT LISLE]** [1510].

ix Richard[14] **HOWARD** [1367], born about 1486 in , Norfolk, Norfolk, England; died 17 Mar 1517.

319. Richard[15] **COLEPEPER** [1368], born about 1412 Of Oxenheath, Tonbridge, Kent, England; died 25 Sep 1484, son of 351. William Colepeper [Sir Knight] [1389] and 352. Elizabeth FERRERS [1390]. He married (1) about 1478 Of Oxenheath, Tonbridge, Kent, England 320. **Isabel WORSLEY** [1369], born about 1442 in Of, Worsley Hall, Lancashire, England; (2) about 1448 Of Oxenheath, Tonbridge, Kent, England **Mrs. Sibyl COLEPEPER** [1511].

Children of Richard COLEPEPER and Isabel WORSLEY **my 12th great grandparents** were as follows:

292 i Joyce (Jocosa)[14] **CULPEPPER** [1322], born about 1480 Of Oxenheath, Tonbridge, Kent, England; died 1530 in England. She married (1) about 1507 in Of, Tisbury, Wiltshire, England **Edmund HOWARD , SIR KNIGHT** [1321], born about 1479 in Of, Tisbury, Wiltshire, England; died 9 Mar 1538/38, son of Thomas HOWARD [DUKE OF NORFOLK] [1357] and Elizabeth TILNEY [Duchess] [1358]; (2) **Ralph LEGH** [1481]; (3) **Richard LEIGH** [1482].

ii Margaret[14] **COLEPEPER** [1370], born 1480 Of Oxenheath,

Tonbridge, Kent, England. She married **William COTTON** [1512].

iii Thomas[14] **COLEPEPER** [1371], born 1483 Of Oxenheath, Tonbridge, Kent, England; died 28 Sep 1492.

323. Robert[15] **WOTTON [Sir Knight]** [1372], born <1459> in Of, Dorset, Dorsetshire, England. He married 324. **Anne BELKNAPP** [1373], born <1463> in <Of, Dorset, Dorsetshire, England>, daughter of 353. Henry BELKNAPP [1393].

Children of Robert WOTTON [Sir Knight] and Anne BELKNAPP **my 12th great grandparents** were as follows:

i Robert[14] **WOTTON** [1374], born 1474 in Of, Broughton Monchelsea, Kent, England.

296 ii Margaret[14] **WOTTON [MARCHIONESS OF DORSET]** [1333], born about 1485 in Of, Dorsetshire, England; died aft 26 Sep 1535. She married (1) **Thomas GREY [MARQUESS OF DORSET]** [1332], born 13 Jun 1477 in Of, Bashall, Yorkshire, England; died 30 Sep 1530, son of T GREY [MARQUESS OF DORSET] [1184] and Cicely BONVILLE [BARONESS HARRINGTON, BONVILLE] [1185]; (2) in Dec 1508 **William MEDLEY** [1489].

325. James[15] **STEWARD** [5912], was born about 1499 in Morayshire, Edinburgh, Mid-Lothian, Scotland; died before 20 Feb 1544/44 in Darnaway, Dyke, Morayshire, Scotland, son of 354. James IV STUART , King of Scotland [5434] and 355. Janet (Jane) KENNEDY [5920]. He married 326. **Marion STEWART** [5973], born about 1501 in , , Scotland. **James Steward and Marion Stewart are the 12th great grandParents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of James STEWARD and Marion STEWART were as follows:

299 i Elizabeth (Stewart)[14] **STEWARD** [5927], born about 1527 in Natural Child; died 31 Aug 1547. She married in Natural Child **Thomas SOUTHERTON** [5926], born 1529 in Norwich, Norfolk, England.

12.6. My 16th Generation Norwood Family, Donald Loyd Norwood's 13th Great Grandparents.

327. Esquire John[16] **Norwood II** [9505], born 1454 in Coventry, Warwickshire, England; died 27 Oct 1509 in Leckhampton Court, Leckhampton, Gloucestershire, England, son of 356. John Norwood, Sir Knight [9511] and 357. Elizabeth ELTON (de ETTON) [9515]. He married (1) in 1468 328. **Eleanor Gifford** [9508], born about 1449 in Leckhampton Ct., Leckhampton, England; died before 1495 in Leckhampton Court, Leckhampton, Gloucestershire, England, daughter of 358. John GIFFORD [9682]; (2) **Elizabeth SHELTON** [9779]. **Esquire John Norwood II and Eleanor Gifford are the 13th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of Esquire John Norwood II and Eleanor Gifford were as follows:

i Elynor[15] **Norwood** [9506].

ii Margaret[15] **Norwood** [9507]. She married **Richard Whittingham** [9787], born in Lye, Gloucestershire, England.

302 iii Roger[15] **Norwood** [9502], born 1478 in Leckhampton Court, Cheltenham, Gloucestershire, England/Cheltenham, England; died 3 Jul 1512 in Leckhampton Court, Cheltenham, Gloucestershire, England. He married before 1495 in Leckhampton Court, Leckhampton, Gloucestershire, England **Alice Boteler** [9503], born about 1479 in Badminton, Gloucestershire, England; died about 1534 in Leckhampton Court, Cheltenham, Gloucestershire, England, daughter of Sir John Boteler [9681] and Elizabeth LANGSTON CLOID [9697].

iv William[15] **Norwood** [9501], born 1479. He married unknown. Notes: 162 William Norwood, born 1470-1488. Executor in father's will 1509. William held the above listed Coventry rents in 1532-4. His wife's name unknown, no children mentioned in his will dated 1537. John married secondly about 1500 to _____. They had 2 children:

Notes for Esquire John Norwood II:

John Norwood, son of John and Elizabeth Elton Norwood, went to Gloucestershire. John Norwood courted and married Eleanor Gifford, died ca 1496, daughter of Sir John and Ann Gifford, a powerful family of Gloucestershire. Eleanor brought Leckhampton Manor to the Norwood family. Leckhampton was built in the fourteenth century; the unique Tudor chimneys and the fine perpendicular porch were added by John Norwood. For more than 300 years, the Norwood family lived here in great splendor, and although they suffered with the Royalists in the Civil Wars, they again came into their own at the restoration of Charles II. For generations this branch of the Norwood family continued to make successful marriages that connected them to the Nobility and the Royalty of England. Among these families are the Lygons of Madresfield Court in Worcestershire, the Throckmortons of Caughton Court in Worcestershire, the Berkeleys of Berkeley Castle in Gloucestershire and John, Duke of Lancaster, son of Edward III, King of England.

His Will was dated 9 Sept. 1498 and proved 12 Dec. 1498

It was during this marriage that ownership of Leckhampton passed from the Giffords to the Norwoods. The Gifford families were Lords of the Manor from 1330 to 1486 when Sir John Gifford died leaving no male heir, and through the marriage of his daughter, Eleanor to John Norwood, the property passed to the Norwoods, a family who came from Northwood on the Isle of Sheppey. [Index 260, Effie Norwood Jones CD].

John Norwood, Esquire was born by l440, possibly by 1433, son of John Norwood, junior, and wife Elizabeth Etton of Gilling Castle, Yorkshire.

In 1461 Lord Warwick requested a 40 lb. loan from Coventry citizens for the wages of 40 men to be used to resist the King and Queen Margaret, of the 166 contributors, 6 men paid 13sh. 4d. John, now at least 21, was one of a group of those who contributed 10 shillings. As amount of payment was based upon wealth, John was already one of the 19 wealthiest men in Coventry.

Even though the family still had much influence, John apparently took no part in city or guild affairs as his father and grandfather had. His marriage and property acquisitions show that he, as many other opportunists during the 'War of the Roses', was moving up the social ladder to become part of the landed gentry.

By 1469 John had married Eleanor Gifford, coheir of Sir John Gifford of Leckhampton Court near Cheltenham, Gloucestershire. The Coventry city records confirm his leaving the city as there is no Norwood in the grant list of l469 or taxed for soldiers 1471, 1481 or later. When first married, John and Eleanor had moved to Snitterfield outside Stratford-on-Avon. This placed them 30 miles north of her home at Leckhampton and 15 miles south of Coventry. At this time 1468-9, the registers of the Holy Cross Gild of Stratford-on-Avon show on adjacent lines; "John Norwode, of Snyterfeld, esq. & Elinor his wife.

13s. 4d. Richard Grevill of Lemyngton, gent. & Elena his wife. 13s. 4d."

Other Greville's and Throckmorton's were Gild members in the 1490-1510 period. Richard's grandson Judge William Greville married a Cheltenham heiress thereby acquiring Arle Court, 2 miles from Leckhampton. Perhaps Elena was the other Gifford coheiress? John and Joan Shakespeare of Snitterfield (c.1520), great-grandparents of William Shakespeare, were members of the St. Anne Guild of Knoll.

It is an interesting coincidence that the last Norton heiress of Kent, Elizabeth Norton and her husband Sir James Hales, moved from Kent to Snitterfield in the l660's,

John and Eleanor had inherited Leckhampton Court by l483 as John is mentioned in the will of Lady Margaret Chocke. He was to sell her sheep then at 'Leghampton' and give half the proceeds each to her cousin Thomas Straunge and Leonard Middleton. Also, the steward of Leckhampton was to sell the oxen and wheat and half the proceeds each to John and Nicholas Baringer for which they were to pray for her. She was born Margaret Morris, and at her death, second wife of Sir Richard Choke, of Ashton, Somerset, Justice of Common Pleas.

John still maintained the Coventry properties for investment as is shown in the following city roll still extant. His son William continued to hold all these properties in 1532 and 1534.

331. Sir Robert[16] **Throckmorton** [9707], was born 1450 in Coughton, England; died 12 Aug 1518 in "Beyond the Sea while on Crusade to Holy Land". He married 332. **Katherine Marrow** [9708], born 1459 in London, Middlesex, England; died 1503 in Coughton, Alcester, Warwickshire, England. Sir Robert Throckmorton was Privy Councillor under Henry VII.

Children of Sir Robert Throckmorton and Katherine Marrow **my 13th great grandparents** were as follows:

305 i Sir George[15] **Throckmorton** [9705], born before 1479 in Coughton Court, Warwickshire, England; died 6 Aug 1552 in Coughton Court,Warwickshire,England. He married in 1509 **Anna Catherine de Vaux** [9706], born 1487 in Harrowden, , England; died 1570, daughter of 1st Baron Nicholas de Vaux [10641] and Elizabeth FitzHugh [10642].

333. 1st Baron, Nicholas[16] **de Vaux** [10641], born about 1460 in Harrowden, Northamptonshire, England; died 14 May 1523 in Harrowden, Northamptonshire, England. He married about 1460 in Harrowden, Northamptonshire, England 334. **Elizabeth FitzHugh** [10642], born about 1460 in Harrowden, Northamptonshire, England; died before 10 Jul 1501 in Harrowden, Northamptonshire, England, daughter of 360. 5th Baron Henry FitzHugh [1667] and 361. Alice NEVILLE [BARONESS FITZHUGH] [1378].

Children of 1st Baron Nicholas de Vaux and Elizabeth FitzHugh **my 13th great grandparents** were as follows:

306 i Anna Catherine[15] **de Vaux** [9706], born 1487 in Harrowden, , England; died 1570. She married in 1509 **Sir George Throckmorton** [9705], born before 1479 in Coughton Court, Warwickshire, England; died 6 Aug 1552 in Coughton Court,Warwickshire,England, son of Sir Robert Throckmorton [9707] and Katherine Marrow [9708].

Notes for 1st Baron Nicholas de Vaux:

Nicholas Vaux, 1st Baron Vaux of Harrowden, so created 27 April 1423, KB (1497); born c 1460; allegedly educated at Oxford; procured nullification of his father's attainder on Henry VII's coming to the throne, also restoration of his estates Nov 1485; Steward Olney and Newport Pagnell, Bucks, Nov 1485; fought at Battle of Stoke 1487, following which he was knighted; High Sheriff of Northants 1495-96, 1501-2 and 1516-17; Constable of Rockingham Castle 1502, Lt Guisnes Castle in English-held Picardy 1502 and 1509 on, Knight for the Body to Henry's VII and VIII; married 1st Elizabeth, daughter and heiress of 5th Lord (Baron) FitzHugh and widow of Sir William Parr, KG (hence grandmother of Queen Katharine Parr), and had three daughters; married 2nd between 17 Nov 1507 and 29 Jan 1507/8 Anne, daughter and coheir of Sir Thomas Green, of Boughton and Green's Norton, Northants, and died 14 May 1523. [Burke's Peerage].

Notes for Elizabeth FitzHugh:

Elizabeth, daughter and heiress of 5th Lord (Baron) FitzHugh and widow of Sir William Parr, KG (hence grandmother of Queen Katharine Parr), and had three daughters. [Burke's Peerage]

Elizabeth FitzHugh, d. before 10 July 1501; m. (1) as his 2nd wife, Sir William Parr, KG, of Kendal, b. c 1434, d. shortly before 26 Feb 1483/4, grand-parents of Queen Katharine Parr; m. (2) Nicholas Vaux, Lord Vaux of Harrowden, b. c 1460, d._14 May 1523. [Magna Charta Sureties]

337. Marmaduke[16] **Constable** [10665], was born 1443 in Flamborough, Bridlington, East Ride Yorkshire, England; died 29 Nov 1518 in Burton Constable, North Ride Yorkshire, England. He married 338. **Joyce Stafford** [10666], born about 1455.

Children of Marmaduke Constable and Joyce Stafford **my 13th great grandparents** were as follows:

308 i Eleanor[15] **Constable** [10651], born about 1475; died 1525. She married in 1504/05 **Thomas de Berkeley** [10652], born 1472; died 1532, son of Maurice de Berkeley [9659] and Isabel Mead [9979].

339. John[16] **ARUNDELL VII** [1215], was born 29 Dec 1420 in Of, Lanherne, Cornwall, England; buried 3 Nov 1473. He married (1) on 24 Feb 1451 in Of, Lanherne, Cornwall, England 340. **Catherine CHIDIOC** [1216], born about 1422 in Of, Arundell, Sussex, England; died 1 Apr 1479; (2) about 1444 in Of, Arundell, Sussex, England **Elizabeth MORLEY** [1410].

Children of John ARUNDELL VII and Catherine CHIDIOC **my 13th great grandparents** were as follows:

i John[15] **ARUNDELL** [1217], born about 1451 in Of, Arundell, Sussex, England.

313 ii Thomas[15] **ARUNDELL [SIR KNIGHT]** [1206], born about 1453 in Of, Lanherne, Cornwall, England; died 22 Sep 1485. He married on 5 Dec 1473 in Of, Hartland, Devonshire, England **Catherine DINHAM (DYNHAM)** [1207], born about 1452 in Of, Steeple Ashton, Oxfordshire, England; died 15 Sep 1501, daughter of John DINHAM [Baron] [1225] and Joan ARCHES [1226].

iii Thomasine[15] **ARUNDELL** [1218], born about 1457 in Of, Lanherne, Cornwall, England. She married about 1479 in Of, Lanherne, Cornwall, England **Henry MARNEY [SIR KNIGHT]** [1413].

iv Ellen (Eleanor)[15] **ARUNDELL** [1219], born about 1459 in Of, Lanherne, Cornwall, England. She married about 1484 in Of,

Lanherne, Cornwall, England **Ralph COPPLESTONE** [1414].

v Catherine[15] **ARUNDELL** [1220], born about 1461 in Of, Lanherne, Cornwall, England. She married (1) about 1489 in Of, Lanherne, Cornwall, England **Walker (William) COURTENAY** [1415]; (2) about 1499 in Of, Lanherne, Cornwall, England **John MOYLE** [1416].

vi Margaret[15] **ARUNDELL** [1221], born about 1463 in Of, Lanherne, Cornwall, England; died aft 28 Nov 1519. She married **William CAPELL [Mayor of London]** [1417].

vii Elizabeth (Arundel)[15] **ARUNDELLE [BARONESS DAUBENEY]** [1222], born about 1464 in Of, Lanherne, Cornwall, England; died aft 8 Feb 1509/09. She married before 8 Sep 1483 in Of, , Cornwall, England **Giles DAUBNEY [Baron Daubney K.G.]** [1418].

viii Dorothy[15] **ARUNDELL** [1223], born about 1465 in Of, Lanherne, Cornwall, England. She married about 1494 in Of, Lanherne, Cornwall, England **Henry STRANGEWAYS** [1419].

ix Jane[15] **ARUNDELL** [1224], born about 1467 in Of, Lanherne, Cornwall, England.

341. John[16] **DINHAM [Baron]** [1225], born 1406 (22-1428) in Hartland, Devonshire, England; died 16 Jan 1457 in Nutwell, Devonshire, England. He married on 3 Jul 1434 in Of, Cardinham, Cornwall, England 342. **Joan ARCHES** [1226], born about 1409 Of Steeple Ashton, Oxfordshire, England; died 11 Apr 1497.

Children of John DINHAM [Baron] and Joan ARCHES **my 13th great grandparents** were as follows:

i John[15] **DINHAM [Baron Dinham]** [1227], born 1434 (24-1457) in Nutwell, Devonshire, England; died 18 Jan 1501 in S.P.. He married (1) on 6 Mar 1469 in Of, Woodhouse Walter, Essex, England **Elizabeth FITZWAUTER [BARONESS DINHAM]** [1420]; (2) **Elizabeth WILLOUGHBY** [1421]; (3) unknown.

ii Charles[15] **DINHAM** [1228], born about 1434 in Of, Steeple Ashton, Oxfordshire, England; died about 1492. He married (1) about 1464 in Of, Hartland, Devonshire, England **Mrs-Charles DINHAM** [1422]; (2) **Joan DURNEFORD** [1423].

iii Margery[15] **DINHAM** [1229], born about 1435 in Of, Steeple Ashton, Oxfordshire, England; died about 1506. She married about 1475 **John CAREW** [1424].

iv Roger[15] **DINHAM** [1230], born about 1439 in Of, Hartland, Devonshire, England; died 13 Oct 1490. He married **Anne BONVILLE** [1425].

v Oliver[15] **DINHAM** [1231], born about 1439 in Of, Steeple Ashton, Oxfordshire, England; died before 20 May 1500.

vi Margaret[15] **DINHAM** [1232], born about 1440 in Of, Hartland, Devonshire, England; died 4 Dec 1470. She married (1) **Nicholas CAREW** [1426]; (2) **John SAPCOTES** [1427].

vii Jane[15] **DINHAM** [1233], born about 1445 in Of, Steeple Ashton, Oxfordshire, England. She married about 1473 **Mr. CARY** [1428].

viii Edith[15] **DINHAM** [1234], born about 1447 in Of, Hartland, Devonshire, England. She married **Thomas FOWLER** [1429].

ix Elizabeth[15] **DINHAM** [1235], born 1448 in Of, Hartland, Devonshire, England; died 9 Oct 1516. She married (1) about 1466 **Fulke BOURCHIER [Baron Fitzwarine]** [1430]; (2) **John SAPCOTES** [1431]; (3) **Thomas BRANDON [Sir Knight]** [1432].

314 x Catherine[15] **DINHAM (DYNHAM)** [1207], born about 1452 in Of, Steeple Ashton, Oxfordshire, England; died 15 Sep 1501. She married on 5 Dec 1473 in Of, Hartland, Devonshire, England **Thomas ARUNDELL [SIR KNIGHT]** [1206], born about 1453 in Of, Lanherne, Cornwall, England; died 22 Sep 1485, son of John ARUNDELL VII [1215] and Catherine CHIDIOC [1216].

xi Joan[15] **DINHAM [Baroness Zouche]** [1236], born about 1454 in Of, Steeple Ashton, Oxfordshire, England; died aft 1506. She married about 1468 in Of, Harringworth, Northampton, England **John La ZOUCHE [BARON ZOUCHE]** [1433].

343. John[16] **GREY [LORD FERRERS]** [1375], born 1431 in Of, Groby, Leicestershire, England; died 8 Feb 1460 in Battle Of St Albans, Hertfordshire, England. He married about 1453 344. **Elizabeth WYDEVILLE , QUEEN OF ENGLAND** [1376], born about 1436 in Of, Grafton Regis, Northamptonshire, England; died 29 May 1492 in Abbey, Bermondsey, Surrey, England, daughter of 364. Richard WYDEVILLE [10115] and 365. Jacquette de Jacqueline de Luxembourg [10116].

Children of John GREY [LORD FERRERS] and Elizabeth WYDEVILLE , QUEEN OF ENGLAND **my 13th great grandparents** were as follows:

i Richard[15] **GREY [SIR KNIGHT]** [1377], born about 1458 in Of, Groby, Leicestershire, England; died 4 Jun 1483.

315 ii T[15] **GREY [MARQUESS OF DORSET]** [1184], born 1454 in Groby, L, England; died 10 Sep 1501 in Astley, Warwickshire, England. He married (1) on 9 Jul 1474 in Contract **Cicely BONVILLE [BARONESS HARRINGTON, BONVILLE]** [1185], born 1459 in Groby, L, England; died 2 Apr 1530 in Astley, Warwickshire, England, daughter of W BONVILLE [BARON HARINGTON] [1186] and Catherine NEVILLE [1187]; (2) about 1470 **Anne HOLAND** [1496].

345. W[16] **BONVILLE [BARON HARINGTON]** [1186], was born 1441 in C, , England; died 22 Dec 1460 in Battle Of, Wakefield, Yorkshire, England. He married before 1457 in Of 346. **Catherine NEVILLE** [1187], born about 1434 in S, , England; died aft 15 Mar 1504, daughter of 366. Richard NEVILLE [EARL OF SALISBURY] [1188] and 367. Alice MONTAGU [COUNTESS OF SALISBURY] [1189]. **Catherine NEVILLE-1187 is the 13th great grandmother of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of W BONVILLE [BARON HARINGTON] and Catherine NEVILLE were as follows:

316 i Cicely[15] **BONVILLE [BARONESS HARRINGTON, BONVILLE]** [1185], born 1459 in Groby, L, England; died 2 Apr 1530 in , Astley, Warwickshire, England. She married (1) on 9 Jul 1474 in Contract **T GREY [MARQUESS OF DORSET]** [1184], born 1454 in Groby, L, England; died 10 Sep 1501 in , Astley, Warwickshire, England, son of John GREY [LORD FERRERS] [1375] and Elizabeth WYDEVILLE , QUEEN OF ENGLAND [1376]; (2) on 12 Nov 1503 **Henry STAFFORD [Earl of Wiltshire]** [1497]; (3) on 9 Jul 1474 in Contract **Thomas GREY [MARQUESS OF DORSET]** [1659]; (4) on 12 Nov 1503 **Henry STAFFORD [Earl of Wiltshire]** [1660].

347. John[16] **HOWARD [Duke of Norfolk]** [1380], born 1419 in , Tendring, Essex, England; died 13 Aug 1485 in Battle Of, Bosworth Field, Leicestershire, England. He married (1) in 1441 348. **Catherine MOLEYNS [Duchess of Norfolk]** [1381], born about 1423 in Of, Stoke Pogis, Buckinghamshire, England; died 25 Oct 1465; (2) on 11 Feb 1466/66 **Margaret CHEDWORTH** [1515].

Children of John HOWARD [Duke of Norfolk] and Catherine MOLEYNS [Duchess of Norfolk] **my 13th great grandparents** were as follows:

317 i Thomas[15] **HOWARD [DUKE OF NORFOLK]** [1357], born

1442 in Of, Stoke Newland, Suffolk, England; died 11 May 1524 in Farlingham Castle, Farlingham, Norfolk, England. He married (1) on 21 Apr 1472 in Norfolk, England **Elizabeth TILNEY [Duchess]** [1358], born about 1449 in Ashwellthrope, Norfolk, England; died 26 Mar 1497 in England, daughter of Frederick TILNEY [Sir Knight] [1387] and Elizabeth CHENEY [1388]; (2) before 1509 **Agnes TYLNEY [Duchess of Norfolk]** [1503].

ii Margaret[15] **HOWARD** [1382], born 1444 in Norfolk, England; died in Norfolk, England. She married in 1467 in Crownthorpe, Norfolk, England **John WYNDHAM [Sir]** [1516].

iii Anna[15] **HOWARD [LADY]** [1383], born about 1445 in Of, Tendring, Essex, England; buried in Wraxall Church, Somerset, England. She married **Edmund GORGES [Sir]** [1517].

iv Isabell[15] **HOWARD** [1384], born about 1447 in Tendring, Essex, England; died 1484. She married **Robert MORTIMER [SIR KNIGHT]** [1518].

v Jane (Joan)[15] **HOWARD** [1385], born about 1449 in Of, Essex, Norfolk, England; died 5 Aug 1508. She married (1) **William de Berkeley [MarquisofBerkley]** [1519]; (2) **John WILLOUGHBY [Sir]** [1520].

vi Elizabeth[15] **HOWARD** [1386], born about 1451 in Norfolk, Essex, England. She married **George GUILDFORD** [1521].

349. **Frederick**[16] **TILNEY [Sir Knight]** [1387], born about 1429 in Of, Ashwellthrope, Norfolk, England. He married 350. **Elizabeth CHENEY** [1388], born about 1431 in Of, Fen Ditton, Cambridgeshire, England; died 16 Sep 1473.

Children of Frederick TILNEY [Sir Knight] and Elizabeth CHENEY **my 13th great grandparents** were as follows:

318 i Elizabeth[15] **TILNEY [Duchess]** [1358], born about 1449 in Of, Ashwellthrope, Norfolk, England; died 26 Mar 1497 in England. She married (1) on 21 Apr 1472 in Norfolk, England **Thomas HOWARD [DUKE OF NORFOLK]** [1357], born 1442 in Of, Stoke Newland, Suffolk, England; died 11 May 1524 in Farlingham Castle, Farlingham, Norfolk, England, son of John HOWARD [Duke of Norfolk] [1380] and Catherine MOLEYNS [DuchessofNorfolk] [1381]; (2) in Of, Bouchier, Devonshire, England **Humphrey BOURCHIER [Sir Knight]** [1504].

351. William[16] **COLEPEPER [Sir Knight]** [1389], born about 1388 Of Oxenhoath, Westpeckham, Kent, England; died 11 Jul 1427. He married about 1411 Of Oxenheath, Tonbridge, Kent, England 352. **Elizabeth FERRERS** [1390], born about 1389 in Of, Groby, Lincolnshire, England; buried 1459 in , West Peckham, Kent, England.

Children of William COLEPEPER [Sir Knight] and Elizabeth FERRERS **my 13th great grandparents** were as follows:

319 i Richard[15] **COLEPEPER** [1368], born about 1412 Of Oxenheath, Tonbridge, Kent, England; died 25 Sep 1484. He married (1) about 1478 Of Oxenheath, Tonbridge, Kent, England **Isabel WORSLEY** [1369], born about 1442 in Of, Worsley Hall, Lancashire, England; (2) about 1448 Of Oxenheath, Tonbridge, Kent, England **Mrs. Sibyl COLEPEPER** [1511].

ii William[15] **COLEPEPER** [1391], born about 1414 Of Preston Hall, Aylesford, Kent, England; died 23 Feb 1503. He married about 1457 Of Preston Hall, Aylesford, Kent, England **Margaret PEDWARDEN** [1523].

iii Geoffrey[15] **COLEPEPER** [1392], born 1416 Of Preston Hall, Aylesford, Kent, England.

353. Henry[16] **BELKNAPP** [1393], born <1437> in <Of, Dorset, Dorsetshire, England>. He married unknown.

Children of Henry BELKNAPP **my 13th great grandfather** were as follows:

324 i Anne[15] **BELKNAPP** [1373], born <1463> in <Of, Dorset, Dorsetshire, England>. She married **Robert WOTTON [Sir Knight]** [1372], born <1459> in Of, Dorset, Dorsetshire, England.

354. King James IV[16] **STUART, King of Scotland** [5434], was born 8 Mar 1472/72 in Of, Edinburgh, Midlothian, Scotland; died 30 Aug 1513 in Battle Of Flodden, Branxton, Northumberland, England, son of 368. James III King of Scotland [5919] and 369. Margaret of Denmark OLDENBERG, Oueen of Scotland [5930]. He married (1) on 29 Jul 1503 in Holyrood Abbey, Edinburgh, Mid-Lothian, Scotland **Margaret TUDOR, Queen of Scotland** [5916], born 20 Nov 1489 in Westminster, Middlesex, England; died 14 Nov 1541/41 in Methven Castle, Perthshire, Scotland, daughter of Henry VII TUDOR , King of England [9947] and Princess of England Elizabeth Plantagenet [2214]; (2) 355. **Janet (Jane) KENNEDY** [5920], born about 1475 in Dunure, Ayrshire, Scotland. **King James IV Stuart and Queen Margaret Tudor are the 13th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of King James IV STUART, King of Scotland and Margaret TUDOR, Queen of Scotland were as follows:

i King James V[15] **STUART, King of Scotland** [5917], born 31 Mar 1512 in , Linlithgow, West-Lothian, Scotland; died 4 Dec 1542 in Falkland, Fifeshire, Scotland. He married (1) on 22 Dec 1536 in Notre Dame, Paris, France **Madeleine of France (---)** [10017]; (2) on 29 Apr 1538 **Mary de Guise de Lorraine** [10018]. Notes: James V STUART , King of Scotland-5917 is the 12th great grand uncle of Donald Loyd Norwood. .

ii James Prince Of[15] **SCOTLAND** [5913], born 11 Feb 1506/06 in Holyrood House, Edinburgh, Mid-Lothian, Scotland; died 17 Feb 1507/07 in , Sterling.

iii Princess Of[15] **SCOTLAND** [5918], born 5 Jul 1508 in Holyrood House, Edinburgh, Mid-Lothian, Scotland; died 1507 in Holyrood House, Edinburgh, Mid-Lothian, Scotland.

iv Arthur Prince Of[15] **SCOTLAND** [2135], born 10 Oct 1509 in Holyrood House, Edinburgh, Mid-Lothian, Scotland; died 4 Jul 1510 in , Edinburgh, Mid-Lothian, Scotland.

v Princess Of[15] **SCOTLAND** [5914], born Oct 1512 in , Linlithgow, West-Lothian, Scotland.

vi Alexander Prince Of[15] **SCOTLAND** [5915], born 20 Apr 1514 in Stirling Castle, Stirling, Stirlingshire, Scotland; died 5 Jan 1516/16 in Stirling Castle, Stirling, Stirlingshire, Scotland.

Children of James IV STUART, King of Scotland and Janet (Jane) KENNEDY were as follows:

325 i James[15] **STEWARD** [5912], born about 1499 in Morayshire, Edinburgh, Mid-Lothian, Scotland; died before 20 Feb 1544/44 in Darnaway, Dyke, Morayshire, Scotland. He married **Marion STEWART** [5973], born about 1501 in Scotland.

12.7. My 17th Generation Norwood Family, Donald Loyd Norwood's 14th Great Grandparents.

356. Sir John[17] **Norwood, Sir Knight** [9511], was born aft 1404 in Coventry, Warwickshire, England; died about 1488 in Coventry, Warwickshire, England, son of 370. James de Northwood [9509] and

371. Jane Clynton [9510]. He married about 1432 in Milton Regis Church, Kent, England 357. **Elizabeth Elton (de Etton)** [9515], born about 1408 in Gilling Castle, Yorkshire, England, daughter of 372. Miles ELTON (de ETTON) [9725]. **Sir John Norwood and Elizabeth Etton are the 14th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of John Norwood, Sir Knight and Elizabeth ELTON (de ETTON) were as follows:

i **Myles**[16] **Norwood** [9513]. He married **Agnes PORTER** [9777].

ii **Dorothy**[16] **Norwood** [9514].

327 iii Esquire John[16] **Norwood II** [9505], born 1454 in Coventry, Warwickshire, England; died 27 Oct 1509 in Leckhampton Court, Leckhampton, Gloucestershire, England. He married (1) in 1468 **Eleanor Gifford** [9508], born about 1449 in Leckhampton Ct., Leckhampton, England; died before 1495 in Leckhampton Court, Leckhampton, Gloucestershire, England, daughter of John GIFFORD [9682]; (2) **Elizabeth SHELTON** [9779].

Notes for Sir John Norwood:

Sir John Norwood, son of James and Jane Clynton Norwood, married Elizabeth Elton, daughter of Miles Elton, who was the son of Sir John of Elton. John Norwood died in 1489 and is buried at Milton Church. John Norwood left a will in Kent. The will is recorded in the Public Records Office in London. His birth date in this research is very unsettled with a wide range of dates being found. 107

James Dempsey has written a detailed paper on the question: "Who was the father of John Norwood who married Elizabeth Etton and whose descendants lived at Leckhampton Court?" [Source 176]. He discusses the theory held by Gertrude Marion Norwood Callam and his own theory which differs significantly. He stresses that there is no known documentation to prove either theory and that it will be up to future researchers to prove or disprove Marion Callam or Jim Dempsey's suggested ancestry for John Norwood who married Elizabeth Etton of Gilling Castle.

According to William Otis Sawtelle, Notes on the Norwood Family, published 1925, "After two centuries in Kent the Norwoods took root in Gloucestershire. Captain Tyre writing from The Grotto, Leckhampton, Cheltenham, to Dr. Norwood under date of February 22, 1923 says: 'I have been able to trace the Norwoods of Leckhampton back to Myles Norwood and I believe this man is the actual connecting link, but I am not certain. I am supported in my view by the fact that the Arms of the Norwoods of Kent, without any difference, were confirmed by the Herald's College to the Norwoods of Leckhampton.' "

While the situation is very confusing, particularly in light of the fact that I cannot locate any 'Myles Norwood', I have chosen to accept the theory that Sir John Norwood married Elinor Gifford and eventually inherited Leckhampton when the Gifford family had no heirs other than John and Elinor.

358. John[17] **GIFFORD** [9682], was born about 1419 in Leckhampton Court, Leckhampton, Gloucestershire, England; buried in Leckhampton Court, Leckhampton, Gloucestershire, England. He married unknown.

Children of John GIFFORD **my 14th great grandfather** were as follows:

328 i Eleanor[16] **Gifford** [9508], born about 1449 in Leckhampton Ct., Leckhampton, England; died before 1495 in Leckhampton Court, Leckhampton, Gloucestershire, England. She married in 1468 **Esquire John Norwood II** [9505], born 1454 in Coventry, Warwickshire, England; died 27 Oct 1509 in Leckhampton Court, Leckhampton, Gloucestershire, England, son of John Norwood , Sir Knight [9511] and Elizabeth ELTON (de ETTON) [9515].

359. John[17] **LANGSTON CLOID** [9698], was born in Canfield, B, England. He married unknown.

Children of John LANGSTON CLOID **my 14th great grandfather** were as follows:

330 i Elizabeth[16] **LANGSTON CLOID** [9697], born about 1449 in Caversfield, Oxfordshire, England. She married in 1469 in Badminton, Gloucestershire, England **Sir John Boteler** [9681], born 1447 in Badminton, Glourcestershire, England; died 28 Dec 1523 in Badminton, Glourcestershire, England.

360. 5th Baron Henry[17] **FitzHugh** [1667], was born 1424 in Ravensworth, Yorkshire, England; died 8 Jun 1472 in Ravensworth, Yorkshire, England. He married in Of, Ravensworth, Yorkshire, England 361. **Alice NEVILLE [BARONESS FITZHUGH]** [1378], born about 1429 in Of, Salisbury, Wiltshire, England; died aft 12 Nov 1503 in Ravensworth, Yorkshire, England, daughter of 373. Richard NEVILLE [EARL OF SALISBURY] [1188] and 374. Alice MONTAGU [COUNTESS OF SALISBURY] [1189].

Children of 5th Baron Henry FitzHugh and Alice NEVILLE [BARONESS FITZHUGH] **my 14th great grandparents** were as follows:

334 i Elizabeth[16] **FitzHugh** [10642], born about 1460 in Harrowden, Northamptonshire, England; died before 10 Jul 1501 in Harrowden, Northamptonshire, England. She married about 1460 in Harrowden, Northamptonshire, England **1st Baron Nicholas de Vaux** [10641], born about 1460 in Harrowden, Northamptonshire, England; died 14 May 1523 in Harrowden, Northamptonshire, England.

Notes for 5th Baron Henry FitzHugh:

Henry FitzHugh, 5th baron, b. 1430, summoned to parliament from 26 May, 1455, to 15 October, 1470. His lordship obtained, in 38th Henry VI [1460], a grant of the stewardship of the honor of Richmond, and also of the office of chief forester of the new forest of Arkilgarth-Dale, and Le Hoppe, then escheated to the king by the forfeiture of Richard, Earl of Salisbury, to hold for life. During the reign of King Henry VI, Lord Fitz-Hugh remained firmly attached to the Lancastrian interest, but he seems nevertheless to have successfully cultivated the good opinion of King Edward IV, the champion of York, for we find his lordship, soon after the accession of that monarch [1547], employed in his military capacity, and as a diplomatist. In 1468 he made a pilgrimage to the Holy Sepulchre, and upon his return founded a chantry for two priests in his castle at Ravenswath, there to celebrate divine service for himself and Alice during their lives, and for the health of their souls after their decease. His lordship married Lady Alice Neville, daughter of Richard, Earl of Salisbury, and had issue, I. Richard his successor; II. Thomas, d. s. p.; III. John, d. s. p.; IV. George, d. s. p.; V. Edward, d. s. p.; I. Alice, married to Sir John Fienes, Knight, and was mother of Thomas, Lord Dacre; II. Elizabeth, married 1st to Sir William Parr, Knight, and had (with William, created Lord Parr, of Horton), Sir Thomas Paar, who married Maud, daughter and co-heir of Sir Thomas Green, Knight, of Horton, and had one son and two days, viz. 1. William Parr, Marquess of Northampton, d. s. p.; 1. Anne Parr, married to William Herbert, Earl of Pembroke; 2. Catherine Parr, married 1st to Edward Borough; 2ndly to John Neville, Lord Latimer; 3rdly, to King

Henry VIII; and 4thly, to Thomas, Lord Seymour, of Sudley, but d. s. p. Elizabeth FitzHugh married 2ndly, Nicholas, Lord Vaux. Henry, 5th Baron Fitz-Hugh, died in 1472, as was s. by his only son, Richard Fitz-Hugh, 6th baron. [Sir Bernard Burke, Dormant, Abeyant, Forfeited and Extinct Peerages, Burke's Peerage, Ltd., London, England, 1883, pp. 207-8, FitzHugh, Barons FitzHugh].

362. James (The Just)[17] **de Berkeley** [9978], was born about 1393 in Ragland, Monmouthshire, England; died Nov 1463/63 in Berkeley Castle, Gloucestershire, England, son of 375. James de Berkeley [10654] and 376. Elizabeth Bluet [10653]. He married in 1422/23 in Berkeley Castle, Gloucestershire, England 363. **Isabel MOWBRAY** [9980], born about 1395 in Bristol, Gloucestershire, England; died 20 Sep 1452 in Berkeley Castle, Gloucestershire, England, daughter of 377. Thomas MOWBRAY [9981] and 378. Elizabeth FITZLAND [9982]. **James (The Just) de Berkeley and Isabel Mowbray are the 13 & 14th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of James (The Just) de Berkeley and Isabel MOWBRAY were as follows:

335 i Maurice[16] **de Berkeley** [9659], born about 1435 in Berkeley Castle, Gloucestershire, England; died Aug 1506 in Berkeley Castle, Gloucestershire, England. He married in 1464 in Berkeley Castle, Gloucestershire, England **Isabel Mead** [9979], born about 1443 in Bristol, Gloucestershire, England; died 19 May 1514 in Coventry, , England.

Notes for James (The Just) de Berkeley:

Lord James de Berkeley, nephew and heir male, being son and heir of Sir James de B., by Elizabeth, daughter and heir of Sir John Bluet, of Raglan, county Monmouth, which Sir James, being next brother to Thomas, the last Lord Berkeley, died v. f., 13 June 1405. He was born about 1394, at Raglan, and "may bee called James the Just." He succeeded to the Castle of Berkeley (to which the Barony of Berkeley was then very generally considered as appendant) and other estates under an entail of his great-grandfather, but was much hindered in getting possession thereof by the Countess of Warwick (daughter and heir of the last Lord), the heir general. By writ directed Jacobo de Berkeley, he was summoned to Parliament 20 October 1421 to 23 May 1461, and was knighted by Henry VI, in May 1426. In April 1410, being then aged 16, he married, 1stly, or perhaps was only contracted to, a daughter of Sir John ST. JOHN (contract dated 19 April II Henry IV. He married, 2ndly, 1415), a daughter, of Sir Humphrey STAFFORD, of Hook, Dorset, but she died very young and s.p. He married, 3rdly, 1423-24, Isabel, widow of Henry FERRERS, Spouse and heir apparent of William, Lord FERRERS (of Groby), and 1st daughter (whose issue became coheirs) of Thomas (DE MOWBRAY), DUKE OF NORFOLK, by Elizabeth, daughter of RICHARD (FITZ ALAN), EARL OF ARUNDEL. She was, while about to appeal to the King in Council on behalf of her husband, arrested by order of Margaret, Countess of Shrewsbury (granddaughter and coheir of the last Lord Berkeley), and imprisoned at Gloucester, where she died 27 September 1452, and was buried in the church of the Greyfriars there. He married, 4thly, (Settlment 25 July I457) Joan, daughter of **John Talbot, 1st Earl of Shrewsbury**, by his 1st wife, Maud, daughter of Thomas (NEVILL), LORD FURNIVAL, which Joan was consequently stepdaughter of Margaret, Countess of Shrewsbury above named. He died at Berkeley Castle, Nov 1463, within 36 days of having (22 Oct.) executed a deed of reconciliation with the said Countess and was buried at Berkeley. His widow married, before 26 May 1474, Edmund Hungerford. [CP 2:132-3]

Knight, Lord Berkeley, was born at Raglan, county Monmouth, about 1394. He was nephew and heir male of Thomas de Berkeley, Lord Berkeley. He succeeded to the Castle of Berkeley and other estates under an entail of his great-grandfather, but was much hindered in getting possession thereof by the heir general, his cousin the Countess of Warwick. He was summoned to Parliament 1421 - 1461.

Notes for Isabel Mowbray:

Isabel, widow of Henry Ferrers, son and heir of William, Lord Ferrers of Groby, and 1st daughter and coheir of Thomas de Mowbray, Duke of Norfolk. She died a prisoner of Margaret, Countess of Shrewsbury, 2nd wife of John Talbot, Earl of Shrewsbury, and step-mother of James Berkeley's 4th wife. She [Margaret] was granddaughter and coheir of Thomas Berkeley, Lord Berkeley, uncle of James, from whom the title had passed to James. [Magna Charta Sureties].

364. Richard[17] **WYDEVILLE** [10115], born about 1411 in Maidstone, Kent, England; died 1468. He married 365. **Jacquette de Jacqueline de Luxembourg** [10116], born 1415 in Luxembourg, Luxembourg, Luxembourg; died 21 May 1472.

Children of Richard WYDEVILLE and Jacquette de Jacqueline de Luxembourg **my 14th great grandparents** were as follows:

344 i Elizabeth[16] **WYDEVILLE, QUEEN OF ENGLAND** [1376], born about 1436 in Of, Grafton Regis, Northamptonshire, England; died 29 May 1492 in Abbey, Bermondsey, Surrey, England. She married (1) about 1453 **John GREY [LORD FERRERS]** [1375], born 1431 in Of, Groby, Leicestershire, England; died 8 Feb 1460 in Battle Of St Albans, Hertfordshire, England; (2) on 22 Apr 1464 in , Grafton Regis, Northamptonshire, England **Edward IV King Of England** [1513], born 19 Apr 1442 in Rouen, Seine-Maritime, France; died 31 Mar 1483 in Palace, Westminster, Middlesex, England, son of Richard Plantagenet Duke of York [1686] and Cecily NEVILLE, Duchess of York [1453].

366. Richard[17] **NEVILLE [EARL OF SALISBURY]** [1188], born about 1399 in Of, Raby, Durham, England; died 21 Dec 1460 in , Wakefield, Yorkshire, England, son of Ralph De NEVILLE [EARL OF WESTMORLAND] and Joan De BEAUFORT [COUNTESS OF WESTMORLAND]. He married before Jan 1420/20 in Of, Salisbury, Wiltshire, England 367. **Alice MONTAGU [COUNTESS OF SALISBURY]** [1189], born 1405 in Of, Salisbury, Wiltshire, England; died before 30 Nov 1462 in Bisham, Berkshire, England, daughter of Thomas MONTAGU (MONTACUTE) [EARL OF SALISBURY] and Eleanor (Alianore) De HOLAND [II]. **Richard Neville and Alice Montagu are the 14 & 15th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

See Also : 366 & 373

Children of Richard NEVILLE [EARL OF SALISBURY] and Alice MONTAGU [COUNTESS OF SALISBURY] were as follows:

346 i Catherine[16] **NEVILLE** [1187], born about 1434 in S, , England; died aft 15 Mar 1504. She married (1) before 1457 in Of **W BONVILLE [BARON HARINGTON]** [1186], born 1441 in C, , England; died 22 Dec 1460 in Battle Of, Wakefield, Yorkshire, England; (2) on 28 Jan 1461 in Salisbury, Wiltshire, England **William HASTINGS [LORD OF ASHBY ZOUCHE]** [1514].

ii Joan[16] **NEVILLE** [1439], born about 1422 in Of, Salisbury, Wiltshire, England; died before 31 Aug 1462. She married aft 8 Aug 1438 in Of, Salisbury, Wiltshire, England **William FITZALAN**

[EARL OF ARUNDEL] [1661].

iii Cecily[16] **NEVILLE** [1438], born about 1425 in Of, Salisbury, Wiltshire, England; died 19 Jul 1450. She married (1) in 1433 in Of, Salisbury, Wiltshire, England **Henry De BEAUCHAMP [DUKE OF WARWICK]** [1662]; (2) on 25 Mar 1449 in License **John TIPTOFT [EARL OF WORCESTER]** [1663].

iv Richard "The King Maker"[16] **NEVILLE [EARL OF WARWICK]** [1437], born 13 Nov 1428 in Of, Salisbury, Wiltshire, England; died 5 Apr 1471 in Battle Of, Barnet, Hertfordshire, England. He married (1) in 1433 Of Caversham, Oxfordshire, England **Anne De BEAUCHAMP** [1664]; (2) in Not Married **Mrs. Richard NEVILLE** [1665].

v Thomas[16] **NEVILLE [SIR KNIGHT]** [1395], born about 1429 in Of, Salisbury, Wiltshire, England; died 21 Dec 1460 in Battle Of, Wakefield, Yorkshire, England. He married on 5 Aug 1453 in Of, Rampton, Nottinghamshire, England **Matilda Or Maud STANHOPE [BARONESS WILLOUGHBY]** [1666].

vi Alice[16] **NEVILLE [BARONESS FITZHUGH]** [1378], born about 1429 in Of, Salisbury, Wiltshire, England; died aft 12 Nov 1503 in Ravensworth, Yorkshire, England. She married in Of, Ravensworth, Yorkshire, England **5th Baron Henry FitzHugh** [1667], born 1424 in Ravensworth, Yorkshire, England; died 8 Jun 1472 in Ravensworth, Yorkshire, England.

vii John[16] **NEVILLE [MARQUESS OF MONTAGU]** [1396], born about 1430 in Of, Salisbury, Wiltshire, England; died 4 Apr 1471 in Battle Of Barnet, Hertfordshire, England. He married on 16 Apr 1457 in Of **Isabel INGALDESTHORPE [MARCHIONESS OF MONTAGU]** [1668].

viii George[16] **NEVILLE [ARCHBISHOP]** [1397], born about 1432 in Of, Salisbury, Wiltshire, England; died 1475. He married in Not Married **Mrs-George NEVILLE** [1669].

ix Eleanor[16] **NEVILLE** [1456], born about 1437 in Of, Salisbury, Wiltshire, England; died 1503. She married aft 1 May 1457 in Of **Thomas STANLEY [Earl of Derby]** [1670].

x Ralph[16] **NEVILLE** [1436], born about 1439 in Of, Salisbury, Wiltshire, England.

xi Margaret[16] **NEVILLE** [1447], born about 1443 in Of, Salisbury, Wiltshire, England; died aft 10 Nov 1506. She married aft 1458 in Of **John De VERE [EARL OF OXFORD]** [1671].

xii Robert[16] **NEVILLE** [1457], born about 1445 in Of, Salisbury, Wiltshire, England; died Young.

368. King James III, King of[17] **Scotland** [5919], born 1 Jul 1451 in Stirling, Stirlingshire, Scotland; died 2 Jun 1488 in Sauchieburn, St. Ninians, Stirlingshire, Scotland, son of 379. James II King Of SCOTLAND [5934] and 380. Maria (Mary) Princess Of GUELDERS [5935]. He married on 1 Jul 1469 in Holyrood, Midlothian, Scotland 369. **Margaret of Denmark OLDENBERG, Oueen of Scotland** [5930], born 14 Jun 1456 Of Kobenhavn, Kobenhavn, Denmark; died 5 Jul 1486 in Stirlingshire, Scotland, daughter of 381. Christian I OLDENBERG, King of Denmark [5957] and 382. Dorothea Von VANDENBERG, Queen of Denmark, Norway & Sweden [5958]. **James III King Of SCOTLAND-5919 and Margaret of Denmark OLDENBERG are the 14th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of James III King Of SCOTLAND and Margaret of Denmark OLDENBERG, Queen of Scotland were as follows:

354 i King James IV[16] **STUART, King of Scotland** [5434], born 8 Mar 1472/72 in Of, Edinburgh, Midlothian, Scotland; died 30 Aug 1513 in Battle Of Flodden, Branxton, Northumberland, England. He married (1) on 29 Jul 1503 in Holyrood Abbey, Edinburgh, Mid-Lothian, Scotland **Margaret TUDOR, Queen of Scotland** [5916], born 20 Nov 1489 in , Westminster, Middlesex, England; died 14 Nov 1541/41 in Methven Castle, , Perthshire, Scotland, daughter of Henry VII TUDOR , King of England [9947] and Princess of England Elizabeth Plantagenet [2214]; (2) **Janet (Jane) KENNEDY** [5920], born about 1475 in , Dunure, Ayrshire, Scotland.

ii James Prince Of[16] **SCOTLAND** [5931], born Feb 1476 in Of, Edinburgh, Midlothian, Scotland; died 7 Jan 1503/03 in Unmd, Edinburgh, Midlothian, Scotland.

iii John Prince Of[16] **SCOTLAND** [5932], born before Jun 1479/79 in Of, Edinburgh, Midlothian, Scotland; died 1 Mar 1502/02 in Unmd.

iv Son Prince Of[16] **SCOTLAND** [5933], born about 1475 in Scotland.

12.8. My 18th Generation Norwood Family, Donald Loyd Norwood's 15th Great Grandparents.

370. James[18] **de Northwood** [9509], was born 1359 in Kent, England; died about 1415 in Kent, England, son of 383. Sir John de Northwood [9518] and 384. Lady Joan Hart (Hert) [9519]. He married (1) about 1389 in Sittingbourne, Kent, England **Margaret CRALLE** [9522], born about 1364 in Cralle, Sussex, England, daughter of Robert CRALLE [9723] and Margery Peplesham [9724]; (2) about 1405 in Kent, England 371. **Jane Clynton** [9510], born about 1384 in Kent, England. **James de Northwood Jane Clynton are the 15th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Some sources say that James Norwood was born ca 1365, he died by 1416, he was the son of Sir John de Northwode and Joan Here, he married Margaret Gralle (Cralle) daughter of Robert Gralle and his wife Margery Peplesham. 70

Children of James de Northwood and Margaret CRALLE were as follows:

i John[17] **de Northwood** [9727], born before 1404; died aft 4 Mar 1487/87 in Chancell of the Church of Middleton. He married **Joan of Stratford by BOW (---)** [9729]. Notes: John DE NORTHWOOD-9727 is the 14th great grand uncle of Donald Loyd Norwood. . John Norwood was born 1405, and was only 11 years old when his cousin, John Northwode, son of his uncle, William Northwode, died. John's father, James, was dead so John Norwood inherited the property when he was only 11 years old. He married Margaret Martin, daughter of Judge John Martin and his wife, Anne Boteler. John and Margaret Martin had a son, John Norwood. John Norwood, son of John Norwood and Margaret Martin, inherited the Norwood property at his father's death. He married Elizabeth Frogenall. John Norwood died in 1496. He and his wife are buried in Milton Regis Church and have splendid brasses on their tombs. Their children: 1. John Norwood, he died young. 2. Joan Norwood married Sir John Norton. 3. Elizabeth Norwood married John Bailey. As there were no sons who survived, the Norwood property was left to their oldest daughter, Joan Norwood. She married Sir John Norton and the Norwood property went to the Norton Families. 106 Leckhampton Line

ii James[17] **de Northwood** [9728], born between 1405 & 1416. Notes: James Norwood, 2nd son of James Norwood and Margaret Gralle, was born between 1405 when his brother John was born and 1416 when his father James died. Little research has been done on this second son of James and Margaret Gralle Norwood. Sir Robert Atkyns: "The Ancient and Present Sate of Gloucestershire", published in 1712; wherein he traced the Norwood family from Jordanus de Sheppey of the Isle of Sheppey to Kent in the reign of King Henry II to the Norwoods

of Leckhampton Manor in Gloucestershire (p. 531) stated: "James de Northwode, last son of Sir John, married Margaret and co-heiress of Robert Gralle of Gralle in the County of Suffex. James de Northwode was his son, whose wife was Jane, daughter of Clynton, as appears on her tomb in the church of Milton. His son was John de Northwode, Esq., whose wife was Elizabeth, daughter and co-heiress of Miles of Elton, son of Sir John Elton who had the Manor of Gilling. He died 4H7 1489 and lies buried at Milton Church."

Children of James de Northwood and Jane Clynton were as follows:

356 i John[17] **Norwood , Sir Knight** [9511], born aft 1404 in Coventry, Warwickshire, England; died about 1488 in Coventry, Warwickshire, England. He married about 1432 in Milton Regis Church, Kent, , England **Elizabeth ELTON (de ETTON)** [9515], born about 1408 in Gilling Castle, Yorkshire, England, daughter of Miles ELTON (de ETTON) [9725].

372. Miles[18] **ELTON (de ETTON)** [9725], son of 385. Sir John ELTON (de ETTON) [9726]. He married unknown.

Children of Miles ELTON (de ETTON) were as follows:

357 i Elizabeth[17] **ELTON (de ETTON)** [9515], born about 1408 in Gilling Castle, Yorkshire, England. She married about 1432 in Milton Regis Church, Kent, , England **John Norwood , Sir Knight** [9511], born aft 1404 in Coventry, Warwickshire, England; died about 1488 in Coventry, Warwickshire, England, son of James de Northwood [9509] and Jane Clynton [9510].

375. James[18] **de Berkeley** [10654], born about 1370 in Little Marshfield, Chipping Sodbury, Gloucestershire, England; died 13 Jun 1405 in Raglan Castle, Usk, Monmouthshire, Wales, son of 390. Maurice (the Valiant) de Berkeley [10660] and 391. Elizabeth Despencer [10659]. He married 376. **Elizabeth Bluet** [10653], born about 1373 in Raglan Castle, Usk, Monmouthshire, Wales; died before 1415.

Children of James de Berkeley and Elizabeth Bluet **my 15th great grandparents** were as follows:

362 i James (The Just)[17] **de Berkeley** [9978], born about 1393 in Ragland, Monmouthshire, England; died Nov 1463/63 in Berkeley Castle, Gloucestershire, England. He married in 1422/23 in Berkeley Castle, Gloucestershire, England **Isabel MOWBRAY** [9980], born about 1395 in Bristol, Gloucestershire, England; died 20 Sep 1452 in Berkeley Castle, Gloucestershire, England, daughter of Thomas MOWBRAY [9981] and Elizabeth FITZLAND [9982].

377. Thomas[18] **MOWBRAY** [9981], born 14 Mar 1365/65 in Epworth, Isle of Axholme, Lincolnshire, England; died 14 Sep 1399 in Venice, Venice, Italy, son of 392. John DE MOWBRAY [9983] and 393. Elizabeth DE SEGRAVE [9984]. He married in 1383 in Castle, Arundel, Sussex, England 378. **Elizabeth FITZLAND** [9982], born 1365 in Arundel, Sussex, England; died 29 Jun 1425 in Heveringham, Nottingham, England. **Thomas Mowbray and Elizabeth Fitzland are the 14 & 15th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of Thomas MOWBRAY and Elizabeth FITZLAND were as follows:

363 i Isabel[17] **MOWBRAY** [9980], born about 1395 in Bristol, Gloucestershire, England; died 20 Sep 1452 in Berkeley Castle, Gloucestershire, England. She married in 1422/23 in Berkeley Castle, Gloucestershire, England **James (The Just) de Berkeley** [9978], born about 1393 in Ragland, Monmouthshire, England; died Nov 1463/63 in Berkeley Castle, Gloucestershire, England, son of James de Berkeley [10654] and Elizabeth Bluet [10653].

379. King James II King Of[18] **SCOTLAND** [5934], born 7 Oct 1430 in , Perth, Perthshire, Scotland; died 25 Jul 1460 in Roxburgh Castle, Kelso, Roxburghshire, Scotland, son of 394. James I King Of SCOTLAND [5942] and 395. Joan BEAUFORT [5943]. He married on 24 Jun 1449 in Holyrood, Edinburgh, Mid-Lothian, Scotland 380. **Maria (Mary) Princess Of GUELDERS** [5935], born about 1431 in Of, Grave, Noord-Brabant, Netherlands; died 7 Nov 1463 in , Edinburgh, Mid-Lothian, Scotland, daughter of 396. Arnold Duke of GUELDERS [5951] and 397. Katharina Princess Of KLEVE [5952]. **King James II Maria Mary Guelders are the 15th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of James II King Of SCOTLAND and Maria (Mary) Princess Of GUELDERS were as follows:

368 i James III King Of[17] **SCOTLAND** [5919], born 1 Jul 1451 in , Stirling, Stirlingshire, Scotland; died 2 Jun 1488 in Sauchieburn, St.ninians, Stirlingshire, Scotland. He married on 1 Jul 1469 in , Holyrood, Midlothian, Scotland **Margaret of Denmark OLDENBERG , Oueen of Scotland** [5930], born 14 Jun 1456 Of Kobenhavn, Kobenhavn, Denmark; died 5 Jul 1486 in Stirlingshire, Scotland, daughter of Christian I OLDENBERG , King of Denmark [5957] and Dorothea Von VANDENBERG, Queen of Denmark, Norway & Sweden [5958].

ii Mary[17] **STEWART** [5936], born before 16 May 1452 in Of, Stirling, Stirlingshire, Scotland; died Apr 1488.

iii Alexander Prince Of[17] **SCOTLAND** [5937], born 1453 in Of, Stirling, Stirlingshire, Scotland; died 1483/84 in Celestines Church, Paris, Seine, France.

iv David Prince Of[17] **SCOTLAND** [5938], born about 1455 in Of, Stirling, Stirlingshire, Scotland; died 9 Jul 1457.

v John Prince Of[17] **SCOTLAND** [5939], born about 1457 in Of, Stirling, Stirlingshire, Scotland; died Mar 1479 in Unmd, Canon-Gate, Edinburgh, , Scotland.

vi Margaret (Cecilia) Princess of[17] **SCOTLAND** [5940], born about 1458 in Of, Stirling, Stirlingshire, Scotland.

vii John[17] **STEWART** [5941], born 1456 in Of, Mar, Aberdeenshire, Scotland; died 1478 in Unmd.

381. King Christian I[18] **Oldenberg, King of Denmark** [5957], born Jan 1426 in , Oldenburg, Oldenburg, Germany; died 12 May 1481 in Roskilde Domkirke, K2benhavn, Denmark, son of 398. Dietrich VON OLDENBURG , Count of Oldenberg [5963] and 399. Hedwig Von HOLSTEIN , Princess of Schleswig [5964]. He married on 17 Oct 1449 in Ofkobenhavn Slot, Kobenhavn, Denmark 382. **Dorothea Von VANDENBERG , Queen of Denmark, Norway & Sweden** [5958], born 1429 in Of, Berlin, Brandenburg, Prussia; died 1 Nov 1495 in Kalundborg Slot, Kalundborg, Holbaek, Denmark, daughter of 400. Johann "The Alchimist" Margrave Of BRANDENBURG [5968] and 401. Barbara Princess Of SAXONY [5969].

Children of Christian I OLDENBERG, King of Denmark and Dorothea Von VANDENBERG, Queen of Denmark, Norway & Sweden **my 15th great grandparents** were as follows:

369 i Margaret of Denmark[17] **Oldenberg, Queen of Scotland** [5930], born 14 Jun 1456 Of Kobenhavn, Kobenhavn, Denmark; died 5 Jul 1486 in Stirlingshire, Scotland. She married on 1 Jul 1469 in ,

Holyrood, Midlothian, Scotland **James III King Of SCOTLAND** [5919], born 1 Jul 1451 in , Stirling, Stirlingshire, Scotland; died 2 Jun 1488 in Sauchieburn, St.ninians, Stirlingshire, Scotland, son of James II King Of SCOTLAND [5934] and Maria (Mary) Princess Of GUELDERS [5935].

ii Frederik I King Of[17] **DENMARK** [5959], born 28 Sep 1471 Of K2benhavn, K2benhavn, Denmark; died 9 Apr 1533 in Gottorp, Schleswig-Holstein, Prussia. He married on 31 Mar 1502 **Anna (---) , Duchess of Schleswig-Holstein** [9950], born 18 Aug 1487 in Berlin, Brandenburg, Prussia; died 23 Apr 1514 in Kiel, Schleswig-Holstein, Prussia.

iii Hans King Of[17] **DENMARK** [5960], born 24 Jan 1455 in , Aalborg, Aalborg, Denmark; died 10 Feb 1513 in , Aalborg, Aalborg, Denmark.

iv Oluf Prince Of[17] **DENMARK** [5961], born 20 Sep 1450 Of K2benhavn, K2benhavn, Denmark; died 1450.

v Knud, Prince Of[17] **DENMARK** [5962], born 1450 Of K2benhavn, K2benhavn, Denmark; died 1454.

12.9. My 19th Generation Norwood Family, Donald Loyd Norwood's 16th Great Grandparents.

383. Sir John[19] **de Northwood** [9518], born 1320/25 in Kent, England; died 19 Feb 1378 in Sittingborne, Kent, England, son of 402. Sir Roger de Northwood [9528] and 403. Juliana de Say [9521]. He married in 1349 in Kent, England 384. **Lady Joan Hart (Hert)** [9519], born about 1329 in Faversham, Kent, England; died after Aug 1398 in Kent, England, daughter of 404. Robert Hart (Hert) [9935]. He also held the Title of 3rd Baron. **Sir John de Northwood and Lady Joan Hart (Hert) are the 16th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of Sir John de Northwood and Lady Joan Hart (Hert) were as follows:

i Joan[18] **de Northwood** [9516]. She married about 1372 **Sir John Dengeyne (D'Engaine)** [9722], born in Cambridge. Notes: 75

ii Juliana[18] **de Northwood** [9523]. She married about 1372 **John DIGGE** [9543], born in Faukham. Notes: 74

iii Sir Roger[18] **de Northwood** [9525], born 1355; died 1392. Notes: Sir Roger de Northwode was born ca 1355, he was about 23 or 24 years old at his father's death. In 1385 and 1386, Sir Roger was joint commissioner to plan for the protection of Kent. About Jan 1385/6 Sir Roger set out for Spain in the company of the Duke of Lancaster, King of Castile. Sir Roger married Eleanor, daughter of Arnold Savage, about 1372. Sir Roger died some time after 7 Sep 1398 and the property was inherited by John de Northwode, son of Roger's brother, William. 68 4th Baron Chapter 11 Sir Roger de Northwode, de jure Lord Northwode. Born about 1355, as he was 23 or 24 at his father's death in 1379. Died in 1398.

iv Sir William[18] **de Northwood** [9517], born 1357; died 1415 in Bredhurst of Kent, England. He married **Alice Icklington** [9763], died in Bredhurst of Kent, England. Notes: Sir William de Northwood-9517 is the 15th great grand uncle of Donald Loyd Norwood. Their common ancestors are Sir John DE NORTHWOOD-9518 and Lady Joan HART (HERT)-9519. William de Northwode was born ca 1360, 5th Baron, did service at the Battle of Agincourt and Vermeuil; he died in 1406 and is buried at Bradhurst. William de Northwode's children were: 1. Elizabeth, she married Peter Cat (Cattes). 2. Eleanor, she married John Adam. 3. John Northwode, 6th Baron, inherited the Northwode property left by his uncle, Roger de Northwode. This John Northwode married Alice Ikelington. They had no children; John died 23 Apr 1416; at his death, the Norwood property passed to his cousin, John Norwood, son of his uncle, James Norwood. 69 5th Baron Chapter 11 William de Northwode, born about 1360, lived and buried at Bredhurst, Kent, where there was a now lost memorial brass to him, indicating 4 sons. He was married to Alice _____. William had the gift of Harrietsham manor on March 5, 1397, by step-grandmother Agnes Shuckburgh who died May 27, 1407. William granted Harrietsham to James Donnet of Rainham and Agnes's son-in-law, Stephen Paytewyne of Sheppey. They regranted the same to William's widow Alice. Alice died after Agnes Shuckburgh, about 1410-14, whereupon Harrietsham descended to her son John.

370 v James[18] **de Northwood** [9509], born 1359 in Kent, England; died about 1415 in , , Kent, England. He married (1) about 1389 in Sittingbourne, Kent, England **Margaret CRALLE** [9522], born about 1364 in Cralle, Sussex, England, daughter of Robert CRALLE [9723] and Margery Peplesham [9724]; (2) about 1405 in Kent, England **Jane Clynton** [9510], born about 1384 in Kent, England.

Notes for Sir John de Northwood:

Sir John de Northwode was born 1321, he was the son of Lord Roger and Juliana de Northwode, he served in France in 1355 and 1359. Sir John was summoned to Parliament from June 1363 to 28 Dec 1375 by King Edward III. In 1369 Sir John was a joint commissioner to muster all men-at-arms to serve for the defense of Sheppey. Sir John de Northwode, Lord Northwode, died 27 Feb 1378/9. No further summonses to Parliament were issued to this family. In 1350, Sir John married Joan, daughter of Robert Here (Hare/Hart) of Faversham.

Sir John de Northwood, son of Roger de Northwood and wife Juliane de Say, was born in 1321. At 21, he was granted a rent of 10 marks by his father in 1342 from the manors of Bykenore and Wychling, Kent. In the feudal aid of 1346, John was listed as tenant under his father, at Norwood-in-Sheppey, Harrietsham, East Farbourne, Thornham, Eynton, Bengebury and Shorne (See previous chapter).

He married Joan Hert in 1350 against his father's will as we have from the Northwood Genealogical Roll; "for which he thought to disinherit him, it being a manifest disparagement in blood".

Through the mediation of neighbor Sir Arnold Savage, he was not disinherited. Joan was a daughter of Robert Hart (Here, Hert) of Faversham, Kent. Her sister Elizabeth was married to Sir Ralph Spigumell. After his marriage, his father granted him Northwood Chastiners manor.

At his father's death in December 136l, he received a writ for delivery of his inheritance. Then the family squabbles really began. Starting in 1364, his step-mother Agnes sued him for 600 lbs. rent due from Northwood Chasteners. This suit was settled out of court by Sir Arnold Savage at the house of 'fratres Minores' (minor brothers) in Canterbury. He countersued Agnes and Richard Blore for 200 marks arrears from Bykenore manor. Sir John Barri mediated at Canterbury, this suit also being settled out of court.

He was summoned to consecutive Parliaments except one; from June 1, 1363 to December 28, 1375. No further summons to Parliament were issued to this family.

In 1369 he was a joint commissioner to muster men-at-arms, etc. to serve for defense of the Isle of Sheppey. Again 8 years later to prepare and abide there for coastal defense in 1377.

On 1 July 1377 Richard atte Leese and John de Northwood were commanded to hasten to the Isle of Shepeye and put it in a state of

defense to resist the trench invasion.

On l6 August 1377, a general order was issued to the men of Middleton hundred that they were responsible for the defense of the Isle of Sheppey except for Yentelee [?] which the men of Hoo, Shamele and Tollyng hundreds were responsible.

His will on parchment in Archbishop Sudbury's register folio 100 b, now at the Archbishop's library at Lambeth, requests burial at Minster in Sheppey. "Volo corpus meum sepeliendum in Ecclesia Monasterii Sancte Sexburge de Menstrye in Scapeya"

John died on February 27, 1379, aged 58. A writ was issued l4 March, 2 Rich I: that an inquisition be held in Kent and Gloucester. The inquisition in Kent was held before the king's escheator, John Brode, at 'Sydngbourne' on the Wednesday after St. George, 2 Richard II (1379).

Medieval Will of John NORTHWODE 1378
John NORTHWODE, Will 27 February 1378

John Northwode, Knight, of the County of Kent "penultimo die" of the month of February 1378. To be buried in the Church of the Nuns of Saint Sexburg of "Mentre in Scapeya" Canterbury Diocese. I will that my wife pay my debts of my goods. I will that Johanna my daughter have of my goods if there are any over after my debts are paid according to the discretion of the said Johanna my wife, Wilim Frogenhale, Wilim Suttone and John de Mere. I will that Stephen my son be found 'ad scolas' of my said goods after my debts are paid if there be sufficient to the effect he be moved to be a Religious or take Sacred Orders. I will that two men go on pilgrimage to visit the shrine of the Apostles Peter and Paul and Saint James in Galicia and that they be found of my said goods.
Residue to Johanne my wife and executrix.

Proved 13 March 1378 by Dame Johanne executrix. (100b Sudbury).

385. Sir John[19] ELTON (de ETTON) [9726]. He married unknown.

Children of Sir John ELTON (de ETTON) **my 16th great grandfather** were as follows:

372 i **Miles[18] ELTON (de ETTON)** [9725]. He married unknown.

386. **Ralph De[19] NEVILLE [EARL OF WESTMORLAND]** [1190], born 1363 in C, , , England; died 12 Oct 1425/25 in C, , , England, son of 405. John NEVILLE [LORD NEVILLE] [1271] and 406. Maud De PERCY [1246]. He married (1) on 21 Nov 1396 in Chateau De Beaufort, Meuse-et-Loire, France 387. **Joan De BEAUFORT [COUNTESS OF WESTMORLAND]** [1191], born about 1374 in C, , France; died 4 Nov 1440 in , Howden, Yorkshire, England, daughter of 407. John "Of Gaunt" Plantagenet , DUKE OF LANCASTER [1192] and 408. Katherine De ROET [DUCHESS OF LANCASTER] [1193]; (2) about 1381 in Of, Stafford, Staffordshire, England **Margaret De STAFFORD [COUNTESS OF WESTMORELAND]** [1672]. **Ralph de Neville and Joan de Beaufort are the 15 & 16th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of Ralph De NEVILLE [EARL OF WESTMORLAND] and Joan De BEAUFORT [COUNTESS OF WESTMORLAND] were as follows:

373 i Richard[18] NEVILLE [EARL OF SALISBURY] [1188], born about 1399 in Of, Raby, Durham, England; died 21 Dec 1460 in , Wakefield, Yorkshire, England. He married before Jan 1420/20 in Of, Salisbury, Wiltshire, England **Alice MONTAGU [COUNTESS OF SALISBURY]** [1189], born 1405 in Of, Salisbury, Wiltshire, England; died before 30 Nov 1462 in , Bisham, Berkshire, England, daughter of Thomas MONTAGU (MONTACUTE) [EARL OF SALISBURY] [1275] and Eleanor (Alianore) De HOLAND [II] [1451].

ii Joan[18] NEVILLE [1343], born about 1397 in Of, Raby, Durham, England.

iii Catherine De[18] NEVILLE [DUCHESS OF NORFOLK] [1342], born about 1400 in Of, Raby, Durham, England; died aft Dec 1477. She married (1) on 3 Jan 1411/11 in License, Raby, Durham, England **John De MOWBRAY [DUKE OF NORFOLK]** [1674]; (2) about 1422 in Of, Raby, Durham, England **Thomas STRANGEWAYS [SIR KNIGHT]** [1675]; (3) aft 1441 in Of **John BEAUMONT [VISCOUNT BEAUMONT]** [1676]; (4) in Dec 1464 in Of **John WYDEVILLE [SIR KNIGHT]** [1677].

iv Henry De[18] NEVILLE [1440], born about 1401 in Of, Raby, Durham, England; died in Died Young.

v Thomas De[18] NEVILLE [BARON SAINT MAUR & LOVEL] [1445], born about 1402 in Of, Raby, Durham, England. He married about 1420 Of St. Lawrence, Jewry, London, Middlesex, England **Alice SEYMOUR [BARONESS SAINT MAUR & LOVEL]** [1678].

vi Cuthbert De[18] NEVILLE [1444], born about 1404 in Of, Raby, Durham, England; died in Died Young.

vii Eleanor[18] NEVILLE [Countess of Northumberland] [1449], born about 1406 in Of, Raby, Durham, England; died 1471 in England. She married (1) aft 14 May 1412 **Richard Le DESPENCER [BARON LE DESPENSER]** [1679]; (2) about Sep 1414 in , Alnwick, Northumberland, England **Henry De PERCY [EARL OF NORTHUMBERLAND]** [1680], born 3 Feb 1392/93; died 22 May 1455 in Battle of St Albans, Hertfordshire, England (against Yorkist, son of Sir Henry (Hotspur) Percy [10637] and Elizabeth Mortimer [10636]. Notes: Lady Alianore/Eleanor Nevill(e), daughter of Ralph, 1st Earl of Westmorland of the 1397 creation. [Burke's Peerage] Note: Eleanor de Neville (by the 2nd wife Katharine Roet); m. Berwick shortly after Oct 1414, Sie Henry de Percy KG, Earl of Northumberland. [Magna Charta Sureties]

viii Robert[18] NEVILLE [BISHOP OF SALISBURY & DURHAM] [1448], born about 1407 in Of, Raby, Durham, England; died 29 Jun 1457.

ix William[18] NEVILLE [EARL OF KENT] [1319], born about 1408 in Of, Raby, Durham, England; died 31 Dec 1461/62 in Of, Alnwick, Northumberland, England. He married (1) before 19 Apr 1422 **Joan FAUCONBERG [COUNTESS OF KENT]** [1681]; (2) **Mrs-William De NEVILLE** [1682].

x Anne De[18] NEVILLE [DUCHESS OF BUCKINGHAM] [1318], born about 1410 in Of, , Westmorland, England; died 11 Sep 1480 in Sp. She married (1) on 16 Nov 1467 in , Raby, Durham, England **Walter BLOUNT [BARON OF MOUNTJOY]** [1683]; (2) in Of, Raby, Durham, England **Humphrey STAFFORD [DUKE OF BUCKINGHAM]** [1684].

xi John De[18] NEVILLE [1446], born about 1412 in Of, Raby, Durham, England; died in Died Young.

xii George[18] NEVILLE [BARON LATIMER] [1434], born about 1413 in Of, Raby, Durham, England; died 21 Dec 1469. He married before Jan 1436/36 in Warwick Castle, Warwick, Warwickshire, England **Elizabeth De BEAUCHAMP [BARONESS LATIMER]** [1685].

xiii Cecily[18] NEVILLE , Duchess of York [1453], born 22 May 1415 in , Raby, Durham, England; died 22 May 1495 in , Berkhamsted, Hertfordshire, England. She married before 9 Oct 1424 in , , Yorkshire,

England **Richard Plantagenet Duke of York** [1686], born 11 Sep 1411 in Castle, Conisborough, Yorkshire, England; died 22 Dec 1460 in , Wakefield, Yorkshire, England, son of Richard Plantagenet , Prince of England [10092] and Anne De Mortimer [10093].

xiv Edward[18] **NEVILLE [BARON ABERGAVENNY]** [1452], born about 1416 Of Raby With Keverstone, Staindrop, Durham, England; died 9 Oct 1476. He married (1) before 9 Oct 1424 **Elizabeth BEAUCHAMP** [1687]; (2) on 6 Oct 1448 in Disp **Catherine HOWARD [BARONESS ABERGAVENNY]** [1688].

Notes for Ralph De Neville [Earl of Westmorland]:

The "Kingmaker's" grandfather, the 1st Earl of Westmorland settled about half the original Neville estates on the children of his second marriage, whereas the subsequent Earls of Westmorland were the product of his first. It thus came about that the 2nd-6th Earls of Westmorland were actually less well-endowed territorially than their ancestors who had been mere barons. The pre-eminence of that branch of the family represented by the Earls of Salisbury/Warwick, who stemmed from the second marriage, was made correspondingly easier.

The 1st Earl of Westmorland had multiplicity of children: nine by the first wife, fourteen by his second. Of his 23 in all, four were peers, three were duchesses and another four daughters the wives of lesser peers; moreover of those three duchesses one was mother of two kings. Between 1450 and 1455 no fewer than 13 members of the family had seats in the House of Lords. This very fecundity like that of Edward III, engendered quarrels. There was rivalry between the two branches of_the family, which grew from a dispute about family estates into a difference as to dynastic loyalties. It thus served as an overture to the Wars of the Roses, one which was made even more ominous by a dispute between the Nevilles, represented by the 1st Marquess of Montagu and the Percys. [Burke's Peerage]

Sir Ralph de Neville, KG, b. c 1346, d. Raby 21 Oct 1425, created 1st Earl of Westmorland 1397; m. (1) Margaret Stafford, d. 9 June 1396; m. (2) before 29 Nov 1396 Joan Beaufort, d. Howden 13 Nov 1440, widow of Robert Ferrers, daughter of John, Duke of Lancaster and Katharine (Roet) Swynford. [Magna Charta Sureties]

Sixth Baron Neville of Raby, became a Knight of the Garter and 1st Earl Westmoreland September 29, 1397. As a Lancasterian, he opposed Richard II in 1399 and conveyed Richard's resignation to the convention. He assisted in the coronation of Henry IV and was a member of the council of regency appointed to rule in the infancy of King Henry V. With his second marriage to Joan Beaufort, a widowed daughter of John of Gaunt, fourth son of Edward III, this favorably affected Joan and Ralph's wealth and social prestige, making possible brilliant marriages for their children. In 1450, five of Ralph's sons, five sons-in-law and several grandsons were in Parliament.

Held many offices, among them Constable of the Tower of London and in 1399, Marshall of England the year he was created Earl of Richmond. He was a member of Richards II's privy council, saw service at Agincourt on October 25, 1415 where Henry won a victory over the superior numbers of French owing to his superior generalship.

He married his first wife Margaret, daughter of Hugh, Earl of Stafford by special dispensation from Pope Urban V, because of their close relationship. The marriage to Joan, his second wife, was a much more distinguished one as the line now descends through the royal house of England. He was summoned to Parliament from December 6, 1389 to November 30, 1396. Some say he is the son of Elizabeth Latimer. He was created Earl of Westmorland by Richard II on 9-29-1397.

Ralph de Nevill, 4th baron, summoned to parliament from 6 December, 1389, to 30 November, 1396. This nobleman took a leading part in the political drama of his day and sustained it with more than ordinary ability. In the lifetime of his father (9th Richard II), he was joined with Thomas Clifford, son of Lord Clifford, and was appointed a commissionership for the guardianship of the West Marches. In three years after this he succeeded to the title and in two years subsequently he was one of the commissioners appointed to treat with the Kings of France and Scotland, touching a truce made by them with the King of England. In the 21st Richard II [1378], he was made constable of the Tower of London and shortly afterwards advanced in full parliament to the dignity of Earl of Westmoreland. His lordship was of the privy council to King Richard and had much favor from that monarch, yet he was one of the most active in raising Henry, of Lancaster, to the throne as Henry IV, and was rewarded by the new king in the first year of his reign with a grant of the county and honor of Richmond for his life, and with the great office of Earl Marshal of England. Soon after this, he stoutly resisted the Earl of Northumberland in his rebellion and forced the Percies, who had advanced as far as Durham, to fall back upon Prudhoe, when the battle of Shrewsbury ensued, in which the gallant Hotspur sustained so signal a defeat, and closed his impetuous career. The earl was afterwards governor of the town and castle of Carlisle, warden of the West Marches towards Scotland, and governor of Roxborough. He was also a knight of the Garter. His lordship married 1st, Lady Margaret Stafford, daughter of Hugh, Earl Stafford, K.G., for which marriage a dispensation was obtained from Pope Urban V, the earl and his bride being within the third and fourth degrees of consanguinity; by this lady he had issue, John, Lord Nevill; Ralph; Maud; Phillippa; Alice; Margaret; Anne; Margery; and Elizabeth. The earl married 2ndly, Joan de Beaufort, daughter of John of Gaunt, by Katherine Swynford, and widow of Robert, Lord Ferrers, of Wem, by whom he had issue, Richard; William; George; Edward; Cuthbert; Henry; Thomas; Catherine; Eleanor; Anne; Jane; and Cicely. This great earl d. in 1425 and was s. by his grandson, Ralph Nevill, 5th Baron Nevill, of Raby. [Sir Bernard Burke, Dormant, Abeyant, Forfeited and Extinct Peerages, Burke's Peerage,_Ltd., London, England, 1883, pp. 393-4, Nevill, Barons Nevill, of Raby, Earls of Westmoreland]

388. Thomas[19] **Montagu (Montacute) [Earl of Salsbury]** [1275], born 1387 in Of, Salisbury, Wiltshire, England; died 25 Oct 1428 in Orleans, son of 409. John MONTAGU (MONTACUTE) [EARL OF SALISBURY] [1273] and 410. Maude FRANCIS [1279]. He married (1) on 15 May 1399 389. **Eleanor (Alianore) De Holand [II]** [1451], born 1391 in , Upholland, Lancashire, England; died 9 Oct 1405 in Bisham, Berkshire, England, daughter of 411. Thomas De HOLAND [EARL OF KENT, K.G.] [1297] and 412. Alice FITZALAN [Countess of Kent] [1285]; (2) in Not Married, Of Ewelme, Oxfordshire, England **Alice CHAUCER** [1689]; (3) unknown. **Thomas Montagu and Eleanor de Holand are the 15 & 16th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of Thomas Montagu (Montacute) [Earl of Salsbury] and Eleanor (Alianore) De Hpland [II] were as follows:

374 i Alice[18] **MONTAGU [COUNTESS OF SALISBURY]** [1189], born 1405 in Of, Salisbury, Wiltshire, England; died before 30 Nov 1462 in , Bisham, Berkshire, England. She married before Jan 1420/20 in Of, Salisbury, Wiltshire, England **Richard NEVILLE [EARL OF SALISBURY]** [1188], born about 1399 in Of, Raby, Durham, England; died 21 Dec 1460 in , Wakefield, Yorkshire, England, son of Ralph De NEVILLE [EARL OF WESTMORLAND] [1190] and Joan De BEAUFORT [COUNTESS OF WESTMORLAND] [1191].

390. Maurice (the Valiant)[19] de Berkeley [10660], was born 1330 in Berkeley, England; died Aug 1368 in Berkeley Castle, England, son of 413. Thomas (the Rich) de Berkeley [10657] and 414. Margaret de Mortimer [10658]. He married 391. **Elizabeth Despencer** (at the age of 8) [10659], born 1322 in Stoke, England; died 13 Jul 1389 in Berkeley Castle, Thornbury, Gloucestershire, England. Elizabeth Despenser was the daughter of Hugh le Despenser and Alianore de Clare. [Ancestral Roots]

Children of Maurice (the Valiant) de Berkeley and Elizabeth Despencer **my 15 & 16th great grandparents** were as follows:

375 i James[18] de Berkeley [10654], born about 1370 in Little Marshfield, Chipping Sodbury, Gloucestershire, England; died 13 Jun 1405 in Raglan Castle, Usk, Monmouthshire, Wales. He married **Elizabeth Bluet** [10653], born about 1373 in Raglan Castle, Usk, Monmouthshire, Wales; died before 1415.

Notes for Maurice (the Valiant) de Berkeley:

Maurice de Berkeley, Lord Berkeley, son and heir by 1st wife, who "may bee called Maurice the Valiant" was a commander in Gascony 1355, and distinguished himself at the battle of Poitiers, 19 Sep 1356, where he was severely wounded and taken prisoner. He was summoned to Parliament 14 Aug 1362 to 24 Feb 1367/8. He married in Aug 1338 (when aged about 8) Elizabeth, daughter of Hugh Despenser, the younger, (Lord le Despenser) by Eleanor, 1st sister of the whole blood and coheir of Gilbert de Clare, Earl of Gloucester and Hertford, [daughter of Gilbert de Clare, of same], "but though thus married at 8, yet had he no issue by her till about 12 or 13 years after." He died at Berkeley Castle, "never thoroughly cured of the wounds he received at Poytiers", 8 June 1368, aged 37 and upwards, and was buried with his mother at St. Augustine's, Bristol. Inq. p.m. 12 July 1368. His widow died 13 July 1389, and was buried at St. Botolph's, London. [Complete Peerage II: 130, XIV:87]

(b) It has hitherto been stated that he was knighted in Scotland in 1337, when aged 71, and was fighting abroad some years later, but J. H. Round points out that a footnote in Wrottesley's "Crecy and Calais", p. 196, explains that he has been confused with his father's younger brother, Maurice, who fought at Crecy, was at the siege of Calais, and died 12 Feb 1346/7.

392. John[19] DE MOWBRAY [9983], born 17 Jun 1340 in Epworth, Isle of Axholme, Lincolnshire, England; died 1367 in Constaninople, Constaninople, Turkey, son of 415. John De MOWBRAY [BARON MOWBRAY] [1813] and 416. Joan Plantagenet [Baroness of Mowbray] [1656]. He married on 17 Mar 1349 in England 393. **Elizabeth DE SEGRAVE** [9984], born 17 Oct 1338 in Abbey, Croxton, Leicestershire, England; died before 1367. **John de Mowbray and Elizabeth de Segrave are the 15 & 16th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of John DE MOWBRAY and Elizabeth DE SEGRAVE were as follows:

377 i Thomas[18] MOWBRAY [9981], born 14 Mar 1365/65 in Epworth, Isle of Axholme, Lincolnshire, England; died 14 Sep 1399 in Venice, Venice, Italy. He married in 1383 in Castle, Arundel, Sussex, England **Elizabeth FITZLAND** [9982], born 1365 in Arundel, Sussex, England; died 29 Jun 1425 in Heveringham, Nottingham, England.

394. James I King Of[19] SCOTLAND [5942], born Nov 1394 in Dumferline, Fifeshire, Scotland; died 12 Feb 1436/36 in Perth, Perthshire, Scotland. He married on 24 Jan 1423/23 in St. Mary, Overy, Southwark, Surrey, England 395. **Joan BEAUFORT** [5943], born about 1405 in Of, Westminster, Middlesex, England; died 6 Jul 1445 in Dunbar Castle, Dunbar, East Lothian, Scotland, daughter of 417. John "Fairborn" BEAUFORT [MARQUESS OF SOMERSET, K.G.] [1272] and 418. Margaret De HOLAND [DUCHESS OF CLARENCE] [1199]. **King James I and Joan Beaufort are the 16th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of James I King of SCOTLAND and Joan BEAUFORT were as follows:

i Margaret Princess Of[18] SCOTLAND [5944], born 1423 in Perth, Perthshire, Scotland; died 7 Aug 1445 in Chalons Surmarne, Marne, France.

ii Alexander Prince Of[18] SCOTLAND [5945], born 7 Oct 1430 in Perth, Perthshire, Scotland; died in Dy.

iii Isabella Elizabeth Princess Of[18] SCOTLAND [5946], born 1425 in Perth, Perthshire, Scotland; died 4 Oct 1494.

iv Joan (Janet) Princess Of[18] SCOTLAND [5947], born 1427 in , Perth, Perthshire, Scotland; died aft 22 Jun 1493 in Scotland.

v Eleanor Princess Of[18] SCOTLAND [5948], born about 1433 in Of, Perth, Perthshire, Scotland; died 11 Nov 1480 in Probably, Innsbruck, Tirol, Austria.

vi Mary Princess Of[18] SCOTLAND [5949], born about 1428 in Of, Perth, Perthshire, Scotland; died 11 Mar 1465 in Kstl Sandenburch, Veere, Zeeland, Netherlands.

vii Annabella Princess Of[18] SCOTLAND [5950], born about 1431 in Of, Perth, Perthshire, Scotland; died aft 27 Jun 1509 in , Perthshire, Scotland.

379 viii James II King Of[18] SCOTLAND [5934], born 7 Oct 1430 in , Perth, Perthshire, Scotland; died 25 Jul 1460 in Roxburgh Castle, Kelso, Roxburghshire, Scotland. He married on 24 Jun 1449 in Holyrood, Edinburgh, Mid-Lothian, Scotland **Maria (Mary) Princess Of GUELDERS** [5935], born about 1431 in Of, Grave, Noord-Brabant, Netherlands; died 7 Nov 1463 in , Edinburgh, Mid-Lothian, Scotland, daughter of Arnold Duke of GUELDERS [5951] and Katharina Princess Of KLEVE [5952].

396. Arnold Duke of[19] GUELDERS [5951], born (14-1423) 1409 Of Slot O D Hoef, Egmond-Binnen, Noord-Holland, Netherlands; died 14 Feb 1473 in Slot Grave, Grave, Noord-Brabant, Netherlands. He married in 1429 in Kleve, Rheinland, Prussia 397. **Katharina, Princess Of KLEVE** [5952], born 16 May 1417 in Of, Kleve, Rheinland, Prussia; died 1 Feb 1479.

Children of Arnold Duke of GUELDERS and Katharina, Princess of KLEVE **my 16th great grandfather** were as follows:

380 i Maria (Mary) Princess Of[18] GUELDERS [5935], born about 1431 in Of, Grave, Noord-Brabant, Netherlands; died 7 Nov 1463 in , Edinburgh, Mid-Lothian, Scotland. She married on 24 Jun 1449 in Holyrood, Edinburgh, Mid-Lothian, Scotland **James II King Of SCOTLAND** [5934], born 7 Oct 1430 in , Perth, Perthshire, Scotland; died 25 Jul 1460 in Roxburgh Castle, Kelso, Roxburghshire, Scotland, son of James I King Of SCOTLAND [5942] and Joan BEAUFORT [5943].

ii Willem Prince Of[18] GUELDERS [5953], born about 1433 in Of, Grave, Noord Brabant, Netherlands; died YOUNG.

iii Margaretha (Margarete) Princess Of[18] GUELDERS [5954], born about 1435 in Of, Grave, Noord-Brabant, Netherlands; died 24 Oct 1486 in , Simmern, Rheinland, Prussia.

iv Catharina Princess Of[18] GUELDERS [5955], born 1438 in Of, Grave, Noord-Brabant, Netherlands; died 1495.

v Adolf Of[18] GELDERN [5956], born about 1439 in Of, Grave, Noord-Brabant, Netherlands; died 13 Jul 1477 in Doornick.

398. Dietrich[19] VON OLDENBURG, Count of Oldenberg [5963], born about 1379 in Of, Oldenburg, Oldenburg, Germany; died 13 Jan 1440 in Schloss, Delmenhorst, Oldenburg, Germany. He married on 14 Nov 1423 399. **Hedwig Von HOLSTEIN , Princess of Schleswig** [5964], born about 1394 in Of, Schleswig, Schleswig-Holstein, Prussia; died 1435.

Children of Dietrich VON OLDENBURG, Count of Oldenberg and Hedwig Von HOLSTEIN , Princess of Schleswig **my 16th great grandfather** were as follows:

i Moritz IV Count Of[18] OLDENBURG-DELMENHORST [5965], born 1427 in Of, Oldenburg, Oldenburg, Germany; died 31 Jul 1464.

381 ii Christian I[18] OLDENBERG , King of Denmark [5957], born Jan 1426 in , Oldenburg, Oldenburg, Germany; died 12 May 1481 in Roskilde Domkirke, K2benhavn, Denmark. He married on 17 Oct 1449 in Ofkobenhavn Slot, Kobenhavn, Denmark **Dorothea Von VANDENBERG , Queen of Denmark, Norway & Sweden** [5958], born 1429 in Of, Berlin, Brandenburg, Prussia; died 1 Nov 1495 in Kalundborg Slot, Kalundborg, Holbaek, Denmark, daughter of Johann "The Alchimist" Margrave Of BRANDENBURG [5968] and Barbara Princess Of SAXONY [5969].

iii Adelheid Countess Of[18] OLDENBURG [5966], born about 1428 in Of, Oldenburg, Oldenburg, Germany.

iv Gerhard Count Of[18] OLDENBURG [5967], born 1429 in Of, Oldenburg, Oldenburg, Germany; died 13 Feb 1500 in , , France.

400. Johann "The Alchimist" Margrave Of[19] BRANDENBURG [5968], born 1405 in Of, Berlin, Brandenburg, Prussia; died 7 Nov 1464 in Bairsdorf. He married in 1411 401. **Barbara Princess Of SAXONY** [5969], born about 1404 in Of, Dresden, Dresden, Saxony; died 1 Oct 1465.

Children of Johann "The Alchimist" Margrave Of BRANDENBURG and Barbara Princess Of SAXONY **my 16th great grandfather** were as follows:

382 i Dorothea[18] Von VANDENBERG, Queen of Denmark, Norway & Sweden [5958], born 1429 in Of, Berlin, Brandenburg, Prussia; died 1 Nov 1495 in Kalundborg Slot, Kalundborg, Holbaek, Denmark. She married on 17 Oct 1449 in Ofkobenhavn Slot, Kobenhavn, Denmark **Christian I OLDENBERG , King of Denmark** [5957], born Jan 1426 in , Oldenburg, Oldenburg, Germany; died 12 May 1481 in Roskilde Domkirke, K2benhavn, Denmark, son of Dietrich VON OLDENBURG , Count of Oldenberg [5963] and Hedwig Von HOLSTEIN , Princess of Schleswig [5964].

ii Elisabeth Princess Of[18] BRANDENBURG [5970], born 1424 in Of, Berlin, Brandenburg, Prussia; died aft 13 Jan 1465.

iii Barbara Margravine Of[18] MANTUA [5971], born 1422 in Of, Berlin, Brandenburg, Prussia; died 29 Oct 1481.

iv Rudolf Count Of[18] BRANDENBURG [5972], born 24 Jan 1424 in Of, Berlin, Brandenburg, Prussia; died Sep 1424.

12.10. My 20th Generation Norwood Family, Donald Loyd Norwood's 17th Great Grandparents.

402. Sir Roger[20] de Northwood [9528], born 18 Mar 1307 in Faversham, Kent, England; died 28 Oct 1361 in Newenton, Kent, England, son of 419. Sir John de Northwood [9529] and 420. Lady Agnes de Grandison [9530]. He married (1) in 1319 in Kent, England 403. **Juliana de Say** [9521], born 1305 in Kent, England; died 12 Feb 1328/28 in Kent, England, daughter of 421. Lord Geoffrey de Say III [9699] and 422. Lady Idonia de LEYBURNE [9700]; (2) **Margery (---)** [9753], died 1339; (3) **Joan FAVERSHAM** [9752], died 1355; (4) aft 17 Jun 1331 **Elizabeth De SEGRAVE** [9751], died 3 Dec 1335 in Canterbury, Kent, England, daughter of John De SEGRAVE [7329]; (5) on 24 Jul 1356 **Agnes Stone** [9747]. **Sir Roger de Northwood and Juliana de Saye (Say) are the 17th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of Sir Roger de Northwood and Juliana de Say were as follows:

383 i Sir John[19] de Northwood [9518], born 1320/25 in Kent, England; died 19 Feb 1378/78 in Sittingborne, Kent, England. He married in 1349 in , , Kent, England **Lady Joan Hart (Hert)** [9519], born about 1329 in Faversham, Kent, England; died aft Aug 1398 in Kent, England, daughter of Robert Hart (Hert) [9935].

ii Sir Roger[19] de Northwood [9524], born 1322; died 1372. He married **Margaret DE HALGTON** [9759]. Notes: 44 Sir Roger de Northwode of Kent was born about 1323. Given the manor of Beaufelde, (Whitfield) Kent in 1342 to the value of 10 marks per year. He was probably married shortly before to Margaret Halghton, daughter of Nicholas Halghton, Lord of Wokyngton, Essex and his wife Margery. Roger was dead by 1373. Margaret remarried Sir John Barry.

iii Agnes[19] de Northwood [9527], born 1344; died before 1360. Notes: 46 Agnes de Northwode was born about 1327, died without issue by 136l.

iv Geoffey[19] de Northwood [9526], born about 1349; died 1360. Notes: 45 died young Geoffrey de Northwode was born about 1325, died without issue by 136l.

Children of Sir Roger de Northwood and Agnes Stone were as follows:

i Juliana[19] de Northwood [9755]. She married **Peter REDE** [9757], born in Dover, England. Notes: Julienne de Northwode married Peter Rede of Dover by 1379. He is presumably the Peter Read who was 49th Lt. of Dover Castle c.1370. Records of St. Thomas Aeon Hosp. indicate sons & daughter's in 1360's.

ii Agnes[19] de Northwood [9756]. She married **Stephen PYSINDEN** [9758]. Notes: Agnes de Northwode married Stephen Pysinden by 1379. His will dated l4l0. Records of St. Thomas Acon Hospital indicate sons & daughter's in 1360's.

Notes for Sir Roger de Northwode:

Roger de Northwode was born 26 Mar 1307. He was one of the most interesting of our early ancestors, son of Sir John and Agnes de Northwode. The Norwood family was very prominent and was held in high regard. Lady Idonia de Leyburne de Say, widow of Geoffrey de Say, wanted to make sure that her daughter Juliana de Say married Roger de Northwode; Idonia gained control of Roger's guardianship and the marriage took place before he was 14 years of age. He was a father about the time he was 14 years old.

It is through the marriage of Roger de Northwode and Juliana de Say that their descendants claim descent from an earlier Geoffrey de Saye, who was a Magna Charta Baron. Geoffrey de Saye, 11th Magna Charta Surety was born ca 1155, son of Geoffrey de Saye I. It was a Geoffrey

de Saye, three generations later, who married Idonia de Layburn, and heiress of the Bigood family who brought the estate of Knoll, Kent into the de Saye family. Knoll house is one of the show places of England at the present day. The de Leyburn family was an outstanding and well-connected family. Thomas de Leyburn, brother of Idonia de Leyburn de Say, married Alice de Toni, daughter of Ralph de Toni and Lady Alice de Bohun. After the death of Sir Thomas de Leyburn, his widow, Lady Alice de Toni Leyburn, married Guy Beauchamp, 2nd Earl of Warwick, as his second wife. Sir Geoffrey de Say, son of Lady Idonia de Leyburn de Say, married Maud de Beauchamp, daughter of Guy de Beauchamp, Earl of Warwick, by his first wife.

Juliana de Say de Northwode died 20 Feb 1329. In all, Roger de Northwode married five times. Each marriage was a very profitable one. Roger de Northwode received his inheritance on 26 Apr 1327. In 1334 he was sent to Scotland. He held several public offices and on 3 Apr 1360, he was summoned to Parliament by King Edward III. After Juliana's death, Roger married Elizabeth, widow of Richard Foliot, and daughter of John de Segrave on 25 Jun 1331. She died 11 Dec 1335 at Canterbury and is buried in Sheppey.

His third marriage was to Margaret, widow of Sir Nicholas Halgton. Lady Margaret and her husband, Sir Nicholas, had two daughters; Beatrice married Sir Ralph St. Leger and Margaret married Sir Roger de Northwode, son of Lord Roger de Northwode and his first wife, Juliana de Say. These two marriages have caused confusion of the two Margarets and the two Rogers. Lady Margaret, wife of Lord Roger de Norwode, died after an accident on 31 Dec 1340. She was watching persons digging into a fox hole to get a fox. The dirt caved in on her and she was buried. It took some time to rescue her. She did not die then but later died of injuries that she had received. Soon after Easter in 1342, Lord Northwode married a fouth wife, Joan, widow of Thomas de Faversham. Joan died May 1356. On 1 Aug 1356 Lord Northwode married for the fifth time to Agnes, daughter of Robert de Stone of Dartforth and widow of Sir John de Cobham. Lord Roger de Northwode died 5 Nov 1361. He held the Title of 2nd Baron.

Sir Roger de Northwode. Lord Northwode, son and heir of Sir John de Northwood, junior, and Agnes de Grandison, was born at Easter, March 26, 1307.

From a plea made at Hilary term in 1319, it would appear that Harrietsham manor came to the Northwoods as Juliane de Saye's dowry. Her mother, widow of William de Leybume. claimed 1/3 of the manor of Harrietsham against John de Northwode [senior], who had called Richard son of Roger Loveday to warrant, John lost the 1/3 part by default. What connection Richard was I do not know, but the sheriff reported that Richard was dead, and his sister and coheirs were ordered to appear. Two months later at Easter term, the sisters appeared but, John did not [as he was ill?]. This was confirmed three months later in the inquisition after John's death.

A year after his father's death, on June 20, 1320, King Edward II sold Roger's wardship and marriage for 700 marks to Sir Bartholomew de Badlesmere On July 14 and 20, the grant was recorded on the close rolls specifying the wardship of Shorne, Herietsham. Thomham, and Bengebury manors worth 50 lbs. 21sh. 5d. per year. Then Sir Bartholomew sold the marriage to Lady Idonea de Saye, daughter of Sir William de Leyboume and wife of Sir Geoffrey de Say, the elder. Roger's first marriage was contracted when he was only 12 to Juliane or Julienne, daughter and coheiress of Geoffrey and Idonea.

On August 20, 1321 Bartholomew de Badlesmere was pardoned by the king for certain pains and forfeitures which he had incurred. But on October 166 a summons was issued to the men of Essex, Sussex, Hampshire and Surrey to assemble before heeds Castle in County, Kent to which entrance had been refused to Queen Isabella by Bartholomew's wife Margaret. Also general proclamations were made in Kent as to the causes which induced the king to lay siege to Leeds castle. On 19 November 1321, while at Ongar, Essex, the king ordered his yeoman. Gilbert de Ryshton, to (take possession of all the lands, goods and chattels in Kent and Sussex held by Bartholomew.

Thus the wardship of Roger's inheritance again returned to the crown. On the same day, the king's yeoman, Simon de Knotyngele, was ordered to keep all the lands late of John de Northwode by reason of minority of the heir and to answer for the income in the king's chamber.

On 14 April 1322 Bartholomew de Badlesmere was hung for treason.

It would appear that just as Roger turned 21 and before he could get official grant of his inheritance, Simon de Knottyngele and several friends, including John Botoun and Henry Wrenk, took advantage of his stewardship. On March 28, 1327, a commission was granted to Roger de Hegham, Thomas de Faversham and William de Cotes, on complaint by Roger de Northwode, of Shepeye, that Simon and others imprisoned and mistreated him at Syddyngboum, and carried away 2 cows and 3 swine worth 50 sh. and other goods. A final note on Simon. On February 6, 1333 a pardon was granted to Henry, son of Jordan de Knottyngele, for killing Simon in self-defense.

Roger did homage and had writ of livery of his lands April 28, 1327, about the feast of the translation of St. Thomas. Roger's first wife, Juliane de Say, died February 10, 1329.

Roger married secondly a little before the feast of St. Peter ad Vincula, shortly after June 25, 1331, to Elizabeth de Seagrave, widow of Richard Foliot, esq., daughter of John de Segrave ('le Oncle'), lord of Folkestone, Kent, by Julienne, daughter and heir of Sir John de Sandwich. She died without further issue on December 11, 1335, at Canterbury, and was buried at Minster-in-Sheppey, nearly at the head of Sir Roger de Northwode (d.1285). On her stone in 1385 was:

"Icy gist Elizabeth Seagrave file monsr Johan Seagrave, iad y sz femme Richard fFoliot, et a Roger de Norwode le secunde, q transpass a le xi jor de Decembr Ian de grace mill cc xxxv."

On 26 June 1333 Roger was granted an exemption from taking the order of knighthood because he had a broken arm and other grievous injuries.

Roger was summoned for military service in Scotland December 1334 and knighted by September 1338. He was first summoned to Parliament July 24, 1335 at Westminster. Writ for his travel expenses dated September 23, 1335.

Roger married thirdly on 13 January 1340 to Margery, widow of Sir Nicholas de Halglton, kt. (d.1338) of Wokyndon, Essex. Nicholas and Margery's first daughter Margaret was married to her stepson Roger de Northwood, son of Julian Say, the second daughter to Sir Ralph de St. Leger.

A little before the feast of the Nativity l4 Edward III (1340), Margery was smothered in a cave-in near Bengebury while digging out a fox. Gravely injured, she made her will on the Thursday after the feast of Holy Innocents 1340, dying on December 31, 1340 without further issue.

In 1340, Roger went to Flanders in the retinue of William de Clinton, Earl of Huntington, and again in 1342 in the retinue of Robert de Ufford, Earl of Suffolk.

Roger married fourthly, shortly after Easter 1342, to Joan _____, widow of Thomas de Faversham, lord of Graveney, Kent. She died without further issue in May 1356. Joan was rated as holding 1 fee in Graveney in the 1346 Feudal aids.

Roger married fifthly, on the feast of St. Peter ad Vincula, August 1, 1356, to Lady Agnes, daughter of Richard de Stone of Dartford, and widow of Sir John de Cobham (Lord Cobham, died 1354/5). Roger and Agnes's chaplain was Sir Richard Shene, vicar of Eastchurch, Kent. Roger was summoned on April 3, 1360 to a Parliament to be at Westminster.

Roger died on the vigil of St. Leonard, November 6, 1361, age 54. The executors of his estate to be his wife Agnes, Richard Blore and Fulk Peyforer.

Agnes then married thirdly Christopher Shuckburgh of Warwickshire. Lady Agnes de Northwood, as patroness, instituted John Colyn as rector of Wycheling April 15, 1368. 1371 Agnes and Christopher held tenements in St. Antoine parish, London.

She granted the reversion of Harrietsham to step-grandson William Norwood on March 5, 1397. She died May 27, 1405, having held control of many Northwood lands in dower for 44 years.
By a writ issued November l4, 136l to the escheators in Kent and Surrey, an inquisition found that Roger had held:

Surrey: Southwark; tenements worth 13sh. 4d. in St. Olave parish held jointly with widow Agnes by gift of John de Scholden, parson of Coulynge and John Barry, Kent. Held of Earl of Arundel for 6d. yearly.

Kent: Shome Manor; plus 5 ac. salt meadow, by carrying a white standard to Scotland for king war's for 40 days.

Harrietsham Manor; held of Nicholas Loveyn as of his manor of Ospring, formerly of John de Pulteney, by attending Michaelmas court and by rent of 19s. 11.5d. yearly to Christ church priory, Canterbury.

Thomham & Bengbury Manors; held of William de Say by knight's service.

Yoke Manor in Frenstede; held of the king of Leeds Castle by doing suit at castle gate monthly.

Wychelying Manor by Lenham; held of king by rendering 10s. every 10 weeks for ward of Dover Castle.

Northwode Manor; in Sheppey and 200 ac. of fresh marsh worth 3/6/8 held of Milton manor and Queen Philippa for 6 lbs. yearly and 600 ac. of salt marsh held in gavelkind worth 7 1bs. 10sh.

Horton Manor; held jointly with widow Agnes Northwode by gift of Richard Schorne, clerk & Peter Hadland. Held of Chilham Castle held by lady de Roos for service of part of 1 knight's fee.

Notes for Agnes Stone:
His 5th wife. She was the widow of Sir John de Cobham. He died 5 Nov 1361.

404. Robert[20] Hart (Hert) [9935]. He married unknown.

Children of Robert Hart (Hert) **my 17th great grandfather** were as follows:

384 i Lady Joan[19] Hart (Hert) [9519], born about 1329 in Faversham, Kent, England; died aft Aug 1398 in Kent, England. She married in 1349 in , , Kent, England **Sir John de Northwood** [9518], born 1320/25 in , , Kent, England; died 19 Feb 1378/78 in Sittingborne, Kent, England, son of Sir Roger de Northwood [9528] and Juliana de Say [9521].

405. John[20] NEVILLE [LORD NEVILLE] [1271], born 1327 in Of, Raby With Keverstone, Durham, England; died 9 Oct 1388 in , Newcastle Upon Tyne, Northumberland, England, son of 423. Ralph NEVILLE [BARON DE NEVILLE] [1259] and 424. Alice AUDLEY [BARONESS NEVILLE] [1251]. He married (1) in Jun 1357 in Of, Alnwick, Northumberland, England 406. **Maud De PERCY** [1246], born about 1334 in Of, Warkworth Castle, Alnwick, Northumberland, England; died 10 Feb 1378/78, daughter of 425. Henry De PERCY [BARON PERCY] [1257] and 426. Idonea De CLIFFORD [1250]; (2) before 1 Oct 1381 in Of, Raby, Durham, England **Elizabeth LATIMER [Baroness Latimer]** [1692].

Children of John NEVILLE [LORD NEVILLE] and Maud De PERCY **my 17th great grandparents** were as follows:

i Alice De[19] NEVILLE [1244], born about 1357 in Of, Raby With Keverstone, Durham, England; died 11 Jun 1433. She married before 1379 in Of, Raby, Durham, England **William DEINCOURT [LORD DEINCOURT]** [1693].

ii Eleanor De[19] NEVILLE [1245], born about 1359 in Of, Raby With Keverstone, Durham, England; died aft 1440. She married **Ralph LUMLEY** [1694].

iii Thomas[19] NEVILLE [BARON FURNIVAL] [1242], born about 1361 in Of, Raby, Durham, England; died 5 Mar 1406/06 in Spm. He married (1) before 23 Jun 1379 in Of, Alton, Staffordshire, England **Joan De FURNIVAL [BARONESS FURNIVAL]** [1695]; (2) on 25 Jun 1401 in Of, Whitechurch, , England **Ankaret Le STRANGE** [1696].

iv Idina Or Iolande[19] NEVILLE [1364], born about 1361 in Of, Raby With Keverstone, Durham, England.

v Maud (Matilda) De[19] NEVILLE [1379], born about 1366 in Of, Raby With Keverstone, Durham, England. She married **William Le SCROPE** [1697].

vi Elizabeth[19] NEVILLE [1295], born about 1368 in Of, Raby With Keverstone, Durham, England.

vii Miss[19] NEVILLE [1286], born about 1370 in Of, Raby With Keverstone, Durham, England.

386 viii Ralph De[19] NEVILLE [EARL OF WESTMORLAND] [1190], born 1363 in C, , , England; died 12 Oct 1425/25 in C, , , England. He married (1) on 21 Nov 1396 in Chateau De Beaufort, Meuse-et-Loire, France **Joan De BEAUFORT [COUNTESS OF WESTMORLAND]** [1191], born about 1374 in C, , France; died 4 Nov 1440 in , Howden, Yorkshire, England, daughter of John "Of Gaunt" Plantagenet , DUKE OF LANCASTER [1192] and Katherine De ROET [DUCHESS OF LANCASTER] [1193]; (2) about 1381 in Of, Stafford, Staffordshire, England **Margaret De STAFFORD [COUNTESS OF WESTMORELAND]** [1672].

Notes for John Neville [Lord Neville]:

5th Baron of Raby, third Baron Neville, First Earl of Westmorland, died on the 42nd anniversary of the Battle of Neville's Cross. He was summoned to Parliament in 1368. In 1369, he was created a Knight of the Garter and Admiral of Fleet. He gave Durham Cathedral a beautiful stone and an alabaster screen known to this day as the "Neville Screen".

John is buried at Durham Cathedral with his wife Maude. He was summoned to parliament as Lord Nevill of Raby from February 24, 1368 to July 28, 1388. He was carried by his father at the age of five years to witness the battle of Durham. During the remainder of King Edwards reign he was in active service either in France or Scotland. He was constituted lieutenant of Aquitaine under Richard II and was seneschal of Bordeaux. He was employed against the Turks and won and had surrendered to him, 83 walled towns, castles and forts. He died at Newcastle on October 17, 1388 and is buried in the Neville chantry, in the south asile of the nave of Durham Cathedral, near his father and his first wife. In 1386 he was appointed commander of all forces against the Scots. He took the place of Henry Percy, earl of Northumberland as military leader in the north.

Sir John de Nevill, 3rd baron, summoned to parliament as Lord Nevill, of Raby, from 24 February 1368, to 28 July 1388. This nobleman was carried by his father to witness the battle of Durham, being then scarcely five years old, and received the honour of knighthood some years afterwards when in arms before the barriers of Paris. In the 44th of the same reign [Edward III, 1371], he was again in the wars with France, and then constituted admiral of the king's fleet from the mouth of the Thames northwards. During the remainder of King Edward's reign, he was constantly in active service either in France or Scotland. In the 2nd Richard II [1379], he was constituted lieutenant of Aquitaine and he was, likewise, seneschal of Bordeaux. It is reported of this nobleman that he was some time employed against the Turks, and that, being lieutenant of Aquitaine, he reduced that province to tranquility, and that, in his service in those parts, he won and had rendered to him 83 walled towns, castles, and forts. His lordship was a knight of the Garter. He m. 1st, Maud, daughter of Henry, Lord Percy, by whom he had issue, Ralph, Thomas, Maud, Alice, and Eleanor. His lordship married 2ndly, Elizabeth, daughter and heir of William, Lord Latimer, K.G., and had by her (who married 2ndly, Sir Robert de Willoughby) had issue, John, Elizabeth, and Margaret. He died at Newcastle, 17 October, 1388, and was buried in the south side of the nave of Durham Cathedral, and was s. by his eldest son, Ralph de Nevill. [Sir Bernard Burke, Dormant, Abeyant, Forfeited and Extinct Peerages, Burke's Peerage, Ltd., London, England, 1883, p. 393, Nevill, Barons Nevill, of Raby, Earls of Westmoreland].

407. John "Of Gaunt"[20] Plantagenet, Duke of Lancaster [1192], born Feb 1340 in Belgium; died 26 Jan 1398/98 in L, , , England, son of 427. Edward III England King of England [1194] and 428. Philippa Countess of Hainault & Holland [Queen of England] [1195]. He married (1) on 5 Jan 1396/96 in Lincoln, Lincolnshire, England 408. **Katherine De Roet [Duchess of Lancaster]** [1193], born 1349 in Picardy, S, France; died 1 May 1403 in Lincoln, Lincolnshire, England, daughter of 429. Payn De Roet [Sir Knight Guienne King of Arms] [1540] and 430. Mrs. Payn De ROET [1541]; (2) on 11 May 1359 in Queen's Chapel, Reading, Berkshire, England **Blanche Plantagenet [Duchess of Lancaster]** [1698], born 17 Mar 1345; (3) in Aug 1371 in , Rochefort-sur-Mer, Charente-Maritime, France **Constanza Perez Princess Of Castile & Leon [Duchess of Lancaster]** [1699]; (4) in Not Married **Marie De Saint Hilaire** [1700]. **John of Gaunt, Plantagenet and Katherine de Roet are the 16, 17 & 18th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of John "Of Gaunt" Plantagenet, Duke of Lancaster and Katherine De Roet [Duchess of Lancaster] were as follows:

387 i Joan De[19] BEAUFORT [COUNTESS OF WESTMORLAND] [1191], born about 1374 in C, , France; died 4 Nov 1440 in , Howden, Yorkshire, England. She married (1) on 21 Nov 1396 in Chateau De Beaufort, Meuse-et-Loire, France **Ralph De NEVILLE [EARL OF WESTMORLAND]** [1190], born 1363 in England; died 12 Oct 1425/25 in C, , , England, son of John NEVILLE [LORD NEVILLE] [1271] and Maud De PERCY [1246]; (2) in 1390 in Chateau De Beaufort, , Meurthe-et-Moselle, France **Robert De FERRERS [SIR KNIGHT]** [1673].

ii John "Fairborn"[19] Beaufort [Marquess of Somerset, K.G.] [1272], born about 1370 in Near Pottersgate, Lincolnshire, England; died 7 Mar 1409/09 in St Catherine By The Tower Hospital, London, Middlesex, England. He married before 20 Sep 1397 in Of, Upholland, Lancashire, England **Margaret De HOLAND [DUCHESS OF CLARENCE]** [1199], born 1384/85 in Of, Upholland, Lancashire, England; died 21 Dec 1439 in St Saviour's Monastery, Bermondsey, Surrey, England, daughter of Thomas De HOLAND [EARL OF KENT, K.G.] [1297] and Alice FitzAlan [Countess of Kent] [1285]. **Notes: John "Fairborn" Beaufort-1272 is the 17th great grandfather of Donald Loyd Norwood.** Occupation: High Admiral of Eng/Somerset & Dorset. Sir John Beaufort (Beaufort being the name of a castle in Champagne belonging to his father), KG (c1397); created 10 Feb 1396/7 Earl of Somerset and 29 Sep 1397 Marquess of Dorset and Marquess of Somerset (he was degraded from both marquessates_1399 following accession of Henry IV), Constable of England 1404. [Burke's Peerage] John Beaufort, Earl of Somerset, Marquis of Dorset, KG, b. c 1372, died 16 Mar 1410. He was legitimated with the 3 other children of Katharine by Act of Parliament 20 Richard II (1397) for all purposes except the royal succession. He married as her 1st husband, c 1399, Margaret, died c 30 Dec 1439, 3rd daughter and eventual coheir of Thomas Holand, 2nd Earl of Kent, KG. She married (2) 1411 Thomas, Duke of Clarence, KG, 2nd son of Henry IV. [Magna Charta Sureties]. John Beaufort, KG, Earl and Marquis of Somerset, b. c 1370, died 16 Mar 1409/10, son of John of Gaunt, Duke of Lancaster. [Magna Charta Sureties, line 90-9], on the Dukedom of Somerset [Burke's Peerage, p. 1661]. Two and a half centuries later Richard II created the eldest of John of Gaunt's bastards by Catherine Swynford, John Beaufort, Earl of Somerset. He was later promoted Marquess of Somerset, though degraded from the rank in the early part of Henry IV's reign. Both before and after the deposition of Richard he was a prominent military figure, chiefly in France during the Hundred Years War. The latter conflict continued to provide the Beaufort Earls of Somerset with opportunities; the 3rd Earl [John Beaufort], one of John's younger sons, was promoted Duke of Somerset in 1443 following various military operations in Normandy, Anjou, and Maine, though these were competently executed rather than conspicuously triumphant. Probably his close kinship with Henry VI was the chief cause of his leap in the peerage, for his mother Margaret was daughter of Thomas Earl of Kent, a descendant of Edward I. It is this Duke of Somerset's daughter who was mother of Henry VII. The Dukedom of Somerset created in 1443 expired with the death of the grantee [John Beaufort] in 1444.

iii Blanche[19] BEAUFORT [1241], born about 1372 in Beaufort Castle, Anjou, France; died before 1396. She married **Thomas MOREAUX [SIR]** [1702].

iv Henry "Cardinal"[19] BEAUFORT [BISHOP OF LINCOLN] [1252], born about 1375 in Chateau, De Beaufort, Meurthe-et-Moselle, France; died 2 Apr 1447 in , Winchester, Hampshire, England. He married in Not Married **Alice FITZALAN [BARONESS CHERLETON]** [1703].

v Thomas[19] BEAUFORT [DUKE OF EXETER] [1263], born about Dec 1376 in Chateau De Beaufort, Meurthe-et-Moselle, Anjou, France;

died 22 Dec 1426 in Greenwich Manor, East Greenwich, Kent, England. He married before 6 Feb 1403/03 in Of, Hornby, Lancashire, England **Margaret NEVILLE** [1704].

Children of John "Of Gaunt" Plantagenet, DUKE OF LANCASTER and Blanche Plantagenet [Duchess of Lancaster] were as follows:

i King Henry IV[19] **Plantagenet King of England** [2329], born 22 May 1366 in Bolingbrooke Castle; died 11 Mar 1413 in Westminster Abbey, London, England. He married on 19 Jul 1380 in Arundel Castle, Sussex **Mary de Bohun** [2330], born about 1368. Notes: Henry IV PLANTAGENET King of England-2329 is the 15, 16 & 17th great grand uncle of Donald Loyd Norwood. Plantagenet, Henry IV, King of England Born: 30 MAY 1366, Bolingbrooke Castle, Lincolnshire Acceded: 13 OCT 1399, Westminster Abbey, London, England Died: 20 MAR 1413, Westminster Abbey, London, England Interred: Canterbury Cathedral, Canterbury, Kent Some say he was born 4 April 1366. The Complete Peerage vol.VII,pp.417-418. See Europäisch Stammtafeln Band II tafel 61. Died of a disease resembling leprosy. The Complete Peerage vol.IV, p. 204.

See Also : 407 & 443

Notes for John "Of Gaunt" Plantagenet, Duke of Lancaster:

Born: MAR 1340, St Bavon's Abbey, Ghent, Flanders
Acceded: 13 NOV 1362
Died: 3 FEB 1399, Leicester Castle
Interred: St. Paul's Cathedral, London, England

John of Gaunt, Earl of Richmond, 4th son of King Edward III, was b. 1340, styled of Gaunt from the place of his birth, who had been created Earl of Richmond in 1342, was advanced to the Dukedom of Lancaster by his father, Edward III, in the 36th year of his reign. After the death of his 1st wife Blanch, the great heiress of the Duke of Lancaster, he m. Constance, elder daughter and co-heiress of Peter, King of Castile, and in her right assumed the title of King of Castile and Leon, in which regal dignity, as well as in those of Duke of Lancaster, Earl of Richmond, Derby, Lincoln, and Leicester, he had summons to parliament; he was likewise Duke of Aquitaine and a knight of the Garter. On the decease of Edward III, this prince was joined in the administration of affairs during the minority of his nephew, Richard II. He subsequently attempted the conquest of Spain at the head of a fine army, and landing at the Groyne, advanced to Compostella, where he was met by John, King of Portugal, between whom and his eldest daughter, the Lady Philippa, a marriage was concluded. Thence he marched into Castile and there ratified a treaty of peace, by which he abandoned his claim to the throne of Castile and Leon in consideration of a large sum of money and the marriage of Henry, Prince of Asturias, with his only daughter by his 2nd wife, the Lady Katherine Plantagenet. In the latter part of his life he dwelt in retirement, having incurred the displeasure of King Richard by a motion which he had made in parliament that his son, Henry of Bolingbroke, should be declared heir to the crown. He died at Ely House, Holborn, in 1399.

John of Gaunt married 1st, in 1359, Lady Blanche Plantagenet, the eventual heiress of the Duke of Lancaster, and had by her, Henry, Philippa, and Elizabeth. He m. 2ndly, Constance, elder daughter and co-heir of Peter, King of Castile, and by her had an only daughter, Katherine. The duke m. 3rdly, in 1396, Catherine, daughter of Sir Payn Roet, Guyenne King of Arms, and widow of Sir Otho de Swynford, Knt., by whom, before marriage, he had issue, John, Henry, Thomas, and Joan. These [last] children were legitimated by act of parliament for all purposes, save succession to the throne, in the 20th Richard II and derived their surname from the castle of Beaufort, the place of their birth. John of Gaunt, was s. by his eldest son, Henry Plantagenet, born 1366, surnamed of Bolingbroke, Earl of Hereford, who, upon the deposition of Richard II, was called to the throne as King Henry IV, when his great inheritance, with the Dukedom of Lancaster, and the Earldoms of Hereford, Derby, Lincoln, and Leicester, merged in the crown. [Sir Bernard Burke, Dormant, Abeyant, Forfeited, and Extinct Peerages, Burke's Peerage, Ltd., London, 1883, p. 432, Plantagenet, Earls of Chester, &c.]

John of Gaunt, Duke of Lancaster, also called (1342-62) Earl of Richmond, or (from 1390) DUC (duke) D'Aquitaine (born March 1340, Ghent--died Feb. 3, 1399, London), English prince, fourth but third surviving son of the English king Edward III and Philippa of Hainaut; he exercised a moderating influence in the political and constitutional struggles of the reign of his nephew Richard II. He was the immediate ancestor of the three 15th-century Lancastrian monarchs, Henry IV, V, and VI. The term Gaunt, a corruption of the name of his birthplace, Ghent, was never employed after he was three years old; it became the popularly accepted form of his name through its use in Shakespeare's play Richard II.

Through his first wife, Blanche (d. 1369), John, in 1362, acquired the duchy of Lancaster and the vast Lancastrian estates in England and Wales. From 1367 to 1374 he served as a commander in the Hundred Years' War (1337-1453) against France. On his return he obtained the chief influence with his father, but he had serious opponents among a group of powerful prelates who aspired to hold state offices. He countered their hostility by forming a curious alliance with the religious reformer John Wycliffe. Despite John's extreme unpopularity, he maintained his position after the accession of his ten-year-old nephew, Richard II, in 1377, and from 1381 to 1386 he mediated between the King's party and the opposition group led by John's younger brother, Thomas of Woodstock, earl of Gloucester.

In 1386 John departed for Spain to pursue his claim to the kingship of Castile and Leon based upon his marriage to Constance of Castile in 1371. The expedition was a military failure. John renounced his claim in 1388, but he married his daughter, Catherine, to the young nobleman who eventually became King Henry III of Castile and Leon.

Meanwhile, in England, war had nearly broken out between the followers of King Richard II and the followers of Gloucester. John returned in 1389 and resumed his role as peacemaker.

His wife Constance died in 1394, and two years later he married his mistress, Catherine Swynford. In 1397 he obtained legitimization of the four children born to her before their marriage. This family, the Beauforts, played an important part in 15th-century politics. When John died in 1399, Richard II confiscated the Lancastrian estates, thereby preventing them from passing to John's son, Henry Bolingbroke. Henry then deposed Richard and in September 1399 ascended the throne as King Henry IV. [Encyclopedia Britannica CD '97]

409. John[20] **MONTAGU (MONTACUTE) [EARL OF SALISBURY]** [1273], born 1349 in Of, Salisbury, Wiltshire, England; died 28 Dec 1398/99 in Cirencester, Gloucestershire, England, son of 431. John De MONTAGU (MONTACUTE) [BARON MONTAGU] [1543] and 432. Margaret De MONTHERMER [Brnss Monthermer] [1544]. He married before 26 Apr 1383 in Of, London, London, England 410. **Maude FRANCIS** [1279], born about 1359 in Of, London, Middlesex, England; died before 27 Jul 1424, daughter of 433. Adam FRANCIS [Mayor] [1553] and 434. Alice FRANCIS [1554]. **John Montagu and Maude Francis are the 16 & 17th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of John MONTAGU (MONTACUTE) [EARL OF SALISBURY] and Maude FRANCIS were as follows:

i Margaret[19] **MONTAGU (MONTACUTE) (MONTAGUE)** [1283], born about 1375 in Of, Salisbury, Wiltshire, England. She married aft 1414 **William FERRARS** [1707].

ii Anne[19] **MONTAGU** [1294], born about 1383 in Of, Salisbury, Wiltshire, England; died 18 Nov 1457. She married (1) in Of, Salisbury, Wiltshire, England **Richard HANKFORD [Sir Knight]** [1708]; (2) in Of, Salisbury, Wiltshire, England **John WINGFIELD [Sir Knight]** [1709]; (3) in Of, Salisbury, Wiltshire, England **John HOLLAND** [1710]; (4) in Of, Salisbury, Wiltshire, England **Thomas BUTLER [Sir Knight]** [1711].

iii Robertus (Montacute)[19] **MONTAGU** [1240], born before 1384 in Of, , Devonshire, England. He married about 1419 in , Of, Devonshire, England **Mary (---)** [1712].

iv Elizabeth[19] **MONTAGU** [1280], born about 1384 in Of, Salisbury, Wiltshire, England. She married in Of, Salisbury, Wiltshire, England **Robert WILLOUGHBY** [1713].

388 v Thomas[19] **MONTAGU (MONTACUTE) [EARL OF SALISBURY]** [1275], born 1387 in Of, Salisbury, Wiltshire, England; died 25 Oct 1428 in Orleans. He married (1) on 15 May 1399 **Eleanor (Alianore) De HOLAND [II]** [1451], born 1391 in , Upholland, Lancashire, England; died 9 Oct 1405 in Bisham, Berkshire, England, daughter of Thomas De HOLAND [EARL OF KENT, K.G.] [1297] and Alice FITZALAN [Countess of Kent] [1285]; (2) in Not Married, Of Ewelme, Oxfordshire, England **Alice CHAUCER** [1689]; (3) unknown.

vi Richard[19] **MONTAGU** [1198], born about 1388 in Of, Salisbury, Wiltshire, England.

411. Thomas De[20] **HOLAND [EARL OF KENT, K.G.]** [1297], born 1353 in , Upholand, Lancashire, England; died 17 Apr 1397 in Of, Woodstock, Kent, England, son of 435. Thomas De HOLAND [EARL OF KENT, K.G.] [1560] and 436. Joan "Fair Maid Of Kent" Princess Of WALES [COUNTESS OF KENT] [1561]. He married on 2 Apr 1364 in Of, Arundel, Sussex, England 412. **Alice FITZALAN [Countess of Kent]** [1285], born about 1349 in , Arundel, Sussex, England; died 8 Mar 1415/15, daughter of 437. Richard "Copped Hat" FITZALAN [EARL OF ARUNDEL] [1555] and 438. Eleanor Plantagenet [Countess of Arundel] [1556]. **Thomas de Holand and Alice Fitzalan are the 16, 17 & 18th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood. See Also : 411 & 445**

Children of Thomas De HOLAND [EARL OF KENT, K.G.] and Alice FITZALAN [Countess of Kent] were as follows:

i Thomas De[19] **HOLAND [EARL OF KENT]** [1205], born about 1372 in Of, Upholland, Lancashire, England; died 31 Dec 1398/99 in Sp, Cirencester, Gloucestershire, England. He married on 12 Oct 1392 in Marriage License **Joan STAFFORD** [1714].

ii Joan De[19] **HOLAND [DUCHESS OF YORK]** [1284], born 1379 in Of, Upholland, Lancashire, England; died 3 Apr 1434. She married (1) before 27 Oct 1393 **Edmund "of Langley" England Duke of York** [1534], born 28 May 1341 in , King's Langley, Hertfordshire, England; died 23 Jul 1402 in , Langley, Hertfordshire, England, son of Edward III England King of England [1194] and Philippa Countess Of HAINAULT & HOLLAND [QUEEN OF ENGLAND] [1195]; (2) in 1405 **William WILLOUGHBY [Baron Willoughby]** [1715]; (3) **Henry SCROPE [Earl of Masham]** [1716]; (4) **Henry BROMFLETE [Lord de Vesci]** [1717].

iii Edmund De[19] **HOLAND [EARL OF KENT]** [1277], born 29 Dec 1381/82 in , Brockenhurst, Kent, England; died 6 Sep 1408 in , Ile De Brehat, Cotes-Du-Nord, France. He married (1) on 15 Jan 1406/06 in St Mary's Overy, Southwark, Middlesex, England **Lucia VISCONTI** [1718]; (2) in (Not Married) **Constance Princess Of England Countess of Gloucester** [1719].

iv Margaret De[19] **HOLAND [DUCHESS OF CLARENCE]** [1199], born 1384/85 in Of, Upholland, Lancashire, England; died 21 Dec 1439 in St Saviour's Monastery, Bermondsey, Surrey, England. She married (1) before 20 Sep 1397 in Of, Upholland, Lancashire, England **John "Fairborn" BEAUFORT [MARQUESS OF SOMERSET, K.G.]** [1272], born about 1370 in Near Pottersgate, Lincolnshire, England; died 7 Mar 1409/09 in St Catherine By The Tower Hospital, London, Middlesex, England, son of John "Of Gaunt" Plantagenet , DUKE OF LANCASTER [1192] and Katherine De ROET [DUCHESS OF LANCASTER] [1193]; (2) on 1 Nov 1411 in Dispensation **Thomas "of Lancaster" Plantagenet [Prince of England, D Clarence]** [1720]. Notes: Margaret De HOLAND [DUCHESS OF CLARENCE]-1199 is the 17th great grandmother of Donald Loyd Norwood. Note: Margaret, d. c 30 Dec 1439, 3rd daughter and eventual coheir of Thomas Holand, 2nd Earl of Kent, KG. She m. (2) 1411 Thomas, Duke of Clarence, KG, 2nd son of Henry IV. [Magna Charta Sureties, line 161-18] Margaret de Holand, d. 30 Dec 1429; m. (1) before. 28 Sep 1397 John Beaufort, KG, Earl and Marquis of Somerset, b. c 1370, d. 16 Mar 1409/10, son of John of Gaunt, Duke of Lancaster. [Magna Charta Sureties, line 90-9]

v Bridget De[19] **HOLAND** [1243], born about 1389 in , Upholland, Lancashire, England.

389 vi Eleanor (Alianore) De[19] **HOLAND [II]** [1451], born 1391 in , Upholland, Lancashire, England; died 9 Oct 1405 in Bisham, Berkshire, England. She married (1) on 15 May 1399 **Thomas MONTAGU (MONTACUTE) [EARL OF SALISBURY]** [1275], born 1387 in Of, Salisbury, Wiltshire, England; died 25 Oct 1428 in Orleans, son of John MONTAGU (MONTACUTE) [EARL OF SALISBURY] [1273] and Maude FRANCIS [1279]; (2) about 29 Sep 1388 in Usk, England **Roger De MORTIMER [EARL OF MARCH & ULSTER]** [1690], born 11 Apr 1374 in Usk, Monmouthshire, England; died 20 Jul 1398 in Kenlis, Meath, Ireland, son of Edmund MORTIMER [10712] and Philippa Plantagenet [10237]; (3) aft 11 Jun 1399 in , Upholland, Lancashire, England **Edward CHERLETON [BARON CHERLETON OF POWIS, KG]** [1691].

vii Elizabeth De[19] **HOLAND** [1247], born 1393 in Of, Upholand, Lancashire, England; died 26 Dec 1422/23. She married on 21 Aug 1394 in Of, Brancepeth, Durham, England **John De NEVILLE [BARON NEVILLE]** [1721].

413. Thomas (the Rich)[20] **de Berkeley** [10657], born 1292 in Berkeley, England; died 27 Oct 1361 in Berkeley, England, son of 439. Maurice (the Magnanimous) de Berkeley [10661] and 440. Eve la Zouche [10662]. He married 414. **Margaret de Mortimer** [10658], born 1308 in Berkeley, England; died 5 May 1337. Margaret de Mortimer, died 5 May 1337, daughter of Sir Roger de Mortimer, Earl of March and Joan de Geneville. [Magna Charta Sureties]

Children of Thomas (the Rich) de Berkeley and Margaret de Mortimer **my 16 & 17th great grandparents** were as follows:

390 i Maurice (the Valiant)[19] **de Berkeley** [10660], born 1330 in Berkeley, England; died Aug 1368 in Berkeley Castle, England. He married **Elizabeth Despencer** [10659], born 1322 in Stoke, England; died 13 Jul 1389 in Berkeley Castle, Thornbury, Gloucestershire, England.

Notes for Thomas (the Rich) de Berkeley:

Thomas de Berkeley, age 30+ at father's death, died 27 Oct 1361, Lord Berkeley, Marshal in France 1340, Captain of the Scottish Marches 1342; married (1) 1320, Margaret de Mortimer, died 5 May 1337, daughter of Sir Roger de Mortimer, Earl of March and Joan de Geneville; married (2) 30 May 1347, Katherine, died 13 Mar 1385, widow of Sir Piers le Veel, daughter and heir of Sir John Clivedon, of Charfield, county Gloucester, by Emma his wife. [Magna Charta Sureties].

Thomas de Berkeley, 3rd Baron Berkeley; knighted before 1322, joined with his father in Lancaster's insurrection, imprisoned until 16 Oct 1326, later Custodian of Edward II 4 April 1327 but guessing what was in store for the deposed king left Berkeley Castle before the actual regicide, tried by jury of 12 knights 1330/1 as accessory to Edward's murder but acquitted, Chief Warden Glos, Worcs, and Herefs, Marshal English Army in France 1342, Capt Scottish Marches, Warden and Chief Justice in Eyre South of Trent 1345-48. [Burke's Peerage]
Thomas de Berkeley, Lord Berkeley, son and heir by 1st wife, who "may bee called Thomas the Rich." Knighted before 1322, and aged 30 and upwards at his father's death. He fought at Boroughbridge, 16 Mar 1321/2, and was taken prisoner. He was released from imprisonment in Pevensey Castle on 16 Oct 1326, and on 4 Apr 1327, was made Joint Custodian of the deposed King Edward II, whom he "curteously received" the next day at Berkeley Castle, but being commanded to deliver over the government thereof to his fellow custodian, departed there from to Bradley, "with heavy cheer perceiving what violence was intended." He was tried by a jury of 12 Knights (without protest) in 1330-1 as an accessory to the murder (g) of the deposed King, but was acquitted. In 1328 he was in the expedition against Scotland. From 14 June 1329 to 20 Nov 1360, he was summoned to Parliament, the last two writs have the addition of "Senior" thereto. In 1336 he was Chief Warden of cos. Gloucester, Worcester, and Hereford; in 1340, Marshal of the English army in France; in 1342, Capt. of the Scottish Marches; Warden and Chief Justice in Eyre south of Trent 1345-48; he is stated (apparently in error) to have been, in 1346, Commander of the English forces at the battle of Crecy, and in 1361, was on an Embassy to Pope Innocent VI.

He married 1stly, in or shortly before 25 July 1320 (Papal disposition to remain married with legitimization of past issue dated Sep 1329), Margaret, daughter of Roger Mortimer, Earl of March, by Joan, de jure suo jure (according to modern doctrine) Baroness Geneville, daughter and heir of Sir Piers de Geneville (2nd but 1st surviving son and heir apparent of Geoffrey, 1st Lord Geneville). She died 5 May 1337, being under 30, and was buried at St. Augustine's, Bristol. He married 2ndly, 30 May 1347, at Charfield, county Gloucester, Katharine, widow of Sir Piers le Veel, of Tortworth, in that county, and daughter and heir of Sir John Clivedon, of Charfield aforesaid, by Emma, his wife. He died 27 Oct 1361, in his 69th year, and was buried in Berkeley Church. M.I. His widow died 13 Mar 1385, and is also buried there. [Complete Peerage II:129-30, XIV:87].

Note: This was perpetrated with horrible barbarity by Sir John Mautravers and Sir Thomas Gurnay, the then custodians of the castle. See a detailed account in Smyth's "Berkeleys", vol i, p. 291, confirming the allusion in Gray's "Bard" to "The shrieks of death thro' Berkeley's roof that ring-- Shrieks of an agonizing King."

Thomas, 3rd baron, married 1st, Margaret, daughter of Roger Mortimer, Earl of March, and 2ndly, in 1347, Catherine, daughter of Sir John Clyvedon, widow of Sir Peter le Veel. This lord having adhered to the interest of the Queen, Mortimer, and Prince Edward, afterwards the third of that name, furnished "the only precedent," says Smith, "of a peer being tried by knights, as the peers would have been both judges and jurors." He first assumed a mitre for his crest. He was summoned to parliament from 1329 to 1360. He had issue by his 1st wife, besides his heir, three sons, who d. s. p., and one daughter, Joan, wife of Sir Reginald Cobham; by his 2nd wife, had had, with three sons, who d. s. p., a 4th, John, ancestor of the Berkeleys of Beverstone. He died 1361 and was survived by his son, Maurice, 4th baron. [Sir Bernard Burke, Dormant, Abeyant, Forfeited, and Extinct Peerages, Burke's Peerage, Ltd., London, 1883, p. 44, Berkeley, Viscount Berkeley, Earl of Nottingham, and Marquess of Berkeley]

Figure 12.22: Berkeley Castle.

415. John De[20] MOWBRAY [BARON MOWBRAY] [1813], born 21 Nov 1310 in Hovingham, Yorkshire, England; died 26 Sep 1361 in Bedford, Bedford, England. He married about 1338 416. **Joan Plantagenet [Baroness of Mowbray]** [1656], born about 1309 in Norfolk, England; died 29 Jun 1349, daughter of 441. Henry Plantagenet [Earl of Lancaster] [1650] and 442. Maud de CHAWORTH [1651]. **John de Mowbray and Joan Plantagenet are the 16 &17th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.**

Children of John De MOWBRAY [BARON MOWBRAY] and Joan Plantagenet [Baroness of Mowbray] were as follows:

392 i John[19] DE MOWBRAY [9983], born 17 Jun 1340 in Epworth, Isle of Axholme, Lincolnshire, England; died 1367 in Constaninople, Constaninople, Turkey. He married on 17 Mar 1349 in England **Elizabeth DE SEGRAVE** [9984], born 17 Oct 1338 in Abbey, Croxton, Leicestershire, England; died before 1367.

417. John "Fairborn"[20] Beaufort [Marquess of Somerset, K.G.] [1272], born about 1370 in Near Pottersgate, Lincolnshire, England; died 7 Mar 1409/09 in St Catherine By The Tower Hospital, London, Middlesex, England, son of 443. John "Of Gaunt" Plantagenet, Duke of Lancaster [1192] and 444. Katherine De Roet [Duchess of Lancaster] [1193]. He married before 20 Sep 1397 in Of, Upholland, Lancashire, England 418. **Margaret De HOLAND [DUCHESS OF CLARENCE]** [1199], born 1384/85 in Of, Upholland, Lancashire, England; died 21 Dec 1439 in St Saviour's Monastery, Bermondsey, Surrey, England, daughter of 445. Thomas De HOLAND [EARL OF KENT, K.G.] [1297] and 446. Alice FITZALAN [Countess of Kent] [1285]. **John**

"Fairborn" Beaufort and Margaret de Holand are the 17th great grandparents of Donald Loyd Norwood.

Children of John "Fairborn" BEAUFORT [MARQUESS OF SOMERSET, K.G.] and Margaret De HOLAND [DUCHESS OF CLARENCE] were as follows:

395 i Joan[19] **BEAUFORT** [5943], born about 1405 in Of, Westminster, Middlesex, England; died 6 Jul 1445 in Dunbar Castle, Dunbar, East Lothian, Scotland. She married on 24 Jan 1423/23 in St. Mary, Overy, Southwark, Surrey, England **James I King Of SCOTLAND** [5942], born Nov 1394 in Dumferline, Fifeshire, Scotland; died 12 Feb 1436/36 in , Perth, Perthshire, Scotland.

ii John[19] **BEAUFORT** [10305], born 16 Mar 1404 in Westminster, Middlesex, England; died 18 May 1444. He married in 1438 **Margaret BEAUCHAMP** [10306], born about 1409 in Bletsoe, Bedfordshire, England; died 30 Jul 1482. Notes: John BEAUFORT-10305 is the 16th great grand uncle of Donald Loyd Norwood. Their common ancestors are John "Fairborn" BEAUFORT [MARQUESS OF SOMERSET, K.G.]-1272 and Margaret De HOLAND [DUCHESS OF CLARENCE]-1199.

iii Sir Edmund[19] **BEAUFORT** [10650], born about 1406 in Westminster, England; died 22 May 1455 in Battle of St. Albans. He married in 1433 in England **Eleanor Beauchamp** [10649], born Sep 1407 in Walthamstow, England; died 6 Mar 1466/67 in Baynard's Castle, London, Middlesex, England. Edmund Beaufort, Marquis of Dorset, Duke of Somerset, Lieut. General of France, Normandy and Guienne. [Ancestral Roots] Sir Edmund Beaufort, 4th Earl of Somerset and 1st Duke of Somerset, as which created 31 March 1448, as also earlier 28 Aug 1442 Earl of Dorset and 24 June 1443 Marquess of Dorset, KG (1436); born c1406; Constable of England 1450; married by 1436 Lady Eleanor Beauchamp, daughter of Richard, Earl of Warwick and widow of 8th Lord (Baron) de Ros of Helmsley, and was killed fighting on the Lancastrian side at the Yorkist Victory of St. Albans 22 May 1455. [Burke's Peerage, p. 220].

Notes for John "Fairborn" Beaufort:

Occupation: High Admiral of England/Somerset & Dorset. Sir John Beaufort (Beaufort being the name of a castle in Champagne belonging to his father), KG (c1397); created 10 Feb 1396/7 Earl of Somerset and 29 Sep 1397 Marquess of Dorset and Marquess of Somerset (he was degraded from both marquessates 1399 following accession of Henry IV), Constable of England 1404. [Burke's Peerage]

John Beaufort, Earl of Somerset, Marquis of Dorset, KG, b. c 1372, died 16 Mar 1410. He was legitimated with the 3 other children of Katharine by Act of Parliament 20 Richard II (1397) for all purposes except the royal succession. He married as her 1st husband, c 1399, Margaret, died c 30 Dec 1439, 3rd daughter and eventual coheir of Thomas Holand, 2nd Earl of Kent, KG. She married (2) 1411 Thomas, Duke of Clarence, KG, 2nd son of Henry IV. [Magna Charta Sureties]

Two and a half centuries later Richard II created the eldest of John of Gaunt's bastards by Catherine Swynford, John Beaufort, Earl of Somerset. He was later promoted Marquess of Somerset, though degraded from the rank in the early part of Henry IV's reign. Both before and after the deposition of Richard he was a prominent military figure, chiefly in France during the Hundred Years War. The latter conflict continued to provide the Beafort Earls of Somerset with opportunities; the 3rd Earl [John Beaufort], one of John's younger sons, was promoted Duke of Somerset in 1443 following various military operations in Normandy, Anjou, and Maine, though these were competently executed rather than conspicuously triumphant. Probably his close kinship with Henry VI was the chief cause of his leap in the peerage, for his mother Margaret was daughter of Thomas Earl of Kent, a descendant of Edward I. It is this Duke of Somerset's daughter who was mother of Henry VII.

The Dukedom of Somerset created in 1443 expired with the death of the grantee [John Beaufort] in 1444. His brother [Edmund Beaufort] inherited as 4th Earl of Somerset, however, and in 1448 was promoted Duke of Somerset, despite a military career of relative failure during the last phase of the Hundred Years War. He died fighting on the Lancastrian side at the 1st Battle of St. Albans in 1455.

He was a English statesman and general. He fought in France in the Hundred Years War, receiving his first command in 1431, recapturing Harfleur in 1440, and relieving Calais in 1442. For this last feat he was made (1442) earl of Dorset. In 1444 he succeeded his brother John as earl of Somerset. He became lieutenant of France in 1447 and was created duke of Somerset in 1448. After the war in France was resumed in 1449, Somerset's army was consistently defeated, and by 1453 all of England's French possessions except Calais had been lost. Since the murder (1450) of William de la Pole, 1st duke of Suffolk, Somerset had been the head of the court faction and was protected by Henry VI against popular resentment and the attacks of the Yorkists. He was imprisoned by Richard, duke of York, during Henry's first period of insanity (1453/55) but returned to power when the king recovered. Somerset was killed at St. Albans in the first battle of the Wars of the Roses.

Chapter 13 - Rauch Family History – Register for Wendel Rauch.

Ancestor Tree Trace

Wendel Rauch and Elizabeth are the 10th great grandparents of Don L. Norwood. Line of Descent extends as: Don L. Norwood, Mae Elizabeth Rauch, John William Rauch, Emanuel Harvey Rauch, Solomon Rauch, Jacob Rauch, Heinrich Jacob "Henry" Rauch, Johann Georg (Jurg) Rauch, Johann (Hans) Nickel Rauch, Johann (Hans) Peter Rauch, Reichard (Richard) Rauch, Peter Rauch, and Wendel Rauch are shown below**:**

First Generation Rauch Family

1. Wendel[1] **Rauch** [10411], born in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany; died 5 Mar 1603/04 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany. He married **Elizabeth (---)** [10412], born in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany; died 1622 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany.

Children of Wendel Rauch and Elizabeth (---) were as follows:

2 i **Reichard**[2] **Rauch** [10413], born in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany.

3 ii **Katharina**[2] **Rauch** [10414], born in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany. She married on 8 Aug 1598 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany **Mattheus Schuster** [10415], born in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany.

+ **4** iii **Peter**[2] **RAUCH** [10346], born in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany. He married **Barbara Schwind** [10347].

5 iv **Johannes John**[2] **Rauch** [10429], born in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany.

Second Generation Rauch Family

4. Peter[2] **RAUCH** [10346] (Wendel[1]), born in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany. He married on 6 Feb 1593/94 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany **Barbara Schwind** [10347], born about 1572 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany, daughter of Casper **Schwind** [10365].

Children of Peter RAUCH and Barbara Schwind were as follows:

6 i **Wilhem William**[3] **Rauch** [10428], born in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany.

7 ii **Anna**[3] **Rauch** [10418], born 7 May 1598 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany.

8 iii **Katharina Catherine**[3] **Rauch** [10419], born 20 Oct 1600 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany.

9 iv **Caecillia Cecilia**[3] **Rauch** [10420], born 8 Feb 1601/02.

+ **10** v **Reichard (Richard)**[3] **RAUCH** [10335], born 18 Nov 1604 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany; died in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany. He married **Martha Helm** [10336].

11 vi **Johannetta**[3] **Rauch** [10423], born 4 May 1606 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany. She married on 23 Nov 1630 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany **Cyliox Missel** [10424], born in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany.

12 vii **Matthaeus Matthew**[3] **Rauch** [10425], born 16 Oct 1608 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany.

13 viii **Johannes John**[3] **Rauch** [10426], born 29 Dec 1609 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany.

14 ix **Katharina**[3] **Rauch** [10427], born 10 Aug 1612 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany.

Third Generation Rauch Family

10. Reichard (Richard)[3] **RAUCH** [10335] (Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 18 Nov 1604 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany; died in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany. He married on 9 Feb 1623/24 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany **Martha Helm** [10336], daughter of Theobald **Helm** [10366] and Margaretha **Motz** [10367].

Children of Reichard (Richard) RAUCH and Martha Helm were as follows:

+ **15** i **Johann (Hans) Peter**[4] **RAUCH** [10316], born about 1625/40 in Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany; died between 1677-1717 in Germany. He married (1) **Maria Catharina Gollar (Kohler)** [10317]; (2) **Anna Katharina Kreff (Greff)** [10322].

16 ii **Johannetta**[4] **RAUCH** [10337], born about 1650. She married on 18 Jan 1671 **Philip Wanger** [10338].

Fourth Generation Rauch Family

15. Johann (Hans) Peter[4] **RAUCH** [10316] (Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born about 1625/40 in Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany; died Bet. 1677-1717 in in Germany. He married (1) on 21 Apr 1663 **Maria Catharina Gollar (Kohler)** [10317], died about 1673, daughter of Nickel **Gollar (Kohler)** [10368] and Christina Catherina **Kern** [10369]; (2) on 10 Nov 1674 **Anna Katharina Kreff (Greff)** [10322], born 18 Nov 1634/57 in Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany; died 25 Apr 1736 in Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany.

Children of Johann (Hans) Peter RAUCH and Maria Catharina Gollar (Kohler) were as follows:

17 i **Anna Maria Catharina**[5] **RAUCH** [10318], born 1 Jun 1673 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany; died 8 Jan 1743 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany. She married on 15 Aug 1699 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany **Johann (Hans) Nickel Scheib** [10343], born 3 Mar 1672 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany; died before 8 Jan 1743 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany, son of Heinrich Adam Scheib [10352] and Magdalena Catharina Baertel [10353].

+ **18** ii **Johann (Hans) Jacob**[5] **RAUCH** [10319], born 30 Sep 1666. He married **Elizabeth Catharina Haas** [10344].

19 iii **Johann Philip**[5] **RAUCH** [10320], born 6 Dec 1668.

+ **20** iv **Johann (Hans) Nickel**[5] **RAUCH** [10312], born 21 Dec 1670. He married **Christina Katharina Muehlberger** [10313].

21 v **Maria Christina**[5] **RAUCH** [10321], christened 7 Jun 1672.

Children of Johann (Hans) Peter RAUCH and Anna Katharina Kreff (Greff) were as follows:

22 i **Anna Elizabetha**[5] **RAUCH** [10323], born 22 Aug 1675.

+ **23** ii **Johann (Hans) Daniel (David)**[5] **RAUCH** [10324], born 6 Sep 1676 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany; died 2 Nov 1752 in Germany. He married **Anna Ottilia Weber** [10339].

24 iii **Johann Peter**[5] **RAUCH** [10325], born 3 Mar 1678 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany. He married on 19 Jan 1706 **Maria Ottilia Schieb** [10340].

25 iv **Elizabetha Katharina**[5] **RAUCH** [10326], born 3 Jul 1680 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany.

26 v **Johann Conrad**[5] **RAUCH** [10327], born 7 Aug 1681 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany.

27 vi **Philip Henrich**[5] **RAUCH** [10328], born 12 Nov 1682. He married **Maria Eva (---)** [10341].

28 vii **Maria Margaretha**[5] **RAUCH** [10361], born 12 Nov 1682 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany.

29 viii **Maria Gerther**[5] **RAUCH** [10329], born 7 Oct 1684.

30 ix **Johann (Hans) Casper**[5] **RAUCH** [10330], born 18 Apr 1686 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany.

31 x **Philip Riechard**[5] **RAUCH** [10331], born 5 Feb 1688 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany. He married on 7 Oct 1738 **Anna Margaret Grebelin** [10342].

32 xi **Hans Velten**[5] **RAUCH** [10364], born 27 Dec 1692 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany.

33 xii **Anna Margretha**[5] **RAUCH** [10332], born 15 Apr 1696 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany.

34 xiii **Johann Philip**[5] **RAUCH** [10333], born 15 May 1712.

35 xiv **Maria Katharina**[5] **RAUCH** [10334], born 15 Aug 1715 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany.

Fifth Generation Rauch Family

18. Johann (Hans) Jacob[5] **RAUCH** [10319] (Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 30 Sep 1666. He married on 6 Jun 1693 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany **Elizabeth Catharina Haas** [10344].

Children of Johann (Hans) Jacob RAUCH and Elizabeth Catharina Haas were as follows:

36 i **Magdalena Juliana**[6] **RAUCH** [10359], born 21 Jan 1694 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany.

37 ii **Maria Katharina**[6] **RAUCH** [10358], born 1 Apr 1695 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany.

38 iii **Johann Henrich**[6] **RAUCH** [10349], born 12 Jul 1698 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany.

39 iv **Philip Jacob**[6] **RAUCH** [10354], born 28 Oct 1700 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany.

40 v **Anna Elizabeth**[6] **RAUCH** [10355], born 7 Aug 1723 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany.

41 vi **Johann Leonhard**[6] **RAUCH** [10356], born about 1725 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany.

42 vii **Johann Adam**[6] **RAUCH** [10357], born about 1727 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany.

20. Johann (Hans) Nickel[5] **RAUCH** [10312] (Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 21 Dec 1670. He married on 25 Nov 1692 in Evangelisch, Monzingen, Rheinland, Preussen **Christina Katharina Muehlberger** [10313].

Children of Johann (Hans) Nickel RAUCH and Christina Katharina Muehlberger were as follows:

+ **43** i **Johann Georg (Jurg)**[6] **RAUCH** [10255], born 1 May 1695 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfatz, Germany; died in Albany Township, Berks County, Pennsylvania. He married **Maria Margaretha Schlarp** [10256].

44 ii **Anna Cornelia**[6] **RAUCH** [10360], born 15 Apr 1696 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany.

45 iii **Anna Elizabetha**[6] **RAUCH** [10314], born 11 Feb 1698.

46 iv **Anna Katharina**[6] **RAUCH** [10315], born 24 Feb 1700 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany.

23. Johann (Hans) Daniel (David)[5] **RAUCH** [10324] (Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 6 Sep 1676 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany; died 2 Nov 1752 in Germany. He married on 16 Feb 1706 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany **Anna Ottilia Weber** [10339], born 25 Apr 1685 in Aboutweiler, Rhineland, Pfalz, Germany.

Children of Johann (Hans) Daniel (David) RAUCH and Anna Ottilia Weber were as follows:

47 i **Johann Daniel**[6] **RAUCH** [10350], born 8 Nov 1707 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany. He married unknown.

48 ii **Johann Peter**[6] **RAUCH** [10351], born 5 Aug 1710 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany.

49 iii **Elizabeth Magdalena**[6] **RAUCH** [10363], born 13 Feb 1713 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany.

+ **50** iv **Johann Georg**[6] **RAUCH** [10345], born 8 Jun 1717 in Desloch, Meisenheim District, Germany; died 5 Feb 1773 in St. Matthews, South Carolina. He married **Maria Kohler** [10348].

51 v **Johann Philip**[6] **RAUCH** [10362], born 7 Sep 1719 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany.

Sixth Generation Rauch Family

43. Johann Georg (Jurg)[6] **RAUCH** [10255] (Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 1 May 1695 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfatz, Germany; died in Albany Township, Berks County, Pennsylvania. He married on 23 Apr 1724 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany **Maria Margaretha Schlarp** [10256], born about 1703 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfatz, Germany.

Children of Johann Georg (Jurg) RAUCH and Maria Margaretha Schlarp were as follows:

52 i **Philipp Leonhard**[7] **RAUCH** [10257], born 9 Aug 1725 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfatz, Germany; died about 1780 in Rowan County, North Carolina. He married about 1767 **Mary (---)** [10445].

53 ii **Maria Margretha**[7] **RAUCH** [10259], born 2 Jul 1728 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfatz, Germany.

+ **54** iii **Heinrich Jacob "Henry"**[7] **RAUCH** [2025], born 29 Aug 1731 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany; died 5 Sep 1783 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania. He married **Magdalena H. LAHR** [2026].

55 iv **Johann Andreas**[7] **RAUCH** [10258], born 20 Jun 1734 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfatz, Germany; buried 11 Aug 1780 in Blue Mountains, Northampton, Pennsylvania. He married about 1761 in Lynn Township. Northampton, Pennsylvania **Elizabeth (---**

) [10446].

56 v **Maria Barbara**[7] **RAUCH** [10260], born 27 Oct 1737 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany; died 4 May 1793 in Montgomery County, Pennsylvania. She married about 1760 in Upper Providence, Montgomery County, Pennsylvania **Hartman Haas** [10447].

50. Johann Georg[6] **RAUCH** [10345] (Johann (Hans) Daniel (David)[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 8 Jun 1717 in Desloch, Meisenheim District, Germany; died 5 Feb 1773 in St. Matthews, South Carolina. He married on 17 May 1745 in Reformed Lutheran, Obermoschel, Germany **Maria Kohler** [10348], born 1725 in Hallgarten, Rheinland, Pfalz, Germany; died 1758.

Children of Johann Georg RAUCH and Maria Kohler were as follows:

57 i **Andrew**[7] **RAUCH (Smoak)** [10370], born 1755 in Colletown, South Carolina; died 15 Aug 1834 in St. Matthews, Orangeburg, South Carolina. He married on 3 Nov 1780 in St. Matthews, Orangeburg, South Carolina **Catherine Mary Stroman** [10371], born 17 Jun 1760 in St. Matthews, Orangeburg, South Carolina; died about 7 Feb 1784 in , South Carolina.

Seventh Generation Rauch Family

54. Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7] **RAUCH** [2025] (Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 29 Aug 1731 in Odernheim, Rheinland, Pfatz, Germany; died 5 Sep 1783 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania. He married on 18 Dec 1759 in New Goshenhoppen Reformed Church, Upper Hanover, Montgomery County, Pennsylvania, , Pennsylvania **Magdalena H. LAHR** [2026], born about 1741 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania; died about 1781 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania, daughter of George Henry **LAHR** [2342] and Maria **Yoder** [8311].

Children of Heinrich Jacob "Henry" RAUCH and Magdalena H. LAHR were as follows:

+ **58** i **George**[8] **RAUCH** [2027], born about 1760 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania; died about 1830 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA. He married **Barbara (---)** [2048].

+ **59** ii **Henrich "Henry"**[8] **RAUCH II** [2029], born 2 Apr 1763 in , Montgomery, Pennsylvania; died 9 Jun 1831 in Weisenberg Twp., Lehigh, Pennsylvania. He married **Rosina MARSTELLER** [2045].

+ **60** iii **Jacob**[8] **RAUCH** [1915], born 5 Oct 1767 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania; died 4 Jun 1811 in Wayne, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania. He married **Gertraut SICHER** [1916].

+ **61** iv **Philip**[8] **RAUCH** [2028], born about 1768 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania; died 21 Jul 1838 in Columbiana County, Ohio. He married **Eva Margaretha MARSTELLER** [2037].

+ **62** v **David**[8] **RAUCH** [2030], born 27 Nov 1769 in Eastern Berks County, Pennsylvania; died 11 Dec 1843 in Hereford Twp., Berks County, Pennsylvania. He married **Barbara LIESER** [2057].

63 vi **Mary Maria**[8] **RAUCH** [2033], born about 1772; died about 1839. She married about 1792 **John GILBERT** [2343].

+ **64** vii **Elizabeth**[8] **RAUCH** [2032], born 10 Dec 1773 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania; died 23 Aug 1812 in Upper Mahantango, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania. She married **John Peter KLOCK** [2051].

65 viii **(---)**[8] **RAUCH** [7491], born 24 Dec 1773 in Upper Hanover, Philadelphia, PA; buried 5 Jan 1774 in New Goshenhoppen, Upper Hanover, Montgomery, PA.

+ **66** ix **John**[8] **RAUCH** [2031], born about 1775 in Hereford, Berks, PA; died aft 1850. He married **Hannah HOFFMAN** [7533].

+ **67** x **Maria Barbara**[8] **RAUCH** [2034], born about 1777 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania. She married **Johann Henrich "Henry" Strouss** [8240].

+ **68** xi **Margaret**[8] **RAUCH** [2035], born about 1779 in Hereford, Berks, PA; buried in Huff's Church, Hereford, Berks, PA. She married **Peter Jacob GREIS Probable Husband** [7514].

+ **69** xii **Magdalena**[8] **RAUCH** [2036], born 15 Oct 1781 in Hereford, Berks, PA; died 17 Oct 1854 in Zionsville, Lehigh, Pennsylvania. She married **Peter ROTHENBERGER** [2344].

Eight Generation Rauch Family

58. George[8] **RAUCH** [2027] (Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born about 1760 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania; died about 1830 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA. He married on 31 Oct 1786 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania **Barbara (---)** [2048], born 1765; died in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA.

Children of George RAUCH and Barbara (---) were as follows:

+ **70** i **Elizabetha**[9] **RAUCH** [7373], born 29 Jun 1787 in Hereford, Berks, PA. She married **Abraham KIEHM** [7447].

+ **71** ii **Daniel**[9] **RAUCH** [2049], born 18 Aug 1788 in Zionsville, Northampton, Pennsylvania; died 1847 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA. He married **Anna Henry** [7442].

+ **72** iii **John Jacob**[9] **RAUCH** [7374], born 3 Jan 1790 in Hereford, Berks, PA; died in PA. He married **Elizabeth FREASE** [7451].

+ **73** iv **Henry**[9] **RAUGH** [7370], born 1 Feb 1791 in Longswamp, Berks, PA; died 4 Mar 1868 in Lake Irene, Colley, Sullivan, PA. He married **Margaret Henry** [7472].

+ **74** v **Catherine**[9] **RAUCH** [7376], born 1793 in Longswamp, Berks, PA; died 31 Jul 1878 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, Pennsylvania. She married **Jacob Henry** [7498].

+ **75** vi **Magdalena**[9] **RAUCH** [7378], born about 1797 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA. She married **Jacob KIEHM** [7499].

+ **76** vii **Margaret**[9] **RAUCH** [7377], born 1800 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA; died about 1828 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA. She married **Samuel Henry** [7513].

+ **77** viii **Ester**[9] **RAUCH** [7375], born about 1802 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA. She married **Jacob BITTENBENDER** [7526].

59. Henrich "Henry"[8] **RAUCH II** [2029] (Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 2 Apr 1763 in , Montgomery, Pennsylvania; died 9 Jun 1831 in Weisenberg Twp., Lehigh, Pennsylvania. He married in 1787 in Hereford, Berks, PA. **Rosina MARSTELLER** [2045], born 17 Jun 1767 in , , Pennsylvania; died 19 Jun 1831 in Weisenberg Twp., Lehigh, Pennsylvania, daughter of Johann George **MARSTELLER** [10271] and Margaretha **Moyer** [10272].

Children of Henrich "Henry" RAUCH II and Rosina MARSTELLER were as follows:

78 i **Maria Catherine**[9] **RAUCH** [9953], born 23 Aug 1788 in Pennsylvania.

+ **79** ii **Peter**[9] **RAUCH** [7372], born 16 Nov 1789 in Lehigh County, Pennsylvania; died Oct 1872 in Clinton County, PA. He married (1) **Mary Seip** [7494]; (2) **Elizabeth Geyer** [10584]; (3) **Elizabeth Tray** [10586].

80 iii **Henrich "Henry"**[9] **RAUCH** [2046], born 18 Apr 1791 in Zionsville, , Pennsylvania.

+ **81** iv **Johannes "John"**[9] **RAUCH** [2047], born 17 Apr 1793 in Zionsville, Lehigh, Pennsylvania; died 4 Oct 1881 in , Erie County, Michigan. He married **Maria Magdelena Heitman** [7324].

82 v **Jacob**[9] **RAUCH** [7369], born 16 Apr 1808.

60. Jacob[8] **RAUCH** [1915] (Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 5 Oct 1767 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania; died 4 Jun 1811 in Wayne, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania. He married on 22 Nov 1785 in Wayne, Friedensburg, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania **Gertraut SICHER** [1916], born 21 Feb 1770 in Upper Milford, Northampton, Pennsylvania; died 31 Dec 1830 in Wayne, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania, daughter of Jacob **Sicher** [4697] and Catharina Elsie **Hertzog** [4746].

Children of Jacob RAUCH and Gertraut SICHER were as follows:

83 i **Jonathan**[9] **RAUCH** [1917], born 10 Dec 1792 in Longswamp, Berks, Pennsylvania.

+ **84** ii **Jacob**[9] **RAUCH II** [1918], born 10 Feb 1794 in Friedensburg, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania; died 22 Apr 1853 in Union, Friedensburg, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania. He married **Maria Catherina ALBRECHT** [2082].

+ **85** iii **Solomon**[9] **RAUCH** [24], born 14 Jul 1795 in , Schuykill County, Pennsylvania; died in Paris Township, Stark, Ohio. He married **Susannah (---)** [25].

86 iv **Christina**[9] **RAUCH** [1919], born 30 Apr 1798 in Wayne, Friedensburg, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania.

+ **87** v **Benjamin**[9] **RAUCH** [1920], born 13 Oct 1799 in Wayne, Friedensburg, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania. He married **Rosina (---)** [2088].

88 vi **Johannes "John"**[9] **RAUCH** [1921], born 25 Nov 1803 in Wayne, Friedensburg, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania.

89 vii **Emanuel**[9] **RAUCH** [1922], born 29 Mar 1805 in Wayne, Friedensburg, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania.

90 viii **Daniel**[9] **Rauch** [1923], born 10 May 1807 in Wayne, Friedensburg, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania.

61. Philip[8] **RAUCH** [2028] (Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born about 1768 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania; died 21 Jul 1838 in Columbiana County, Ohio. He married **Eva Margaretha MARSTELLER** [2037], born 1 Oct 1764 in Hereford, Berks, PA; died aft 1810 of Weisenburg, Lehigh, PA, daughter of Johann George **MARSTELLER** [10271] and Margaretha **Moyer** [10272].

Children of Philip RAUCH and Eva Margaretha MARSTELLER were as follows:

91 i **George**[9] **RAUCH** [2038], born 23 Apr 1785 in Zionsville, Lehigh, Pennsylvania; died 18 Jul 1862 in Calcutta, Columbiana, OH. He married (1) **Catherine (---)** [10283]; (2) on 23 Oct 1852 in East Liverpool, Columbiana Co., OH **Mary E. HAISTRIR?** [10284].

+ **92** ii **Henrich "Henry"**[9] **RAUCH** [2039], born 19 Mar 1787 in Zionsville, Lehigh, Pennsylvania; died 9 Nov 1838 in Lehigh Co., PA. He married **Maria SCHUMACHER** [7715].

93 iii **Maria Catherine**[9] **RAUCH** [9952], born 7 Jun 1788 in , , Pennsylvania.

+ **94** iv **Philip**[9] **RAUCH** [7330], born 2 Nov 1789 in Zionsville, Northampton, Pennsylvania; died 18 Sep 1867 in Mahoning Co., OH. He married (1) **Elizabeth (---)** [7718]; (2) **Mary M. BURKE** [10285].

95 v **Anna Maria "Mary"**[9] **RAUCH (RAUG)** [7728], born 22 May 1791 in Lehigh Co., PA; died 11 Mar 1854 in Columbiana County, OH. She married BET. 14 JUN - 6 AUG 1809 in Weisenberg, Lehigh Co., PA **Solomon Faulk** [10282], born 7 Aug 1788 in Northampton, PA.

+ **96** vi **Daniel**[9] **RAUCH** [2040], born 26 Nov 1792 in Zionsville, Lehigh, Pennsylvania; died 26 Aug 1867 in Findlay, Hancock Co., OH. He married **Mary WETZEL** [7727].

+ **97** vii **Solomon**[9] **RAUCH** [2041], born 16 Jun 1794 in Zionsville, Lehigh, Pennsylvania; died 27 Feb 1878 in Unity, Columbiana, Ohio. He married **Susannah PALMER** [7738].

98 viii **Magdalena**[9] **RAUCH** [2042], born 16 Feb 1796 in Zionsville, Northampton, Pennsylvania; died May 1874 in Columbiana Co., OH.

99 ix **Anna Elizabeth**[9] **RAUCH** [2043], born 22 Feb 1798 in Zionsville, Lehigh, Pennsylvania.

100 x **Eva Margaret**[9] **RAUCH** [2044], born 22 Feb 1798 in Zionsville, Lehigh, Pennsylvania.

101 xi **Peter**[9] **RAUCH** [10287], born 18 Oct 1802; died 11 Oct 1865 in Ohio. He married on 1 Jun 1837 in Columbiana Co., OH **Sarah SMITH** [10288], born about 1814 in Ohio.

102 xii **Leah**[9] **RAUCH** [10289], born 19 May 1804 in Lehigh Co., PA; died 11 Apr 1874 in Tiffin, OH. She married **Conrad MYERS** [10290].

103 xiii **John**[9] **RAUCH** [7729], born 13 Apr 1807; died 23 Jul 1868 in Columbiana Co., OH.

62. David[8] **RAUCH** [2030] (Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 27 Nov 1769 in Eastern Berks County, Pennsylvania; died 11 Dec 1843 in Hereford Twp., Berks County, Pennsylvania. He married beforeore 1795 **Barbara LIESER** [2057], born 16 Feb 1770 in , , Pennsylvania; died 22 Mar 1838 in Hereford, Berks County, Pennsylvania.

Children of David RAUCH and Barbara LIESER were as follows:

+ **104** i **Elizabeth**[9] **RAUCH** [2058], born aft 1796 in Hereford, Berks, PA. She married **Henry HUFF** [7739].

+ **105** ii **Samuel**[9] **RAUCH** [2060], born 10 Oct 1796 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania; died 23 Jul 1858 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania. He married **Mary (---)** [9956].

106 iii **David**[9] **RAUCH** [2059], born 9 Mar 1798 in Hereford, Berks, PA; died 6 Oct 1800 in Springville, Bucks County, PA.

+ **107** iv **David**[9] **RAUCH** [8094], born 1802 in Hereford, Berks, PA; died in Springville, Bucks Co, PA. He married **Sarah HOFMAN** [8131].

+ **108** v **Barbara**[9] **RAUCH** [2061], born 1803 in Hereford, Berks, PA; died 1849. She married **David WIEANDT** [8135].

+ **109** vi **Magdalena**[9] **RAUCH** [2062], born 1805 in Hereford, Berks, PA; died 1862. She married **Jonathan SAUL** [8137].

+ **110** vii **Maria Barbara**[9] **RAUCH** [2063], born 22 Feb 1807 in Hereford Tws., Berks County, PA; died 29 Jan 1849 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania. She married **Philip Hertzog IV** [4758].

+ **111** viii **Catharine**[9] **RAUCH** [2064], born about 1809 in Hereford, Berks, PA. She married **Abraham Moyer** [7804].

+ **112** ix **Rachel**[9] **RAUCH** [2065], born 1 Aug 1811 in Hereford, Berks County, PA; died 15 Jan 1870 in Berks County, PA. She married **John Hertzog** [4624].

+ **113** x **Henry L.**[9] **RAUCH** [2066], born 30 Feb 1813 in Hereford, Berks, PA; died 22 Mar 1850 in Washington Tws., Berks County, PA. He married **Anna DERR** [7749].

+ **114** xi **Johannes "John"**[9] **RAUCH** [2067], born 9 Nov 1815 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania; died 10 Nov 1875 in At Family Homestead, Hereford, Berks County, PA. He married **Anna Maria Bossert** [7752].

64. Elizabeth[8] **RAUCH** [2032] (Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 10 Dec 1773 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania; died 23 Aug 1812 in Upper Mahantango, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania. She married about 1792 in , Berks, Pennsylvania **John Peter KLOCK** [2051], born 13 Sep 1771 in Long Swamp, Berks, Pennsylvania; died 18 Dec 1846 in Upper Mahantango, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania.

Children of Elizabeth RAUCH and John Peter KLOCK were as follows:

115 i **Elizabeth Catharina**[9] **KLOCK** [2052], born 11 May 1794 in Upper Manhantango, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania; died 27 Oct 1858. She married about 1812 **Adam SCHLABIG** [4451].

116 ii **Johannes**[9] **KLOCK** [2053], born 1796 in U. Manhantango, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania; died 1853.

117 iii **Peter P.**[9] **KLOCK** [2054], born 20 Dec 1798 in Mahanoy, Northumberland, Pennsylvania; died 26 Oct 1869. He married **Elizabeth ZERFING** [2383].

118 iv **Johann Jacob**[9] **KLOCK** [2055], born 3 May 1802 in Eldred, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania; died 13 Sep 1867. He married **Elizabeth HESS** [4477].

119 v **Katharina**[9] **KLOCK** [2056], born 24 Nov 1805 in Eldred TWS., Upper Milford, Lehigh, Pennsylvania; died 1 Dec 1876 in Northumberland County, PA. She married **Gottfried BROSIUS** [4478].

120 vi **Magdalana**[9] **KLOCK** [4479], born 1806; died 1890. She married **Samuel ZIMMERMAN** [4480].

66. John[8] **RAUCH** [2031] (Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born about 1775 in Hereford, Berks, PA; died aft 1850. He married about 1798 **Hannah HOFFMAN** [7533], born about 1780 of Hereford, Berks, PA; buried in Bushkill, Northampton, PA, daughter of Michael **HOFFMAN** [9220].

Children of John RAUCH and Hannah HOFFMAN were as follows:

121 i **Polly**[9] **RAUCH** [7534], born about 1798 in Hereford, Berks, PA.

+ **122** ii **Michael**[9] **RAUCH** [7490], born about 1802 in Hereford, Berks, PA; died in Nazareth, Northampton, PA. He married **Sarah KOSTENBADER** [8237].

+ **123** iii **Magdalene**[9] **RAUCH** [7529], born 1803 of Hereford, Berks, PA. She married **Peter Jacob GREISS** [8217].

+ **124** iv **John**[9] **RAUCH** [7520], born 24 Sep 1804 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania; died 27 Dec 1884 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania. He married **Rebecca LEESER** [8238].

+ **125** v **Henry**[9] **RAUCH** [7531], born 6 Nov 1806 in Hereford, Berks, PA; died in Nazereth, Northampton, PA. He married **Susan (---)** [8303].

67. Maria Barbara[8] **RAUCH** [2034] (Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born about 1777 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania. She married aft 24 Apr 1792 in Upper Milford Twp., Northampton, PA. **Johann Henrich "Henry" Strouss** [8240], born 31 May 1768 in , , Pennsylvania; died 1861 in Independence Twp., Beaver County, Pennsylvania, son of David **Strauß (STRAUSS)** [8314] and Anna Maria Philippina **Roffer** [8313].

Children of Maria Barbara RAUCH and Johann Henrich "Henry" Strouss were as follows:

126 i **Catherine**[9] **Strouss** [8305], born 16 May 1794 in , , Pennsylvania.

127 ii **Mary Magdalene**[9] **Stross** [8306], born 21 Oct 1795 in , , Pennsylvania.

128 iii **David**[9] **Strouss** [8307], born 20 Jan 1801 in , Monroe County, Pennsylvania.

129 iv **Anna Maria**[9] **Strouss** [8308], born 28 Oct 1802 in , Monroe County, Pennsylvania.

130 v **Philippina**[9] **Strouss** [8309], born 1 Oct 1804 in , Monroe County, Pennsylvania.

131 vi **Henry**[9] **Strouss** [8310], born 28 Jan 1807 in , Monroe County, Pennsylvania. He married (1) **Nancy Bolger** [10261], died before 1882; (2) before 1882 **Sarah Gunnett** [10262], daughter of Joseph Gunnett [10263].

68. Margaret[8] **RAUCH** [2035] (Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born about 1779 in Hereford, Berks, PA; buried in Huff's Church, Hereford, Berks, PA. She married about 1798 in Hereford Twp., Berks, PA **Peter Jacob GREIS Probable Husband** [7514], born about 1776; died aft 1850 in District Twp., Berks, PA.

Children of Margaret RAUCH and Peter Jacob GREIS Probable Husband were as follows:

+ **132** i **Maria Polly**[9] **GREISS** [7538], born 1799 in Hereford, Berks, PA. She married **John FENSTERMACHER Possible Husband** [8316].

+ **133** ii **Peter**[9] **GREIS** [7532], born 1800 in Hereford, Berks, PA. He married **Margarette FRY** [8318].

+ **134** iii **George**[9] **GREISS** [7536], born 5 Sep 1802 in Hereford, Berks, PA; died 9 Feb 1876. He married **Lydia Sarah GERIS** [8329].

135 iv **Margaret Peggy**[9] **GREISS** [7535], born about 1805 in Hereford, Berks, PA.

136 v **Philip**[9] **GREISS** [7537], born about 1807 in Hereford, Berks, PA. He married about 1827 **(---) YEAKEL** [8315].

+ **137** vi **Catherine**[9] **GREISS** [7539], born about 1808 in Hereford, Berks, PA. She married **Abraham GERIS** [8358].

138 vii **David**[9] **GREISS** [7540], born about 1810 in Hereford, Berks,

PA. He married on 13 Jun 1830 in Huff's Church, Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania **Sarah GEKEL** [8357], born about 1812 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania.

139 viii **Joseph**[9] **GREIS** [7545], born about 1812 in Hereford, Berks, PA.

+ **140** ix **John**[9] **GREISS** [7541], born 13 Apr 1817 in Hereford, Berks, PA; died 19 Feb 1902 in District Twp., Berks, PA. He married **Sallie MOYER** [8362].

141 x **Barbara**[9] **GREISS** [7542], born 11 Feb 1820 in Hereford, Berks, PA.

142 xi **Elizabeth**[9] **GREIS** [7543], born 17 Sep 1824 in Hereford, Berks, PA.

143 xii **Sophia**[9] **GREIS** [7544], born 15 Apr 1826 in Hereford, Berks, PA.

69. Magdalena[8] **RAUCH** [2036] (Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 15 Oct 1781 in Hereford, Berks, PA; died 17 Oct 1854 in Zionsville, Lehigh, Pennsylvania. She married about 1805 **Peter ROTHENBERGER** [2344], born 1 Jan 1784 of Upper Hanover, Montgomery, PA; died 13 Sep 1858 in Zionsville, Lehigh, Pennsylvania, son of Johan Jacob **ROTHENBERGER** [10457] and Maria Barbara **DIEHL** [10458].

Children of Magdalena RAUCH and Peter ROTHENBERGER were as follows:

144 i **Peter**[9] **ROTHENBERGER** [10455], born 9 Dec 1806 in Herford, Berks, Pennsylvania; died 5 May 1888 in Pennsylvania. He married **Anna Wagner** [10456], born 1814.

145 ii **Maria**[9] **ROTHENBERGER** [7546], born 10 Mar 1807.

146 iii **Lydia**[9] **ROTHENBERGER** [7547], born 24 Sep 1808.

+ **147** iv **David R.**[9] **ROTHENBERGER** [7548], born 24 Mar 1813 of Upper Hanover, Montgomery, PA; died 6 Sep 1885. He married **Susannah SCHULTZ** [8425].

Ninth Generation Rauch Family

70. Elizabetha[9] **RAUCH** [7373] (George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 29 Jun 1787 in Hereford, Berks, PA. She married about 1809 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA **Abraham KIEHM** [7447], born 1790 in NJ.

Children of Elizabetha RAUCH and Abraham KIEHM were as follows:

148 i **Elizabeth**[10] **KIEHM** [7446], born 20 Aug 1810 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA.

149 ii **Samuel**[10] **KIEHM** [7445], born 2 Sep 1811 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA.

150 iii **Anna Maria**[10] **KIEHM** [7444], born 14 Sep 1813 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA.

151 iv **(---)**[10] **KEEN** [7441], born about 1817 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA.

152 v **Catherine**[10] **KEEN** [7463], born 1822 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA. She married unknown.

+ **153** vi **Lavaine**[10] **KIEHM** [7443], born 2 Aug 1824 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA. She married **Henry BOYER** [7550].

71. Daniel[9] **RAUCH** [2049] (George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 18 Aug 1788 in Zionsville, Northampton, Pennsylvania; died 1847 in Nescopeck, Luzerine, PA. He married about 1810 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, Pennsylvania **Anna Henry** [7442], born 4 May 1794 in Knowlton, Warren, NJ.

Children of Daniel RAUCH and Anna Henry were as follows:

154 i **Sophia**[10] **ROUGH** [7453], born in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA.

155 ii **Sarah**[10] **RAUCH** [7462], born 8 Aug 1813 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA.

156 iii **Maria**[10] **RAUCH** [7461], born 27 May 1815 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA.

+ **157** iv **John**[10] **RAUCH** [7448], born 1816 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA. He married **Rebecca (---)** [7561].

+ **158** v **Samuel**[10] **ROUGH** [7458], born 1820 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA; died 1881 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA. He married **Jerusha BROWN** [7563].

159 vi **Margaretha**[10] **RAUCH** [7460], born 20 Nov 1822 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA.

160 vii **Abraham**[10] **RAUCH** [7456], born 26 Jan 1827 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA; died before 1847 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA.

161 viii **Lusi Anna**[10] **RAUCH** [7452], born 11 Feb 1829 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA.

+ **162** ix **Daniel**[10] **RAUCH** [7457], born 8 Apr 1831 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA. He married **Rachel HARRIS** [7573].

+ **163** x **Henerich**[10] **RAUCH** [7455], born 28 Mar 1833 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA. He married **Sarah (---)** [7574].

164 xi **Mandi**[10] **RAUCH** [7454], born 13 Feb 1838 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA.

72. John Jacob[9] **RAUCH** [7374] (George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 3 Jan 1790 in Hereford, Berks, PA; died in , PA. He married about 1814 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA **Elizabeth FREASE** [7451], born 18 May 1796 in Knowlton, Sussex, NJ; died 18 Dec 1869 in Stockton, Luzerne, PA.

Children of John Jacob RAUCH and Elizabeth FREASE were as follows:

165 i **(---)**[10] **RAUCH** [7449], born in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA.

166 ii **(---)**[10] **RAUCH** [7464], born 1814 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA.

167 iii **Anna Maria**[10] **RAUCH** [7450], born 28 Dec 1815 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA.

168 iv **Hiram**[10] **ROUGH** [7466], born 1821 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA.

+ **169** v **George Henrich**[10] **RAUCH** [7465], born 11 Nov 1824 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA; died 20 Jul 1897 in West Hazleton, Luzerne, PA. He married **Sarah (---)** [7560].

170 vi **Thomas**[10] **ROUGH** [7468], born 1829 in , PA.

171 vii **Elizabeth**[10] **RAUCH** [7467], born 18 Jun 1830 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA; died 18 Dec 1869.

+ **172** viii **Samuel**[10] **ROUGH** [7469], born 7 Sep 1831 in , PA; died 11 Sep 1911 in Old Soldier Home, Leavenworth, Leavenworth, KS. He married **Margaret AUBERY** [7665].

173 ix **Sarah**[10] **RAUCH** [7470], born 1836 in , PA.

+ **174** x **Isaac**[10] **ROUGH** [7471], born 22 Jan 1839 in , PA; died 18 Dec 1869 in Stockton, Luzerne, PA. He married **Margaret (---)** [7677].

73. Henry[9] **RAUGH** [7370] (George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 1 Feb 1791 in Longswamp, Berks, PA; died 4 Mar 1868 in Lake Irene, Colley, Sullivan, PA. He married about 1825 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA **Margaret Henry** [7472], born 1806 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA; died 18 Aug 1864 in Lake Irene, Colley, Sullivan, PA.

Children of Henry RAUGH and Margaret Henry were as follows:

+ **175** i **Eddie Ann**[10] **RAUGH** [7473], born 1826 in , Colley, Sullivan, PA. She married **Thomas R. SHIELDS** [7583].

+ **176** ii **Rebecca**[10] **RAUGH** [7474], born 6 Mar 1830 in Lake Irene, Colley, Sullivan, PA; died 4 Dec 1914 in Lancaster, Los Angeles, CA. She married **Samuel Perrish KELLEY** [7590].

+ **177** iii **George W.**[10] **RAUGH** [7475], born 10 Jan 1833 in Lake Irene, Colley, Sullivan, PA; died 6 Jan 1908 in Brush, Morgan, CO. He married **Alvildia Jane HENDY** [7601].

+ **178** iv **Catherine**[10] **RAUGH** [7476], born 1835 in Lake Irene, Colley, Sullivan, PA; died before 1926. She married **James BLACK** [7605].

+ **179** v **Sarah**[10] **RAUGH** [7477], born 1837 in Lake Irene, Colley, Sullivan, PA; died before 1926. She married **John McCARROL** [7495].

+ **180** vi **Zady**[10] **RAUGH** [7478], born 1839 in Lake Irene, Colley, Sullivan, PA; died 1888 in Lake Irene, Colley, Sullivan, PA. She married **John HOUSEWOURTH** [7616].

+ **181** vii **Elizabeth**[10] **RAUGH** [7483], born 9 Mar 1841 in Lake Irene, Colley, Sullivan, PA; died 15 Nov 1905 in Eureka Precinct, Jefferson, NE. She married **Richard WILLIAMS** [7619].

+ **182** viii **Samuel**[10] **RAUGH** [7479], born Aug 1842 in Lake Irene, Colley, Sullivan, PA; died before 1926. He married **Sarah M. JOHNSTON** [7628].

183 ix **Henry**[10] **RAUGH** [7480], born about 1846 in Lake Irene, Colley, Sullivan, PA; died before 1926.

+ **184** x **Margaret**[10] **RAUGH** [7481], born 15 Jun 1847 in Lake Irene, Colley, Sullivan, PA; died 7 Jan 1926 in Alexandria, Jefferson, NE. She married **Thomas Jefferson DeKALB** [7630].

185 xi **Celinda**[10] **RAUGH** [7482], born 1852 in Lake Irene, Colley, Sullivan, PA; died before 1926.

74. Catherine[9] **RAUCH** [7376] (George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 1793 in Longswamp, Berks, PA; died 31 Jul 1878 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, Pennsylvania. She married in 1815 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA **Jacob Henry** [7498], born 1 Oct 1797 in Knowlton, Sussex, NJ; died Jun 1873 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA, son of John **Henry** [9389] and Elizabetha **(---)** [9390].

Children of Catherine RAUCH and Jacob Henry were as follows:

+ **186** i **John H.**[10] **Henry** [7500], born 8 Aug 1816 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA. He married **Sarah Ann HAUK** [7642].

187 ii **Elizabeth**[10] **Henry** [7484], born 15 Nov 1819 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA; died 30 Apr 1896 in St. Johns, Luzerne, Pennsylvania. She married in 1853 in Hazleton, Luzerne, Pennsylvania **Solomon NUNGESSER** [9391], born 18 Aug 1822 in Easton, Northampton, Pennsylvania; died 5 Jun 1909 in St. Johns, Luzerne, Pennsylvania.

188 iii **Laura "Lina"**[10] **Henry** [7497], born 11 Feb 1822 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA; died 13 Nov 1891 in St. Johns, Luzerne, Pennsylvania. She married **David BLOSE** [9392], born 10 Jan 1819 in Hazleton, Luzerne, Pennsylvania; died 26 Feb 1899 in St. Johns, Luzerne, Pennsylvania.

189 iv **Maria**[10] **Henry** [9386], born 26 Apr 1824 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, Pennsylvania; died 21 Dec 1911 in Hazleton, Luzerne, Pennsylvania. She married **James H. GREEN** [9393], born about 1822 in , , Maryland; died before Jun 1873.

190 v **Stephen**[10] **Henry** [7501], born 21 Jun 1829 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA.

191 vi **Margaret**[10] **Henry** [9387], born about 1831 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, Pennsylvania. She married **Hirum KETCHEM** [9394], born about 1829; died before 1870.

+ **192** vii **Lucinda**[10] **Henry** [9388], born 31 May 1831 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, Pennsylvania; died 11 Mar 1898 in East Side Borough, Carbon, Pennsylvania. She married **William NICHOLSON** [9395].

193 viii **Mary**[10] **Henry** [7503], born Jun 1833 in White Haven, Luzerne, PA; died 10 Feb 1926 in Plymouth, Luzerne, Pennsylvania. She married **Anthony FISHER** [9396], born about 1833 in Cunningham, Luzerne, Pennsylvania; died in Hazleton, Luzerne, Pennsylvania.

194 ix **Aaron**[10] **Henry** [7502], born 12 Nov 1837 in White Haven, Luzerne, PA; died 5 Jan 1912 in Weissport, Carbon, Pennsylvania. He married (1) **Sarah JOHNSON** [9397], died 27 Jan 1868; (2) on 25 Aug 1883 in Wilkes-Barre, Luzerne, Pennsylvania **Amelia HAHN** [9398].

195 x **Amanda**[10] **Henry** [7504], born 9 Jul 1841 in White Haven, Luzerne, PA; died 22 Mar 1913 in Salem, Luzerne, Pennsylvania. She married (1) **Abram SMITH** [9399]; (2) **Mason C. SEELY** [9400], born about 1837 in Salem, Luzerne, Pennsylvania; died in Salem, Luzerne, Pennsylvania.

75. Magdalena[9] **RAUCH** [7378] (George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born about 1797 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA. She married about 1825 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA **Jacob KIEHM** [7499], born 1797 in , PA.

Children of Magdalena RAUCH and Jacob KIEHM were as follows:

196 i **Israel**[10] **KIEHM** [7512], born 3 Nov 1823 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA.

197 ii **Catherine**[10] **KIEHM** [7511], born 15 Jan 1825 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA.

198 iii **Lucinda**[10] **KIEHM** [7510], born 3 Aug 1828 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA.

199 iv **Thomas**[10] **KIEHM** [7509], born 29 Jul 1830 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA.

200 v **Loueisa**[10] **KIEHM** [7508], born 9 Sep 1832 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA.

201 vi **John George**[10] **KIEHM** [7507], born 4 Aug 1834 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA.

+ **202** vii **Jacob**[10] **KIEHM** [7506], born 1838 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA. He married **Henrietta (---)** [7620].

203 viii **Elizabeth**[10] **KIEHM** [7505], born 1839 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA.

76. Margaret[9] **RAUCH** [7377] (George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7],

Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 1800 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA; died about 1828 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA. She married in 1828 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA **Samuel Henry** [7513], born 1807 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, Pennsylvania; died aft 1880 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA.

Children of Margaret RAUCH and Samuel Henry were as follows:

204 i **Maria**[10] **Henry** [7515], born 2 Jul 1833 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA; died 2 Feb 1839 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA.

+ **205** ii **Selinda A.**[10] **Henry** [7518], born 16 Sep 1834 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA. She married **Emanuel GARRISON** [7644].

+ **206** iii **Tobias**[10] **Henry** [7516], born 26 Apr 1838 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA. He married **Drusilla (---)** [7485].

207 iv **Hanna Barbara**[10] **Henry** [7523], born 18 Jan 1840 in Nescopeck, Luzerine, PA.

77. Ester[9] **RAUCH** [7375] (George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born about 1802 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA. She married about 1830 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA **Jacob BITTENBENDER** [7526], born about 1802 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA.

Children of Ester RAUCH and Jacob BITTENBENDER were as follows:

208 i **Maria**[10] **BITTENBENDER** [7525], born 13 Jun 1829.

209 ii **Ester**[10] **BITTENBENDER** [7528], born 27 May 1832.

210 iii **Wilhelm**[10] **BITTENBENDER** [7527], born 23 Feb 1839.

79. Peter[9] **RAUCH** [7372] (Henrich "Henry"[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 16 Nov 1789 in Lehigh County, Pennsylvania; died Oct 1872 in Clinton County, PA. He married (1) about 1811 **Mary Seip** [7494], born 1799 in Weisenburg, Lehigh, Pennsylvania; died 6 Jul 1852; (2) aft 1852 **Elizabeth Geyer** [10584]; (3) **Elizabeth Tray** [10586].

Children of Peter RAUCH and Mary Seip were as follows:

211 i **Jonas**[10] **RAUCH** [7492], born 3 Jul 1815. He married on 1 Feb 1838 **Eleanor "Ellen" Shaw** [10384].

+ **212** ii **Tillman**[10] **RAUCH** [7487], born 19 Jun 1817 in Nippenose Valley, Lycoming County, Pennsylvania; died 3 Mar 1884. He married **Sarah "Sallie" Gheen** [10374].

213 iii **John**[10] **RAUCH** [10385], died about 1895.

214 iv **Mary Ellen**[10] **RAUCH** [10386], born 3 Nov 1822 in Union County, Pennsylvania; died 31 Dec 1893 in , , Pennsylvania. She married **Robert Stevenson Homler** [10585], born 31 May 1821 in Lycoming County, Pennsylvania; died 18 Jun 1905 in , , Pennsylvania.

81. Johannes "John"[9] **RAUCH** [2047] (Henrich "Henry"[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 17 Apr 1793 in Zionsville, Lehigh, Pennsylvania; died 4 Oct 1881 in , Erie County, Michigan. He married about 1826 in Lowhill Township, Lehigh, Pennsylvania **Maria Magdelena Heitman** [7324], born about 1805 of Weisenburg, Lehigh, PA; died 1860 in , Snyder County, Pennsylvania.

Children of Johannes "John" RAUCH and Maria Magdelena Heitman were as follows:

215 i **Mariana**[10] **RAUCH** [8427], christened 9 Dec 1828 in Ziegels Union Ch, Weissenberg, Lehigh, PA.

216 ii **Sarah**[10] **RAUCH** [8429], christened 16 Sep 1827 in Ziegels Union Ch, Weissenberg, Lehigh, PA.

217 iii **Jonas**[10] **RAUCH** [8430], christened 11 Mar 1832 in Ziegels Union Ch, Weissenberg, Lehigh, PA.

218 iv **David**[10] **RAUCH** [8431], christened 3 Nov 1833 in Ziegels Union Church Weisenburg, Lehigh, PA.

+ **219** v **Judith**[10] **RAUCH** [7325], born 1830 in Lehigh, Pennsylvania. She married **Jacob Gilbert** [7326].

84. Jacob[9] **RAUCH II** [1918] (Jacob[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 10 Feb 1794 in Friedensburg, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania; died 22 Apr 1853 in Union, Friedensburg, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania. He married before 1829 **Maria Catherina ALBRECHT** [2082], born 8 Feb 1802 in Manheim, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania; died 28 Feb 1858 in Manheim, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania.

Children of Jacob RAUCH II and Maria Catherina ALBRECHT were as follows:

+ **220** i **Jacob**[10] **RAUCH III** [2083], born 10 Oct 1829 in Friedensburg, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania. He married **Sarah Anna FERTIG** [2086].

221 ii **Johannes**[10] **RAUCH** [2092], born 1 Jun 1832 in Friedensburg, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania.

+ **222** iii **Maria Melinda**[10] **RAUCH** [2085], born 5 Jan 1835 in Friedensburg, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania. She married **(---) LUCKENBILL** [9167].

+ **223** iv **Daniel**[10] **RAUCH** [2093], born 21 Apr 1838 in Friedensburg, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania; died 2 Sep 1905 in Cressona, , Pennsylvania. He married **Lydia KIEHNER** [2099].

224 v **Anna Rebecca**[10] **RAUCH** [2094], born 9 Aug 1839 in Friedensburg, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania; died 10 Feb 1858.

225 vi **William**[10] **RAUCH** [2084], born 13 Feb 1841 in Friedensburg, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania.

226 vii **Catharina Anna**[10] **RAUCH** [2095], born 6 Nov 1844 in Friedensburg, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania.

85. Solomon[9] **RAUCH** [24] (Jacob[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 14 Jul 1795 in Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania; died in Paris Township, Stark, Ohio. He married **Susannah (---)** [25], born 12 Aug 1807.

Children of Solomon RAUCH and Susannah (---) were as follows:

+ **227** i **Emanuel Harvey**[10] **RAUCH** [12], born 23 Jun 1825 in Reading, Berks, Pennsylvania; died 15 Jun 1881 in Robinson, Benton, Arkansas. He married **Sarah Catherine TALBOT** [13].

228 ii **Solomon**[10] **RAUCH** [1913], born 25 Nov 1826 in Friedensburg, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania; died about 1850.

+ **229** iii **Lazarus**[10] **RAUCH** [137], born 17 Jun 1829 in Friedensburg, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania; died 5 Oct 1897 in Parnell, Nodaway, Missouri. He married **Dorcas DONALDSON** [1924].

230 iv **George**[10] **Rauch** [1914], born 29 Dec 1830 in Friedensburg, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania.

231 v **John E.**[10] **RAUCH** [2078], born 16 Sep 1831 in , , Pennsylvania; died 18 Jun 1855 in Unity, Columbiana, Ohio.

232 vi **Mary A.**[10] **RAUCH** [2079], born about 1832.

233 vii **Elizabeth**[10] **RAUCH** [2016], born 1833. She married on 31 Aug 1852 in , Buchanan County, Missouri **William S. Smith** [136].

234 viii **Jonathan**[10] **RAUCH** [2080], born about 1836 in , , Ohio.

235 ix **Maria**[10] **RAUCH** [2081], born about 1841 in , , Ohio.

87. Benjamin[9] **RAUCH** [1920] (Jacob[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 13 Oct 1799 in Wayne, Friedensburg, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania. He married **Rosina (---)** [2088].

Children of Benjamin RAUCH and Rosina (---) were as follows:

236 i **Johannes**[10] **RAUCH** [2091], born 3 Feb 1826 in Friedensburg, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania.

237 ii **Daniel**[10] **RAUCH** [2089], born 15 Oct 1827 in Friedensburg, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania.

238 iii **Benjamin**[10] **RAUCH** [2090], born 3 Aug 1829 in Friedensburg, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania.

92. Henrich "Henry"[9] **RAUCH** [2039] (Philip[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 19 Mar 1787 in Zionsville, Lehigh, Pennsylvania; died 9 Nov 1838 in Lehigh Co., PA. He married about 1811 **Maria SCHUMACHER** [7715], born about 1790; died aft 1850 in Lehigh Co., PA.

Children of Henrich "Henry" RAUCH and Maria SCHUMACHER were as follows:

239 i **Elisabeth**[10] **RAUCH** [7713], christened 14 Sep 1824 in Weisenburg U Ch., New Tripoli, Lehigh, PA.

240 ii **Caroline**[10] **RAUCH** [7714], christened 18 Sep 1825 in Weisenburg U Ch., New Tripoli, Lehigh, PA.

241 iii **Nathan**[10] **RAUCH** [7716], christened 4 May 1817 in Weisenburg U Ch., New Tripoli, Lehigh, PA.

242 iv **Tamas**[10] **RAUCH** [7717], born 12 Oct 1811.

243 v **Etonei**[10] **RAUCH** [7691], born 11 Mar 1827.

94. Philip[9] **RAUCH** [7330] (Philip[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 2 Nov 1789 in Zionsville, Northampton, Pennsylvania; died 18 Sep 1867 in Mahoning Co., OH. He married (1) about 1812 **Elizabeth (---)** [7718], born about 1790 of Weisenburg, Lehigh, PA; (2) **Mary M. BURKE** [10285], died in Mahoning Co., OH.

Children of Philip RAUCH and Elizabeth (---) were as follows:

244 i **Magdalena**[10] **RAUCH** [7719], born 28 Sep 1813.

96. Daniel[9] **RAUCH** [2040] (Philip[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 26 Nov 1792 in Zionsville, Lehigh, Pennsylvania; died 26 Aug 1867 in Findlay, Hancock Co., OH. He married on 10 Apr 1822 in Hopewell Twp., Beaver Co., PA **Mary WETZEL** [7727], born about 1806 in , , Pennsylvania.

Children of Daniel RAUCH and Mary WETZEL were as follows:

245 i **(---)**[10] **RAUCH** [7723], born in St. Clair Twp., Columbiana, OH.

246 ii **(---)**[10] **RAUCH** [7726], born in St. Clair Twp., Columbiana, OH.

247 iii **John**[10] **RAUCH** [7725], born about 1827 in St. Clair Twp., Columbiana, OH.

248 iv **Solomon**[10] **RAUCH** [7724], born about 1828 in St. Clair Twp., Columbiana, OH.

249 v **Magdalena**[10] **RAUCH** [7722], born about 1831 in , Columbiana, OH.

250 vi **Ann M.**[10] **RAUCH** [7721], born about 1832 in , Columbiana, OH.

251 vii **Sarah**[10] **RAUCH** [7720], born about 1847 in , Columbiana, OH.

97. Solomon[9] **RAUCH** [2041] (Philip[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 16 Jun 1794 in Zionsville, Lehigh, Pennsylvania; died 27 Feb 1878 in Unity, Columbiana, Ohio. He married on 26 Aug 1826 in , Columbiana, OH **Susannah PALMER** [7738], born 7 Apr 1807 in Unity Twp., Columbiana, OH; died 28 Nov 1868 in Unity Twp., Columbiana, OH.

Children of Solomon RAUCH and Susannah PALMER were as follows:

252 i **(---)**[10] **RAUCH** [7737], born about 1827 in Unity, Columbiana, OH; died before 1840 in Unity, Columbiana, OH.

253 ii **John E.**[10] **RAUCH** [7736], born 5 Sep 1829 in Unity, Columbiana, OH; died 18 Jun 1855 in Unity, Columbiana, OH.

254 iii **Mary Ann**[10] **RAUCH** [7734], born 23 Apr 1831 in Unity, Columbiana, OH; died before 1914. She married in 1877 in , , Ohio **Henry COLE** [9954], born in , , Maryland; died 1904 in Unity Twp., Columbiana, OH.

255 iv **Elizabeth**[10] **RAUCH** [7735], born 5 Nov 1832 in Unity, Columbiana, OH; buried in Brick Church Cemetery, Columbiana Co., OH.

256 v **Philip**[10] **RAUCH** [7731], born 26 Mar 1834 in Unity, Columbiana, OH; died 6 Aug 1838 in Columbiana Co., OH.

257 vi **Jonathan C.**[10] **RAUCH** [7733], born 10 Sep 1835 in Unity, Columbiana, OH; died Oct 1915 in Columbus, Franklin Co., OH. He married on 23 Dec 1862 in Columbiana Co., OH **Mary A. SENSENBAUGH** [10286], born about 1840 in , , Ohio.

258 vii **Anna**[10] **RAUCH** [7732], born 13 Jan 1837 in Unity, Columbiana, OH; died before 1850.

259 viii **Maria**[10] **RAUCH** [7730], born 7 Jul 1839 in Unity, Columbiana, OH; died 8 Jan 1927 in Columbiana Co., OH. She married **William BURT** [9955].

104. Elizabeth[9] **RAUCH** [2058] (David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born aft 1796 in Hereford, Berks, PA. She married on 20 Aug 1820 in Huff's Ref. Ch., Hereford, Berks, PA **Henry HUFF** [7739], born about 1790 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

Children of Elizabeth RAUCH and Henry HUFF were as follows:

260 i **David**[10] **HOOF** [7741], born 28 Jul 1827.

105. Samuel[9] **RAUCH** [2060] (David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 10 Oct 1796 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania; died 23 Jul 1858 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania. He married **Mary (---)** [9956], born in , , Pennsylvania.

Children of Samuel RAUCH and Mary (---) were as follows:

261 i **John**[10] **RAUCH** [9957], born in , , Ohio.

262 ii **Solomon**[10] **RAUCH** [9958], born in , , Ohio.

263 iii **Magdalena**[10] **RAUCH** [9959], born in , , Ohio.

264 iv **Ann M.**[10] **RAUCH** [9960], born in , , Ohio.

265 v **Sarah**[10] **RAUCH** [9961], born in , , Ohio.

107. David[9] **RAUCH** [8094] (David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 1802 in Hereford, Berks, PA; died in Springville, Bucks Co, PA. He married on 7 May 1829 in Huff's Ref. Ch., Hereford, Berks, PA **Sarah HOFMAN** [8131], born about 1805 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

Children of David RAUCH and Sarah HOFMAN were as follows:

266 i **Elizabeth**[10] **RAUCH** [8132], born 30 Mar 1830.

108. Barbara[9] **RAUCH** [2061] (David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 1803 in Hereford, Berks, PA; died 1849. She married on 2 Dec 1827 **David WIEANDT** [8135], born 1802 of Hereford, Berks, PA; died 1841.

Children of Barbara RAUCH and David WIEANDT were as follows:

267 i **David**[10] **WIEANDT** [8134], born 2 Sep 1832.

109. Magdalena[9] **RAUCH** [2062] (David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 1805 in Hereford, Berks, PA; died 1862. She married on 4 Dec 1825 in Huff's Ref. Ch., Hereford, Berks, PA **Jonathan SAUL** [8137], born 1801 of Hereford, Berks, PA; died 1881.

Children of Magdalena RAUCH and Jonathan SAUL were as follows:

268 i **Jocobus**[10] **SAUL** [8140], born 1827 of Hereford, Berks, PA; died 1857.

269 ii **David**[10] **SAUL** [8138], born 16 Feb 1833.

270 iii **Jonathan**[10] **SAUL** [8139], born 1834 of Hereford, Berks, PA; died 1862.

271 iv **William**[10] **SAUL** [8136], born 6 Mar 1840.

110. Maria Barbara[9] **RAUCH** [2063] (David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 22 Feb 1807 in Hereford Tws., Berks County, PA; died 29 Jan 1849 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania. She married on 28 Dec 1828 in Huff's Church, Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania **Philip Hertzog IV** [4758], born 27 Nov 1805 in Perryville, Berks Co, PA; died 7 Sep 1844, son of Philip III **Hertzog** [4777] and Maria B. **Bittenbender** [4776].

Children of Maria Barbara RAUCH and Philip Hertzog IV were as follows:

+ **272** i **Mary Ann**[10] **Hertzog** [4735], born 13 Nov 1829; died 29 Aug 1879. She married **William Dressler** [4802].

273 ii **David**[10] **Hertzog** [5016], born 17 Sep 1831; died 23 Mar 1833.

274 iii **Catharine**[10] **Hertzog** [4687], born 6 Aug 1833. She married about 1851 **Thomas Bierman** [4521], born about 1830 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania.

275 iv **Susanna**[10] **Hertzog** [4635], born 19 Jul 1835 in Pennsylvannia. She married about 1855 **John Hoover** [4517], born about 1830 in Pottstown, PA.

276 v **Betzy Elizabeth**[10] **Hertzog** [4634], born 11 Sep 1837. She married about 1857 **Charles Long** [4516], born about 1830 in Pottstown, PA.

+ **277** vi **William R.**[10] **Hertzog** [4595], born 4 Jul 1839 in Hereford Twp., Berks Co., PA; died 10 Jan 1918 in See Ancestry.com. He married (1) **Emma F. Amelia Drumheller** [4759]; (2) **Sarah R. Seltzer** [4803].

278 vii **Henry**[10] **Hertzog** [7746], born 27 Oct 1841 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania.

111. Catharine[9] **RAUCH** [2064] (David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born about 1809 in Hereford, Berks, PA. She married on 5 Jun 1836 in Huff's Ref. Ch., Hereford, Berks, PA **Abraham Moyer** [7804], born about 1805 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

Children of Catharine RAUCH and Abraham Moyer were as follows:

279 i **Susanna**[10] **Moyer** [7807], born 6 Jan 1838.

280 ii **David**[10] **Moyer** [7806], born 30 Nov 1839.

281 iii **Martin**[10] **Moyer** [7805], born 8 Apr 1844.

112. Rachel[9] **RAUCH** [2065] (David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 1 Aug 1811 in Hereford, Berks County, PA; died 15 Jan 1870 in Berks County, PA. She married before 1832 in Berks Co., PA **John Hertzog** [4624], born 20 Aug 1810 in Hereford Twsp., Berks Co., PA; died 8 Nov 1880 in Berks Co., PA, son of Philip III **Hertzog** [4777] and Maria B. **Bittenbender** [4776].

Children of Rachel RAUCH and John Hertzog were as follows:

282 i **William Henry**[10] **Hertzog** [4681], born 29 Jul 1833 in Berks Co., PA; died UNKNOWN. He married on 23 Mar 1856 **Herminah Schneider** [4518].

+ **283** ii **Mary Ann**[10] **Hertzog** [4706], born 2 Jun 1837 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania; died 14 Mar 1899 in Berks Co., PA. She married **Peter Kline-Klein** [4596].

+ **284** iii **Charles S.**[10] **Hertzog** [4506], born 22 Sep 1845 in Greenwich Twp, Berks Co., PA; died 16 Sep 1901 in Allentown, Lehigh Co., PA. He married **Anna Maria Schuman** [4507].

+ **285** iv **Elvina Elizabeth**[10] **Hertzog** [4710], born 5 Mar 1853 in Berks Co., PA; died 18 Nov 1928. She married **Lewis Behler** [4656].

113. Henry L.[9] **RAUCH** [2066] (David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 30 Feb 1813 in Hereford, Berks, PA; died 22 Mar 1850 in Washington Tws., Berks County, PA. He married on 25 Dec 1837 in Huff's Ref. Ch., Hereford, Berks, PA **Anna DERR** [7749], born about 1815 in Hereford, Berks, PA.

Children of Henry L. RAUCH and Anna DERR were as follows:

286 i **Sarah**[10] **RAUCH** [7751], born about 1830 in Hereford, Berks, PA.

287 ii **Maria**[10] **RAUCH** [7748], born about 1838 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

288 iii **Thomas Jefferson**[10] **RAUCH** [7750], born 30 Jul 1838; died 3 Jan 1898.

114. Johannes "John"[9] **RAUCH** [2067] (David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 9 Nov 1815 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania; died 10 Nov 1875 in At Family Homestead, Hereford, Berks County, PA. He married about 1839 **Anna Maria Bossert** [7752], born 15 Sep 1819 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania; died 4 Mar 1880 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania, daughter of Adam **Bossert** [9223].

Children of Johannes "John" RAUCH and Anna Maria Bossert were as follows:

289 i **Maria**[10] **RAUCH** [7761], born 29 Feb 1840. She married **Martin LANDIS** [9219].

+ **290** ii **David Bossert**[10] **Rauch** [4913], born 22 Dec 1842 in Family homestead Hereford Twsp., Berks, PA; died 10 Nov 1922 in See History of Berks for more info. He married **Eliza Ann MOLL** [7765].

+ **291** iii **Maria Rebeca**[10] **RAUCH** [7756], born 9 Mar 1844 in , Hereford, Berks, PA. She married **Martin Landis** [4737].

+ **292** iv **Sarah Ann "Sallie"**[10] **RAUCH** [7755], born 16 Jul 1845 in , Hereford, Berks, PA. She married **John D. BAUS** [7773].

+ **293** v **Carolina**[10] **Rauch** [4922], born 1848 in , Hereford, Berks, PA; died 30 Sep 1922. She married **Horatio Hertzog** [4923].

+ **294** vi **Charles Adam**[10] **RAUCH** [7760], born 30 Dec 1850 in , Hereford, Berks, PA; died 21 Aug 1924. He married **Hannah M. BAUDLER** [7785].

+ **295** vii **John B.**[10] **RAUCH** [7758], born 22 Dec 1853 in , Hereford, Berks, PA; died 14 Jan 1907. He married **Emmalinda LEESER** [7789].

296 viii **Emmalinda**[10] **RAUCH** [7759], born 27 Feb 1857 in , Hereford, Berks, PA. She married **William BENFIELD** [2108].

297 ix **Annie Matilda**[10] **RAUCH** [7757], born 18 Feb 1863 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania; died 20 Feb 1863 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania.

122. Michael[9] **RAUCH** [7490] (John[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born about 1802 in Hereford, Berks, PA; died in Nazereth, Northampton, PA. He married about 1829 of Bushkill, Northampton, PA **Sarah KOSTENBADER** [8237], born 27 Nov 1805.

Children of Michael RAUCH and Sarah KOSTENBADER were as follows:

298 i **Johannes**[10] **RAUCH** [8236], born 1 May 1830 in Bushkill, Northampton, PA.

299 ii **Anna Katharine**[10] **RAUCH** [8235], born 6 Mar 1834 in Bushkill, Northampton, PA.

300 iii **Henrietta Frederica**[10] **RAUCH** [8234], born 7 Sep 1836 in Bushkill, Northampton, PA.

+ **301** iv **Levi**[10] **RAUCH** [8233], born 15 Aug 1839 in Bushkill, Northampton, PA. He married **Julia Schmidt (SMITH)** [8230].

302 v **Sally**[10] **RAUCH** [8232], born about 1843 in Bushkill, Northampton, PA.

303 vi **Polly**[10] **RAUCH** [8231], born about 1849 in Bushkill, Northampton, PA.

123. Magdalene[9] **RAUCH** [7529] (John[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 1803 of Hereford, Berks, PA. She married about 1816 of Hereford, Berks, PA **Peter Jacob GREISS** [8217], born 1802 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

Children of Magdalene RAUCH and Peter Jacob GREISS were as follows:

304 i **John**[10] **GREIS** [8239], born 13 Apr 1817 in Hereford, Berks, PA.

124. John[9] **RAUCH** [7520] (John[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 24 Sep 1804 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania; died 27 Dec 1884 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania. He married about 1824 **Rebecca LEESER** [8238], born 2 May 1805 in Hereford, Berks, PA; died 27 Feb 1894 in Pennsburg, , Pennsylvania.

Children of John RAUCH and Rebecca LEESER were as follows:

+ **305** i **Thomas L.**[10] **RAUCH** [8297], born 10 Aug 1825 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania; died 25 Jun 1905 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania. He married **Catherine HERBER** [8288].

+ **306** ii **Benjamin L.**[10] **RAUCH** [8296], born 27 Nov 1827 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania; died 8 Aug 1907 in Washington Twp., Berks, PA. He married **Mary A. FOX** [8280].

307 iii **Samuel**[10] **RAUCH** [8295], born about 1830 in Hereford, Berks, PA. He married about 1850 **Amanda SEAMAN** [8241], born about 1835 of Hereford, Berks, PA, daughter of Daniel SEAMAN [9962].

308 iv **Hannah**[10] **RAUCH** [8294], born about 1834 of Hereford, Berks, PA; died in Bechtelsville, Berks, PA. She married **Henry RICHARD** [9225].

+ **309** v **William L.**[10] **RAUCH** [8293], born 19 Nov 1837 in Hereford, Berks, PA; died 18 Apr 1904. He married (1) **Mary FREY** [8248]; (2) **Caroline BAUS** [9963].

310 vi **Reuben L.**[10] **RAUCH** [8292], born 1842 in Hereford, Berks, PA; died 7 Feb 1917.

311 vii **Jonathan John**[10] **RAUCH** [8290], born 3 May 1847 in Hereford, Berks, PA; died 2 May 1875.

312 viii **James L.**[10] **RAUCH** [8291], born about 1848 in Hereford, Berks, PA.

313 ix **Henry**[10] **RAUCH** [8289], born 25 Feb 1851 in Hereford, Berks, PA; died 25 Jul 1862.

125. Henry[9] **RAUCH** [7531] (John[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 6 Nov 1806 in Hereford, Berks, PA; died in Nazareth, Northampton, PA. He married about 1832 of Bushkill, Northampton, PA **Susan (---)** [8303], born about 1810 of Bushkill, Northampton, PA.

Children of Henry RAUCH and Susan (---) were as follows:

314 i **Ann Maria**[10] **RAUCH** [8298], born about 1807 in Bushkill,

Northampton, PA.

315 ii **Rebecca**[10] **RAUCH** [8304], born about 1836 in Bushkill, Northampton, PA.

316 iii **Selena**[10] **RAUCH** [8302], born about 1838 in Bushkill, Northampton, PA.

317 iv **Nathan**[10] **RAUCH** [8301], born about 1840 in Bushkill, Northampton, PA.

318 v **Catherine**[10] **RAUCH** [8300], born about 1843 in Bushkill, Northampton, PA.

319 vi **John**[10] **RAUCH** [8299], born about 1845 in Bushkill, Northampton, PA.

132. Maria Polly[9] **GREISS** [7538] (Margaret[8] RAUCH, Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 1799 in Hereford, Berks, PA. She married about 1830 in Hereford Twp., Berks, PA **John FENSTERMACHER Possible Husband** [8316], born about 1798 in Longswamp Twp., Berks, PA..

Children of Maria Polly GREISS and John FENSTERMACHER Possible Husband were as follows:

320 i **Bennevil**[10] **FENSTERMAKER** [8317], born 8 Feb 1831 in Longswamp Twp., Berks, PA..

133. Peter[9] **GREIS** [7532] (Margaret[8] RAUCH, Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 1800 in Hereford, Berks, PA. He married about 1825 in Hereford Twp., Berks, PA **Margarette FRY** [8318], born 1804.

Children of Peter GREIS and Margarette FRY were as follows:

321 i **Bebeide**[10] **GREIS** [8319], born 1836 in Hereford, Berks, PA.

322 ii **David**[10] **GREIS** [8320], born 1838 in Hereford, Berks, PA.

+ **323** iii **Adam**[10] **GREIS** [8321], born 1840 in Hereford, Berks, PA. He married **Anna (---)** [8325].

324 iv **Henry**[10] **GREIS** [8322], born 1842 in Hereford, Berks, PA.

325 v **Lucinda**[10] **GREIS** [8323], born 1844 in Hereford, Berks, PA. She married about 1864 in Hereford Twp., Berks, PA. **Samuel KEHS** [8327], born about 1840.

326 vi **Elizabeth**[10] **GREIS** [8324], born 1847 in Hereford, Berks, PA. She married about 1867 in Hereford Twp., Berks, PA. **John GANGLER** [8328], born about 1844.

134. George[9] **GREISS** [7536] (Margaret[8] RAUCH, Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 5 Sep 1802 in Hereford, Berks, PA; died 9 Feb 1876. He married **Lydia Sarah GERIS** [8329], born 11 Jul 1807 in Hereford Twp., Berks, PA; died 26 Dec 1868.

Children of George GREISS and Lydia Sarah GERIS were as follows:

327 i **Philip**[10] **GREIS** [8330], born 2 Jan 1829; buried of Womelsdorf, Heidelberg, Twp., Berks, PA.

328 ii **Sarah**[10] **GREISS** [8331], born about 1831 in Longswamp Twp., Berks, PA. She married about 1851 **Henry WENDLING** [8348], born about 1830.

329 iii **George**[10] **GREISS** [8332], born about 1833 in Longswamp Twp., Berks, PA.; died of Alburtis, L. McCungie, Lehigh, PA..

+ **330** iv **Peter**[10] **GREISS** [8333], born 1835 in Hereford Twp., Berks, PA.; died 19 Nov 1891. He married **Mary SCHOCH** [8350].

+ **331** v **Jacob**[10] **GREISS** [8334], born 7 Mar 1837 in Longswamp Twp., Berks, PA.; died 26 Jan 1905. He married **Mary ROTHENBERGER** [8338].

332 vi **Daniel**[10] **GREISS** [8335], born 1842 in Longswamp Twp., Berks, PA.; died of Alburtis, L. McCungie, Lehigh, PA..

333 vii **David**[10] **GREISS** [8336], born 1844 in Longswamp Twp., Berks, PA.; died in Out West.

334 viii **John**[10] **GREISS** [8337], born about 1851 in Longswamp Twp., Berks, PA.; died 13 Feb 1864. He married about 1871 **Mary Jane EVANS** [8349], born about 1838; died 13 Feb 1864.

137. Catherine[9] **GREISS** [7539] (Margaret[8] RAUCH, Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born about 1808 in Hereford, Berks, PA. She married about 1835 in Hereford Twp., Berks, PA. **Abraham GERIS** [8358], born 1805 in District Twp., Berks, PA.

Children of Catherine GREISS and Abraham GERIS were as follows:

335 i **Leah**[10] **GARIS** [8359], born 24 Dec 1837 in District Twp., Berks, PA..

336 ii **Katharine**[10] **GERES** [8360], born 5 May 1846 in District Twp., Berks, PA.

140. John[9] **GREISS** [7541] (Margaret[8] RAUCH, Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 13 Apr 1817 in Hereford, Berks, PA; died 19 Feb 1902 in District Twp., Berks, PA. He married about 1840 in Hereford Twp., Berks, PA **Sallie MOYER** [8362], born 16 Mar 1820 in Hereford, Berks, PA; died 11 Mar 1905 in Hereford, Berks, PA.

Children of John GREISS and Sallie MOYER were as follows:

+ **337** i **John**[10] **GREIS** [8363], born about 1842. He married **Elizabeth (---)** [8364].

147. David R.[9] **ROTHENBERGER** [7548] (Magdalena[8] RAUCH, Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 24 Mar 1813 of Upper Hanover, Montgomery, PA; died 6 Sep 1885. He married on 11 Sep 1853 **Susannah SCHULTZ** [8425], born 8 Sep 1821 in Upper Hanover, Montgomery, PA; died 30 Sep 1890.

Children of David R. ROTHENBERGER and Susannah SCHULTZ were as follows:

+ **338** i **Amandus S.**[10] **ROTHENBERGER** [8423], born 6 Jun 1854 in Upper Hanover, Montgomery, PA; died of Lansdale, Montgomery, PA. He married **Selina S. KRIEBLE** [8410].

+ **339** ii **Edwin S.**[10] **ROTHENBERGER** [8422], born 10 Nov 1855 of Upper Hanover, Montgomery, PA. He married **Amanda KRIEBEL** [8417].

340 iii **Sarah Ann**[10] **ROTHENBERGER** [8424], born 28 Jul 1857 of Upper Hanover, Montgomery, PA; died 30 Jun 1893.

+ **341** iv **Thomas S.**[10] **ROTHENBERGER** [8421], born 14 Jan 1859 of Upper Hanover, Montgomery, PA; died 29 Mar 1907. He married (1) **Ellen K. HEEBNER** [8390]; (2) **Ellen K. KRIEBEL** [8387].

+ **342** v **Asa**[10] **ROTHENBERGER** [8420], born 17 Jul 1861 of Upper

Hanover, Montgomery, PA. He married **Amanda A. MERKEL** [8384].

343 vi **Elmira**[10] **ROTHENBERGER** [8419], born 20 Oct 1863 of Upper Hanover, Montgomery, PA; died 27 Jul 1865.

+ **344** vii **Levi S.**[10] **ROTHENBERGER** [8418], born 5 Apr 1866 of Upper Hanover, Montgomery, PA; died 6 Mar 1898. He married **Andora SCHOENLY** [8381].

Tenth Generation Rauch Family

153. Lavaine[10] **KIEHM** [7443] (Elizabetha[9] RAUCH, George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 2 Aug 1824 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA. She married in 1846 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA **Henry BOYER** [7550], born 1819 in , Germany.

Children of Lavaine KIEHM and Henry BOYER were as follows:

345 i **Lewis**[11] **BOYER** [7551], born 1847 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA.

346 ii **Mary E.**[11] **BOYER** [7552], born 1849 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA.

157. John[10] **RAUCH** [7448] (Daniel[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 1816 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA. He married about 1845 **Rebecca (---)** [7561], born 1823 in , PA.

Children of John RAUCH and Rebecca (---) were as follows:

347 i **Sarah**[11] **RAUCH** [7493], born 1837 in , PA.

348 ii **Amanda**[11] **RAUCH** [7553], born 1847 in , Lausanne Twp, Carbon, PA.

349 iii **Henry**[11] **RAUCH** [7488], born 1849 in , Lausanne Twp, Carbon, PA.

158. Samuel[10] **ROUGH** [7458] (Daniel[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 1820 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA; died 1881 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA. He married in 1839 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA **Jerusha BROWN** [7563], born 1822 in Mifflin, Columbia, PA.

Children of Samuel ROUGH and Jerusha BROWN were as follows:

350 i **Eleanor**[11] **ROUGH** [7569], born 1840 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA.

+ **351** ii **Ezra H.**[11] **ROUGH** [7568], born 22 Apr 1846 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA. He married **Huldah HUNSINGER** [7652].

+ **352** iii **John**[11] **ROUGH** [7567], born 1851 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA. He married **Sarah (---)** [7661].

162. Daniel[10] **RAUCH** [7457] (Daniel[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 8 Apr 1831 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA. He married on 25 Dec 1856 in the Presbertian Church, Conygham, Luzerne, PA **Rachel HARRIS** [7573], born 1829 in , PA.

Children of Daniel RAUCH and Rachel HARRIS were as follows:

+ **353** i **Louis**[11] **ROUGH** [7562], born Nov 1857 in , Luzerne, PA. He married **Ellen (---)** [7575].

354 ii **Martha**[11] **ROUGH** [7570], born 1862 in , Luzerne, PA.

355 iii **Amanda**[11] **ROUGH** [7571], born 1864 in , Luzerne, PA.

163. Henerich[10] **RAUCH** [7455] (Daniel[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 28 Mar 1833 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA. He married about 1839 **Sarah (---)** [7574], born about 1822 in , PA.

Children of Henrich RAUCH and Sarah (---) were as follows:

356 i **Samuel**[11] **ROUGH** [7572], born about 1840 in , of Mauch Chunk, Carbon, PA.

357 ii **John**[11] **ROUGH** [7486], born about 1841 in , of Mauch Chunk, Carbon, PA.

358 iii **Philip**[11] **ROUGH** [7496], born about 1844 in , of Mauch Chunk, Carbon, PA.

359 iv **Hiram**[11] **ROUGH** [7564], born about 1848 in , of Mauch Chunk, Carbon, PA.

169. George Henrich[10] **RAUCH** [7465] (John Jacob[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 11 Nov 1824 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA; died 20 Jul 1897 in West Hazleton, Luzerne, PA. He married about 1849 **Sarah (---)** [7560].

Children of George Henrich RAUCH and Sarah (---) were as follows:

360 i **Samuel**[11] **YOST** [7554].

361 ii **John B.**[11] **YOST** [7555].

362 iii **Annie**[11] **ROUGH** [7559], born about 1852.

363 iv **Elizabeth**[11] **ROUGH** [7558], born about 1856.

364 v **Sarah**[11] **ROUGH** [7557], born about 1860.

365 vi **Jerry**[11] **ROUGH** [7556], born about 1864 in , Luzerne, PA.

172. Samuel[10] **ROUGH** [7469] (John Jacob[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 7 Sep 1831 in , PA; died 11 Sep 1911 in Old Soldier Home, Leavenworth, Leavenworth, KS. He married on 1 Jan 1959 in Stockton, Luzerne, PA **Margaret AUBERY** [7665], born 17 Jan 1840 in Ebbw Vale, Bedwelty, Monmouth, England; died 17 Nov 1881 in Woodbine, Dickinson, KS.

Children of Samuel ROUGH and Margaret AUBERY were as follows:

366 i **William**[11] **ROUGH** [7666], born 27 Aug 1859 in , PA.

367 ii **Samuel Pleasant**[11] **ROUGH** [7667], born 28 Mar 1862 in , Luzerne, PA; died 26 May 1928.

368 iii **Elizabeth**[11] **ROUGH** [7668], born about 1864 in , PA.

369 iv **Thomas Grant**[11] **ROUGH** [7669], born 4 Jul 1865 in Eckley, Luzerne, PA; died 16 Mar 1951.

370 v **Jacob**[11] **ROUGH** [7670], born 4 Apr 1868 in , Luzerne, PA; died 14 Jan 1952.

371 vi **Margaret**[11] **ROUGH** [7671], born 30 Oct 1869 in Eckley, Luzerne, PA; died 18 Jul 1870.

372 vii **Rebecca**[11] **ROUGH** [7672], born 13 Apr 1871 in Eckley, Luzerne, PA.

373 viii **Ida**[11] **ROUGH** [7673], born 4 Oct 1874 in Eckley, Luzerne, PA.

374 ix **Sarah Ellen**[11] **ROUGH** [7674], born 19 Oct 1876 in Eckley, Luzerne, PA; died 6 Jun 1965.

375 x **Ruth**[11] **ROUGH** [7675], born 12 Jun 1879 in Woodbine, Dickinson, KS.

376 xi **(---)**[11] **ROUGH** [7676], born Nov 1881 in Woodbine, Dickinson, KS; died Nov 1881.

174. Isaac[10] **ROUGH** [7471] (John Jacob[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 22 Jan 1839 in , PA; died 18 Dec 1869 in Stockton, Luzerne, PA. He married **Margaret (---)** [7677], born about 1840; died 18 Dec 1869 in Stockton, Luzerne, PA.

Children of Isaac ROUGH and Margaret (---) were as follows:

377 i **Elizabeth**[11] **ROUGH** [7678], born Mar 1869 in Stockton, Luzerne, PA; died 18 Dec 1869 in Stockton, Luzerne, PA.

175. Eddie Ann[10] **RAUGH** [7473] (Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 1826 in , Colley, Sullivan, PA. She married about 1845 in Colley, Sullivan, Pennslyvania **Thomas R. SHIELDS** [7583], born about 1823 in , Ireland; buried in Union Cemetery, New Kensington, Westmoreland, PA.

Children of Eddie Ann RAUGH and Thomas R. SHIELDS were as follows:

+ **378** i **Ann Nancy**[11] **SHIELDS** [7584], born 1846 of Colley, Sullivan, PA. She married **David McClure COCHRAN** [7651].

379 ii **Thomas**[11] **SHIELDS** [7588], born 1848 in Cass, Schuylkill, PA.

+ **380** iii **William L.**[11] **SHIELDS** [7585], born 1850 in Cass, Schuylkill, PA; died in , Of Texas. He married unknown.

381 iv **Aaron David**[11] **SHIELDS** [7589], born 1852 in Cass, Schuylkill, PA. He married in Apr 1884 **Cecelia Rebecca HASHA** [7803], born about 1855; died 1909 in , , Pennsylvania.

+ **382** v **George W.**[11] **SHIELDS** [7586], born about 1854 of Colley, Sullivan, PA. He married **Virginia (---)** [7681].

+ **383** vi **Isabella**[11] **SHIELDS** [7587], born 1858 in Colley, Sullivan, PA. She married (1) **Jacob H. KENSLEY** [7690]; (2) **James BROWN** [7686]; (3) **(---) ELLENBERGER** [7684].

+ **384** vii **Priscilla Margaret**[11] **SHIELDS** [7459], born 1860 in , PA. She married **Charles Truit Dean** [8432].

+ **385** viii **Mary**[11] **SHIELDS** [7578], born about 1861. She married **John LARDIN** [8435].

+ **386** ix **Henry Isaac**[11] **SHIELDS** [7579], born about 1862. He married unknown.

387 x **John Ellsworth**[11] **SHIELDS** [7580], born about 1864. He married **Annie MEYERS** [8444], born about 1865.

+ **388** xi **Frank**[11] **SHIELDS** [7581], born about 1866. He married **Lena New MEYER** [8440].

176. Rebecca[10] **RAUGH** [7474] (Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 6 Mar 1830 in Lake Irene, Colley, Sullivan, PA; died 4 Dec 1914 in Lancaster, Los Angeles, CA. She married on 15 Aug 1852 in Colley, Sullivan, PA **Samuel Perrish KELLEY** [7590], born 1 Jan 1833 in , Chenego, NY; died 27 Jul 1899 in Gaston, Washington, OR.

Children of Rebecca RAUGH and Samuel Perrish KELLEY were as follows:

389 i **Henry Dean**[11] **KELLEY** [7591], born 3 Nov 1853 in Colley, Sullivan, PA; died 15 Dec 1910. He married **Catherine Rose MCKENNA** [7822], born about 1859 in , , New York.

+ **390** ii **Rhoda A**[11] **KELLEY** [7592], born 2 Nov 1856 in Erie, White Side, IL; died 17 Feb 1917 in Franklin, Lake, SD. She married **Theodore ROPER** [7827].

+ **391** iii **George Washington**[11] **KELLEY** [7593], born 15 Oct 1857 in Erie, White Side, IL; died 8 Aug 1936 in Gardena, Los Angeles, CA. He married (1) **Nellie Cassie McDonald** [7832]; (2) **Nettie Gertrude STRINGERLAND** [7841].

392 iv **Margaret Alice**[11] **KELLEY** [7594], born 25 May 1859 in Erie, White Side, IL; died 8 Aug 1935.

+ **393** v **Elmer Curtis**[11] **KELLEY** [7595], born 3 Aug 1861 in Erie, White Side, IL; died 7 Nov 1915 in St. Joseph, Buckanan, MO. He married **Lillian BARCUS** [7871].

+ **394** vi **Lenard Alonzo**[11] **KELLEY** [7596], born 21 Jan 1867 in Carroll, Carroll, IA; died 13 Oct 1933. He married **Della Catherine WALTERS** [7893].

395 vii **Mary Solinda**[11] **KELLEY** [7597], born 4 Jun 1869 in Carroll, Carroll, IO; died 9 Nov 1946 in Rawlins, Carbon, WY. She married **John William JENKINS** [7849].

396 viii **Viola Rachel**[11] **KELLEY** [7598], born 1 Apr 1871 in Fairbury, Jefferson, NE; died 8 Jun 1930 in Grand Junction, Mesa, CO. She married on 4 Jun 1889 in , Carbon, WY **William John LEE** [7894], born 4 Mar 1868; died 7 Jun 1930 in Grand Junction, Mesa, AZ.

397 ix **Levi Franklin**[11] **KELLEY** [7599], born 7 Nov 1874 in Lincoln, Lancaster, NE; died 12 Nov 1957 in Lebanon, Linn, OR. He married (1) **Daisy BELL** [7895], born about 1875; (2) on 4 Mar 1900 in Hillsboro, Washington, OR **Nina May MCADAMS** [7896], born 9 Oct 1891 in , Chariton, MO; died 30 Jul 1928 in Bend, Deschutes, OR.

398 x **Loretta**[11] **KELLEY** [7600], born 16 Apr 1879 in Lincoln, Lancaster, NE. She married (1) about 1900 **Jimmy HILL** [7897], born about 1875; (2) about 1910 **(---) ANDREWS** [7898], born about 1875.

177. George W.[10] **RAUGH** [7475] (Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 10 Jan 1833 in Lake Irene, Colley, Sullivan, PA; died 6 Jan 1908 in Brush, Morgan, CO. He married in 1870 Of Black Hawk, Gilpin, Colorado **Alvildia Jane HENDY** [7601], born 24 Jul 1845 in , PA; died 11 Jun 1906 in Brush, Morgan, CO.

Children of George W. RAUGH and Alvildia Jane HENDY were as follows:

399 i **Ida May**[11] **ROUGH** [7604], born about 1870 in Black Hawk, Gilpin, CO. She married **(---) HILL** [7899], born 1868.

400 ii **George Ed**[11] **RAUGH** [7602], born Jan 1871 in Goshen, Orange, NY; died 15 Jun 1939 in Newton, Middlesex, MS.

401 iii **Josephine**[11] **RAUGH** [7603], born Feb 1887 in , CO. She

married **Joshua W. Brown** [7900], born about 1882.

178. Catherine[10] **RAUGH** [7476] (Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 1835 in Lake Irene, Colley, Sullivan, PA; died before 1926. She married on 8 Dec 1853 in Colley, Sullivan, PA **James BLACK** [7605], born 1834 of Colley, Sullivan, PA.

Children of Catherine RAUGH and James BLACK were as follows:

402 i **Alexander**[11] **BLACK** [7606], born about 1853 in Colley, Sullivan, PA.

403 ii **Margret**[11] **BLACK** [7607], born about 1856 in Colley, Sullivan, PA.

404 iii **Henry C.**[11] **BLACK** [7608], born about 1859 in Colley, Sullivan, PA.

179. Sarah[10] **RAUGH** [7477] (Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 1837 in Lake Irene, Colley, Sullivan, PA; died before 1926. She married about 1859 of Colley, Sullivan, Pennsylvania **John McCARROL** [7495], born about 1828 in , PA.

Children of Sarah RAUGH and John McCARROL were as follows:

+ **405** i **William**[11] **McCARROL** [7489], born 1860 in , PA. He married unknown.

+ **406** ii **Harry**[11] **McCARROLL** [7611], born Nov 1866 in , PA. He married **Annie (---)** [7903].

+ **407** iii **Linda**[11] **McCARROL** [7582], born 1872 in , PA. She married **(---) REED** [7906].

408 iv **Bertha**[11] **McCARROL** [7609], born 1875 in , PA. She married **(---) DUMM** [7905], born about 1873.

409 v **John**[11] **McCARROLL** [7612], born 1877 in , PA.

180. Zady[10] **RAUGH** [7478] (Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 1839 in Lake Irene, Colley, Sullivan, PA; died 1888 in Lake Irene, Colley, Sullivan, PA. She married about 1856 in Colley, Sullivan, Pennslyvania **John HOUSEWOURTH** [7616], born 22 Jan 1834 in Bellasylva, Sullivan, PA; died 22 Oct 1906 in Colley, Sullivan, PA.

Children of Zady RAUGH and John HOUSEWOURTH were as follows:

+ **410** i **George Wesley**[11] **HOUSEWEART** [7617], born 11 Mar 1857 in Colley, Sullivan, PA; died 26 Jun 1926. He married **Amelia (Permelia) McCARROLL** [7910].

411 ii **Anna Linda**[11] **HOUSEWEART** [7618], born Jul 1858 in Colley, Sullivan, PA; died 1932 in Lopez, Sullivan, PA.

+ **412** iii **William James**[11] **HOUSEWEART** [7613], born May 1860 in Colley, Sullivan, PA; died 1921 in , Sullivan, PA. He married (1) **Blanch E. FELTON** [7917]; (2) **Mamie (---)** [7919].

413 iv **Marian Rebecca**[11] **HOUSEWEART** [7614], born 1862 in Colley, Sullivan, PA; died 1932.

414 v **Alonzo John**[11] **HOUSEWEART** [7615], born Aug 1878 in Colley, Sullivan, PA; died 1932.

181. Elizabeth[10] **RAUGH** [7483] (Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 9 Mar 1841 in Lake Irene, Colley, Sullivan, PA; died 15 Nov 1905 in Eureka Precinct, Jefferson, NE. She married on 30 Jan 1859 in Bellasylva, Wyoming, PA **Richard WILLIAMS** [7619], born 22 Jan 1832 in Tredegar, Bedwellty, Monmouth, Wales; died 13 Apr 1891 in Eureka Precinct, Jefferson, NE.

Children of Elizabeth RAUGH and Richard WILLIAMS were as follows:

+ **415** i **Sarah Jane**[11] **WILLIAMS** [7621], born 9 Jan 1860 in Bellasylva, Wyoming, PA; died 6 Apr 1950 in Kalispell, Flathead, MT. She married **Oliver Burton KELLEY** [7932].

+ **416** ii **George Washington**[11] **WILLIAMS** [7622], born 24 Feb 1861 in Bellasylva, Wyoming, PA; died 3 Mar 1940 in Boise, Ada, ID. He married **Mary Elizabeth HITE** [7945].

+ **417** iii **Anna Margaret**[11] **WILLIAMS** [7623], born 8 Feb 1863 in Bellasylva, Wyoming, PA; died 19 Aug 1880 in Eureka Precinct, Furnas, NE. She married **Clay HECKENDORN** [7988].

+ **418** iv **Henry Edward**[11] **WILLIAMS** [7624], born 20 May 1867 in Bellasylva, Wyoming, PA; died 18 Apr 1942 in Cody, Park, WY. He married **Minnie L. Roberts** [8014].

419 v **Hugh Edwin**[11] **WILLIAMS** [7625], born 20 May 1867 in Bellasylva, Wyoming, PA; died 12 Aug 1947 in Kalispell, Flathead, MT.

+ **420** vi **Richard Louis**[11] **WILLIAMS** [7626], born 5 Oct 1870 in , Jefferson, NE; died 5 Dec 1953 in El Dorado, Butler, KS. He married **Olive Francis PLETCHER** [8037].

+ **421** vii **Charles Granvell**[11] **WILLIAMS** [7627], born 23 Aug 1875 in Alexandria, Thayer, NE; died 27 Dec 1960 in Twin Falls, Twin Falls, ID. He married **Minerva A. PAGE** [8044].

+ **422** viii **Grover Cleveland**[11] **WILLIAMS** [7610], born 31 Mar 1885 in Alexandria, Thayer, NE; died 11 Jun 1959 in Twin Falls, Twin Falls, ID. He married (1) **Ona Nickell** [8119]; (2) **Flora Mary CALLISON** [8095].

182. Samuel[10] **RAUGH** [7479] (Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born Aug 1842 in Lake Irene, Colley, Sullivan, PA; died before 1926. He married about 1884 **Sarah M. JOHNSTON** [7628], born Aug 1863 in , Wisconsin; died 22 Jan 1934.

Children of Samuel RAUGH and Sarah M. JOHNSTON were as follows:

423 i **Mildred**[11] **RAUGH** [7629], born Apr 1895 in , Colorado; died 16 Jan 1929 in Denver, Arapahoe, Colorado.

184. Margaret[10] **RAUGH** [7481] (Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 15 Jun 1847 in Lake Irene, Colley, Sullivan, PA; died 7 Jan 1926 in Alexandria, Jefferson, NE. She married on 4 Nov 1867 in Colley, Sullivan, PA **Thomas Jefferson DeKALB** [7630], born 2 Apr 1845 in Philadelphia, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania; died 3 Aug 1925 in Eureka, Jefferson, Nebraska.

Children of Margaret RAUGH and Thomas Jefferson DeKALB were as follows:

424 i **Anna Laura**[11] **DeKALB** [7631], born Jul 1877 in Eureka,

Jefferson, NE.

425 ii **Henry Leonard**[11] **DeKALB** [7632], born May 1879 in Eureka, Jefferson, NE; died Of Lewiston, Fergus, MT.

426 iii **Bertha L.**[11] **DeKALB** [7633], born Apr 1882 in Eureka, Jefferson, NE.

427 iv **Samuel R.**[11] **DeKALB** [7634], born Apr 1884 in Eureka, Jefferson, NE.

+ **428** v **Francis F.**[11] **DeKALB** [7635], born 31 May 1887 in Eureka, Jefferson, NE; died 27 Jul 1965. He married **Lillie (---)** [8130].

429 vi **Lizzie M.**[11] **DeKALB** [7636], born Apr 1889 in Eureka, Jefferson, NE.

186. John H.[10] **Henry** [7500] (Catherine[9] RAUCH, George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 8 Aug 1816 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA. He married on 1 Oct 1837 in Nescopeck, Luzerine, PA **Sarah Ann HAUK** [7642], born 1820 in Roaring Creek, Columbia, Pennsylvania.

Children of John H. Henry and Sarah Ann HAUK were as follows:

430 i **Roseberry**[11] **Henry** [7641], born 1839 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA.

431 ii **Sarah**[11] **Henry** [7640], born 1841 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA.

432 iii **Milton**[11] **Henry** [7639], born 1843 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA.

433 iv **Maria**[11] **Henry** [7638], born 1846 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA.

434 v **Richards**[11] **Henry** [7637], born 1849 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA.

192. Lucinda[10] **Henry** [9388] (Catherine[9] RAUCH, George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 31 May 1831 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, Pennsylvania; died 11 Mar 1898 in East Side Borough, Carbon, Pennsylvania. She married on 8 Jun 1850 **William NICHOLSON** [9395], born 22 Feb 1827 in Gloucester County, New Jersey; died 2 Feb 1906 in East Side Borough, Carbon, Pennsylvania.

Children of Lucinda Henry and William NICHOLSON were as follows:

+ **435** i **James**[11] **NICHOLSON** [9405], born 6 May 1864 in White Haven, Luzerne, PA; died 21 Jan 1935 in West Pittston, Luzerne, Pennsylvania. He married **Ella Victoria HARDING** [9406].

202. Jacob[10] **KIEHM** [7506] (Magdalena[9] RAUCH, George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 1838 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA. He married about 1857 **Henrietta (---)** [7620], born in , PA.

Children of Jacob KIEHM and Henrietta (---) were as follows:

436 i **Philomen Silvester**[11] **KEEN** [7643], born 2 Mar 1861 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA.

205. Selinda A.[10] **Henry** [7518] (Margaret[9] RAUCH, George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 16 Sep 1834 in Nescopeck, Luzerine, PA. She married in 1865 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA **Emanuel GARRISON** [7644], born 1833 in , PA.

Children of Selinda A. Henry and Emanuel GARRISON were as follows:

437 i **Margaret**[11] **GARRISON** [7647], born 1866 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA.

438 ii **Reuben**[11] **GARRISON** [7646], born 1867 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA.

439 iii **Aaron**[11] **GARRISON** [7645], born 1868 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA.

440 iv **Mary**[11] **GARRISON** [7648], born 1874 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA.

206. Tobias[10] **Henry** [7516] (Margaret[9] RAUCH, George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 26 Apr 1838 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA. He married in 1860 in , PA **Drusilla (---)** [7485], born Aug 1840 in , PA.

Children of Tobias Henry and Drusilla (---) were as follows:

441 i **Margaret**[11] **Henry** [7521], born 1862 in , PA.

442 ii **William A.**[11] **Henry** [7517], born 1862 in , PA.

443 iii **Emma**[11] **Henry** [7522], born 1866 in , PA.

444 iv **Harriet**[11] **Henry** [7519], born 1868 in , PA.

445 v **Myrtella**[11] **Henry** [7524], born 1873 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA.

446 vi **Lucueria**[11] **Henry** [7649], born 1879 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA.

447 vii **Olive E.**[11] **Henry** [7650], born Jul 1882 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA.

212. Tillman[10] **RAUCH** [7487] (Peter[9], Henrich "Henry"[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 19 Jun 1817 in Nippenose Valley, Lycoming County, Pennsylvania; died 3 Mar 1884. He married **Sarah "Sallie" Gheen** [10374], born 1816 in , , Pennsylvania; died 1880 in , , Pennsylvania.

Children of Tillman RAUCH and Sarah "Sallie" Gheen were as follows:

+ **448** i **Thomas J.**[11] **RAUCH** [10375], born 28 Feb 1842 in Nippenose Valley, Lycoming County, Pennsylvania; died 7 May 1917 in Lycoming Court House, File #65, Vol-4-1588 - 91 R. He married **Mary E. Webner** [10381].

449 ii **Peter W.**[11] **RAUCH** [10376]. He married on 29 Apr 1880 **Nattie Fieffenderter** [10382].

450 iii **John**[11] **RAUCH** [10377].

451 iv **Mary**[11] **RAUCH** [10379]. She married **R.J. Curns** [10378].

452 v **George W.**[11] **RAUCH** [10380], born 1840; died 5 Mar 1888. He married **Ella J. Minore** [10383].

219. Judith[10] **RAUCH** [7325] (Johannes "John"[9], Henrich "Henry"[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 1830 in Lehigh, Pennsylvania. She married in 1850 in , Snyder County, Pennsylvania **Jacob Gilbert** [7326].

Children of Judith RAUCH and Jacob Gilbert were as follows:

453 i **Savilla**[11] **Gilbert** [7327], born 1859. She married in 1878 **Peter Miller** [7328].

220. Jacob[10] **RAUCH III** [2083] (Jacob[9], Jacob[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 10 Oct 1829 in Friedensburg, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania. He married about 1858 **Sarah Anna FERTIG** [2086], born about 1835 in Friedensburg, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania.

Children of Jacob RAUCH III and Sarah Anna FERTIG were as follows:

454 i **Anna Rebecca**[11] **RAUCH** [2087], born 17 Jan 1859 in Friedensburg, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania; died 5 Aug 1862.

222. Maria Melinda[10] **RAUCH** [2085] (Jacob[9], Jacob[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 5 Jan 1835 in Friedensburg, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania. She married **(---) LUCKENBILL** [9167].

Children of Maria Melinda RAUCH and (---) LUCKENBILL were as follows:

455 i **Wyoletta**[11] **LUCKENBILL** [9178], born 12 Oct 1856 in Schuykill County, Pennsylvania.

223. Daniel[10] **RAUCH** [2093] (Jacob[9], Jacob[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 21 Apr 1838 in Friedensburg, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania; died 2 Sep 1905 in Cressona, , Pennsylvania. He married **Lydia KIEHNER** [2099], born 20 Mar 1835 in Friedensburg, , Pennsylvania; died 3 Feb 1912 in Cressona, , Pennsylvania.

Children of Daniel RAUCH and Lydia KIEHNER were as follows:

456 i **George Albert**[11] **RAUCH** [2195], born 14 Aug 1862 in Friedensburg, , Pennsylvania; died 26 Jul 1913 in Cressona, , Pennsylvania. He married on 3 May 1883 **Alice BRESSLER** [2196], born 22 Jul 1866 in Wayne, , Pennsylvania.

457 ii **Franklin**[11] **RAUCH** [10309], born 27 Jul 1867.

458 iii **Ann Rebecca**[11] **RAUCH** [10310], born 29 Aug 1869.

459 iv **Mary Ann**[11] **RAUCH** [10307], born 29 May 1875 in North Manheim Twp..

460 v **Alice Augusta**[11] **RAUCH** [10308], born 29 May 1875 in North Manheim Twp..

227. Emanuel Harvey[10] **RAUCH** [12] (Solomon[9], Jacob[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 23 Jun 1825 in Reading, Berks, Pennsylvania; died 15 Jun 1881 in Robinson, Benton, Arkansas. He married on 16 Jan 1851 in Marion, Buchanan, Missouri **Sarah Catherine TALBOT** [13], born 27 Feb 1833 in , Carrol, Kentucky; died 5 Feb 1915 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas, daughter of Thornton Smith **TALBOT** [26] and Julia Ann **West** [27].

Children of Emanuel Harvey RAUCH and Sarah Catherine TALBOT were as follows:

461 i **George T.**[11] **RAUCH** [72], born 6 Sep 1852 in , Buchanan, Missouri; died 15 Mar 1855 in , Buchanan, Missouri.

462 ii **Thornton T.**[11] **RAUCH** [73], born 14 Feb 1856 in , Buchanan, Missouri; died 14 Aug 1857.

+ **463** iii **John William**[11] **RAUCH** [6], born 28 Aug 1858 in Saint Joseph, Buchanan, Missouri; died 26 Mar 1930 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. He married (1) **Winifred "Winnie" Lou SNODGRASS** [7]; (2) **Lilly K. Johnson** [463].

+ **464** iv **Lizzie May**[11] **RAUCH** [74], born 2 Nov 1870 in , Benton, Arkansas; died 7 Mar 1902 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. She married **James William CARTER** [253].

229. Lazarus[10] **RAUCH** [137] (Solomon[9], Jacob[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 17 Jun 1829 in Friedensburg, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania; died 5 Oct 1897 in Parnell, Nodaway, Missouri. He married on 6 Sep 1855 in , Buchanan, Missouri **Dorcas DONALDSON** [1924], born 27 May 1841 in , Cooper, Missouri; died 23 Oct 1904 in Parnell, Nodaway, Missouri.

Children of Lazarus RAUCH and Dorcas DONALDSON were as follows:

465 i **Elizabeth Jane "Lizzie"**[11] **RAUCH** [1925], born 28 Jul 1856.

466 ii **Benjamin Franklin**[11] **RAUCH** [1926], born 16 Sep 1857.

467 iii **Andrew Jackson**[11] **RAUCH** [1927], born 31 Aug 1858 in , Buchanan, Missouri; died 16 Sep 1858 in , Buchanan, Missouri.

468 iv **Susanna "Susie"**[11] **RAUCH** [1928], born 14 Jul 1860.

469 v **Mary Janevia**[11] **RAUCH** [1929], born 11 Oct 1861 in , Buchanan, Missouri; died 29 Oct 1862 in , Buchanan, Missouri.

470 vi **Adelia Louisa**[11] **RAUCH** [1930], born 4 May 1863 in Buchanan, Missouri; died 7 Nov 1865 in , Buchanan, Missouri.

+ **471** vii **John William**[11] **RAUCH** [1931], born 29 Oct 1864 in Easton, Buchanan, Missouri; died 31 Jan 1903 in Savannah, Andrew, Missouri. He married **Margaret Elizabeth "Maggie" ANDERSON** [1937].

472 viii **Lydia Evaline (Lina)**[11] **RAUCH** [1932], born 11 Dec 1865 in , Buchanan, Missouri.

473 ix **Addie**[11] **RAUCH** [1933], born 30 Jun 1867.

474 x **Curtis**[11] **RAUCH** [1934], born 15 Feb 1869 in , Buchanan, Missouri; died 13 Dec 1872 in Buchanan, Missouri.

475 xi **George Washington**[11] **RAUCH** [1935], born 9 Jul 1872 in , Buchanan, Missouri.

476 xii **Calvin Waller**[11] **RAUCH** [1936], born 5 Feb 1875 in , Buchanan, Missouri.

272. Mary Ann[10] **Hertzog** [4735] (Maria Barbara[9] RAUCH, David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 13 Nov 1829; died 29 Aug 1879. She married aft 1842 **William Dressler** [4802], born about 1829.

Children of Mary Ann Hertzog and William Dressler were as follows:

477 i **Child**[11] **Dressler** [4608].

277. William R.[10] **Hertzog** [4595] (Maria Barbara[9] RAUCH, David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 4 Jul 1839 in Hereford Twp., Berks Co., PA; died 10 Jan 1918 in See Ancestry.com. He married (1) on 21 Dec 1861 **Emma F. Amelia Drumheller** [4759], born 12 Apr 1843 in Hereford, Berks,

Pennsylvania; died 28 Feb 1886 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania, daughter of Reuben F. **Drumheller** [4804] and Eliza **Fox-Fuchs** [4805]; (2) on 9 Jan 1892 **Sarah R. Seltzer** [4803], born 19 Sep 1865; died 25 Oct 1932, daughter of Charles **Seltzer** [4911].

Children of William R. Hertzog and Emma F. Amelia Drumheller were as follows:

478 i **Fienna D.**[11] **Hertzog** [4806], born 3 Mar 1863 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania; died 12 Apr 1884.

479 ii **Ida Sibilla**[11] **Hertzog** [4807], born 2 Oct 1864 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania; died 8 Sep 1865 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania.

480 iii **Alfred D.**[11] **Hertzog** [4808], born 1 Jan 1866 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania; died 30 Sep 1927 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania. He married **Maryetta R.** [4816], born 24 Apr 1867 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania; died 5 Feb 1949 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania.

+ **481** iv **Henry D.**[11] **Hertzog** [4809], born 17 Sep 1867 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania; died 17 Mar 1921. He married **Essie Weller** [4817].

482 v **William D.**[11] **Hertzog** [4810], born 13 Dec 1869 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania; died 15 Feb 1950 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania. He married **Emma P.** [4815], born 3 Mar 1875; died 15 Mar 1937.

+ **483** vi **Agnes D.**[11] **Hertzog** [4811], born 1 Apr 1872 of Hereford, Berks, PA; died 26 Dec 1954. She married **Benjamin F. SNYDER** [7745].

484 vii **Johannes**[11] **Hertzog** [4812], born 4 Feb 1874; died 17 May 1875.

485 viii **Son**[11] **Hertzog** [4813], born 4 Feb 1877.

486 ix **Alice**[11] **Hertzog** [4814], born 27 Oct 1878; died 12 Apr 1883.

Children of William R. Hertzog and Sarah R. Seltzer were as follows:

487 i **Iva S.**[11] **Hertzog** [4818], born 11 Jul 1892 in Berks Co., PA; died 1980. She married aft 1905 **John H. Rheinhart** [4819], born about 1892.

283. Mary Ann[10] **Hertzog** [4706] (Rachel[9] RAUCH, David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 2 Jun 1837 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania; died 14 Mar 1899 in Berks Co., PA. She married UNKNOWN **Peter Kline-Klein** [4596], born 14 Sep 1830 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania; died 19 Nov 1896.

Children of Mary Ann Hertzog and Peter Kline-Klein were as follows:

488 i **Sarah**[11] **Kline** [4820], born 1862.

489 ii **Mary Ellen**[11] **Kline** [4821], born 15 Feb 1870 in Pennsylvania; died UNKNOWN. She married aft 1883 **John P. Gebringer** [4822], born about 1870.

284. Charles S.[10] **Hertzog** [4506] (Rachel[9] RAUCH, David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 22 Sep 1845 in Greenwich Twp, Berks Co., PA; died 16 Sep 1901 in Allentown, Lehigh Co., PA. He married on 7 Jan 1866 in Allentown, PA **Anna Maria Schuman** [4507], born 13 Nov 1848 in Grimsville, Berks Co., PA; died 31 May 1933 in Allentown, Lehigh Co., PA, daughter of Samuel **Schuman** [4510] and Mary Ann **Dunkle** [4511].

Children of Charles S. Hertzog and Anna Maria Schuman were as follows:

490 i **Maria Alice**[11] **Hertzog** [4626], born 13 Mar 1866 in Berks Co., PA; died 3 Sep 1866.

+ **491** ii **Adam Alfred , Sr.**[11] **Hertzog** [4498], born 22 Jul 1868 in Allentown, Lehigh Co., PA; died 3 Nov 1930 in Allentown, PA. He married **Ellen Catherine Bogert** [4499].

+ **492** iii **Charles Harvey**[11] **Hertzog** [4508], born 6 Aug 1871 in Allentown, Lehigh Co., PA; died 25 Jun 1946 in Lehigh Co. Home South Whitehall Twp., PA. He married **Lillian Jane Smith** [4627].

493 iv **Harry Mannus**[11] **Hertzog** [4779], born 14 Jun 1879 in Allentown, Lehigh Co., PA; died 22 Dec 1880 in Allentown, Lehigh Co., PA.

+ **494** v **Thomas Samuel**[11] **Hertzog** [4509], born 31 Jan 1888 in Allentown, Lehigh Co., PA; died 17 Aug 1941 in Allentown, PA. He married **Mamie Mae Gehris** [4768].

285. Elvina Elizabeth[10] **Hertzog** [4710] (Rachel[9] RAUCH, David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 5 Mar 1853 in Berks Co., PA; died 18 Nov 1928. She married aft 1866 **Lewis Behler** [4656], born 27 Aug 1838; died 20 Dec 1917.

Children of Elvina Elizabeth Hertzog and Lewis Behler were as follows:

495 i **Matilda**[11] **Behler** [4823], born 1881 in Pennsylvannia; died 1942.

290. David Bossert[10] **Rauch** [4913] (Johannes "John"[9], David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 22 Dec 1842 in Family homestead Hereford Twsp., Berks, PA; died 10 Nov 1922 in See History of Berks for more info. He married on 6 Jun 1868 in Huff's Ref. Ch., Hereford, Berks, PA **Eliza Ann MOLL** [7765], born 3 May 1846 in , Hereford, Berks, PA; died 4 Apr 1917, daughter of Christopher **MOLL** [9177] and Susanna **REPP** [9233].

Children of David Bossert Rauch and Eliza Ann MOLL were as follows:

+ **496** i **Mary Susanna**[11] **RAUCH** [7747], born 14 Mar 1863 in Hereford, Berks, PA; died 13 Apr 1930. She married **Jepheniah FRONHEISER** [8149].

+ **497** ii **James M.**[11] **RAUCH** [7763], born 17 Nov 1868 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania; died 1933. He married **Mary E. MOLL** [8158].

498 iii **John C.**[11] **RAUCH** [7768], born 8 Dec 1871 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania; died 28 Dec 1871 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania.

+ **499** iv **Allan E.**[11] **RAUCH** [7766], born Jun 1879 in Hereford, Berks, PA; died 1913. He married **Eve GERHART** [8165].

500 v **Charles Calvin**[11] **RAUCH** [7767], born 1880.

+ **501** vi **Annie**[11] **RAUCH** [7764], born May 1887 in Hereford, Berks, PA. She married **Franklin Jonathan DERR** [8181].

291. Maria Rebecca[10] **RAUCH** [7756] (Johannes "John"[9], David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 9 Mar 1844 in , Hereford, Berks, PA. She married on 23 Apr 1857 in Huff's Ref. Ch., Hereford, Berks, PA **Martin Landis** [4737], born 13

Oct 1831; died 1908, son of Samuel **Landis** [4668] and Catharine **Hertzog** [4665].

Children of Maria Rebeca RAUCH and Martin Landis were as follows:

502 i **Lydia Estella**[11] **LANDIS** [7770], born Sep 1879.

292. Sarah Ann "Sallie"[10] **RAUCH** [7755] (Johannes "John"[9], David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 16 Jul 1845 in , Hereford, Berks, PA. She married about 1865 **John D. BAUS** [7773], born about 1839 in Hereford, Berks, PA.

Children of Sarah Ann "Sallie" RAUCH and John D. BAUS were as follows:

503 i **Alice**[11] **BAUS** [7774], born 20 Oct 1865.

504 ii **Sarah Agnes**[11] **BAUS** [7772], born 19 Apr 1870.

505 iii **Olivia Euphemia**[11] **BAUS** [7771], born 3 Jan 1877.

293. Carolina[10] **Rauch** [4922] (Johannes "John"[9], David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 1848 in , Hereford, Berks, PA; died 30 Sep 1922. She married on 23 Oct 1869 in Huff's Ref. Ch., Hereford, Berks, PA **Horatio Hertzog** [4923], born 1840 of Hereford, Berks, PA; died 8 Sep 1917, son of David **Hertzog** [4639] and Judith **Pick** [4673].

Children of Carolina Rauch and Horatio Hertzog were as follows:

+ **506** i **Ellen R.**[11] **HERTZOG** [7779], born 1870 of Hereford, Berks, PA; died 1962. She married **William H. FREY** [7792].

507 ii **Judith Missouri**[11] **HERTZOG** [7778], born 3 Jan 1873. She married about 1893 **John FREY** [7802], born 1870 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania.

508 iii **David**[11] **HERTZOG** [7776], born 1875 of Hereford, Berks, PA; died 1952.

+ **509** iv **Martha A.**[11] **HERTZOG** [7784], born about 1878 of Hereford, Berks, PA. She married **Fremont B. FUNK** [7790].

510 v**Charles Calvin**[11] **HERTZOG** [7783], born 30 Mar 1880; died 1954. He married about 1900 **Hannah R. (---)** [7801], born 1882 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania; died 1948.

511 vi **Cora R.**[11] **HERTZOG** [7782], born 1882 of Hereford, Berks, PA; died 1964. She married in 1903 **Edwin MENGEL** [7177], born 1883 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania; died 1960.

+ **512** vii **Laura R.**[11] **HERTZOG** [7762], born 1882 of Hereford, Berks, PA. She married **(---) HINNERSHITZ** [7796].

513 viii **Fred**[11] **HERTZOG** [7775], born about 1884 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

514 ix **John**[11] **HERTZOG** [7781], born about 1886 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

294. Charles Adam[10] **RAUCH** [7760] (Johannes "John"[9], David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 30 Dec 1850 in , Hereford, Berks, PA; died 21 Aug 1924. He married on 2 Oct 1875 in Huff's Ref. Ch., Hereford, Berks, PA **Hannah M. BAUDLER** [7785], born 26 Nov 1854 of Hereford, Berks, PA; died 3 Mar 1930.

Children of Charles Adam RAUCH and Hannah M. BAUDLER were as follows:

515 i **Henry Reuben**[11] **RAUCH** [7754], born 16 Feb 1877; died 30 Dec 1952.

295. John B.[10] **RAUCH** [7758] (Johannes "John"[9], David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 22 Dec 1853 in , Hereford, Berks, PA; died 14 Jan 1907. He married about 1877 **Emmalinda LEESER** [7789], born 14 Mar 1857 in Hereford, Berks, PA; died 11 Dec 1900.

Children of John B. RAUCH and Emmalinda LEESER were as follows:

+ **516** i **Mary Ann**[11] **RAUCH** [7786], born 30 Mar 1878; died 9 Mar 1947. She married **Howard W. GREGORY** [8190].

+ **517** ii **John Samuel**[11] **RAUCH** [7787], born 19 Jul 1883; died 9 Apr 1947. He married **Stella M. ALBITZ** [8193].

+ **518** iii **Katie M.**[11] **RAUCH** [7777], born May 1885 in , Hereford, Berks, PA; died 1967. She married **James W. DOTTERER** [8205].

+ **519** iv **Norman W.**[11] **RAUCH** [7753], born 1 Feb 1889 of Hereford, Berks, PA; died 15 Oct 1918. He married **Anna I. STEVENS** [8211].

+ **520** v **Pierre H.**[11] **RAUCH** [7788], born Aug 1896 in , Hereford, Berks, PA. He married **Priscilla K. SCHMOYER** [8218].

301. Levi[10] **RAUCH** [8233] (Michael[9], John[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 15 Aug 1839 in Bushkill, Northampton, PA. He married about 1869 of Bushkill, Northampton, PA **Julia Schmidt (SMITH)** [8230], born Feb 1849 in , PA; died of Bushkill, Northampton, PA.

Children of Levi RAUCH and Julia Schmidt (SMITH) were as follows:

+ **521** i **Henry Clinton**[11] **RAUCH** [8229], born 21 Jun 1876 in , Northampton, PA. He married **Fannie (---)** [8228].

+ **522** ii **William Richard**[11] **RAUCH** [8225], born 20 Jun 1881 in Wind Gap, Northampton, PA. He married **Violet Pearl Brenner** [9278].

305. Thomas L.[10] **RAUCH** [8297] (John[9], John[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 10 Aug 1825 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania; died 25 Jun 1905 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania. He married about 1849 **Catherine HERBER** [8288], born 24 Feb 1824 in , of Greenwich Twp, Berks, PA; died 29 Jan 1896 in , Berks, Pennsylvania, daughter of Henry **HERBER** [9222] and Susan **LANDICH** [9221].

Children of Thomas L. RAUCH and Catherine HERBER were as follows:

523 i **Lewis**[11] **RAUCH** [8287], born about 1849 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

524 ii **Heinrich H.**[11] **RAUCH** [8286], born 25 Feb 1851 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania; died 25 Jul 1862 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania.

525 iii **Wellington H.**[11] **RAUCH** [8285], born 3 Dec 1852 in Gilbertsville, Montgomery, Pennsylvania; died 1938. He married

on 14 Sep 1883 in , Berks, Pennsylvania **Susanna A. Carl** [8282], born May 1861 in , of District Twp., Berks, PA; died 1929, daughter of Benjamin CARL [9964] and Rebecca (---) [9965].

526 iv **Rose Ellen**[11] **RAUCH** [8284], born 16 Sep 1854 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania; died 18 Sep 1867 in , Berks, Pennsylvania.

527 v **Annie Rebecca**[11] **RAUCH** [8283], born 1857 of District, Berks, PA; died 1903. She married about 1877 **William E. STANGIER** [8281], born 1859 of District, Berks, PA; died 1928 of Reading, Berks, PA.

306. Benjamin L.[10] **RAUCH** [8296] (John[9], John[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 27 Nov 1827 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania; died 8 Aug 1907 in Washington Twp., Berks, PA. He married about 1856 **Mary A. FOX** [8280], born 16 Nov 1836 of Hereford, Berks, PA; died 21 Mar 1912.

Children of Benjamin L. RAUCH and Mary A. FOX were as follows:

+ **528** i **John F.**[11] **RAUCH** [8279], born Feb 1857 in , Hereford, Berks, PA. He married **Emma (---)** [8245].

+ **529** ii **William F.**[11] **RAUCH** [8278], born 2 Aug 1859 in , Hereford, Berks, PA; died 11 Sep 1935. He married **Missouri SCHNABLE** [8269].

+ **530** iii **Manoah F.**[11] **RAUCH** [8277], born 9 Jan 1862; died 28 Nov 1903. He married **Sarah E. CHRISTMAN** [8268].

+ **531** iv **Benjamin F.**[11] **RAUCH** [8276], born about 1865. He married **Matilda HUNSPERGER** [8267].

+ **532** v **James F.**[11] **RAUCH** [8275], born 28 Feb 1869 of Hereford, Berks, PA; died 2 Apr 1933. He married **Elizabeth ESCHBACH** [8259].

533 vi **Rebecca F.**[11] **RAUCH** [8274], born about 1871 in Hereford, Berks, PA.

534 vii **Catherine F.**[11] **RAUCH** [8273], born about 1872 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

535 viii **Amanda F.**[11] **RAUCH** [8272], born 24 Feb 1874; died 17 Jul 1886.

536 ix **Adam**[11] **RAUCH** [8271], born 8 Jun 1876 of Hereford, Berks, PA; died 7 Nov 1877.

+ **537** x **Emmalinda**[11] **RAUCH** [8270], born Oct 1878 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania; died 1900. She married **Benjamin SCHAEFFER** [8261].

309. William L.[10] **RAUCH** [8293] (John[9], John[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 19 Nov 1837 in Hereford, Berks, PA; died 18 Apr 1904. He married (1) about 1872 **Mary FREY** [8248], born 18 Feb 1854 of Hereford, Berks, PA; died 27 Mar 1880; (2) **Caroline BAUS** [9963].

Children of William L. RAUCH and Mary FREY were as follows:

538 i **Katie Elizabeth**[11] **RAUCH** [8247], born 14 Apr 1873 of Hereford, Berks, PA; died 14 Jan 1877.

539 ii **John Henry**[11] **RAUCH** [8246], born 23 Jan 1875. He married about 1862 **Caroline BAUS** [8242], born 1842 of Hereford, Berks, PA; died 1936.

323. Adam[10] **GREIS** [8321] (Peter[9], Margaret[8] RAUCH, Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 1840 in Hereford, Berks, PA. He married about 1863 in PA **Anna (---)** [8325], born about 1843.

Children of Adam GREIS and Anna (---) were as follows:

540 i **(---)**[11] **GREIS** [8326], born 1869; died 8 Dec 1879.

330. Peter[10] **GREISS** [8333] (George[9], Margaret[8] RAUCH, Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 1835 in Hereford Twp., Berks, PA.; died 19 Nov 1891. He married about 1860 in Berks Co., PA **Mary SCHOCH** [8350], born about 1845 in PA.

Children of Peter GREISS and Mary SCHOCH were as follows:

541 i **Amelia**[11] **GRIESS** [8351], born about 1861 in Hereford, Berks, PA.

+ **542** ii **James H. S.**[11] **GRIESS** [8352], born about 1863 in Hereford, Berks, PA. He married **Matilda G. Covely** [8353].

331. Jacob[10] **GREISS** [8334] (George[9], Margaret[8] RAUCH, Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 7 Mar 1837 in Longswamp Twp., Berks, PA.; died 26 Jan 1905. He married on 3 Jan 1863 in Hereford Twp., Berks, PA **Mary ROTHENBERGER** [8338], born 13 Jun 1842; died 7 Apr 1890.

Children of Jacob GREISS and Mary ROTHENBERGER were as follows:

543 i **Emma L.**[11] **GREISS** [8339], born about 1863. She married about 1883 **William L. GERY** [8347].

544 ii **Lizzie J.**[11] **GREISS** [8340], born about 1865. She married about 1885 **Wilson MILLER** [8346].

+ **545** iii **Jacob F.**[11] **GREISS** [8341], born about 1870 in Longswamp Twp., Berks, PA.. He married **Mary Elizabeth MENSCH** [8342].

337. John[10] **GREIS** [8363] (John[9], Margaret[8] RAUCH, Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born about 1842. He married about 1864 in Hereford Twp., Berks, PA. **Elizabeth (---)** [8364], born about 1845 in Hereford, Berks, PA.

Children of John GREIS and Elizabeth (---) were as follows:

546 i **Nathaniel (Sanyel)**[11] **KREIS** [8365], born 31 Dec 1870 in Hereford, Berks, PA.

547 ii **Katharine Elizabeth**[11] **GREIS** [8366], born 13 Jan 1872 in Hereford, Berks, PA.

338. Amandus S.[10] **ROTHENBERGER** [8423] (David R.[9], Magdalena[8] RAUCH, Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 6 Jun 1854 in Upper Hanover, Montgomery, PA; died of Lansdale, Montgomery, PA. He married on 27 Sep 1879 **Selina S. KRIEBLE** [8410], born 30 May 1853 of Lansdale, Montgomery, PA.

Children of Amandus S. ROTHENBERGER and Selina S. KRIEBLE were as follows:

548 i **Ella K.**[11] **ROTHENBERGER** [8409], born 25 Jun 1880 of Lansdale, Montgomery, PA; died 12 Jan 1885.

+ **549** ii **Ada K.**[11] **ROTHENBERGER** [8408], born 1 Jan 1886 of

Lansdale, Montgomery, PA. She married **William SMITH SHELLY** [8403].

550 iii **Nora K.**[11] **ROTHENBERGER** [8407], born 3 Jul 1888 of Lansdale, Montgomery, PA.

+ **551** iv **Amos KRIEBLE**[11] **ROTHENBERGER** [8406], born 20 Sep 1891 of Lansdale, Montgomery, PA. He married **Mayme BENNER** [8400].

552 v **Marvin K.**[11] **ROTHENBERGER** [8404], born 21 Jan 1893 of Lansdale, Montgomery, PA.

553 vi **Minnie K.**[11] **ROTHENBERGER** [8405], born 17 Sep 1893 of Lansdale, Montgomery, PA.

339. Edwin S.[10] **ROTHENBERGER** [8422] (David R.[9], Magdalena[8] RAUCH, Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 10 Nov 1855 of Upper Hanover, Montgomery, PA. He married on 8 Feb 1879 **Amanda KRIEBEL** [8417], born 20 Nov 1856 of Upper Hanover, Montgomery, PA.

Children of Edwin S. ROTHENBERGER and Amanda KRIEBEL were as follows:

+ **554** i **Emma**[11] **ROTHENBERGER** [8416], born 16 Jul 1880 in Cedars, Montgomery, PA. She married **Harry K. WEIGNER** [8394].

+ **555** ii **Alvin K.**[11] **ROTHENBERGER** [8415], born 16 Jul 1886 in Cedars, Montgomery, PA. He married **Helen Elizabeth Moyer** [8396].

556 iii **Irene**[11] **ROTHENBERGER** [8414], born 8 Aug 1888 in Cedars, Montgomery, PA; died 1 Sep 1888 in Cedars, Montgomery, PA.

557 iv **James**[11] **ROTHENBERGER** [8413], born 21 Jul 1891 in Cedars, Montgomery, PA; died 1 May 1912 of Cedars, Montgomery, PA.

558 v **Lawrence K.**[11] **ROTHENBERGER** [8412], born 15 Apr 1894 in Cedars, Montgomery, PA. He married about 1914 **Elizabeth KRIEBEL** [8376], born about 1895 of Cedars, Montgomery, PA.

559 vi **Oscar**[11] **ROTHENBERGER** [8411], born 4 Mar 1900 in Cedars, Montgomery, PA.

341. Thomas S.[10] **ROTHENBERGER** [8421] (David R.[9], Magdalena[8] RAUCH, Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 14 Jan 1859 of Upper Hanover, Montgomery, PA; died 29 Mar 1907. He married (1) on 9 Feb 1884 **Ellen K. HEEBNER** [8390], born 22 Feb 1860 of Worcester, Montgomery, PA; died 13 Mar 1893; (2) about 1895 **Ellen K. KRIEBEL** [8387], born 2 Mar 1864 of Lansdale, Montgomery, PA.

Children of Thomas S. ROTHENBERGER and Ellen K. HEEBNER were as follows:

+ **560** i **Wayne H.**[11] **ROTHENBERGER** [8389], born 9 May 1885 of Worcester, Montgomery, PA. She married **Margaret Myrtle MECKLEY** [8375].

+ **561** ii **Lillie H.**[11] **ROTHENBERGER** [8388], born 23 Oct 1889 of Worcester, Montgomery, PA. She married **J. Lyndale HILEMAN** [8367].

Children of Thomas S. ROTHENBERGER and Ellen K. KRIEBEL were as follows:

562 i **Mabel K.**[11] **ROTHENBERGER** [8386], born 4 Aug 1896 of Lansdale, Montgomery, PA.

563 ii **Irma K.**[11] **ROTHENBERGER** [8385], born 26 Aug 1899 of Lansdale, Montgomery, PA.

342. Asa[10] **ROTHENBERGER** [8420] (David R.[9], Magdalena[8] RAUCH, Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 17 Jul 1861 of Upper Hanover, Montgomery, PA. He married on 7 May 1887 **Amanda A. MERKEL** [8384], born 17 Dec 1865 of Pennsburg, Montgomery, PA; died 13 Nov 1920.

Children of Asa ROTHENBERGER and Amanda A. MERKEL were as follows:

564 i **Elmer M.**[11] **ROTHENBERGER** [8383], born 20 May 1889 of Pennsburg, Montgomery, PA. He married on 17 Dec 1910 **Alice DERR** [8378], born 15 Nov 1889 of Macungie, Lehigh, PA.

565 ii **Frank M.**[11] **ROTHENBERGER** [8382], born 24 Oct 1892 of Pennsburg, Montgomery, PA. He married about 1912 **Laura YERGER** [8377], born about 1895 of Pennsburg, Montgomery, PA.

344. Levi S.[10] **ROTHENBERGER** [8418] (David R.[9], Magdalena[8] RAUCH, Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 5 Apr 1866 of Upper Hanover, Montgomery, PA; died 6 Mar 1898. He married on 4 Apr 1891 **Andora SCHOENLY** [8381], born 29 May 1871 of Pennsburg, Montgomery, PA.

Children of Levi S. ROTHENBERGER and Andora SCHOENLY were as follows:

+ **566** i **Ida Elizabeth**[11] **ROTHENBERGER** [8380], born 12 Jan 1892 of Pennsburg, Montgomery, PA. She married **William B. HUDSON** [8368].

567 ii **Clarence Samuel**[11] **ROTHENBERGER** [8379], born 19 May 1896 of Pennsburg, Montgomery, PA.

Eleventh Generation Rauch Family

351. Ezra H.[11] **ROUGH** [7568] (Samuel[10], Daniel[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 22 Apr 1846 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA. He married in 1879 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA **Huldah HUNSINGER** [7652], born Nov 1860 in Black Creek, Luzerne, PA.

Children of Ezra H. ROUGH and Huldah HUNSINGER were as follows:

568 i **Samuel**[12] **ROUGH** [7653], born Aug 1880 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA.

569 ii **Dallas W.**[12] **ROUGH** [7654], born Nov 1882 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA.

570 iii **Jordan E.**[12] **ROUGH** [7655], born Mar 1885 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA.

571 iv **Blanche M.**[12] **ROUGH** [7656], born May 1887 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA.

572 v **Lena E.**[12] **ROUGH** [7657], born Aug 1890 in Nescopeck,

Luzerne, PA.

573 vi **Laura M.**[12] **ROUGH** [7658], born Aug 1894 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA.

574 vii **Harvey E.**[12] **ROUGH** [7659], born Feb 1896 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA.

575 viii **Warren C.**[12] **ROUGH** [7660], born Feb 1900 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA.

352. John[11] **ROUGH** [7567] (Samuel[10], Daniel[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 1851 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA. He married in 1881 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA **Sarah (---)** [7661], born Apr 1862 in , PA.

Children of John ROUGH and Sarah (---) were as follows:

576 i **Edith B.**[12] **ROUGH** [7662], born Sep 1881 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA.

577 ii **Albert E.**[12] **ROUGH** [7663], born Sep 1884 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA.

578 iii **Richard H.**[12] **ROUGH** [7664], born May 1891 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA.

353. Louis[11] **ROUGH** [7562] (Daniel[10], Daniel[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born Nov 1857 in , Luzerne, PA. He married in 1887 in Nescopeck, Luzeren, PA **Ellen (---)** [7575], born Jul 1864 in , PA.

Children of Louis ROUGH and Ellen (---) were as follows:

579 i **Willard E.**[12] **ROUGH** [7576], born May 1890 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA.

580 ii **Rachel R.**[12] **ROUGH** [7577], born Apr 1892 in Nescopeck, Luzerne, PA.

378. Ann Nancy[11] **SHIELDS** [7584] (Eddie Ann[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 1846 of Colley, Sullivan, PA. She married **David McClure COCHRAN** [7651], christened 21 May 1834 in Presb. Ch., Shippensburg, Cumberland, PA, died in Pittston, Luzerine, PA.

Children of Ann Nancy SHIELDS and David McClure COCHRAN were as follows:

581 i **Robert**[12] **COCHRAN** [7679], born about 1870 Of Pittston, Luzerne, PA.

582 ii **Mariam**[12] **COCHRAN** [7680], born about 1872 Of Pittston, Luzerne, PA.

380. William L.[11] **SHIELDS** [7585] (Eddie Ann[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 1850 in Cass, Schuylkill, PA; died in , Of Texas. He married unknown.

Children of William L. SHIELDS were as follows:

583 i **Elizabeth**[12] **SHIELDS** [7682], born about 1875; died in , Of California.

382. George W.[11] **SHIELDS** [7586] (Eddie Ann[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born about 1854 of Colley, Sullivan, PA. He married **Virginia (---)** [7681], born about 1860.

Children of George W. SHIELDS and Virginia (---) were as follows:

584 i **(---)**[12] **SHIELDS** [7683], born about 1875.

383. Isabella[11] **SHIELDS** [7587] (Eddie Ann[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 1858 in Colley, Sullivan, PA. She married (1) **Jacob H. KENSLEY** [7690], born about 1850; (2) about 1875 **James BROWN** [7686], born about 1855; (3) about 1879 in Laddsburg, Pennsylvania **(---) ELLENBERGER** [7684], born about 1855; died Of Laddsburg, PA.

Children of Isabella SHIELDS and James BROWN were as follows:

+ **585** i **Theresa**[12] **BROWN** [7687], born about 1875; died 1903. She married **(---) HUFFMASTER** [7692].

+ **586** ii **Henry**[12] **BROWN** [7688], born 1885; died 1957. He married **Lucy HUNSINGER** [7702].

+ **587** iii **Archie**[12] **BROWN** [7689], born 1887; died 1970. He married **Agnes FOOTE** [7706].

Children of Isabella SHIELDS and (---) ELLENBERGER were as follows:

+ **588** i **Etta**[12] **ELLENBERGER** [7685], born 1876; died 1960. She married **William THAYRE** [7809].

384. Priscilla Margaret[11] **SHIELDS** [7459] (Eddie Ann[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 1860 in , PA. She married **Charles Truit Dean** [8432], born about 1857.

Children of Priscilla Margaret SHIELDS and Charles Truit Dean were as follows:

589 i **Bertha Agnes**[12] **Dean** [8426], born about 1877.

590 ii **Verna**[12] **Dean** [8433], born about 1880.

591 iii **Merle Halit**[12] **Dean** [8434], born about 1882.

385. Mary[11] **SHIELDS** [7578] (Eddie Ann[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born about 1861. She married **John LARDIN** [8435], born about 1857.

Children of Mary SHIELDS and John LARDIN were as follows:

592 i **Joseph**[12] **LARDIN** [8436], born about 1885.

593 ii **Verna SHIELDS**[12] **LARDIN** [8437], born about 1887. She married **(---) KNETTLE** [8438].

386. Henry Isaac[11] **SHIELDS** [7579] (Eddie Ann[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born about 1862. He married unknown.

Children of Henry Isaac SHIELDS were as follows:

594 i **Lois**[12] **SHIELDS** [8439], born about 1885.

388. Frank[11] **SHIELDS** [7581] (Eddie Ann[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born about 1866. He married **Lena New MEYER** [8440], born about 1870.

Children of Frank SHIELDS and Lena New MEYER were as follows:

595 i **Cornelia**[12] **SHIELDS** [8441], born about 1895.

596 ii **James**[12] **SHIELDS** [8442], born about 1897.

597 iii **William**[12] **SHIELDS DDS** [8443], born about 1900.

390. Rhoda A[11] **KELLEY** [7592] (Rebecca[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 2 Nov 1856 in Erie, White Side, IL; died 17 Feb 1917 in Franklin, Lake, SD. She married **Theodore ROPER** [7827], born about 1853 in , MO; died before 1917.

Children of Rhoda A KELLEY and Theodore ROPER were as follows:

598 i**Charles F.**[12] **ROPER** [7828], born about 1876 in , NE.

599 ii **Albert**[12] **ROPER** [7829], born about 1877 in , KS.

600 iii **Curtis**[12] **ROPER** [7830], born about 1880.

601 iv **Ray**[12] **ROPER** [7831], born about 1882.

391. George Washington[11] **KELLEY** [7593] (Rebecca[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 15 Oct 1857 in Erie, White Side, IL; died 8 Aug 1936 in Gardena, Los Angeles, CA. He married (1) on 25 Dec 1883 in , Saline, NE **Nellie Cassie McDonald** [7832], born 18 Apr 1865 in , Canada; died 16 Jan 1900 in , Santa Barbara, CA; (2) on 13 Apr 1904 in Lompoc, Santa Barbara, CA **Nettie Gertrude STRINGERLAND** [7841], born 6 May 1864 in Madison, Dane, WI; died 3 Jan 1930.

Children of George Washington KELLEY and Nellie Cassie McDonald were as follows:

602 i **Flora**[12] **KELLEY** [7833], born 22 May 1885 in , Carbon, WY; died 9 Sep 1891 in , WY.

+ **603** ii **Christina**[12] **KELLEY** [7834], born 5 Aug 1887 in Saratoga, Carbon, WY; died 5 Nov 1968 in Lancaster, Los Angeles, CA. She married **David Dodson PORTER** [7843].

604 iii **Neal McDonald**[12] **KELLEY** [7835], born 18 May 1889 in , WY; died 3 Jun 1963 in Tulare, Tulare, CA. He married about 1908 **Melissa M. BLANKENSHIP** [7826], born about 1894 in , , Nebraska; died 19 Jun 1974 in Tulare, Tulare, California.

605 iv **Ralph**[12] **KELLEY** [7836], born 9 Sep 1891 in , WY; died 28 May 1930 in Bakersfield, Kern, CA. He married **Martha Grace FREED** [7847], born about 1890.

606 v **Lloyd**[12] **KELLEY** [7837], born 27 Nov 1893 in , WY; died 1 Jun 1975 in Lancaster, Los Angeles, CA. He married in 1934 in Carson City, Ormsby, NV **Mary Lulu JENKINS** [7848], born 14 Apr 1891 in Warsaw, Benton, MO; died 7 Jan 1952 in Lancaster, Los Angeles, California.

+ **607** vi **Joy**[12] **KELLEY** [7838], born 4 Sep 1896 in , CA; died 25 Jan 1959 in Mojave, Kern, CA. He married **Edith Louisa REYNOLDS** [7850].

+ **608** vii **Mary Jane**[12] **KELLEY** [7839], born 17 Dec 1898 in Lompoc, Santa Barbara, CA. She married (1) **George B. SCHOUSE** [7861]; (2) **Harry BARTRUM** [7859].

+ **609** viii **McDonald**[12] **KELLEY** [7840], born 25 Dec 1899 in , CA; died 16 Aug 1955 in Bakersfield, Kerns, CA. He married **Ulah ERVING** [7862].

Children of George Washington KELLEY and Nettie Gertrude STRINGERLAND were as follows:

+ **610** i **Rebecca May**[12] **KELLEY** [7842], born 4 Aug 1906 in Downey, Los Angeles, CA. She married **Harold STURR** [7864].

393. Elmer Curtis[11] **KELLEY** [7595] (Rebecca[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 3 Aug 1861 in Erie, White Side, IL; died 7 Nov 1915 in St. Joseph, Buckanan, MO. He married in 1888 in , WY, divorced **Lillian BARCUS** [7871], born 23 Dec 1872 in Silver Creek, CO; died aft 1940 in , OR.

Children of Elmer Curtis KELLEY and Lillian BARCUS were as follows:

611 i **Otis Hensley**[12] **KELLEY** [7872], born 23 Mar 1891 in , WY. He married, divorced **Lillian LACEY** [7878], born about 1895.

612 ii **Cashie**[12] **KELLEY** [7873], born 1893 in , CO. He married in 1945 **Marie (---)** [7879], born about 1895.

613 iii **John P.**[12] **KELLEY** [7874], born 30 Apr 1894 in Meeker, Rio Blanco, CO; died 18 Jun 1968. He married (1) **Violet ROSUR** [7881], born about 1895; (2) **Izetta GUINN** [7882], born about 1900; (3) in 1917 **Lucia Marie WHIGHT** [7880], born about 1895.

614 iv **Cordelia Lucinda**[12] **KELLEY** [7876], born 17 Jun 1897 in Brush Creek, Morgan, CO; died 5 Feb 1985 in Tigard, Washington, OR. She married on 4 Jul 1934 in Vancouver, Clark, WA **Olif Roy BERGVIST** [7883], born 6 Sep 1896 in Lysvick, Sweden.

+ **615** v **Dorothy Bell**[12] **KELLEY** [7877], born 28 Dec 1900 in , CO. She married **Sterling Price MINOR** [7884].

616 vi **Victor**[12] **KELLEY** [7875], born 1903 in , CO.

394. Leonard Alonzo[11] **KELLEY** [7596] (Rebecca[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 21 Jan 1867 in Carroll, Carroll, IA; died 13 Oct 1933. He married about 1895 Of Enid, Garfield, OK **Della Catherine WALTERS** [7893], born about 1868.

Children of Lenard Alonzo KELLEY and Della Catherine WALTERS were as follows:

617 i **Rebecca Belle**[12] **KELLEY** [7892], born 24 Mar 1898 in Enid, Garfield, CA.

618 ii **Elmer Catherine Dean**[12] **KELLEY** [7891], born 31 Aug 1909 in SNYDER, Kiowa, OK.

405. William[11] **McCARROL** [7489] (Sarah[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2],

Wendel[1]), born 1860 in , PA. He married unknown.

Children of William McCARROL were as follows:

619 i **Helen B.**[12] **McCARROL** [7901], born about 1885. She married **Dr. (---) WOLFE** [7902], born about 1880.

406. Harry[11] **McCARROLL** [7611] (Sarah[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born Nov 1866 in , PA. He married in 1898 **Annie (---)** [7903], born Feb 1868 in , , Pennsylvania.

Children of Harry McCARROLL and Annie (---) were as follows:

620 i **William**[12] **McCARROLL** [7904], born Nov 1899 in , , Pennsylvania.

407. Linda[11] **McCARROL** [7582] (Sarah[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 1872 in , PA. She married **(---) REED** [7906], born about 1870.

Children of Linda McCARROL and (---) REED were as follows:

621 i **Linda**[12] **REED** [7907], born about 1895.

622 ii **Betty**[12] **REED** [7908], born about 1897.

623 iii **William**[12] **REED** [7909], born about 1899.

410. George Wesley[11] **HOUSEWEART** [7617] (Zady[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 11 Mar 1857 in Colley, Sullivan, PA; died 26 Jun 1926. He married about 1877 **Amelia (Permelia) McCARROLL** [7910], born 16 Jan 1859 in Bella Sylva, Colley Twp., Sullivan, PA; died 22 Apr 1937.

Children of George Wesley HOUSEWEART and Amelia (Permelia) McCARROLL were as follows:

624 i **Elmer George**[12] **HOUSEWEART** [7911], born 2 Aug 1878 in , Pennsylvania; died 26 Oct 1956.

625 ii **Arthur**[12] **HOUSEWEART** [7912], born 15 Feb 1880 in , Pennsylvania; died 16 May 1957.

626 iii **Burton**[12] **HOUSEWEART** [7913], born Sep 1881 in , Pennsylvania.

627 iv **Bernice**[12] **HOUSEWEART** [7914], born Feb 1883 in , Pennsylvania.

628 v **Francis**[12] **HOUSEWEART** [7915], born Feb 1900.

412. William James[11] **HOUSEWEART** [7613] (Zady[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born May 1860 in Colley, Sullivan, PA; died 1921 in , Sullivan, PA. He married (1) about 1885 **Blanch E. FELTON** [7917], born 15 Jul 1867; died 16 Aug 1885; (2) in 1889 **Mamie (---)** [7919], born Oct 1870 in , PA.

Children of William James HOUSEWEART and Mamie (---) were as follows:

629 i **Blanch E.**[12] **HOUSEWEART** [7918], born Sep 1990 in Colley, Sullivan, PA.

415. Sarah Jane[11] **WILLIAMS** [7621] (Elizabeth[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 9 Jan 1860 in Bellasylva, Wyoming, PA; died 6 Apr 1950 in Kalispell, Flathead, MT. She married on 10 May 1879 in Eureka Precinct, Jefferson, NE **Oliver Burton KELLEY** [7932], born 18 Aug 1849 in North Branch, Wyoming, PA; died 18 Sep 1902 in Kalispell, Flathead, MT.

Children of Sarah Jane WILLIAMS and Oliver Burton KELLEY were as follows:

630 i **Charles**[12] **KELLEY** [7933], born 23 Dec 1879 in Beaver City, Furnas, NE; died 30 Mar 1958 in Kalispell, Flathead, MT. He married on 14 Jul 1933 in Kalispell, Flathead, MT **Beryl M. Clayton** [7923].

631 ii **Elbert B.**[12] **KELLEY** [7934], born 3 Nov 1881 in Alexandria, Thayer, NE; died 31 Aug 1932 in Kalispell, Flathead, MT. He married on 9 Oct 1912 in Kalispell, Flathead, MT **Mildred A. SHELLY** [7924].

632 iii **Nelle May**[12] **KELLEY** [7935], born 22 Jan 1882 in Alexandria, Thayer, NE; died 17 Apr 1945 in Kalispell, Flathead, MT. She married on 4 Feb 1905 in Kalispell, Flathead, MT **Sinclair A. SMITH** [7925].

633 iv **Mabell Annie**[12] **KELLEY** [7936], born 29 Jul 1885 in Alexandria, Thayer, NE; died 10 Jul 1963 in Kalispell, Flathead, MT.

634 v **Earl**[12] **KELLEY** [7937], born 28 Apr 1888 in Alexandria, Thayer, NE; died 21 Oct 1960 in Eugene, Lane, OR. He married **Charlotte Moore** [7926].

635 vi **Ethel Mary**[12] **KELLEY** [7938], born 25 Jul 1891 in Alexandria, Thayer, NE; died 21 Aug 1963 in Kalispell, Flathead, MT. She married on 29 Apr 1914 in Kalispell, Flathead, MT **William G. EVANS** [7927].

636 vii **Clarence J.**[12] **KELLEY** [7916], born 2 Apr 1893 in Alexandria, Thayer, NE; died 19 Sep 1943 in Eugene, Lane, OR. He married on 1 Nov 1915 in Kalispell, Flathead, MT **Esther TIMBLIN** [7928].

637 viii **Edson Leon**[12] **KELLEY** [7920], born 11 Sep 1895 in Alexandria, Thayer, NE; died 16 Feb 1975 in Long Beach, Los Angeles, CA. He married on 18 Aug 1993 in Long Beach, Los Angeles, CA **Edith JONES** [7929].

638 ix **Bryan Bert**[12] **KELLEY** [7921], born 3 Sep 1897 in Alexandria, Thayer, NE; died 6 Oct 1980 in Eugene, Lane, OR. He married **Velma (---)** [7930].

639 x **Wilbur E.**[12] **KELLEY** [7922], born Oct 1899 in , Nebraska; died 8 Mar 1901 in Kalispell, Flathead, MT.

416. George Washington[11] **WILLIAMS** [7622] (Elizabeth[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 24 Feb 1861 in Bellasylva, Wyoming, PA; died 3 Mar 1940 in Boise, Ada, ID. He married on 20 Sep 1893 in Fairbury, Jefferson, NE **Mary Elizabeth HITE** [7945], born 23 Feb 1871 in Peoria, Peoria, IL; died 3 Dec 1955.

Children of George Washington WILLIAMS and Mary Elizabeth HITE were as follows:

640 i **Delta**[12] **HESS** [7946], born Apr 1891 in , IL.

+ **641** ii **Alfred Lee**[12] **WILLIAMS** [7947], born 8 Feb 1895 in Eureka Precinct, Jefferson, Nebraska; died 12 Apr 1988 in Collister, Ada, ID. He married (1) **Josephine (---)** [8011]; (2) **Edith Catherine FRANTZ** [8008].

+ **642** iii **Vivian Elizabeth**[12] **WILLIAMS** [7948], born 30 Jul 1897 in , Nebraska; died 24 Jan 1971. She married **Ray WHEELER** [7952].

643 iv **Wilma Etta**[12] **WILLIAMS** [7949], born 24 Sep 1901.

644 v **Goldie Marvel**[12] **WILLIAMS** [7950], born 31 Mar 1904 in Daykin, Jefferson, Nebraska; died 23 Mar 1957.

417. Anna Margaret[11] **WILLIAMS** [7623] (Elizabeth[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 8 Feb 1863 in Bellasylva, Wyoming, PA; died 19 Aug 1880 in Eureka Precinct, Furnas, NE. She married on 21 Dec 1879 in Eureka Precinct, Jefferson, NE **Clay HECKENDORN** [7988], born about 1854 in , PA.

Children of Anna Margaret WILLIAMS and Clay HECKENDORN were as follows:

+ **645** i **Luella Mable**[12] **HECKENDORN** [8012], born 17 Aug 1880 in Euricka Precinct, Furnas, NE; died 5 Mar 1946. She married **William Wallace Dennis** [8013].

418. Henry Edward[11] **WILLIAMS** [7624] (Elizabeth[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 20 May 1867 in Bellasylva, Wyoming, PA; died 18 Apr 1942 in Cody, Park, WY. He married on 24 Oct 1891 in , Jefferson, NE **Minnie L. Roberts** [8014], born Mar 1873 in , Gage, NE; died 1906.

Children of Henry Edward WILLIAMS and Minnie L. Roberts were as follows:

646 i **Marie**[12] **WILLIAMS** [8025].

647 ii **Hazel E.**[12] **WILLIAMS** [8022], born May 1893 in , NE; died 19 Jul 1987 in Columbus, Franklin, OH. She married **John Patterson** [8027].

+ **648** iii **Loyd Alvin**[12] **WILLIAMS** [8026], born 11 Nov 1894 in Daykin, Jefferson, NE; died 12 Sep 1978 in Cody, Park, WY. He married **Sarah Josephine LIGGETT** [8028].

649 iv **Cecil**[12] **WILLIAMS** [8023], born Sep 1895 in , NE; died about 1917 in , Europe.

650 v **Verneta K.**[12] **WILLIAMS** [8024], born Sep 1898 in , NE; died 1960 in Billings, Yellowstone, MT.

420. Richard Louis[11] **WILLIAMS** [7626] (Elizabeth[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 5 Oct 1870 in , Jefferson, NE; died 5 Dec 1953 in El Dorado, Butler, KS. He married on 3 Feb 1892 in Fairbury, Jefferson, NE **Olive Francis PLETCHER** [8037], born 9 Jan 1872 in , IL; died 16 Jul 1930 in Topeka, Shawnee, KS.

Children of Richard Louis WILLIAMS and Olive Francis PLETCHER were as follows:

651 i **Lewis E.**[12] **WILLIAMS** [8038], born Feb 1893 in Eureka Precinct, Jefferson, NE.

652 ii **Neil A.**[12] **WILLIAMS** [8039], born Dec 1894 in Eureka Precinct, Jefferson, NE.

653 iii **Edna**[12] **WILLIAMS** [8040], born about 1896 in Eureka Precinct, Jefferson, NE; died before 1900 in Eureka Precinct, Jefferson, NE.

654 iv **Alta G.**[12] **WILLIAMS** [8041], born Aug 1897 in Eureka Precinct, Jefferson, NE. She married about 1931 **(---) SANDERS** [8047], born about 1895.

655 v **Vera**[12] **WILLIAMS** [8042], born Feb 1899 in Eureka Precinct, Jefferson, NE. She married about 1928 **(---) POE** [8046], born about 1897.

656 vi **Irvin J.**[12] **WILLIAMS** [8049], born about 1902 in Eureka Precinct, Jefferson, NE.

657 vii **Bertha**[12] **WILLIAMS** [8048], born about 1906 in Eureka Precinct, Jefferson, NE. She married about 1830 **(---) TRAPP** [8045], born about 1900.

658 viii **Harry H.**[12] **WILLIAMS** [8043], born about 1909 in Eureka Precinct, Jefferson, NE.

421. Charles Granvell[11] **WILLIAMS** [7627] (Elizabeth[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 23 Aug 1875 in Alexandria, Thayer, NE; died 27 Dec 1960 in Twin Falls, Twin Falls, ID. He married on 10 Feb 1900 in Fairbury, Jefferson, NE **Minerva A. PAGE** [8044], born Jun 1878 in , Van Buren, Iowa.

Children of Charles Granvell WILLIAMS and Minerva A. PAGE were as follows:

659 i **Therma Dailey**[12] **WILLIAMS** [8050], born 10 Dec 1903; died 6 May 1983.

660 ii **Opal**[12] **WILLIAMS** [8051], born 12 Nov 1907; died 1 Aug 1929.

661 iii **Charles Harley**[12] **WILLIAMS** [8052], born 26 Feb 1915; died 28 Jan 1983.

662 iv **Helen Bonnichsen**[12] **WILLIAMS** [8053], born 5 Mar 1918; died 6 Dec 1967.

422. Grover Cleveland[11] **WILLIAMS** [7610] (Elizabeth[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 31 Mar 1885 in Alexandria, Thayer, NE; died 11 Jun 1959 in Twin Falls, Twin Falls, ID. He married (1) **Ona Nickell** [8119], born 21 May 1900; (2) on 27 Dec 1905 in Fairbury, Jefferson, NE, divorced **Flora Mary CALLISON** [8095], born Sep 1886 in Tobias, Saline, NE; died Deceased.

Children of Grover Cleveland WILLIAMS and Ona Nickell were as follows:

663 i **Hugh**[12] **WILLIAMS** [8120].

664 ii **Grover**[12] **WILLIAMS** [8121].

665 iii **Nellie**[12] **WILLIAMS** [8122].

666 iv **Shirley**[12] **WILLIAMS** [8124].

667 v **Bob**[12] **WILLIAMS** [8125].

Children of Grover Cleveland WILLIAMS and Flora Mary CALLISON were as follows:

+ **668** i **Lowell Alton**[12] **WILLIAMS** [8096], born 4 Dec 1906 in

Daykin, Jefferson, Nebraska; died 30 Sep 1959 in Arcadia, Los Angeles, California. He married **Minnie Jane Kerns** [8101].

+ **669** ii **Harold Wayne**[12] **WILLIAMS** [8097], born 25 Apr 1909 in Daykin, Jefferson, Nebraska; died 9 Jun 1964 in Seattle, King, Washington. He married **Myrtle Field** [8105].

+ **670** iii **Eula Lynn**[12] **WILLIAMS** [8055], born 9 Mar 1912 in Idaho Falls, Bonneville, ID. She married **Virgil Horton LEAVITT** [8126].

+ **671** iv **Forrest Richard**[12] **WILLIAMS** [8098], born 18 Nov 1914 in Idaho Falls, Bonneville, Idaho; died 3 Jan 1999 in Twin Falls, Twin Falls, ID. He married **Ila Naomi MUSE** [8106].

672 v **Howard Raymond**[12] **WILLIAMS** [8100], born 17 Jan 1917 in Daykin, Jefferson, Nebraska; died 24 Oct 1942 in Phillipines.

428. Francis F.[11] **DeKALB** [7635] (Margaret[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 31 May 1887 in Eureka, Jefferson, NE; died 27 Jul 1965. He married about 1915 **Lillie (---)** [8130], born about 1887.

Children of Francis F. DeKALB and Lillie (---) were as follows:

673 i **Margaret**[12] **DeKALB** [8129], born about 1909 in Eureka, Jefferson, NE.

674 ii **Mildred**[12] **DeKALB** [8128], born Mar 1910 in Eureka, Jefferson, NE.

435. James[11] **NICHOLSON** [9405] (Lucinda[10] Henry, Catherine[9] RAUCH, George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 6 May 1864 in White Haven, Luzerne, PA; died 21 Jan 1935 in West Pittston, Luzerne, Pennsylvania. He married **Ella Victoria HARDING** [9406], born 10 Nov 1860 in Lairdsville, , Pennsylvania; died 19 May 1933 in West Pittston, Luzerne, Pennsylvania.

Children of James NICHOLSON and Ella Victoria HARDING were as follows:

+ **675** i **William**[12] **NICHOLSON** [9407]. He married **Lizzie PARK** [9408].

448. Thomas J.[11] **RAUCH** [10375] (Tillman[10], Peter[9], Henrich "Henry"[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 28 Feb 1842 in Nippenose Valley, Lycoming County, Pennsylvania; died 7 May 1917 in Lycoming Court House, File #65, Vol-4-1588 - 91 R. He married **Mary E. Webner** [10381], born 19 Jan 1843 in Pennsylvania; died 10 May 1917 in Muncy, Pennsylvania.

Children of Thomas J. RAUCH and Mary E. Webner were as follows:

+ **676** i **Vernon V.**[12] **RAUCH** [10387], born 16 Mar 1866 in , , Pennsylvania; died 6 Jun 1933 in 146 West Jefferson, Williamsport, Pennsylvania. He married (1) **Anna M. "Annie" Showers** [10388]; (2) **Elizabeth McClintock** [10583].

463. John William[11] **RAUCH** [6] (Emanuel Harvey[10], Solomon[9], Jacob[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 28 Aug 1858 in Saint Joseph, Buchanan, Missouri; died 26 Mar 1930 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. He married (1) on 23 Aug 1891 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas **Winifred "Winnie" Lou SNODGRASS** [7], born 29 Jul 1872 in Cabin Creek, Johnson, Arkansas; died 19 Jul 1943 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas, daughter of William James **SNODGRASS** Sr. [14] and Winifred (Winnie) Norton **BRADLEY** [15]; (2) on 29 Oct 1885 in Dover, Pope, Arkansas **Lilly K. Johnson** [463], died Aug 1886 in , Washington, Arkansas.

Children of John William RAUCH and Winifred "Winnie" Lou SNODGRASS were as follows:

677 i **Clifford**[12] **RAUCH** [47], born 24 Jun 1892 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 5 Apr 1943 in Nestor, , California. He married **Grace James** [158].

678 ii **William Harvey**[12] **RAUCH** [48], born 3 Oct 1893 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 8 Nov 1919 in Drumright, Creek, Oklahoma.

679 iii **Susanna**[12] **RAUCH** [49], born 14 Nov 1894 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 23 Nov 1894 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas.

+ **680** iv **Hardy**[12] **RAUCH** [50], born 12 Oct 1895 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 28 Oct 1963 in Springfield, Greene, Missouri. He married **Jennette HICKS** [159].

+ **681** v **Leonard Charles**[12] **RAUCH** [51], born 12 Feb 1897 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died in Montesano, Grays Harbor, Washington. He married **Guyla HOLCROFT** [160].

+ **682** vi **Ewing Henry**[12] **RAUCH** [52], born 1 Feb 1899 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 25 Nov 1968 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. He married **Merle Corinne LUCY** [161].

+ **683** vii **Clyde**[12] **RAUCH** [53], born 21 Sep 1900 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 20 Jan 1983 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. He married (1) **Velma Hope LEACH** [162]; (2) **Naoma T. KING** [2019].

+ **684** viii **Mae Elizabeth**[12] **RAUCH** [3], born 4 Jun 1902 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 31 Aug 1976 in Dallas, Dallas, Texas. She married (1) **Alvin DeKalb Norwood** [2]; (2) **Jackson Byron LOWE** [467].

+ **685** ix **Amanda Ruth**[12] **RAUCH** [54], born 25 Sep 1903 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 17 Mar 1979 in Olympia, Thurston, Washington. She married **Woods Lamberton MALLOW** [163].

+ **686** x **John Thomas**[12] **RAUCH** [55], born 14 Jan 1905 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 2 Oct 1963 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. He married **Doris Laurette TYSON** [164].

+ **687** xi **Ella Bea**[12] **RAUCH** [56], born 3 Oct 1906 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 23 Jun 1984 in Havana, Yell, Arkansas. She married **John England MITCHELL** [166].

+ **688** xii **Harry Paul**[12] **RAUCH** [57], born 31 Aug 1907 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 9 Aug 1994 in Otis, Lincoln, Oregon. He married **Marjorie Ellen WALLACE** [168].

689 xiii **Harry's Twin**[12] **RAUCH** [58], born 31 Aug 1907 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 31 Aug 1907 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas.

+ **690** xiv **Frank Ray "Jack"**[12] **RAUCH** [59], born 21 Feb 1909 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 23 Nov 1991 in Henderson, , Kentucky. He married (1) **Roberta Powers COOK** [169]; (2) **Mary Katherine HICKS** [1063].

+ **691** xv **Albert Cecil**[12] **RAUCH** [60], born 6 Jun 1914 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 20 Sep 1966 in Dumas, Moore, Texas. He married **Dorothy Helen Bruce** [170].

692 xvi **Elbert Ceiburn**[12] **RAUCH** [61], born 6 Jun 1914 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 20 Jun 1914 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas.

+ **693** xvii **Helen Louise**[12] **RAUCH** [62], born 25 Mar 1916 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 18 Apr 1980 in Chula Vista, San Diego, California. She married **Howard Edwin BELCHAMBER** [172].

464. Lizzie May[11] **RAUCH** [74] (Emanuel Harvey[10], Solomon[9], Jacob[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 2 Nov 1870 in , Benton, Arkansas; died 7 Mar 1902 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. She married on 30 Aug 1885 in , Bourbon, Kansas **James William CARTER** [253], born 21 Jan 1866 in , , Kansas; died 12 Feb 1945 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas, son of Joseph Liburn **CARTER** [3836] and Mary Jane **STARR** [3837].

Children of Lizzie May RAUCH and James William CARTER were as follows:

+ **694** i **Joseph E.**[12] **CARTER** [3828], born 9 Oct 1886; died 1 Apr 1923. He married unknown.

695 ii **Edna**[12] **CARTER** [3830], born 15 Oct 1888 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 17 Jul 1965 in Casper, Natrona, WY. She married **William Albert Rhodes** [3846], born 1885 in , , KS; died Nov 1945 in Casper, Natrona, WY.

696 iii **Susanna**[12] **CARTER** [3831], born 28 Aug 1889; died 9 Jan 1901 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas.

697 iv **William R.**[12] **CARTER** [3832], born 25 Apr 1892; died 6 Sep 1893.

698 v **Lonnie Dee**[12] **CARTER** [3833], born 23 Oct 1893 in Washington County, Arkansas; died 29 Apr 1974. She married **Hazel Ree (---)** [3847], born 21 Jun 1894; died 29 Dec 1975.

+ **699** vi **James E.**[12] **CARTER** [3834], born 12 May 1896; died 11 Nov 1944 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. He married **Beulah M. ALBERTY** [3848].

700 vii **Susie**[12] **CARTER** [4921], born May 1899 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas.

701 viii **Infant**[12] **CARTER** [3835], born 11 Jan 1902; died 11 Feb 1902.

471. John William[11] **RAUCH** [1931] (Lazarus[10], Solomon[9], Jacob[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 29 Oct 1864 in Easton, Buchanan, Missouri; died 31 Jan 1903 in Savannah, Andrew, Missouri. He married on 6 Oct 1886 in Grant City, Worth, Missouri **Margaret Elizabeth "Maggie" ANDERSON** [1937], born about 1869 in , Nodaway, Missouri.

Children of John William RAUCH and Margaret Elizabeth "Maggie" ANDERSON were as follows:

702 i **George Washington**[12] **RAUCH** [1938], born 11 Mar 1887.

703 ii **Alfred William**[12] **RAUCH** [1939], born 29 Jun 1891.

704 iii **Orval Lester**[12] **RAUCH** [1940], born 9 Aug 1893.

705 iv **Elizabeth Ethel**[12] **RAUCH** [1941], born 21 May 1895.

481. Henry D.[11] **Hertzog** [4809] (William R.[10], Maria Barbara[9] RAUCH, David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 17 Sep 1867 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania; died 17 Mar 1921. He married in Apr 1899 **Essie Weller** [4817], born 1881; died 1972.

Children of Henry D. Hertzog and Essie Weller were as follows:

706 i **Webster C.**[12] **Hertzog** [7740], born Sep 1899 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania.

483. Agnes D.[11] **Hertzog** [4811] (William R.[10], Maria Barbara[9] RAUCH, David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 1 Apr 1872 of Hereford, Berks, PA; died 26 Dec 1954. She married about 1901 **Benjamin F. SNYDER** [7745], born 10 Sep 1880 of Hereford, Berks, PA; died 31 May 1935.

Children of Agnes D. Hertzog and Benjamin F. SNYDER were as follows:

707 i **(---)**[12] **SNYDER** [7744], born 22 Aug 1902 of Hereford, Berks, PA; died 23 Aug 1902.

708 ii **Emma E.**[12] **SNYDER** [7743], born 7 Mar 1905 of Hereford, Berks, PA; died 29 Sep 1906.

709 iii **Daniel W.**[12] **SNYDER** [7742], born 11 Jun 1910 of Hereford, Berks, PA; died 26 Aug 1910.

491. Adam Alfred , Sr.[11] **Hertzog** [4498] (Charles S.[10], Rachel[9] RAUCH, David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 22 Jul 1868 in Allentown, Lehigh Co., PA; died 3 Nov 1930 in Allentown, PA. He married on 25 Dec 1890 in St. Paul's, Allentown, PA **Ellen Catherine Bogert** [4499], born 3 Apr 1870 in Salisbury Twnsp, Lehigh Co., PA; died 19 Sep 1935 in Shimmerville, Lehigh Co., PA, daughter of William V. **Bogert** [4555] and Sarah **Behly** [4556].

Children of Adam Alfred, Sr. Hertzog and Ellen Catherine Bogert were as follows:

+ **710** i **Eva Ryle Auntie**[12] **Hertzog** [4500], born 7 Aug 1893 in Allentown, PA; died 6 Feb 1972 in Trexlertown, PA. She married **Paul Henry Renner** [4529].

711 ii **Minnie Esther**[12] **Hertzog** [4501], born 13 Jan 1897 in Allentown, Lehigh Co., PA; died 16 Jun 1904 in Allentown, PA.

+ **712** iii **Gertrude Maria**[12] **Hertzog** [4487], born 5 May 1899 in Allentown, PA; died 19 Nov 1971 in Anaheim, CA. She married **Benjamin Thomas Wragg** [4486].

713 iv **Lillian Sarah**[12] **Hertzog** [4502], born 31 Aug 1901 in Allentown, PA; died 30 Jun 1904 in Allentown, PA.

714 v **Adam Alfred , Jr.**[12] **Hertzog** [4503], born 6 Nov 1903 in Allentown, Lehigh Co., PA; died 22 Jun 1904 in Allentown, PA.

715 vi **Arthur Charles Harvey**[12] **Hertzog** [4504], born 27 Mar 1907 in Allentown, PA; died 10 Apr 1938 in Syracuse, NY. He married UNKNOWN **Helen Spishock** [4583], born UNKNOWN; died UNKNOWN.

716 vii **Robert John**[12] **Hertzog** [4505], born 8 Jun 1909 in Allentown, PA; died 8 May 1925 in Allentown, PA.

492. Charles Harvey[11] **Hertzog** [4508] (Charles S.[10], Rachel[9] RAUCH, David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 6 Aug 1871 in Allentown, Lehigh Co., PA; died 25 Jun 1946 in Lehigh Co. Home South Whitehall Twp., PA. He married on 15 Dec 1892 in Allentown, PA **Lillian Jane Smith** [4627], born 22 Feb 1875 in South Whitehall Twp., Lehigh Co., PA; died 25 May 1935 in Upper Saucon Twp., Lehigh Co., PA, daughter of Stephen F. **Smith** [4851]

and Mary Magdaena **Heiney-Heinly** [4852].

Children of Charles Harvey Hertzog and Lillian Jane Smith were as follows:

717 i **Elmer Raymond**[12] **Hertzog** [4853], born 5 May 1893 in Allentown, Lehigh Co., PA; died 16 Oct 1970 in Reading, PA. He married (1) aft 1906 **Rosa Diebert-Weller** [4867], born about 1893; died UNKNOWN; (2) on 16 Nov 1906 in Macungie, PA **Florence M. Meitzler** [4866], born before 1890; died UNKNOWN.

+ **718** ii **Paul Harold**[12] **Hertzog** [4854], born 30 Nov 1894 in Allentown, Lehigh Co., PA; died 5 Oct 1979 in Nursing H. Richlandtown, Bucks Co.. He married **Irene L. Diefenderfer** [4868].

719 iii **Ruth Ada**[12] **Hertzog** [4855], born 1 Dec 1896 in Allentown, Lehigh Co., PA; died 11 Sep 1925 in Allentown, PA.

+ **720** iv **Richard Kenneth Fox**[12] **Hertzog** [4711], born 7 Oct 1898 in Allentown, Lehigh Co., PA; died 17 Jan 1975 in Allentown, Lehigh Co., PA. He married (1) **Emma Matilda Mumbauer** [4870]; (2) **Florence Margaret Nagle** [4869].

+ **721** v **Helen May**[12] **Hertzog** [4856], born 11 Sep 1900 in Allentown, Lehigh Co., PA; died 29 Jan 1981 in Allentown. She married **Roy F. Buss** [4871].

722 vi **Elsie Mabel**[12] **Hertzog** [4857], born 23 Oct 1902 in Allentown, Lehigh Co., PA; died 25 Jun 1991 in Detroit, MI. She married **James Tomlinson** [4872], born 1907; died 1981.

723 vii **Dorothy Minnie**[12] **Hertzog** [4858], born 8 Jul 1904 in Allentown, Lehigh Co., PA. She married on 8 Jul 1922 in Allentown **Norman O. Fahringer** [4873], born about 1904.

+ **724** viii **Harold Stephen**[12] **Hertzog** [4859], born 6 May 1906 in Allentown, Lehigh Co., PA; died 15 Nov 1987 in Allentown. He married **Catherine Goldie Wieder** [4874].

725 ix **Alma Beatrice**[12] **Hertzog** [4860], born 12 Mar 1908 in Allentown, Lehigh Co., PA; died 29 Feb 1932. She married on 30 Aug 1930 in Pennsburg, Montgomery Co. **Ralph Hunsberger** [4875], born about 1908; died UNKNOWN.

726 x **Luther James**[12] **Hertzog** [4861], born 27 Apr 1909 in Allentown, Lehigh Co., PA; died 19 Nov 1914.

+ **727** xi **Nelson Franklin**[12] **Hertzog** [4862], born 18 May 1910 in Allentown, Lehigh Co., PA; died 23 Apr 1989 in Camden, NJ or Florida. He married **Elizabeth Sproul Wiggins** [4876].

+ **728** xii **Edward Smith**[12] **Hertzog** [4863], born 25 Jun 1912 in Allentown, Lehigh Co., PA; died 2 Jul 1985 in Also seen born 5-24-1913. He married **Celia Elizabeth Miller** [4877].

+ **729** xiii **Lesley Adam**[12] **Hertzog** [4864], born 8 Nov 1914 in Allentown, Lehigh Co., PA; died 20 Dec 1980 in Allentown. He married (1) **Arlene B. Crowl** [4878]; (2) **Joan C. Husser** [4879].

730 xiv **Marion**[12] **Hertzog** [4865], born 27 Mar 1918 in Allentown, Lehigh Co., PA. She married (1) on 27 Apr 1936 in Allentown **Charles W. Frick** [4880], born about 1918; (2) on 9 Aug 1941 in Emmaus **Harold H. Wieder** [4881], born about 1918.

494. Thomas Samuel[11] **Hertzog** [4509] (Charles S.[10], Rachel[9] RAUCH, David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 31 Jan 1888 in Allentown, Lehigh Co., PA; died 17 Aug 1941 in Allentown, PA. He married on 24 Dec 1907 in Allentown, PA **Mamie Mae Gehris** [4768], born 17 May 1891 in Allentown, Lehigh Co., PA; died 21 Aug 1965 in Allentown, PA, daughter of Charles H. **Gehris** [4824] and (---) **Lillie** [4825].

Children of Thomas Samuel Hertzog and Mamie Mae Gehris were as follows:

+ **731** i **Charles Raymond**[12] **Hertzog** [4826], born 5 Nov 1908 in Allentown, Lehigh Co., PA; died 20 Jun 1969 in Allentown. He married **Lillian Lasta Butz** [4838].

732 ii **Edwin LeRoy**[12] **Hertzog** [4827], born 5 Oct 1910 in Allentown, Lehigh Co., PA; died 16 Jan 1986. He married on 24 Dec 1932 **Lillian Hunsberger** [4839], born about 1910; died UNKNOWN.

733 iii **Franklin George**[12] **Hertzog** [4828], born 27 Oct 1912 in Allentown, Lehigh Co., PA; died 17 May 1971. He married on 25 Dec 1936 **Marie Witman** [4840], born about 1912; died UNKNOWN.

734 iv **Bertha May**[12] **Hertzog** [4829], born 20 Dec 1914 in Allentown, Lehigh Co., PA; died UNKNOWN. She married (1) on 4 Mar 1938 **George Wehr** [4841], born about 1914; died UNKNOWN; (2) on 24 Sep 1947 **Horace Ohl** [4842].

735 v **Russel Thomas**[12] **Hertzog** [4830], born 18 Aug 1917 in Allentown, Lehigh Co., PA; died 16 Jan 1986 in Bethlehem. He married (1) on 1 Jan 1938 **Dorothy Christman** [4843], born before 1925; died UNKNOWN; (2) **Jean DeCampli** [4844].

736 vi **Lillian Clara**[12] **Hertzog** [4831], born 23 Dec 1919 in Allentown, Lehigh Co., PA. She married (1) **John Hunsburger** [4846], born about 1919; (2) on 6 Nov 1937 **Stanley Buss** [4845], born about 1919.

737 vii **Anna Maria**[12] **Hertzog** [4832], born 1922 in Allentown, Lehigh Co., PA; died 28 Apr 1997. She married **George W. Krause** [4847].

738 viii **Betty Eleanore**[12] **Hertzog** [4833], born 20 Jun 1924 in Allentown, Lehigh Co., PA; died 29 Apr 1997. She married **Robert J. Brensinger** [4848].

739 ix **Katherine Amanda**[12] **Hertzog** [4834]. She married **Charles May** [4849].

740 x **Blanche Frances**[12] **Hertzog** [4835]. She married **Elmer C. Bergstresser** [4850].

741 xi **Robert Carl**[12] **Hertzog** [4836], born 15 Nov 1929 in Allentown, Lehigh Co., PA; died 18 Nov 1929 in Allentown.

742 xii **Rose Beatrice**[12] **Hertzog** [4837], born 3 Mar 1932 in Allentown, Lehigh Co., PA; died 13 May 1932 in Allentown.

496. Mary Susanna[11] **RAUCH** [7747] (David Bossert[10], Johannes "John"[9], David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 14 Mar 1863 in Hereford, Berks, PA; died 13 Apr 1930. She married on 21 Dec 1888 in Huff's Ref. Ch., Hereford, Berks, PA **Jepheniah FRONHEISER** [8149], born 13 May 1863 in Hereford, Berks, PA; died 4 May 1932.

Children of Mary Susanna RAUCH and Jepheniah FRONHEISER were as follows:

743 i **John R.**[12] **FRONHEISER** [8142], born 19 Apr 1890 in , Hereford, Berks, PA. He married about 1910 **Cynthia STONE** [8146], born about 1890 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

744 ii **William F.**[12] **FRONHEISER** [8152], born Feb 1895 in , Hereford, Berks, PA. He married about 1915 **Elizabeth SMITH** [8154], born about 1897 of Longswamp, Berks, PA.

745 iii **Mamie**[12] **FRONHEISER** [8145], born 1897 of Hereford, Berks, PA. She married about 1915 **Edwin BITTENBENDER** [8148], born about 1895 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

746 iv **Eliza Ann**[12] **FRONHEISER** [8150], born 1902 of Hereford, Berks, PA. She married about 1922 **Harvey Moyer** [8151], born about 1900 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

747 v **Katie**[12] **FRONHEISER** [8143], born about 1905 of Hereford, Berks, PA. She married about 1930 **Earl WALBERT** [8144], born about 1900 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

748 vi **James**[12] **FRONHEISER** [8141], born about 1910 of Hereford, Berks, PA. He married about 1930 **Althea L. ROHRBACH** [8153], born 1914 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

749 vii **Verna**[12] **FRONHEISER** [8147], born 1914 of Hereford, Berks, PA. She married about 1935 **Chas BROWN** [8155], born about 1910 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

497. James M.[11] **RAUCH** [7763] (David Bossert[10], Johannes "John"[9], David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 17 Nov 1868 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania; died 1933. He married about 1894 **Mary E. MOLL** [8158], born 1874 of Hereford, Berks, PA; died 1927, daughter of Reuben **MOLL** [9234] and Katie **BAUS** [9235].

Children of James M. RAUCH and Mary E. MOLL were as follows:

750 i **(---)**[12] **RAUCH** [8156], born 31 Aug 1895 of Hereford, Berks, PA; died 31 Aug 1895.

751 ii **Amy**[12] **RAUCH** [8162], born about 1900 of Hereford, Berks, PA. She married about 1920 **Carroll TRUMBLE** [8157], born about 1900 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

752 iii **Arthur R.**[12] **RAUCH** [8161], born 22 Nov 1902 of Hereford, Berks, PA; died 21 Jun 1903.

753 iv **Stella**[12] **RAUCH** [8163], born about 1904 of Hereford, Berks, PA. She married about 1925 **Marvin YOUNG** [8159], born about 1900 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

754 v **Esta**[12] **RAUCH** [8133], born about 1906 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

499. Allan E.[11] **RAUCH** [7766] (David Bossert[10], Johannes "John"[9], David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born Jun 1879 in Hereford, Berks, PA; died 1913. He married about 1905 **Eve GERHART** [8165], born 1881 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

Children of Allan E. RAUCH and Eve GERHART were as follows:

755 i **John D.**[12] **RAUCH** [8167], born 1902 of Hereford, Berks, PA. He married about 1924 **Lila GREISS** [8160], born 1904 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

756 ii **Jennie S.**[12] **RAUCH** [8166], born 1907 of Hereford, Berks, PA. She married about 1927 **Arthur WINZER** [8170], born 1905 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

757 iii **Paul S.**[12] **RAUCH** [8164], born 1918 of Hereford, Berks, PA. He married on 9 Jan 1842 in Huff's Ref. Ch., Hereford, Berks, PA **Margaret FOX** [8169], born about 1922 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

501. Annie[11] **RAUCH** [7764] (David Bossert[10], Johannes "John"[9], David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born May 1887 in Hereford, Berks, PA. She married about 1903 **Franklin Jonathan DERR** [8181], born 1884 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

Children of Annie RAUCH and Franklin Jonathan DERR were as follows:

758 i **Claude**[12] **DERR** [8179], born 1904 of Hereford, Berks, PA. He married about 1930 **Catherine GERHART** [8171], born about 1908 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

759 ii **Harvey Wilson**[12] **DERR** [8180], born 1906 of Hereford, Berks, PA; died 1951. He married about 1926 **Olivia R. STAUFFER** [8172], born 1907 of Hereford, Berks, PA; died 1945.

760 iii **Stella**[12] **DERR** [8178], born 27 Jun 1908 of Hereford, Berks, PA; died 4 Jun 1923.

+ **761** iv **Franklin Aaron**[12] **DERR** [8175], born 1910 of Hereford, Berks, PA. He married **Mabel NESTER** [8168].

762 v **David Arthur**[12] **DERR** [8176], born 12 Mar 1914 of Hereford, Berks, PA; died 12 May 1915.

763 vi **Eva**[12] **DERR** [8183], born 1917 of Hereford, Berks, PA. She married about 1940 **Russell NESTER** [8174], born about 1915 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

764 vii **Katie**[12] **DERR** [8177], born about 1919 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

765 viii **Olivia Catherine**[12] **DERR** [8173], born 1927 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

506. Ellen R.[11] **HERTZOG** [7779] (Carolina[10] Rauch, Johannes "John"[9], David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 1870 of Hereford, Berks, PA; died 1962. She married about 1892 **William H. FREY** [7792], born 1872 of Hereford, Berks, PA; died 1934.

Children of Ellen R. HERTZOG and William H. FREY were as follows:

766 i **Cora**[12] **FREY** [7794], born about 1890 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

767 ii **Sadie**[12] **FREY** [7793], born about 1892 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

768 iii **Beulah**[12] **FREY** [7791], born about 1896 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

509. Martha A.[11] **HERTZOG** [7784] (Carolina[10] Rauch, Johannes "John"[9], David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born about 1878 of Hereford, Berks, PA. She married about 1905 **Fremont B. FUNK** [7790], born 1885 of Hereford, Berks, PA; died 1964.

Children of Martha A. HERTZOG and Fremont B. FUNK were as follows:

769 i **Stella M.**[12] **FUNK** [7780], born about 1905 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

770 ii **Leon**[12] **FUNK** [7795], born about 1907 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

512. Laura R.[11] **HERTZOG** [7762] (Carolina[10] Rauch, Johannes "John"[9], David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 1882 of Hereford, Berks, PA. She married about 1902 **(---) HINNERSHITZ** [7796], born about 1880 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

Children of Laura R. HERTZOG and (---) HINNERSHITZ were as

follows:

771 i **Ervin E.**[12] **HINNERSHITZ** [7769], born about 1902 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

772 ii **William E.**[12] **HINNERSHITZ** [7799], born about 1904 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

773 iii **Charles A.**[12] **HINNERSHITZ** [7798], born about 1906 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

774 iv **Edna**[12] **HINNERSHITZ** [7797], born about 1908 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

775 v **Gladys**[12] **HINNERSHITZ** [7800], born about 1910 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

516. Mary Ann[11] **RAUCH** [7786] (John B.[10], Johannes "John"[9], David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 30 Mar 1878; died 9 Mar 1947. She married about 1897 **Howard W. GREGORY** [8190], born 31 Dec 1876 in , Hereford, Berks, PA; died 7 Mar 1949.

Children of Mary Ann RAUCH and Howard W. GREGORY were as follows:

+ **776** i **Annie K.**[12] **GREGORY** [8188], born 1898 of Hereford, Berks, PA. She married **Norman KRAUSE** [8191].

+ **777** ii **Elsie M.**[12] **GREGORY** [8189], born 1902 of Hereford, Berks, PA. She married **Peter W. BOWER** [8182].

778 iii **Ralph H.**[12] **GREGORY** [8192], born 1911 of Hereford, Berks County, PA. He married about 1931 **Mary M. MILLHOUSE** [8185], born 1910 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

517. John Samuel[11] **RAUCH** [7787] (John B.[10], Johannes "John"[9], David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 19 Jul 1883; died 9 Apr 1947. He married about 1906 **Stella M. ALBITZ** [8193], born 5 Jan 1886 of Hereford, Berks, PA; died 1 Mar 1962.

Children of John Samuel RAUCH and Stella M. ALBITZ were as follows:

+ **779** i **John H.**[12] **RAUCH** [8196], born 1907 of Hereford, Berks, PA. He married **Edna S. MEST** [8198].

+ **780** ii **Clarence E.**[12] **RAUCH** [8199], born 1910 of Hereford, Berks, PA. He married (1) **Lillian HERTZOG** [8197]; (2) **Arlene Clara KNAUSS** [8201].

781 iii **Edna M.**[12] **RAUCH** [8195], born 1910 of Hereford, Berks, PA. She married about 1930 **Norman MILLHOUSE** [8202], born about 1905 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

518. Katie M.[11] **RAUCH** [7777] (John B.[10], Johannes "John"[9], David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born May 1885 in , Hereford, Berks, PA; died 1967. She married about 1906 **James W. DOTTERER** [8205], born 1880 of Hereford, Berks, PA; died 1960.

Children of Katie M. RAUCH and James W. DOTTERER were as follows:

782 i **Minerva K.**[12] **DOTTERER** [8206], born 1906 of Hereford, Berks, PA. She married about 1925 **Clarence J. BARTO** [8200], born 1904 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

783 ii **John A.**[12] **DOTTERER** [8208], born 1908 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

784 iii **Ivan**[12] **DOTTERER** [8207], born 1913 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

519. Norman W.[11] **RAUCH** [7753] (John B.[10], Johannes "John"[9], David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 1 Feb 1889 of Hereford, Berks, PA; died 15 Oct 1918. He married about 1907 **Anna I. STEVENS** [8211], born 10 Nov 1886 of Hereford, Berks, PA; died 17 Jul 1932.

Children of Norman W. RAUCH and Anna I. STEVENS were as follows:

785 i **Dorothy M.**[12] **RAUCH** [8209], born about 1908 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

786 ii **Charles**[12] **RAUCH** [8204], born about 1910 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

+ **787** iii **Henry S.**[12] **RAUCH** [8214], born about 1912 of Hereford, Berks, PA. He married **Mrs. (---)** [8210].

520. Pierre H.[11] **RAUCH** [7788] (John B.[10], Johannes "John"[9], David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born Aug 1896 in , Hereford, Berks, PA. He married about 1920 **Priscilla K. SCHMOYER** [8218], born 1891 of Hereford, Berks, PA; died 1954.

Children of Pierre H. RAUCH and Priscilla K. SCHMOYER were as follows:

788 i **Arlene M.**[12] **RAUCH** [8223], born 1921 of Hereford, Berks, PA. She married about 1940 **Kenneth MILLER** [8224], born about 1920 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

789 ii **Dorothy M.**[12] **RAUCH** [8222], born 1924 of Hereford, Berks, PA; died 1928.

790 iii **Harold Pierre**[12] **RAUCH** [8221], born 1930 of Hereford, Berks, PA. He married about 1950 **Elaine MOHR** [8212], born about 1935 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

+ **791** iv **Ivan Ray**[12] **RAUCH** [8216], born 1932 of Hereford, Berks, PA. He married **Lorraine Lee BILLGER** [8220].

521. Henry Clinton[11] **RAUCH** [8229] (Levi[10], Michael[9], John[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 21 Jun 1876 in , Northampton, PA. He married about 1896 of Bushkill, Northampton, PA **Fannie (---)** [8228], born Oct 1878 in , PA; died of Bushkill, Northampton, PA.

Children of Henry Clinton RAUCH and Fannie (---) were as follows:

792 i **Mame E.**[12] **RAUCH** [8226], born Nov 1892 in , PA.

793 ii **Stewart R.**[12] **RAUCH** [8227], born Jan 1896 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

522. William Richard[11] **RAUCH** [8225] (Levi[10], Michael[9], John[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 20 Jun 1881 in Wind Gap, Northampton, PA. He married **Violet Pearl Brenner** [9278].

Children of William Richard RAUCH and Violet Pearl Brenner were

as follows:

794 i **Miriam**[12] **RAUCH** [9401].

795 ii **Florence Cornelia**[12] **RAUCH** [9402]. She married **Ralph Park NICHOLSON** [9403] (see 876), son of William NICHOLSON [9407] and Lizzie PARK [9408].

528. John F.[11] **RAUCH** [8279] (Benjamin L.[10], John[9], John[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born Feb 1857 in , Hereford, Berks, PA. He married in 1840 **Emma (---)** [8245], born Jun 1850 in , PA; died of Hereford, Berks, PA.

Children of John F. RAUCH and Emma (---) were as follows:

796 i **Mary Lear**[12] **ROUCH** [8244], born May 1882 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

797 ii **John**[12] **ROUCH** [8243], born Aug 1885 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

529. William F.[11] **RAUCH** [8278] (Benjamin L.[10], John[9], John[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 2 Aug 1859 in , Hereford, Berks, PA; died 11 Sep 1935. He married about 1890 **Missouri SCHNABLE** [8269], born 28 Jun 1873 in , PA; died 12 Dec 1942.

Children of William F. RAUCH and Missouri SCHNABLE were as follows:

798 i **Monroe**[12] **ROUCH** [8252], born Aug 1892 in , Upper Hanover, Montgomery, PA.

799 ii **Meeda S.**[12] **ROUCH** [8250], born Nov 1893 in , Upper Hanover, Montgomery, PA.

800 iii **Elwood S.**[12] **ROUCH** [8251], born Feb 1894 in , Upper Hanover, Montgomery, PA.

801 iv **Mary S.**[12] **ROUCH** [8249], born Nov 1897 in , Upper Hanover, Montgomery, PA.

530. Manoah F.[11] **RAUCH** [8277] (Benjamin L.[10], John[9], John[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 9 Jan 1862; died 28 Nov 1903. He married about 1883 **Sarah E. CHRISTMAN** [8268], born 23 Jan 1863 of Hereford, Berks, PA; buried in Huff's Ch. Cem., Hereford, Berks, PA.

Children of Manoah F. RAUCH and Sarah E. CHRISTMAN were as follows:

802 i **John C.**[12] **RAUCH** [8253], born 6 Jun 1889 of Hereford, Berks, PA; died 13 Feb 1904.

531. Benjamin F.[11] **RAUCH** [8276] (Benjamin L.[10], John[9], John[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born about 1865. He married about 1869 **Matilda HUNSPERGER** [8267], born about 1870 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

Children of Benjamin F. RAUCH and Matilda HUNSPERGER were as follows:

803 i **Alfred**[12] **RAUCH** [8266], born 24 Sep 1884 in , Washington Twp, Berks, PA; died 19 Dec 1884.

804 ii **Elizabeth**[12] **RAUCH** [8265], born 22 Oct 1885 in , Washington Twp, Berks, PA; died 1 Feb 1886.

805 iii **Irwin Eugene**[12] **RAUCH** [8264], born 1887 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

806 iv **Henry**[12] **RAUCH** [8263], born 29 Jun 1888 in , Washington Twp, Berks, PA; died 27 Sep 1888.

807 v **Claude Daniel**[12] **RAUCH** [8262], born 1896 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

532. James F.[11] **RAUCH** [8275] (Benjamin L.[10], John[9], John[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 28 Feb 1869 of Hereford, Berks, PA; died 2 Apr 1933. He married on 16 Oct 1891 **Elizabeth ESCHBACH** [8259], born 1874 of Hereford, Berks, PA; died 1960.

Children of James F. RAUCH and Elizabeth ESCHBACH were as follows:

808 i **(---)**[12] **RAUCH** [8260], born about 1889 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

+ **809** ii **Harvey E.**[12] **RAUCH** [8258], born 27 Feb 1892; died 16 Jun 1953. He married unknown.

537. Emmalinda[11] **RAUCH** [8270] (Benjamin L.[10], John[9], John[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born Oct 1878 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania; died 1900. She married about 1898 **Benjamin SCHAEFFER** [8261], born Apr 1872 in Hereford, Berks, Pennsylvania.

Children of Emmalinda RAUCH and Benjamin SCHAEFFER were as follows:

810 i **Laura**[12] **SCHAEFFER** [8255], born Aug 1897 in , Hereford, Berks, PA.

811 ii **Edna**[12] **SCHAEFFER** [8254], born Nov 1898 in , Hereford, Berks, PA.

542. James H. S.[11] **GRIESS** [8352] (Peter[10], George[9], Margaret[8] RAUCH, Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born about 1863 in Hereford, Berks, PA. He married on 26 Apr 1885 in Hereford Twp., Berks, PA. **Matilda G. Covely** [8353], born about 1865 in Hereford, Berks, PA.

Children of James H. S. GRIESS and Matilda G. Covely were as follows:

812 i **J. Allen**[12] **GRIESS** [8354], born about 1886 in Pottstown, Berks, PA; died about 1900.

813 ii **Norman R.**[12] **GRIESS** [8355], born about 1887 in Pottstown, Berks, PA.

814 iii **Raynond P.**[12] **GRIESS** [8356], born about 1890 in Pottstown, Berks, PA.

545. Jacob F.[11] **GREISS** [8341] (Jacob[10], George[9], Margaret[8] RAUCH, Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born about 1870 in Longswamp Twp., Berks, PA.. He married in 1900 in Hereford Twp., Berks, PA **Mary Elizabeth MENSCH** [8342], born 8 Oct 1880 in Hereford, Berks, PA; died 19 May 1961.

Children of Jacob F. GREISS and Mary Elizabeth MENSCH were as follows:

815 i **Lloyd A.**[12] **GREISS** [8343].

816 ii **Lila M.**[12] **GREISS** [8344].

817 iii **Leon J.**[12] **GREISS** [8345].

549. Ada K.[11] **ROTHENBERGER** [8408] (Amandus S.[10], David R.[9], Magdalena[8] RAUCH, Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 1 Jan 1886 of Lansdale, Montgomery, PA. She married on 28 Dec 1912 **William SMITH SHELLY** [8403], born about 1885 of Altoona, Blair, PA.

Children of Ada K. ROTHENBERGER and William SMITH SHELLY were as follows:

818 i **Grace R.**[12] **SHELLY** [8402], born 6 Nov 1913 of Altoona, Blair, PA.

819 ii **William R.**[12] **SHELLY** [8401], born 4 Jun 1917 of Altoona, Blair, PA.

551. Amos KRIEBLE[11] **ROTHENBERGER** [8406] (Amandus S.[10], David R.[9], Magdalena[8] RAUCH, Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 20 Sep 1891 of Lansdale, Montgomery, PA. He married on 25 Apr 1914 **Mayme BENNER** [8400], born 23 Nov 1895 of Lansdale, Montgomery, PA.

Children of Amos KRIEBLE ROTHENBERGER and Mayme BENNER were as follows:

820 i **Alma B.**[12] **ROTHENBERGER** [8399], born 19 Jan 1915 of Lansdale, Montgomery, PA.

821 ii **Burton**[12] **ROTHENBERGER** [8398], born 29 Aug 1918 of Lansdale, Montgomery, PA; died 15 Dec 1918.

822 iii **Doris B.**[12] **ROTHENBERGER** [8397], born 2 Jan 1920 of Lansdale, Montgomery, PA.

554. Emma[11] **ROTHENBERGER** [8416] (Edwin S.[10], David R.[9], Magdalena[8] RAUCH, Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 16 Jul 1880 in Cedars, Montgomery, PA. She married on 12 Sep 1908 **Harry K. WEIGNER** [8394], born 26 Apr 1879 of Kulpsville, Montgomery, PA.

Children of Emma ROTHENBERGER and Harry K. WEIGNER were as follows:

823 i **Corienne R.**[12] **WEIGNER** [8393], born 15 Nov 1910 in Kulpsville, Montgomery, PA.

824 ii **Ralph R.**[12] **WEIGNER** [8392], born 20 Jul 1914 in Kulpsville, Montgomery, PA.

825 iii **Edwin R.**[12] **WEIGNER** [8391], born 21 Dec 1918 in Kulpsville, Montgomery, PA.

555. Alvin K.[11] **ROTHENBERGER** [8415] (Edwin S.[10], David R.[9], Magdalena[8] RAUCH, Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 16 Jul 1886 in Cedars, Montgomery, PA. He married on 18 Sep 1915 **Helen Elizabeth Moyer** [8396], born 23 Aug 1886 of Worcester, Montgomery, PA.

Children of Alvin K. ROTHENBERGER and Helen Elizabeth Moyer were as follows:

826 i **Margaret Moyer**[12] **ROTHENBERGER** [8395], born 12 Sep 1917 of Worcester, Montgomery, PA.

560. Wayne H.[11] **ROTHENBERGER** [8389] (Thomas S.[10], David R.[9], Magdalena[8] RAUCH, Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 9 May 1885 of Worcester, Montgomery, PA. She married about 1905 **Margaret Myrtle MECKLEY** [8375], born 3 Jun 1885 of Pennsburg, Montgomery, PA.

Children of Wayne H. ROTHENBERGER and Margaret Myrtle MECKLEY were as follows:

827 i **Ruth Helen**[12] **ROTHENBERGER** [8374], born 25 Oct 1914 of Pennsburg, Montgomery, PA.

828 ii **Lillian Jeanette**[12] **ROTHENBERGER** [8373], born 14 Feb 1920 of Pennsburg, Montgomery, PA; died 23 Jun 1920.

829 iii **Glenna Louise**[12] **ROTHENBERGER** [8361], born 13 Apr 1922 of Pennsburg, Montgomery, PA.

561. Lillie H.[11] **ROTHENBERGER** [8388] (Thomas S.[10], David R.[9], Magdalena[8] RAUCH, Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 23 Oct 1889 of Worcester, Montgomery, PA. She married on 21 Sep 1910 **J. Lyndale HILEMAN** [8367], born 22 Oct 1890 of Worcester, Montgomery, PA.

Children of Lillie H. ROTHENBERGER and J. Lyndale HILEMAN were as follows:

830 i **Donald**[12] **ROTHENBERGER** [8372], born 17 Mar 1912 of Worcester, Montgomery, PA.

831 ii **Lowell**[12] **ROTHENBERGER** [8369], born 25 May 1914 of Worcester, Montgomery, PA; died 13 Jun 1917.

832 iii **Almeda**[12] **ROTHENBERGER** [8371], born 15 May 1917 of Worcester, Montgomery, PA.

566. Ida Elizabeth[11] **ROTHENBERGER** [8380] (Levi S.[10], David R.[9], Magdalena[8] RAUCH, Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 12 Jan 1892 of Pennsburg, Montgomery, PA. She married on 22 Jun 1918 **William B. HUDSON** [8368], born 18 Jul 1886 of Philadelphia, Philadelphia, PA.

Children of Ida Elizabeth ROTHENBERGER and William B. HUDSON were as follows:

833 i **William B.**[12] **HUDSON** [8370], born 3 Apr 1919 of Philadelphia, Philadelphia, PA.

Twelfth Generation Rauch Family

585. Theresa[12] **BROWN** [7687] (Isabella[11] SHIELDS, Eddie Ann[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard

(Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born about 1875; died 1903. She married **(---) HUFFMASTER** [7692], born about 1872.

Children of Theresa BROWN and (---) HUFFMASTER were as follows:

+ **834** i **Bertha**[13] **HUFFMASTER** [7693], born about 1895. She married **Walter HOFFMAN** [7694].

586. Henry[12] **BROWN** [7688] (Isabella[11] SHIELDS, Eddie Ann[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 1885; died 1957. He married **Lucy HUNSINGER** [7702].

Children of Henry BROWN and Lucy HUNSINGER were as follows:

835 i **Naomi**[13] **BROWN** [7703], born about 1900.

836 ii **Morgan**[13] **BROWN** [7705], born about 1906.

837 iii **Fostina**[13] **BROWN** [7704], born about 1912.

587. Archie[12] **BROWN** [7689] (Isabella[11] SHIELDS, Eddie Ann[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 1887; died 1970. He married **Agnes FOOTE** [7706], born 22 Jun 1895 in Colley, Sullivan, PA.

Children of Archie BROWN and Agnes FOOTE were as follows:

+ **838** i **Mildred**[13] **BROWN** [7707], born 1914. She married **Jerry HALLON** [8445].

+ **839** ii **Geraldine**[13] **BROWN** [7708], born 1915. She married **Dennis MC KERNAN** [8471].

+ **840** iii **Archie**[13] **BROWN** [7709], born 1918. He married **Beatrice HELLER** [8478].

841 iv **Gladys**[13] **BROWN** [7710], born 1922.

+ **842** v **Ethel**[13] **BROWN** [7711], born 1925. She married (1) unknown; (2) **Abrom MILLS** [8495].

+ **843** vi **Loueva**[13] **BROWN** [7712], born 1925. She married **John EDWARDS** [8496].

588. Etta[12] **ELLENBERGER** [7685] (Isabella[11] SHIELDS, Eddie Ann[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 1876; died 1960. She married **William THAYRE** [7809], born about 1875.

Children of Etta ELLENBERGER and William THAYRE were as follows:

+ **844** i **Howard**[13] **THAYRE** [7811]. He married unknown.

+ **845** ii **William**[13] **THAYRE** [7812], born about 1900. He married **Catherine WALSH** [7814].

+ **846** iii **Edna**[13] **THAYRE** [7810], born about 1902. She married **Franklin SCHAAD** [7823].

603. Christina[12] **KELLEY** [7834] (George Washington[11], Rebecca[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 5 Aug 1887 in Saratoga, Carbon, WY; died 5 Nov 1968 in Lancaster, Los Angeles, CA. She married **David Dodson PORTER** [7843], born about 1885.

Children of Christina KELLEY and David Dodson PORTER were as follows:

847 i **Alire**[13] **PORTER** [7844], born about 1900.

848 ii **Buster Trella**[13] **PORTER** [7845], born about 1902; died Apr 1974.

849 iii **Thomas**[13] **PORTER** [7846], born about 1906.

607. Joy[12] **KELLEY** [7838] (George Washington[11], Rebecca[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 4 Sep 1896 in , CA; died 25 Jan 1959 in Mojave, Kern, CA. He married on 14 Sep 1922 in Hollywood, Los Angeles, CA **Edith Louisa REYNOLDS** [7850], born about 1900; died 18 May 1980.

Children of Joy KELLEY and Edith Louisa REYNOLDS were as follows:

850 i **Evelyn Louisa**[13] **KELLEY** [7851], born 8 Sep 1924 in North Hollywood, Los Angeles, CA. She married **Curtis WADE Doctor** [7853], born about 1920; died 16 Sep 1951.

+ **851** ii **George ALLEN**[13] **KELLEY** [7852], born 9 Nov 1925 in North Hollywood, Los Angeles, CA. He married **Mrs. KELLEY** [7854].

608. Mary Jane[12] **KELLEY** [7839] (George Washington[11], Rebecca[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 17 Dec 1898 in Lompoc, Santa Barbara, CA. She married (1) **George B. SCHOUSE** [7861], born about 1895; (2) about 1923, divorced **Harry BARTRUM** [7859], born about 1895.

Children of Mary Jane KELLEY and Harry BARTRUM were as follows:

852 i **George**[13] **BARTRUM** [7860], born 1924.

609. McDonald[12] **KELLEY** [7840] (George Washington[11], Rebecca[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 25 Dec 1899 in , CA; died 16 Aug 1955 in Bakersfield, Kerns, CA. He married in 1925 **Ulah ERVING** [7862], born about 1900.

Children of McDonald KELLEY and Ulah ERVING were as follows:

853 i **Jack**[13] **KELLEY** [7863], born about 1925.

610. Rebecca May[12] **KELLEY** [7842] (George Washington[11], Rebecca[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 4 Aug 1906 in Downey, Los Angeles, CA. She married on 12 Jul 1926 in Raisin City, Fresno, CA **Harold STURR** [7864], born 3 Jun 1907 in , Fresno, CA.

Children of Rebecca May KELLEY and Harold STURR were as follows:

854 i **Doris Carolyn**[13] **STURR** [7865], born 13 May 1927 in ,

Fresno, CA. She married, divorced **M. J. WAGNER** [7867], born about 1925.

+ **855** ii **Jacquelyn**[13] **STURR** [7866], born 30 Aug 1930 in Taft, Kern, California. She married **Robert Glenn DELL'ORTO** [7868].

615. Dorothy Bell[12] **KELLEY** [7877] (Elmer Curtis[11], Rebecca[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 28 Dec 1900 in , CO. She married on 19 Aug 1917 in Platte City, Platte, MO **Sterling Price MINOR** [7884], born 18 Jan 1876 in Weather, DeKALB, Missouri; died 9 Feb 1956 in Parkville, Platte, Missouri.

Children of Dorothy Bell KELLEY and Sterling Price MINOR were as follows:

856 i **George Elmer**[13] **MINOR** [7885], born 27 Jul 1919 in Tracy, Platte, Missouri.

+ **857** ii **Frances Lucille**[13] **MINOR** [7886], born 7 Jan 1922 in Fairview, Platte, Missouri. She married **Earl Bayer STANDLEY** [7887].

641. Alfred Lee[12] **WILLIAMS** [7947] (George Washington[11], Elizabeth[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 8 Feb 1895 in Eureka Precinct, Jefferson, Nebraska; died 12 Apr 1988 in Collister, Ada, ID. He married (1) on 14 Jan 1919 **Josephine (---)** [8011], born 14 Jan 1900; died Apr 1928; (2) on 15 Jul 1934 **Edith Catherine FRANTZ** [8008], born 17 Jul 1995.

Children of Alfred Lee WILLIAMS and Josephine (---) were as follows:

+ **858** i **George Greydon**[13] **WILLIAMS** [8010], born 13 Sep 1919. He married **Deloris McGLACHE** [8006].

+ **859** ii **Burke Thayer**[13] **WILLIAMS** [8009], born 23 Mar 1922. He married **Margaret Loraine Bell** [7974].

Children of Alfred Lee WILLIAMS and Edith Catherine FRANTZ were as follows:

860 i **Arlea**[13] **WILLIAMS** [8007], born 13 Dec 1937.

642. Vivian Elizabeth[12] **WILLIAMS** [7948] (George Washington[11], Elizabeth[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 30 Jul 1897 in , Nebraska; died 24 Jan 1971. She married in Apr 1917, divorced **Ray WHEELER** [7952], born about 1895.

Children of Vivian Elizabeth WILLIAMS and Ray WHEELER were as follows:

861 i **June Evelyn**[13] **WHEELER** [7951], born 2 Jan 1921; died 25 Dec 1956.

+ **862** ii **Jack W.**[13] **WHEELER** [7931], born 30 Jan 1922; died 23 Apr 1979. He married **Margaret BULLOCK** [7939].

645. Luella Mable[12] **HECKENDORN** [8012] (Anna Margaret[11] WILLIAMS, Elizabeth[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 17 Aug 1880 in Euricka Precinct, Furnas, NE; died 5 Mar 1946. She married on 14 Nov 1900 **William Wallace Dennis** [8013], born 27 Jan 1878; died 27 Oct 1973.

Children of Luella Mable HECKENDORN and William Wallace Dennis were as follows:

863 i **William Leslie**[13] **Dennis** [8021], born 14 Nov 1902; died 13 Jan 1992. He married in 1934 **Maybelle HINES** [8018], born 12 Nov.

+ **864** ii **Weston Orwin**[13] **Dennis** [8020], born 17 Jan 1904; died 28 Aug 1992. He married **Maude C. SATTERWHITE** [8017].

865 iii **Jennie Mae**[13] **Dennis** [8019], born 4 Sep 1905.

648. Loyd Alvin[12] **WILLIAMS** [8026] (Henry Edward[11], Elizabeth[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 11 Nov 1894 in Daykin, Jefferson, NE; died 12 Sep 1978 in Cody, Park, WY. He married on 21 Jun 1924 in Billings, Yellowstone, WY **Sarah Josephine LIGGETT** [8028], born 9 Mar 1896 in Bosworth, Carroll, MO.

Children of Loyd Alvin WILLIAMS and Sarah Josephine LIGGETT were as follows:

+ **866** i **Edward Eugene**[13] **WILLIAMS** [8029], born 29 Jul 1926 in POWELL, Park, WY; died 22 Feb 1989 in Cody, Park, WY. He married **Eda Frances FORGEY** [8030].

668. Lowell Alton[12] **WILLIAMS** [8096] (Grover Cleveland[11], Elizabeth[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 4 Dec 1906 in Daykin, Jefferson, Nebraska; died 30 Sep 1959 in Arcadia, Los Angeles, California. He married on 30 Jun 1928 **Minnie Jane Kerns** [8101].

Children of Lowell Alton WILLIAMS and Minnie Jane Kerns were as follows:

867 i **Gerald Lee**[13] **WULF** [8102], born 23 Feb 1933.

868 ii **Lanny Ray**[13] **WULF** [8103], born 9 Aug 1947. He married on 2 Mar 1973 in Arcadia, Los Angeles, CA **Mary Catherine NOONAN** [8104].

669. Harold Wayne[12] **WILLIAMS** [8097] (Grover Cleveland[11], Elizabeth[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 25 Apr 1909 in Daykin, Jefferson, Nebraska; died 9 Jun 1964 in Seattle, King, Washington. He married on 27 Nov 1932 in Twin Falls, Twin Falls, ID **Myrtle Field** [8105].

Children of Harold Wayne WILLIAMS and Myrtle Field were as follows:

869 i **Harold James**[13] **WILLIAMS** [8117].

870 ii **Carroll Lynn**[13] **WILLIAMS** [8118].

670. Eula Lynn[12] **WILLIAMS** [8055] (Grover Cleveland[11], Elizabeth[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 9 Mar 1912 in Idaho Falls,

Bonneville, ID. She married on 25 Nov 1932 in Blackfoot, Bingham, ID **Virgil Horton LEAVITT** [8126], born 19 Feb 1907 in Marysville, Fremont, ID; died 26 Dec 1983 in Idaho Falls, Bonneville, ID.

Children of Eula Lynn WILLIAMS and Virgil Horton LEAVITT were as follows:

+ **871** i **Darrell Lynn**[13] **LEAVITT** [8089], born 30 Jun 1933 in Idaho Falls, Bonneville, ID. He married **Susanna Wilkey** [8099].

+ **872** ii **Elaine Louise**[13] **LEAVITT** [8056], born 28 Sep 1936 in Idaho Falls, Bonneville, ID. She married **Raymond Noel HENKEN** [8066].

+ **873** iii **Howard Norman**[13] **LEAVITT** [8058], born 15 Jun 1943 in Idaho Falls, Bonneville, ID. He married (1) **Mary LOU CHAPMAN** [8073]; (2) **Linda Jo CUTLER** [8078]; (3) **Andrea Jean FOX** [8079].

671. Forrest Richard[12] **WILLIAMS** [8098] (Grover Cleveland[11], Elizabeth[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 18 Nov 1914 in Idaho Falls, Bonneville, Idaho; died 3 Jan 1999 in Twin Falls, Twin Falls, ID. He married on 13 Feb 1938 in Twin Falls, Twin Falls, ID **Ila Naomi MUSE** [8106], born 9 Jun 1917 in Quay, Quay, New Mexico.

Children of Forrest Richard WILLIAMS and Ila Naomi MUSE were as follows:

+ **874** i **Loretta Darlene**[13] **WILLIAMS** [8107], born 5 Sep 1939 in Twin Falls, Twin Falls, Idaho. She married **Evan De Nelson** [8109].

+ **875** ii **Dolores Kay**[13] **WILLIAMS** [8108], born 24 Mar 1947 in Twin Falls, Twin Falls, Idaho. She married **Hambler LAMB** [8115].

675. William[12] **NICHOLSON** [9407] (James[11], Lucinda[10] Henry, Catherine[9] RAUCH, George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]). He married **Lizzie PARK** [9408].

Children of William NICHOLSON and Lizzie PARK were as follows:

+ **876** i **Ralph Park**[13] **NICHOLSON** [9403]. He married **Florence Cornelia RAUCH** [9402] (see 795).

676. Vernon V.[12] **RAUCH** [10387] (Thomas J.[11], Tillman[10], Peter[9], Henrich "Henry"[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 16 Mar 1866 in , , Pennsylvania; died 6 Jun 1933 in 146 West Jefferson, Williamsport, Pennsylvania. He married (1) **Anna M. "Annie" Showers** [10388], born Jul 1862 in , , Pennsylvania; died 12 Oct 1922; (2) **Elizabeth McClintock** [10583].

Children of Vernon V. RAUCH and Anna M. "Annie" Showers were as follows:

+ **877** i **Newton James**[13] **RAUCH** [10389], born 5 Jul 1885 in Rauchtown, Pennsylvania; died 8 Feb 1945 in Rauchtown, Pennsylvania. He married **Mazie Regina Miller** [10390].

680. Hardy[12] **RAUCH** [50] (John William[11], Emanuel Harvey[10], Solomon[9], Jacob[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 12 Oct 1895 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 28 Oct 1963 in Springfield, Greene, Missouri. He married on 5 Mar 1922 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas **Jennette HICKS** [159], born 27 Nov 1901 in Farmington, Washington, Arkansas; died 29 Sep 1989 in Annapolis, Anne Arundel, Maryland, daughter of William David **HICKS** [1942] and Mary Alice **GIBSON** [1943].

Children of Hardy RAUCH and Jennette HICKS were as follows:

+ **878** i **William Hardy**[13] **RAUCH** [186], born 9 Sep 1925 in Springfield, Greene, Missouri. He married **Ruth Ellen DAVIS** [274].

+ **879** ii **Winifred Joan**[13] **RAUCH** [187], born 2 Aug 1930 in Springfield, Greene, Missouri; died 25 Jul 1983 in St. Charles, St. Charles, Missouri. She married (1) **William Lloyd BUDD** [275]; (2) **Gary L. ERMELING** [1981].

+ **880** iii **John Joseph**[13] **RAUCH** [188], born 6 Apr 1936 in Springfield, Greene, Missouri; died 19 May 1986 in Myersville, Frederick, Maryland. He married **Sally Jo SAMPSON** [276].

681. Leonard Charles[12] **RAUCH** [51] (John William[11], Emanuel Harvey[10], Solomon[9], Jacob[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 12 Feb 1897 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died in Montesano, Grays Harbor, Washington. He married **Guyla HOLCROFT** [160], born in Cane Hill, Washington, Arkansas.

Children of Leonard Charles RAUCH and Guyla HOLCROFT were as follows:

881 i **Mary Maxine**[13] **RAUCH** [2317], born 26 Nov 1926 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 7 Jan 1927 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas.

682. Ewing Henry[12] **RAUCH** [52] (John William[11], Emanuel Harvey[10], Solomon[9], Jacob[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 1 Feb 1899 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 25 Nov 1968 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. He married on 24 Aug 1922 **Merle Corinne LUCY** [161], born 13 Mar 1901 in Murray, Callaway, Kentucky; died 4 Jan 1991 in Alameda, Alameda, California, daughter of Thomas Hartwell **LUCY** [189] and Jessie Elizabeth **COVINGTON** [190].

Children of Ewing Henry RAUCH and Merle Corinne LUCY were as follows:

+ **882** i **Ewing Henry Jr.**[13] **RAUCH** [191], born 2 Jul 1923 in Williams, Cocooning, Arizona. He married **Dolores Rose "Dee" STOERING** [193]. He died in Alameda, California 26 Jan 2005.

+ **883** ii **William Thomas**[13] **RAUCH** [192], born 12 Feb 1925 in Durham, Washington, Arizona. He married **Mayzelle E. THOMASSON** [194].

683. Clyde[12] **RAUCH** [53] (John William[11], Emanuel Harvey[10], Solomon[9], Jacob[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 21 Sep 1900 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 20 Jan 1983 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. He married (1) on 21 Nov 1931 **Velma Hope LEACH** [162], born 11 Sep 1900 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 6 Jul 1987 in St. Louis, St. Louis, Missouri, daughter of James Thomas **LEACH** [195] and Mary Ellen **Smith** [196]; (2) **Naoma T. KING** [2019], born 20 Jul 1902 in Lincoln,

Washington, Arkansas; died 5 Mar 1921 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas.

Children of Clyde RAUCH and Velma Hope LEACH were as follows:

+ **884** i **Mary Ellen**[13] **RAUCH** [174], born 10 Nov 1932 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. She married **Earl Dean CHRISTIAN** [199].

+ **885** ii **Virginia Lou**[13] **RAUCH** [175], born 31 Jan 1934 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. She married **Frank M. COUNCIL** [203].

+ **886** iii **Clyde Leon**[13] **RAUCH** [176], born 13 Nov 1937 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. He married (1) **Wanda Lou COLTON** [207]; (2) **Margaret MANNIX** [599].

684. Mae Elizabeth[12] **RAUCH** [3] (John William[11], Emanuel Harvey[10], Solomon[9], Jacob[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 4 Jun 1902 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 31 Aug 1976 in Dallas, Dallas, Texas. She married (1) on 12 Aug 1926 in Tahlequah, Cherokee, Oklahoma **Alvin DeKalb Norwood** [2], born 11 Jun 1881 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 30 Aug 1946 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas, son of William M. **Norwood** [4] and Sarah Elizabeth **HOLT** [5]; (2) on 15 Jul 1975 in Dallas, Dallas, Texas **Jackson Byron LOWE** [467], born 11 Aug 1907 in , Texas; died 27 Jun 1993 in Dallas, Dallas, Texas.

Children of Mae Elizabeth RAUCH and Alvin DeKalb Norwood were as follows:

+ **887** i **Barbara Jean**[13] **Norwood** [36], born 13 Jan 1928 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 4 Jun 1991 in Dallas, Dallas, Texas. She married **James Ulysess HURST** [138].

+ **888** ii **Donald Loyd**[13] **Norwood** [1], born 16 Jan 1934 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. He married **Joan Evelyn Brown** [32].

685. Amanda Ruth[12] **RAUCH** [54] (John William[11], Emanuel Harvey[10], Solomon[9], Jacob[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 25 Sep 1903 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 17 Mar 1979 in Olympia, Thurston, Washington. She married on 5 Nov 1921 **Woods Lamberton MALLOW** [163], born 7 Nov 1895; died Apr 1979 in Olympia, Thurston, Washington.

Children of Amanda Ruth RAUCH and Woods Lamberton MALLOW were as follows:

889 i **Woodie Lambert**[13] **MALLOW** [209], born 15 Apr 1923 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. He married on 17 Jan 1946 **Betty Arlene HARRISON** [295], born 10 Feb 1925.

890 ii **Gloria Hortense**[13] **MALLOW** [210], born 25 Apr 1925 in Geronimo, Oklahoma. She married on 23 May 1943 **Roger Lee HARRISON** [296], born 4 Mar 1920. She died passed away Saturday, January 28, 2006. With amazing courage, grace and faith in her Lord, after many years of battling diabetes and other health problems, she ultimately lost her fight with cancer. She was 80 years old.

891 iii **Elizabeth Louise**[13] **MALLOW** [211], born 9 Oct 1928 in , Washington. She married on 24 Aug 1946 **James Wingate CONNELLY** [297], born 18 Aug 1925.

892 iv **Charles Ludlow**[13] **MALLOW** [212], born 3 Jan 1931 in , Washington; died 21 Nov 1971. He married on 10 Aug 1951 **Betty Jean RICE** [298].

+ **893** v **Winnie Ruth**[13] **MALLOW** [213], born 15 Feb 1933 in , Washington. She married **DeWayne Allen SHOEMAKER** [299].

894 vi **Shirley Maxine**[13] **MALLOW** [214], born 25 Jul 1935 in , Washington. She married **Charles Thomas MILLIMAN** [300], born 15 Nov 1932.

895 vii **Beverly Jo**[13] **MALLOW** [215], born 30 Apr 1938 in , Washington. She married **Coy Leon PRIEST** [301], born 14 Mar 1935.

896 viii **Milton Boyd**[13] **MALLOW** [216], born 8 Mar 1940 in , Washington. He married on 20 Aug 1966 **Barbara Jean MCKENZIE** [302], born 30 Aug 1944.

897 ix **Meredith Anne**[13] **MALLOW** [217], born 9 Dec 1941 in , Washington. She married on 15 Dec 1962 **Theodore Duaine CARL** [303], born 21 May 1941.

898 x **Marilyn Sue**[13] **MALLOW** [218], born 16 Feb 1949 in , Washington.

686. John Thomas[12] **RAUCH** [55] (John William[11], Emanuel Harvey[10], Solomon[9], Jacob[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 14 Jan 1905 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 2 Oct 1963 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. He married on 29 Oct 1929 in Wharton, Wharton, Texas **Doris Laurette TYSON** [164], born 13 Oct 1908 in Holliday, Archer, Texas; died 5 May 1988 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas, daughter of Frederick Augustus **TYSON** [178] and Annie Bennison **MAUME** [179].

Children of John Thomas RAUCH and Doris Laurette TYSON were as follows:

899 i **Gloria Nadine**[13] **RAUCH** [165], born 13 Feb 1933 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 25 Nov 1995 in Little Rock, Pulaski, Arkansas.

687. Ella Bea[12] **RAUCH** [56] (John William[11], Emanuel Harvey[10], Solomon[9], Jacob[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 3 Oct 1906 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 23 Jun 1984 in Havana, Yell, Arkansas. She married on 17 May 1929 in Havana, Yell, Arkansas **John England MITCHELL** [166], born 19 Jul 1889 in Havana, Yell, Arkansas; died 19 Aug 1973 in Havana, Yell, Arkansas.

Children of Ella Bea RAUCH and John England MITCHELL were as follows:

+ **900** i **Mary Elizabeth**[13] **MITCHELL** [167], born 12 Jan 1931 in Havana, Yell, Arkansas; died 1 Jun 1999 in Little Rock, Pulaski, Arkansas. She married **Cecil Redding COUCH Jr.** [219].

688. Harry Paul[12] **RAUCH** [57] (John William[11], Emanuel Harvey[10], Solomon[9], Jacob[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 31 Aug 1907 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 9 Aug 1994 in Otis, Lincoln, Oregon. He married on 21 Sep 1949 in Richland, Benton, Washington **Marjorie Ellen WALLACE** [168], born 5 Feb 1913 in Richland, Baker, Oregon; died 12 Jul 1999 in Pasco, Franklin, Washington.

Children of Harry Paul RAUCH and Marjorie Ellen WALLACE were as follows:

+ **901** i **Virgil Wayne**[13] **NUTT** [224], born 25 Jul 1947 in Richland, Baker, Oregon. He married (1) **Diane Marilyn West** [304]; (2) **Lisa Domnoske** [10717].

+ **902** ii **Paula Jean**[13] **RAUCH** [225], born 11 Mar 1952 in Richland, Benton, Washington. She married **Jonathan Edward Bohlman** [305].

690. Frank Ray "Jack"[12] **RAUCH** [59] (John William[11], Emanuel Harvey[10], Solomon[9], Jacob[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 21 Feb 1909 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 23 Nov 1991 in Henderson, , Kentucky. He married (1) in 1936, divorced **Roberta Powers COOK** [169], born 22 Mar 1918; (2) on 20 Dec 1949 **Mary Katherine HICKS** [1063], born 9 Jan 1923.

Children of Frank Ray "Jack" RAUCH and Roberta Powers COOK were as follows:

903 i **Jacquelyn**[13] **RAUCH** [226], born 30 Sep 1938 in , Kentucky.

904 ii **Janice Lee**[13] **RAUCH** [227], born 31 Jan 1939 in , Kentucky.

Children of Frank Ray "Jack" RAUCH and Mary Katherine HICKS were as follows:

905 i **Clarice Mae**[13] **CUNNINGHAM** [228], born 16 Nov 1944 in , Kentucky.

906 ii **Sarah Lillian**[13] **RAUCH** [229], born 14 Jan 1959 in Henderson, Kentucky.

907 iii **Christopher Dale**[13] **RAUCH** [230], born 21 Jan 1960 in Henderson, Kentucky.

908 iv **Jennifer Darlene**[13] **RAUCH** [231], born 31 Dec 1961 in Henderson, Kentucky.

909 v **Cecil Ray**[13] **RAUCH** [232], born 19 Jul 1965 in Henderson, Kentucky.

691. Albert Cecil[12] **RAUCH** [60] (John William[11], Emanuel Harvey[10], Solomon[9], Jacob[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 6 Jun 1914 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 20 Sep 1966 in Dumas, Moore, Texas. He married about 1953 **Dorothy Helen Bruce** [170], born 9 Jul 1924 in Dumas, Moore, Texas; died 14 Aug 1986 in Dumas, Moore, Texas.

Children of Albert Cecil RAUCH and Dorothy Helen Bruce were as follows:

910 i **Sherri Helen**[13] **RAUCH** [233], born 16 May 1954 in Dumas, Texas.

693. Helen Louise[12] **RAUCH** [62] (John William[11], Emanuel Harvey[10], Solomon[9], Jacob[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 25 Mar 1916 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 18 Apr 1980 in Chula Vista, San Diego, California. She married in 1937 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas **Howard Edwin BELCHAMBER** [172], born 1 Mar 1908 Bonne Terre, St. Francis County, Missouri; died Jan 1981 in Santee, San Diego, California.

Children of Helen Louise RAUCH and Howard Edwin BELCHAMBER were as follows:

+**911** i **Daniel Edwin**[13] **BELCHAMBER** [234], born 31 Dec 1937 in Prairie Grove, Washington, Arkansas. Daniel married (MRIN:3711) **Marcella Kay COX-10653** on 31 May 1958 in LaMesa, California. Marcella was born on 23 Jul 1939 in Des Moines, Iowa.

+ **912** ii **John Rauch**[13] **BELCHAMBER** [235], born 27 Mar 1939 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. John married (MRIN:3712) **Vadine BARHAM-10657** on 19 Jun 1960 in Reno, Nevada. Vadine was born on 24 Jun 1943 in Richmand, California.

+ **913** iii **Howard William**[13] **BELCHAMBER** [236], born 20 Feb 1944 in San Diego, San Diego, California. Howard married (MRIN:3713) **Sandra Ann BAILEY-10660** on 7 Mar 1965 in Chula Vista, San Diego, Caifornia. Sandra was born on 10 Nov 1944 in San Diego, San Diego, California.

+ **914** iv **Jack Lee**[13] **BELCHAMBER** [237], born 22 Oct 1945 in in National City, California. Jack married (MRIN:3714) **Karen Louise KANE-10663** on 15 Nov 1970 in ElCajon, California. Karen was born on 12 May 1952 in Van Nuys, California.

+**915** v **Judith Ann**[13] **BELCHAMBER** [238], born 18 Dec 1946 in National City, California. Judith married (MRIN:3715) **Rodney Charles Mc INTIRE-10666** on 13 Jun 1970 in LaMesa, California.

+**916** vi **Jimmy Carl**[13] **BELCHAMBER** [239], born 29 Jan 1950 in National City, California. Jimmy married (MRIN:3716) **Kitty Colleen HARRIS-10669** on 26 Apr 1975 in Spring Valley, California. Kitty was born on 9 Mar 1953 in San Diego, San Diego, California, Hillside Hospital.

694. Joseph E.[12] **CARTER** [3828] (Lizzie May[11] RAUCH, Emanuel Harvey[10], Solomon[9], Jacob[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 9 Oct 1886; died 1 Apr 1923. He married unknown.

Children of Joseph E. CARTER were as follows:

917 i **Edna**[13] **CARTER** [3829], born 15 Oct 1888 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 17 Jul 1965 in Casper, Natrona, WY.

699. James E.[12] **CARTER** [3834] (Lizzie May[11] RAUCH, Emanuel Harvey[10], Solomon[9], Jacob[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 12 May 1896; died 11 Nov 1944 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. He married **Beulah M. ALBERTY** [3848], born 21 Oct 1900; died 7 Sep 1979.

Children of James E. CARTER and Beulah M. ALBERTY were as follows:

918 i **Betty**[13] **CARTER** [3849]. She married **Sherman SANDERS** [3850].

710. Eva Ryle Auntie[12] **Hertzog** [4500] (Adam Alfred , Sr.[11], Charles S.[10], Rachel[9] RAUCH, David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 7 Aug 1893 in Allentown, PA; died 6 Feb 1972 in Trexlertown, PA. She married on 13 Dec 1913 in Allentown, PA **Paul Henry Renner** [4529], born 30 Dec 1894 in Boyertown. PA; died 3 Mar 1975 in Trexlertown, PA.

Children of Eva Ryle Auntie Hertzog and Paul Henry Renner were as follows:

+ **919** i **Merle Paul**[13] **Renner** [4530]. He married **Virginia A. Ginger Weiss** [4567].

712. Gertrude Maria[12] **Hertzog** [4487] (Adam Alfred , Sr.[11], Charles S.[10], Rachel[9] RAUCH, David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 5 May 1899 in Allentown, PA; died 19 Nov 1971 in Anaheim, CA. She married on 11 May 1918 in Allentown, PA **Benjamin Thomas Wragg** [4486], born 9 Mar 1899 in Mt. Carmel, Northumberland Co., PA; died 1 Feb 1968 in Anaheim, CA, son of George Washington **Wragg** [4493] and Emily **Thomas** [4494].

Children of Gertrude Maria Hertzog and Benjamin Thomas Wragg were as follows:

+ **920** i **Kathryn Emily**[13] **Wragg** [4492], born 13 Aug 1918 in Allentown, PA; died 22 Jul 1966 in Fullerton, CA. She married (1) **George Hefner** [4679]; (2) **William C. Schadler** [4571].

+ **921** ii **Alfred George**[13] **Wragg** [4488], born 7 Jul 1919 in Allentown, PA; died 1972 in Cooperstown. PA. He married **Betty Irene Roth** [4531].

+ **922** iii **Betty Jane**[13] **Wragg** [4489], born 20 Feb 1921 in Allentown, PA; died 6 Apr 1993 in No. Syracuse, NY. She married **William McCandless** [4536].

+ **923** iv **Donald Thomas**[13] **Wragg** [4490], born 10 Nov 1924 in Allentown, PA; died 14 May 1973 in Stanton, CA. He married **Frances Elouise Clark** [4574].

+ **924** v **Vivian June**[13] **Wragg** [4491]. She married **Elmus Eugene Boyer** [4580].

+ **925** vi **Nancy-Ann Helen**[13] **Wragg** [4482]. She married (1) **Carlton Samuel Bud Smith** [4481]; (2) **Edward J. , Jr. Fries** [4551].

718. Paul Harold[12] **Hertzog** [4854] (Charles Harvey[11], Charles S.[10], Rachel[9] RAUCH, David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 30 Nov 1894 in Allentown, Lehigh Co., PA; died 5 Oct 1979 in Nursing H. Richlandtown, Bucks Co.. He married on 11 Apr 1914 in Allentown **Irene L. Diefenderfer** [4868], born 22 Jun 1897 in Allentown; died Jun 1956, daughter of John William **Diefenderfer** [5463] and Laura **Sterner** [5466].

Children of Paul Harold Hertzog and Irene L. Diefenderfer were as follows:

926 i **Robert William**[13] **Hertzog** [5453], born 19 Nov 1914.

927 ii **Evelyn E.**[13] **Hertzog** [5455], born 1917.

720. Richard Kenneth Fox[12] **Hertzog** [4711] (Charles Harvey[11], Charles S.[10], Rachel[9] RAUCH, David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 7 Oct 1898 in Allentown, Lehigh Co., PA; died 17 Jan 1975 in Allentown, Lehigh Co., PA. He married (1) on 25 Dec 1915 in Quakertown, Bucks Co. **Emma Matilda Mumbauer** [4870], born 1899 in Perkasie; died Aug 1984 in Allentown, daughter of Charles **Mumbauer** [5260] and Emma **Kline** [5261]; (2) on 16 Jul 1947 in Cecil County Maryland **Florence Margaret Nagle** [4869], born 22 Jul 1904 in Rittersville, Lehigh Co., Pa, daughter of Oliver E. **Nagle** [4882] and Gertrude C. **Barndt** [4883].

Children of Richard Kenneth Fox Hertzog and Emma Matilda Mumbauer were as follows:

928 i **Charles Luther**[13] **Hertzog** [5262], born 31 Mar 1916 in Allentown, Lehigh Co., PA.

929 ii **Dorothy May**[13] **Hertzog** [5263], born 10 May 1919 in Allentown, Lehigh Co., PA. She married **Leroy Thornburgh** [5464].

Children of Richard Kenneth Fox Hertzog and Florence Margaret Nagle were as follows:

930 i **Kenneth Richard**[13] **Hertzog** [4884], born 29 Nov 1924 in Allentown, Lehigh Co., PA; died 17 Sep 1995 in Lehigh Co., PA. He married **Erma Irene Balliet** [4886].

931 ii **Catherine May**[13] **Hertzog** [4885], born 6 Oct 1925 in Allentown, Lehigh Co., PA; died in Williamsport?. She married (1) on 11 Feb 1944 **George Harold Leob** [4887], born about 1925; died aft 1957 in Lycoming, Co., PA; (2) **Charles Blanchard** [4888].

+ **932** iii **Walter Raymond**[13] **Hertzog** [4709]. He married **June May Bellesfield** [4889].

721. Helen May[12] **Hertzog** [4856] (Charles Harvey[11], Charles S.[10], Rachel[9] RAUCH, David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 11 Sep 1900 in Allentown, Lehigh Co., PA; died 29 Jan 1981 in Allentown. She married on 10 Mar 1917 **Roy F. Buss** [4871], born about 1900; died UNKNOWN, son of Charles **Buss** [5458] and Cornelia **Schall** [5457].

Children of Helen May Hertzog and Roy F. Buss were as follows:

933 i **Harrison F.**[13] **Buss** [5456], born aft 1918 in Allentown.

934 ii **Earl F.**[13] **Buss** [5459], born aft 1918.

724. Harold Stephen[12] **Hertzog** [4859] (Charles Harvey[11], Charles S.[10], Rachel[9] RAUCH, David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 6 May 1906 in Allentown, Lehigh Co., PA; died 15 Nov 1987 in Allentown. He married UNKNOWN **Catherine Goldie Wieder** [4874], born about 1906 in Allentown; died UNKNOWN, daughter of Fred **Wieder** [5460] and Mabel **Yorkey** [5462].

Children of Harold Stephen Hertzog and Catherine Goldie Wieder were as follows:

935 i **Harold S. , Jr.**[13] **Hertzog** [5461].

936 ii **Earl Fred**[13] **Hertzog** [5431].

727. Nelson Franklin[12] **Hertzog** [4862] (Charles Harvey[11], Charles S.[10], Rachel[9] RAUCH, David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 18 May 1910 in Allentown, Lehigh Co., PA; died 23 Apr 1989 in Camden, NJ or Florida. He married on 29 Dec 1931 **Elizabeth Sproul Wiggins** [4876], born 23 Dec 1910; died 3 Feb 1999.

Children of Nelson Franklin Hertzog and Elizabeth Sproul Wiggins were as follows:

+ **937** i **James Thomas**[13] **Hertzog** [5280]. He married **Rae Ann Schafer** [5283].

938 ii **Jean Edith**[13] **Hertzog** [5281]. She married **William George Shera** [5288], born Private.

939 iii **Joyce Ann**[13] **Hertzog** [5282]. She married **George Norton** [5289].

728. Edward Smith[12] **Hertzog** [4863] (Charles Harvey[11], Charles S.[10], Rachel[9] RAUCH, David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 25 Jun 1912 in Allentown, Lehigh Co., PA; died 2 Jul 1985 in Also seen born 5-24-1913. He married **Celia Elizabeth Miller** [4877].

Children of Edward Smith Hertzog and Celia Elizabeth Miller were as follows:

940 i **Jean Lily**[13] **Hertzog** [5485].

941 ii **Delores Ann**[13] **Hertzog** [5471].

942 iii **Barbara Mae**[13] **Hertzog** [5476].

729. Lesley Adam[12] **Hertzog** [4864] (Charles Harvey[11], Charles S.[10], Rachel[9] RAUCH, David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 8 Nov 1914 in Allentown, Lehigh Co., PA; died 20 Dec 1980 in Allentown. He married (1) on 7 Mar 1942 in Allentown **Arlene B. Crowl** [4878], born about 1914; (2) aft 1950 **Joan C. Husser** [4879], born about 1914; died UNKNOWN.

Children of Lesley Adam Hertzog and Joan C. Husser were as follows:

943 i **Lee Ann**[13] **Hertzog** [5475], born UNKNOWN.

944 ii **Timothy Adam**[13] **Hertzog** [5472], born UNKNOWN.

731. Charles Raymond[12] **Hertzog** [4826] (Thomas Samuel[11], Charles S.[10], Rachel[9] RAUCH, David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 5 Nov 1908 in Allentown, Lehigh Co., PA; died 20 Jun 1969 in Allentown. He married on 2 Oct 1938 in Allentown **Lillian Lasta Butz** [4838], born before 1925; died UNKNOWN.

Children of Charles Raymond Hertzog and Lillian Lasta Butz were as follows:

945 i **Roland L.**[13] **Hertzog** [5479].

946 ii **Phillip R.**[13] **Hertzog** [5478].

947 iii **Richard**[13] **Hertzog** [5477], born UNKNOWN.

948 iv **Eileen**[13] **Hertzog** [5473], born UNKNOWN.

949 v **Linda**[13] **Hertzog** [5482], born UNKNOWN.

950 vi **Janice**[13] **Hertzog** [5481], born UNKNOWN.

761. Franklin Aaron[12] **DERR** [8175] (Annie[11] RAUCH, David Bossert[10], Johannes "John"[9], David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 1910 of Hereford, Berks, PA. He married about 1930 **Mabel NESTER** [8168], born 1917 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

Children of Franklin Aaron DERR and Mabel NESTER were as follows:

+ **951** i **Arlene**[13] **DERR** [8508], born 4 Oct 1931 in Bechtelsville, , Pennsylvania. She married (1) **Thomas S. BARTECHKO** [8512]; (2) **Richard ROBERTSON III** [8513].

952 ii **Marian**[13] **DERR** [8509], born 4 Oct 1934 in Bechtelsville, , Pennsylvania.

953 iii **Earl N.**[13] **DERR** [8510], born 6 Jul 1939 in Barto, , Pennsylvania.

954 iv **Pearl**[13] **DERR** [8511], born 6 Jul 1939 in Barto, , Pennsylvania.

776. Annie K.[12] **GREGORY** [8188] (Mary Ann[11] RAUCH, John B.[10], Johannes "John"[9], David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 1898 of Hereford, Berks, PA. She married about 1917 **Norman KRAUSE** [8191], born about 1895 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

Children of Annie K. GREGORY and Norman KRAUSE were as follows:

955 i **Pierre W.**[13] **KRAUSE** [8184], born 1918 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

777. Elsie M.[12] **GREGORY** [8189] (Mary Ann[11] RAUCH, John B.[10], Johannes "John"[9], David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 1902 of Hereford, Berks, PA. She married about 1929 **Peter W. BOWER** [8182], born 1909 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

Children of Elsie M. GREGORY and Peter W. BOWER were as follows:

956 i **Mary Sallie**[13] **BOWER** [8186], born 1930 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

779. John H.[12] **RAUCH** [8196] (John Samuel[11], John B.[10], Johannes "John"[9], David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 1907 of Hereford, Berks, PA. He married about 1932 **Edna S. MEST** [8198], born 1910 of Hereford, Berks, PA; died 1963.

Children of John H. RAUCH and Edna S. MEST were as follows:

957 i **John F.**[13] **RAUCH** [8203], born 1933 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

780. Clarence E.[12] **RAUCH** [8199] (John Samuel[11], John B.[10], Johannes "John"[9], David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 1910 of Hereford, Berks, PA. He married (1) about 1930 **Lillian HERTZOG** [8197], born about 1914 of Hereford, Berks, PA; (2) about 1934 **Arlene Clara KNAUSS** [8201], born about 1914 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

Children of Clarence E. RAUCH and Lillian HERTZOG were as follows:

958 i **Clarence**[13] **RAUCH** [8194], born about 1934 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

Children of Clarence E. RAUCH and Arlene Clara KNAUSS were as follows:

959 i **Stanley P.**[13] **RAUCH** [8187], born about 1930 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

787. Henry S.[12] **RAUCH** [8214] (Norman W.[11], John B.[10], Johannes "John"[9], David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born about 1912 of Hereford, Berks, PA. He married about 1935 of Hereford, Berks, PA **Mrs. (---)** [8210], born about 1915 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

Children of Henry S. RAUCH and Mr.s (---) were as follows:

960 i **Norman**[13] **RAUCH** [8213], born about 1935 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

791. Ivan Ray[12] **RAUCH** [8216] (Pierre H.[11], John B.[10], Johannes "John"[9], David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 1932 of Hereford, Berks, PA. He married about 1955 **Lorraine Lee BILLGER** [8220], born about 1935 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

Children of Ivan Ray RAUCH and Lorraine Lee BILLGER were as follows:

961 i **Barry Lee**[13] **RAUCH** [8219], born 1956 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

962 ii **Gail Ann**[13] **RAUCH** [8215], born 1957 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

809. Harvey E.[12] **RAUCH** [8258] (James F.[11], Benjamin L.[10], John[9], John[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 27 Feb 1892; died 16 Jun 1953. He married unknown.

Children of Harvey E. RAUCH were as follows:

963 i **Alma**[13] **RAUCH** [8257], born 1908 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

964 ii **Erma**[13] **RAUCH** [8256], born 1909 of Hereford, Berks, PA.

Thirteenth Generation Rauch Family

834. Bertha[13] **HUFFMASTER** [7693] (Theresa[12] BROWN, Isabella[11] SHIELDS, Eddie Ann[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born about 1895. She married **Walter HOFFMAN** [7694], born about 1892.

Children of Bertha HUFFMASTER and Walter HOFFMAN were as follows:

+ **965** i **Lorine**[14] **HOFFMAN** [7695], born about 1925. She married **Norman Richard FENTON** [8448].

+ **966** ii **Theresa**[14] **HOFFMAN** [7696], born about 1927. She married **Leroy Russell** [8451].

967 iii **Fern Ann**[14] **HOFFMAN** [7697], born about 1928. She married **John DENNATON** [8428], born about 1925.

+ **968** iv **Luceretia**[14] **HOFFMAN** [7698], born about 1930. She married **John WAY** [8458].

+ **969** v **Edna**[14] **HOFFMAN** [7699], born about 1932. She married **(---) MAISE** [8462].

+ **970** vi **John**[14] **HOFFMAN** [7700], born about 1934. He married **Patricia POTTER** [8468].

971 vii **Rita**[14] **HOFFMAN** [7701], born about 1936.

838. Mildred[13] **BROWN** [7707] (Archie[12], Isabella[11] SHIELDS, Eddie Ann[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 1914. She married **Jerry HALLON** [8445], born about 1910.

Children of Mildred BROWN and Jerry HALLON were as follows:

972 i **Charles**[14] **HALLON** [8446], born 1943.

973 ii **Frances**[14] **HALLON** [8447], born 1947.

839. Geraldine[13] **BROWN** [7708] (Archie[12], Isabella[11] SHIELDS, Eddie Ann[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 1915. She married **Dennis MC KERNAN** [8471], born about 1910.

Children of Geraldine BROWN and Dennis MC KERNAN were as follows:

974 i **Helen**[14] **MC KERNAN** [8472], born 1937. She married **Raymond Mitchell** [8475], born about 1939.

+ **975** ii **Patrick**[14] **MC KERNAN** [8473], born 1944. He married **Joan KANTOR** [8476].

976 iii **Dennis**[14] **MC KERNAN** [8474], born 1946.

840. Archie[13] **BROWN** [7709] (Archie[12], Isabella[11] SHIELDS, Eddie Ann[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 1918. He married **Beatrice HELLER** [8478], born about 1920.

Children of Archie BROWN and Beatrice HELLER were as follows:

977 i **Betty Jane**[14] **BROWN** [8480], born about 1843. She married **Frank DOUGHTY** [8489], born about 1840.

978 ii **(---)**[14] **BROWN** [8483], born about 1854; buried in Bahr Hill Cem..

+ **979** iii **Edward**[14] **BROWN** [8479], born 1940. He married **Jean (---)** [8484].

+ **980** iv **Robert**[14] **BROWN** [8481], born 1945. He married **Georgianna (---)** [8490].

981 v **Darlene**[14] **BROWN** [8482], born 1952.

842. Ethel[13] **BROWN** [7711] (Archie[12], Isabella[11] SHIELDS, Eddie Ann[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 1925. She married (1) unknown; (2) **Abrom MILLS** [8495], born about 1920.

Children of Ethel BROWN were as follows:

982 i **Roberta**[14] **(---)** [8493], born 1947. She married **David RENIFF** [8494], born about 1945.

843. Loueva[13] **BROWN** [7712] (Archie[12], Isabella[11] SHIELDS, Eddie Ann[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard

(Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 1925. She married **John EDWARDS** [8496], born about 1920.

Children of Loueva BROWN and John EDWARDS were as follows:

983 i **David**[14] **EDWARDS** [8498], born about 1950.

984 ii **Patty**[14] **EDWARDS** [8497], born about 1952.

844. Howard[13] **THAYRE** [7811] (Etta[12] ELLENBERGER, Isabella[11] SHIELDS, Eddie Ann[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]). He married unknown.

Children of Howard THAYRE were as follows:

985 i **Wayne**[14] **THAYRE** [7808].

845. William[13] **THAYRE** [7812] (Etta[12] ELLENBERGER, Isabella[11] SHIELDS, Eddie Ann[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born about 1900. He married **Catherine WALSH** [7814], born about 1900.

Children of William THAYRE and Catherine WALSH were as follows:

986 i **Theresa**[14] **THAYRE** [7816].

987 ii **Richard**[14] **THAYRE** [7817].

988 iii **William**[14] **THAYRE** [7818]. He married **(---) LONG** [7821].

989 iv **Leo**[14] **THAYRE** [7819].

990 v **John**[14] **THAYRE** [7820].

991 vi **Helen**[14] **THAYRE** [7815], born about 1902. She married **Carl FRITSCH** [7813], born about 1900.

846. Edna[13] **THAYRE** [7810] (Etta[12] ELLENBERGER, Isabella[11] SHIELDS, Eddie Ann[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born about 1902. She married about 1900 **Franklin SCHAAD** [7823], born about 1900.

Children of Edna THAYRE and Franklin SCHAAD were as follows:

992 i **Doloros**[14] **SCHAAD** [7824], born about 1925. She married about 1945 **(---) BEAUCHAMP** [7178], born about 1920.

993 ii **Franklin**[14] **SCHAAD** [7825], born about 1927. He married about 1950 **Marcella STEAFATHER** [7143], born about 1930.

851. George ALLEN[13] **KELLEY** [7852] (Joy[12], George Washington[11], Rebecca[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 9 Nov 1925 in North Hollywood, Los Angeles, CA. He married **Mrs. KELLEY** [7854], born about 1929.

Children of George ALLEN KELLEY and Mrs. KELLEY were as follows:

+ **994** i **Randall ALLEN**[14] **KELLEY** [7855], born 1952 in Mojave, Kern, CA. He married **Barbra EDDS** [7857].

995 ii **Arden Lee**[14] **KELLEY** [7856], born 1 Oct 1958 in Mojave, Kern, CA.

855. Jacquelin[13] **STURR** [7866] (Rebecca May[12] KELLEY, George Washington[11], Rebecca[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 30 Aug 1930 in Taft, Kern, California. She married on 28 Dec 1948 in Mina, Mineral, NV **Robert Glenn DELL'ORTO** [7868], born 3 Mar 1928 in , Calaveras, California.

Children of Jacquelin STURR and Robert Glenn DELL'ORTO were as follows:

996 i **Wayne K.**[14] **DELL'ORTO** [7869], born 9 Mar 1852 in San Andreas, Calaveras, California.

997 ii **Stanford Carl**[14] **DELL'ORTO** [7870], born 29 May 1954 in San Andreas, Calaveras, California.

857. Frances Lucille[13] **MINOR** [7886] (Dorothy Bell[12] KELLEY, Elmer Curtis[11], Rebecca[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 7 Jan 1922 in Fairview, Platte, Missouri. She married on 29 Dec 1950 in Portland, Multnomah, OR **Earl Bayer STANDLEY** [7887], born 30 Nov 1919.

Children of Frances Lucille MINOR and Earl Bayer STANDLEY were as follows:

998 i **Rosscoe Earl**[14] **STANDLEY** [7889], born 12 Apr 1959 in San Jose, Santa Clara, CA.

999 ii **Dorthelda Ruthzon**[14] **STANDLEY** [7888], born 6 Jan 1969 in Price, Carbon, UT. She married in 1980, divorced **Geary GEARBALDIE** [7890], born about 1965.

858. George Greydon[13] **WILLIAMS** [8010] (Alfred Lee[12], George Washington[11], Elizabeth[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 13 Sep 1919. He married on 19 Nov 1941 **Deloris McGLACHE** [8006], born 7 Oct 1922.

Children of George Greydon WILLIAMS and Deloris McGLACHE were as follows:

+ **1000** i **Dawn Va Nita**[14] **WILLIAMS** [8005], born 19 Nov 1943. She married (1) **Anthony DODDS** [8003]; (2) **Chris Crescencio ZAVALA** [7995].

+ **1001** ii **Anita**[14] **WILLIAMS** [8004], born 19 Mar 1947. She married **Richard ANDERSON** [7990].

859. Burke Thayer[13] **WILLIAMS** [8009] (Alfred Lee[12], George Washington[11], Elizabeth[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 23 Mar 1922. He married on 7 May 1945 **Margaret Loraine Bell** [7974], born 26 Mar 1925; died 18 May 1958.

Children of Burke Thayer WILLIAMS and Margaret Loraine Bell were as follows:

+ **1002** i **Sandra Lee**[14] **WILLIAMS** [7973], born 22 Jun 1946. She married (1) **Kenneth Martin** [7966]; (2) **Donald Eugene Hooper** [7970].

+ **1003** ii **Karen Kay**[14] **WILLIAMS** [7972], born 19 May 1948. She

married **Gerald M. WHITEHEAD** [7962].

+ **1004** iii **Burke Clifford**[14] **WILLIAMS** [7971], born 29 Nov 1951. He married **Shirley POWELL** [7958].

862. Jack W.[13] **WHEELER** [7931] (Vivian Elizabeth[12] WILLIAMS, George Washington[11], Elizabeth[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 30 Jan 1922; died 23 Apr 1979. He married about 1846 **Margaret BULLOCK** [7939], born about 1925.

Children of Jack W. WHEELER and Margaret BULLOCK were as follows:

1005 i **Jack**[14] **WHEELER** [7940].

+ **1006** ii **Margaret**[14] **WHEELER** [7941], born about 1946. She married **Gerry L. SILVESTON** [7942].

864. Weston Orwin[13] **Dennis** [8020] (Luella Mable[12] HECKENDORN, Anna Margaret[11] WILLIAMS, Elizabeth[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 17 Jan 1904; died 28 Aug 1992. He married on 24 Nov 1928 **Maude C. SATTERWHITE** [8017], born 16 Jul 1909; died 18 Jun 1992.

Children of Weston Orwin Dennis and Maude C. SATTERWHITE were as follows:

1007 i **Erla Mae**[14] **Dennis** [8016], born 9 Aug 1929; died 3 Apr 1985.

1008 ii **Charles Wallace**[14] **Dennis** [8015], born 24 Nov 1938.

866. Edward Eugene[13] **WILLIAMS** [8029] (Loyd Alvin[12], Henry Edward[11], Elizabeth[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 29 Jul 1926 in POWELL, Park, WY; died 22 Feb 1989 in Cody, Park, WY. He married on 30 Apr 1948 in Cody, Park, WY **Eda Frances FORGEY** [8030], born 2 Apr 1930 in Cody, Park, WY.

Children of Edward Eugene WILLIAMS and Eda Frances FORGEY were as follows:

+ **1009** i **Jo Ellen**[14] **WILLIAMS** [8031], born 25 Nov 1948 in Great Bend, Barton, KS. She married **Gary B. Butler** [8033].

1010 ii **Pamela Jean**[14] **WILLIAMS** [8032], born 17 Aug 1953 in Billings, Yellowstone, MT. She married on 16 Feb 1980 in USAF Academy, El Paso, CO **John SHERFESEE** [8036].

871. Darrell Lynn[13] **LEAVITT** [8089] (Eula Lynn[12] WILLIAMS, Grover Cleveland[11], Elizabeth[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 30 Jun 1933 in Idaho Falls, Bonneville, ID. He married on 19 Nov 1955 in Nephi, Juab, UT **Susanna Wilkey** [8099], born 26 Apr 1931 in Nephi, Juab, UT.

Children of Darrell Lynn LEAVITT and Susanna Wilkey were as follows:

+ **1011** i **DelLynn Wilkey**[14] **LEAVITT** [8054], born 30 Jan 1957 in Idaho Falls, Bonneville, ID. He married **Elida Marie DELBRIDGE** [8065].

+ **1012** ii **Teresa Ann**[14] **LEAVITT** [8112], born 22 Sep 1960 in Idaho Falls, Bonneville, ID. She married **Robert Scott BISHOP** [8059].

+ **1013** iii **Debra Sue**[14] **LEAVITT** [8123], born 9 Jun 1966 in Idaho Falls, Bonneville, ID. She married **Bryan Dean WEBB** [8064].

872. Elaine Louise[13] **LEAVITT** [8056] (Eula Lynn[12] WILLIAMS, Grover Cleveland[11], Elizabeth[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 28 Sep 1936 in Idaho Falls, Bonneville, ID. She married on 17 Sep 1954 in Idaho Falls, Bonneville, ID **Raymond Noel HENKEN** [8066], born 25 Nov 1926 in Montclair, Essex, NJ.

Children of Elaine Louise LEAVITT and Raymond Noel HENKEN were as follows:

+ **1014** i **Raymond August**[14] **HENKEN** [8067], born 14 Jun 1955 in Idaho Falls, Bonneville, Idaho. He married **Darcie Ann BRIGGS** [8071].

1015 ii **Jeffery L**[14] **HENKEN** [8069], born 16 Jun 1957 in New London, New London, Conneticut. He married (1) on 27 Dec 1970 in Ammon, Bonneville, Idaho, divorced **Nadine LORDS** [8086], born 14 May 1962 in Idaho Falls, Bonneville, Idaho; (2) on 3 Apr 1988 in Emmett, Gem, Idaho **Linda Moore** [8085].

+ **1016** iii **Nancy Anne**[14] **HENKEN** [8070], born 6 Nov 1960 in San Mateo, San Mateo, California. She married **Robin Scot Stewart** [8084].

873. Howard Norman[13] **LEAVITT** [8058] (Eula Lynn[12] WILLIAMS, Grover Cleveland[11], Elizabeth[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 15 Jun 1943 in Idaho Falls, Bonneville, ID. He married (1) on 9 Oct 1961 in Elko, Elko, NV, divorced **Mary LOU CHAPMAN** [8073], born 2 Mar 1943 in Blackfoot, Bingham, Idaho; (2) on 25 May 1967 in Elko, Elko, NV, divorced **Linda Jo CUTLER** [8078], born 4 Feb 1948; (3) on 10 Jan 1969 in Idaho Falls, Bonneville, ID **Andrea Jean FOX** [8079], born 11 Dec 1943 in Knoxville, Knox, Tennessee.

Children of Howard Norman LEAVITT and Mary LOU CHAPMAN were as follows:

+ **1017** i **Howard Patrick**[14] **LEAVITT** [8074], born 13 Aug 1962 in Idaho Falls, Bonneville, Idaho. He married **Rose Mary DICKENS** [8093].

1018 ii **Michael Norman**[14] **LEAVITT** [8077], born 5 Nov 1963 in Idaho Falls, Bonneville, Idaho.

Children of Howard Norman LEAVITT and Andrea Jean FOX were as follows:

1019 i **Andrea Michelle**[14] **LEAVITT** [8080], born 3 Aug 1969 in Idaho Falls, Bonneville, Idaho. She married on 14 Oct 1989 in Idaho Falls, Bonneville, Idaho, divorced **Mark Goza LOMONICO** [8088].

874. Loretta Darlene[13] **WILLIAMS** [8107] (Forrest Richard[12], Grover Cleveland[11], Elizabeth[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 5 Sep 1939 in Twin Falls, Twin Falls, Idaho. She married on 31 Aug 1958 in Burley,

Cassia, ID **Evan De Nelson** [8109], born 14 Apr 1937 in Idaho Falls, Bonneville, Idaho.

Children of Loretta Darlene WILLIAMS and Evan De Nelson were as follows:

1020 i **Lisa Darlene**[14] **Nelson** [8113], born 20 May 1962 in Burley, Cassia, Idaho.

1021 ii **Lori Ann**[14] **Nelson** [8114], born 12 Jun 1965 in Burley, Cassia, Idaho.

875. Dolores Kay[13] **WILLIAMS** [8108] (Forrest Richard[12], Grover Cleveland[11], Elizabeth[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 24 Mar 1947 in Twin Falls, Twin Falls, Idaho. She married **Hambler LAMB** [8115].

Children of Dolores Kay WILLIAMS and Hambler LAMB were as follows:

1022 i **Margo**[14] **LAMB** [8116], born 24 Jan 1971.

876. Ralph Park[13] **NICHOLSON** [9403] (William[12], James[11], Lucinda[10] Henry, Catherine[9] RAUCH, George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]). He married **Florence Cornelia RAUCH** [9402] (see 795), daughter of William Richard **RAUCH** [8225] and Violet Pearl **Brenner** [9278].

Children of Ralph Park NICHOLSON and Florence Cornelia RAUCH were as follows:

1023 i **Judith Ann**[14] **NICHOLSON** [9404]. She married **(---) PARSONS** [9409].

877. Newton James[13] **RAUCH** [10389] (Vernon V.[12], Thomas J.[11], Tillman[10], Peter[9], Henrich "Henry"[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 5 Jul 1885 in Rauchtown, Pennsylvania; died 8 Feb 1945 in Rauchtown, Pennsylvania. He married on 27 Nov 1907 in Lock Haven, by Pastor Freeman B. Vought **Mazie Regina Miller** [10390], born Feb 1890 in Carroll, Pennsylvania; died 29 Dec 1913 in Rauchtown, Pennsylvania.

Children of Newton James RAUCH and Mazie Regina Miller were as follows:

+ **1024** i **Ralph Alfred**[14] **RAUCH** [10391], born 9 Jul 1908 in Rauchtown, Pennsylvania; died 21 Apr 1990 in Lock Haven Hospital, Lock Haven, Pennsylvania. He married (1) **Eula Ledith Brimmer** [10392]; (2) **Flores Fisher** [10577].

878. William Hardy[13] **RAUCH** [186] (Hardy[12], John William[11], Emanuel Harvey[10], Solomon[9], Jacob[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 9 Sep 1925 in Springfield, Greene, Missouri. He married on 7 Nov 1946 in Leesville, Vernon, Louisana **Ruth Ellen DAVIS** [274], born 4 Sep 1927 in Lucerne, Putnam, Missouri, daughter of Webb Kenneth **DAVIS** [1890] and Mary Ann **WILSON** [1891].

Children of William Hardy RAUCH and Ruth Ellen DAVIS were as follows:

+ **1025** i **Karen Annette**[14] **RAUCH** [277], born 12 Feb 1954 in Springfield, Greene, Missouri. She married **Jeffrey Mason WRIGHT Doctor** [1879].

1026 ii **John Hardy**[14] **RAUCH** [278], born 25 Mar 1959 in Springfield, Greene, Missouri.

+ **1027** iii **Linda Ruth**[14] **RAUCH** [279], born 5 May 1960 in Washington, , D.C.. She married **Ralph Layton MALEAR** [1884].

1028 iv **Suzanne Ellen**[14] **RAUCH** [1889], born 21 Aug 1972 in Springfield, Greene, Missouri.

879. Winifred Joan[13] **RAUCH** [187] (Hardy[12], John William[11], Emanuel Harvey[10], Solomon[9], Jacob[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 2 Aug 1930 in Springfield, Greene, Missouri; died 25 Jul 1983 in St. Charles, St. Charles, Missouri. She married (1) on 28 Aug 1947 in Springfield, Greene, Missouri **William Lloyd BUDD** [275]; (2) on 25 Jul 1983 in St. Charles, St. Charles, Missouri **Gary L. ERMELING** [1981], born in St. Charles, St. Charles, Missouri.

Children of Winifred Joan RAUCH and William Lloyd BUDD were as follows:

+ **1029** i **Janice Kay**[14] **BUDD** [280], born 15 Mar 1949. She married **Wayne BOSCHERT** [2936].

1030 ii **William L.**[14] **BUDD Jr.** [281], born 3 Oct 1950.

+ **1031** iii **Jeannine Louise**[14] **BUDD** [282], born 4 Feb 1952 in St. Charles, St. Charles, Missouri. She married **John HENKE** [2934].

1032 iv **Bruce Michael**[14] **BUDD** [283], born 22 May 1953.

1033 v **Beverly Ann**[14] **BUDD** [284], born 21 Nov 1954.

1034 vi **Joseph Wayne**[14] **BUDD** [285], born 29 Jan 1958.

1035 vii **Kelly Raymond**[14] **BUDD** [286], born 5 Mar 1962.

1036 viii **James Hardy**[14] **BUDD** [287], born 8 Jun 1967.

880. John Joseph[13] **RAUCH** [188] (Hardy[12], John William[11], Emanuel Harvey[10], Solomon[9], Jacob[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 6 Apr 1936 in Springfield, Greene, Missouri; died 19 May 1986 in Myersville, Frederick, Maryland. He married on 13 Nov 1959 in Springfield, Greene, Missouri **Sally Jo SAMPSON** [276], born 18 Jul 1938 in Waterloo, Blackhawk, Iowa, daughter of Gordon A. **SAMPSON** [2075] and Joyce E. **POWERS** [2076].

Children of John Joseph RAUCH and Sally Jo SAMPSON were as follows:

+ **1037** i **Thomas Joseph**[14] **RAUCH** [288], born 6 Mar 1961 in Springfield, Greene, Missouri. He married (1) **Vanessa Kay LINGERFELT** [2072]; (2) **Marcia Renee LEONARD** [2074].

+ **1038** ii **Robert Hardy**[14] **RAUCH** [289], born 22 Dec 1962 in Washington D.C.. He married (1) **Colleen Regina REED** [2077]; (2) **Laura Leigh FAITH** [9412].

1039 iii **Benjamin Gordon**[14] **RAUCH** [290], born 9 May 1965 in Washington D.C..

882. Ewing Henry Jr.[13] **RAUCH** [191] (Ewing Henry[12], John William[11], Emanuel Harvey[10], Solomon[9], Jacob[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans)

Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 2 Jul 1923 in Williams, Cocooning, Arizona. He died 26 January 2005 in Alameda, California. He married on 4 Sep 1948 in Chicago, Cook, Illinois **Dolores Rose "Dee" STOERING** [193], born 28 Mar 1929 in Chicago, Cook, Illinois, daughter of Gustav F. **STOERING** [2249] and Agnes Emma **ALBRECHT** [2250].

Children of Ewing Henry Jr. RAUCH and Dolores Rose "Dee" STOERING were as follows:

+ **1040** i **Linda Gayle**[14] **RAUCH** [291], born 30 Nov 1949 in Tucson, Pima, Arizona. She married **Dennis Ray ALUMBAUGH** [2239].
+ **1041** ii **Scott Allen**[14] **RAUCH** [292], born 30 Jul 1953 in Seattle, , Washington. He married **Judith LUNDIN** [2242].
  1042 iii **Matthew John**[14] **RAUCH** [2243], born 1 Aug 1958 in San Mateo, San Mateo, California; died 1 Aug 1958 in San Mateo, San Mateo, California.

883. William Thomas[13] **RAUCH** [192] (Ewing Henry[12], John William[11], Emanuel Harvey[10], Solomon[9], Jacob[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 12 Feb 1925 in Durham, Washington, Arizona. He married on 14 Oct 1944 in Phoenix, , Arizona **Mayzelle E. THOMASSON** [194], born in Dierks, Howard, Arkansas.

Children of William Thomas RAUCH and Mayzelle E. THOMASSON were as follows:

1043 i **Cheryl Adele**[14] **RAUCH** [293], born 30 Sep 1952 in Tucson, Pima, Arizona.
1044 ii **William Conrad**[14] **RAUCH** [294], born 8 Dec 1955 in Tucson, Pima, Arizona.

884. Mary Ellen[13] **RAUCH** [174] (Clyde[12], John William[11], Emanuel Harvey[10], Solomon[9], Jacob[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 10 Nov 1932 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. She married on 19 Feb 1956 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas **Earl Dean CHRISTIAN** [199], born 29 Sep 1933 in Lindsay, , Oklahoma, son of Aubrey Gerald **CHRISTIAN** [544] and Noama Robbie **MURRY** [545].

Children of Mary Ellen RAUCH and Earl Dean CHRISTIAN were as follows:

+ **1045** i **Karen Ruth**[14] **CHRISTIAN** [200], born 8 Aug 1960 in Little Rock, , Arkansas. She married **Todd Randal OTTINGER** [546].
+ **1046** ii **Ellen Louise**[14] **CHRISTIAN** [201], born 16 Nov 1962 in Little Rock, Arkansas. She married **Timothy Allan NORVELL** [547].
  1047 iii **Glen Earl**[14] **CHRISTIAN** [202], born 19 Jul 1968 in Texarkana, MILLER, Arkansas. He married on 3 Jun 1997 in , , Jamaica **Deborah Ann DAVIS** [8504], born 4 Mar 1968 in Texarkana, Miller, Arkansas.

885. Virginia Lou[13] **RAUCH** [175] (Clyde[12], John William[11], Emanuel Harvey[10], Solomon[9], Jacob[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 31 Jan 1934 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. She married on 2 Jun 1956 **Frank M. COUNCIL** [203], born 16 Jan 1932 in Prairie Grove, Washington, Arkansas, son of Francis Mahen **COUNCIL** [532] and Maggie May **Hannah** [533].

Children of Virginia Lou RAUCH and Frank M. COUNCIL were as follows:

+ **1048** i **Frank Paul**[14] **COUNCIL** [204], born 30 Oct 1957 in St. Louis, St. Louis, Missouri. He married **Robyn Arlene HEMPEL** [534].
+ **1049** ii **David Wayne**[14] **COUNCIL** [205], born 15 Dec 1959 in St. Louis, St. Louis, Missouri. He married **Judy Bernadette SCHNEIDER** [535].
+ **1050** iii **Betty Jean**[14] **COUNCIL** [206], born 9 Sep 1964 in St. Louis, St. Louis, Missouri. She married **Brian Douglas HATHHORN** [536].

886. Clyde Leon[13] **RAUCH** [176] (Clyde[12], John William[11], Emanuel Harvey[10], Solomon[9], Jacob[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 13 Nov 1937 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. He married (1) on 4 Oct 1958 **Wanda Lou COLTON** [207]; (2) on 19 May 1974 in Siloam Springs, Benton, Arkansas **Margaret MANNIX** [599], born 29 Jan 1943 in Holyoke, , Massachusetts.

Children of Clyde Leon RAUCH and Margaret MANNIX were as follows:

1051 i **Leah Margaret**[14] **RAUCH** [208], born 12 Jul 1975 in Springdale, Washington, Arkansas. She married on 21 Jun 1997 in Texarkana, Miller, Arkansas **John Darren CLARK** [8505], born Jun 1970 in Texarkana, Miller, Arkansas.

887. Barbara Jean[13] **Norwood** [36] (Mae Elizabeth[12] RAUCH, John William[11], Emanuel Harvey[10], Solomon[9], Jacob[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 13 Jan 1928 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas; died 4 Jun 1991 in Dallas, Dallas, Texas. She married on 21 Aug 1951 in Hobbs, Lea, New Mexico **James Ulysess HURST** [138], born 24 May 1925 in Fulton, Itawamba, Mississippi, son of William McKinley **HURST** [256] and Mary Virginia Irene **LACY** [257].

Children of Barbara Jean Norwood and James Ulysess HURST were as follows:

1052 i **Gary Loyd**[14] **HURST** [139], born 21 Dec 1952 in Dallas, Dallas, Texas; died 30 Sep 1992 in Dallas, Dallas, Texas.
1053 ii **James Michael**[14] **HURST** [140], born 2 Jan 1962 in Dallas, Dallas, Texas; died 29 Apr 1994 in Dallas, Dallas, Texas.
1054 iii **Ronald Gregory**[14] **HURST** [141], born 15 Sep 1963 in Whittier, Los Angeles, California.
1055 iv **John Steven**[14] **HURST** [142], born 15 Jun 1965 in Whittier, Los Angeles, California; died 15 Jun 1965 in Whittier, Los Angeles, California.

888. Donald Loyd[13] **Norwood** [1] (Mae Elizabeth[12] RAUCH, John William[11], Emanuel Harvey[10], Solomon[9], Jacob[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 16 Jan 1934 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. He married on 28 Nov 1957 in Dallas, Dallas, Texas **Joan Evelyn Brown** [32], born 20 Jul 1935 in Dallas, Dallas, Texas, daughter of Joseph Brantley **Brown** [465] and Lula

Evelyn **AWALT** [466].

Children of Donald Loyd Norwood and Joan Evelyn Brown were as follows:

1056 i **Donald Scott**[14] **Norwood** [33], born 24 Jan 1960 in Dallas, Dallas, Texas. He married on 11 Feb 1995 in Dallas, Dallas, Texas **Amiee Blake EICHENLAUB** [614], born 12 Nov 1967 in Houston, Harris, Texas.

1057 ii **Michael Joseph**[14] **Norwood** [34], born 14 Nov 1963 in Dallas, Dallas, Texas.

+ **1058** iii **Susan Elizabeth**[14] **Norwood** [35], born 15 Apr 1968 in Dallas, Dallas, Texas. She married **Christopher Beck Dalley** [177].

893. Winnie Ruth[13] **MALLOW** [213] (Amanda Ruth[12] RAUCH, John William[11], Emanuel Harvey[10], Solomon[9], Jacob[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 15 Feb 1933 in , Washington. She married on 17 Feb 1951 **DeWayne Allen SHOEMAKER** [299], born 10 Oct 1932.

Children of Winnie Ruth MALLOW and DeWayne Allen SHOEMAKER were as follows:

+ **1059** i **Linda Ruth**[14] **SHOEMAKER** [2421], born 5 Oct 1952. She married **Robert James ENG** [2422].

+ **1060** ii **Craig Allen**[14] **SHOEMAKER** [2424], born 21 Apr 1954. He married **Sheryl Ann THORP** [2425].

1061 iii **Michael Scott**[14] **SHOEMAKER** [2427], born 28 Sep 1960.

1062 iv **Eva Ruth**[14] **SHOEMAKER** [2428], born 1 Oct 1960.

1063 v **David Mark**[14] **SHOEMAKER** [2429], born 6 Sep 1962.

1064 vi **Julie Annette**[14] **SHOEMAKER** [2430], born 1 Apr 1963.

1065 vii **Bret Eric**[14] **SHOEMAKER** [2431], born 23 Aug 1965.

900. Mary Elizabeth[13] **MITCHELL** [167] (Ella Bea[12] RAUCH, John William[11], Emanuel Harvey[10], Solomon[9], Jacob[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 12 Jan 1931 in Havana, Yell, Arkansas; died 1 Jun 1999 in Little Rock, Pulaski, Arkansas. She married on 22 Dec 1951 in Midland, Midland, Texas **Cecil Redding COUCH Jr.** [219], born 7 Jul 1930 in Dallas, Dallas, Texas.

Children of Mary Elizabeth MITCHELL and Cecil Redding COUCH Jr. were as follows:

1066 i **Steven Mitchell**[14] **COUCH** [220], born 8 Jun 1953 in Fort Worth, Tarrant, Texas. He married on 7 Jun 1988 in Russeville, Arkansas **Dorothy BRADLEY** [315].

1067 ii **Sarah Catherine**[14] **COUCH** [221], born 26 Apr 1954 in Fort Worth, Tarrant, Texas. She married on 22 Feb 1991 in , Michigan **Curtis MILLER** [316].

1068 iii **John Redding**[14] **COUCH** [222], born 21 Jun 1958 in Dallas, Dallas, Texas. He married on 11 Jul 1980 **Mary Elora Ward** [317].

1069 iv **Robert Neal**[14] **COUCH** [223], born 17 Aug 1959 in Dallas, Dallas, Texas; died 18 Jan 1988 in Proctorville, Ohio. He married on 26 Sep 1981 in Little Rock, Arkansas **Connie Cogdell** [318].

901. Virgil Wayne[13] **NUTT** [224] (Harry Paul[12], John William[11], Emanuel Harvey[10], Solomon[9], Jacob[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 25 Jul 1947 in Richland, Baker, Oregon. He married (1) on 10 Jun 1972 in Richland, Benton, Washington, divorced **Diane Marilyn West** [304], born 27 Jan 1954 in Wenatchee, Chelan, Washington; (2) on 21 May 1994 in Kennewick, Benton, Washington **Lisa Domnoske** [10717], born Jun 1965.

Children of Virgil Wayne NUTT and Diane Marilyn West were as follows:

+ **1070** i **Sherry Anne**[14] **Rauch** [10715], born 31 Jul 1973 in Pasco, Franklin, Washington. She married **Mike Walter Stevenson** [10718].

+ **1071** ii **Michelle Marie**[14] **Rauch** [10716], born 31 Jul 1976 in Pasco, Franklin, Washington. She married **Garry Deverne Larson** [10724].

902. Paula Jean[13] **RAUCH** [225] (Harry Paul[12], John William[11], Emanuel Harvey[10], Solomon[9], Jacob[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 11 Mar 1952 in Richland, Benton, Washington. She married on 28 Dec 1975 in Richland, Benton, Washington **Jonathan Edward Bohlman** [305].

Children of Paula Jean RAUCH and Jonathan Edward Bohlman were as follows:

1072 i **Shonna Renee**[14] **Bohlman** [10726], born 28 Oct 1979.

1073 ii **Laura**[14] **Bohlman** [10727], born 1982.

1074 iii **Julie**[14] **Bohlman** [10728], born 1985.

1075 iv **Jonathan Paul**[14] **Bohlman** [10729], born 1988 in , Lincoln, Oregon.

911 i **Daniel Edwin**[13] **BELCHAMBER** [234], born 31 Dec 1937 in Prairie Grove, Washington, Arkansas. Daniel married (MRIN:3711) **Marcella Kay COX-10653** on 31 May 1958 in LaMesa, California. Marcella was born on 23 Jul 1939 in Des Moines, Iowa.

Children of Daniel Edwin Belchamber and Marcella Kay Cox were as follows:

F i. Carol Ann BELCHAMBER-10654 was born on 15 Dec 1958 in LaMesa, California.

M ii. Donald Edwin BELCHAMBER-10655 was born on 4 Oct 1959 in LaMesa, California.

M iii. Stephen Lee BELCHAMBER-10656 was born on 14 Jan 1962 in LaMesa, California.

912 ii **John Rauch**[13] **BELCHAMBER** [235], born 27 Mar 1939 in Lincoln, Washington, Arkansas. John married (MRIN:3712) **Vadine BARHAM-10657** on 19 Jun 1960 in Reno, Nevada. Vadine was born on 24 Jun 1943 in Richmand, California.

They had the following children:

M i. Daniel BELCHAMBER-10658 was born on 13 Oct 1961 in San Pablo, California.

F ii. Peggy Lee BELCHAMBER-10659 was born on 10 Oct 1963 in San Pablo, California.

913 iii **Howard William**[13] **BELCHAMBER** [236], born 20 Feb 1944 in San Diego, San Diego, California. Howard married (MRIN:3713) **Sandra Ann BAILEY-10660** on 7 Mar 1965 in Chula Vista, San Diego, California. Sandra was born on 10 Nov 1944 in San Diego, San Diego, California.

They had the following children:

M i. Brian Scott BELCHAMBER-10661 was born on 19 Jul 1970 in San Diego, San Diego, California.
M ii. Michael Stuart BELCHAMBER-10662 was born on 15 Aug 1973 in San Diego, San Diego, California.

914 iv **Jack Lee**[13] **BELCHAMBER** [237], born 22 Oct 1945 in in National City, California. Jack married (MRIN:3714) **Karen Louise KANE-10663** on 15 Nov 1970 in ElCajon, California. Karen was born on 12 May 1952 in Van Nuys, California.
They had the following children:
M i. Derek Lee BELCHAMBER-10664 was born on 22 Sep 1970 in San Diego, San Diego, California.
F ii. Kristy Lynn BELCHAMBER-10665 was born on 17 May 1973 in Canoga Park, California.

915 v **Judith Ann**[13] **BELCHAMBER** [238], born 18 Dec 1946 in National City, California. Judith married (MRIN:3715) **Rodney Charles Mc INTIRE-10666** on 13 Jun 1970 in LaMesa, California.

Rodney and Judith had the following children:
F i. Jennifer Lynn Mc INTIRE-10667 was born on 23 Aug 1971 in LaMesa, California.
F ii. Amy Marie Mc INTIRE-10668 was born on 26 Sep 1974 in LaMesa, California.

916 vi **Jimmy Carl**[13] **BELCHAMBER** [239], born 29 Jan 1950 in National City, California. Jimmy married (MRIN:3716) **Kitty Colleen HARRIS-10669** on 26 Apr 1975 in Spring Valley, California. Kitty was born on 9 Mar 1953 in San Diego, San Diego, California, Hillside Hospital.
They had the following children:
M i. Barry Cameron BELCHAMBER-10671 was born on 30 Apr 1986 in LaMesa, California.
M ii. Jesse Caleb BELCHAMBER-10670 was born on 5 Sep 1992 in San Diego, San Diego, California, Sharp Hospital.

919. Merle Paul[13] **Renner** [4530] (Eva Ryle Auntie[12] Hertzog, Adam Alfred, Sr.[11], Charles S.[10], Rachel[9] RAUCH, David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]). He married **Virginia A. Ginger Weiss** [4567].

Children of Merle Paul Renner and Virginia A. Ginger Weiss were as follows:

1076 i **Deanna Dawn**[14] **Renner** [4568], born 11 Oct 1964 in Allentown, Lehigh Co., PA; died 22 Oct 1989 in Emmaus, PA.

1077 ii **Felicia Fawn**[14] **Renner** [4569]. She married **Joseph Pasquale** [4594], born UNKNOWN.

1078 iii **Rachel Rachelle**[14] **Renner** [4570]. She married **Jason Meadows** [4593], born UNKNOWN.

920. Kathryn Emily[13] **Wragg** [4492] (Gertrude Maria[12] Hertzog, Adam Alfred , Sr.[11], Charles S.[10], Rachel[9] RAUCH, David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 13 Aug 1918 in Allentown, PA; died 22 Jul 1966 in Fullerton, CA. She married (1) about 1936 **George Hefner** [4679], born UNKNOWN; died UNKNOWN; (2) **William C. Schadler** [4571], son of Elmer **Schadler** [4773].

Children of Kathryn Emily Wragg and William C. Schadler were as follows:

+ **1079** i **Craig**[14] **Schadler** [4572]. He married **(---) Gail** [4778].

+ **1080** ii **Darleen**[14] **Schadler** [4573]. She married (1) unknown; (2) **Andrew Gibbs** [4621].

921. Alfred George[13] **Wragg** [4488] (Gertrude Maria[12] Hertzog, Adam Alfred , Sr.[11], Charles S.[10], Rachel[9] RAUCH, David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 7 Jul 1919 in Allentown, PA; died 1972 in Cooperstown. PA. He married **Betty Irene Roth** [4531].

Children of Alfred George Wragg and Betty Irene Roth were as follows:

1081 i **Gary**[14] **Wragg** [4534].

1082 ii **Denise**[14] **Wragg** [4535].

1083 iii **Lana**[14] **Wragg** [4532], born UNKNOWN in Allentown, PA.

1084 iv **Barbara**[14] **Wragg** [4533], born UNKNOWN in Allentown.

922. Betty Jane[13] **Wragg** [4489] (Gertrude Maria[12] Hertzog, Adam Alfred , Sr.[11], Charles S.[10], Rachel[9] RAUCH, David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 20 Feb 1921 in Allentown, PA; died 6 Apr 1993 in No. Syracuse, NY. She married on 19 Jun 1943 **William McCandless** [4536], born 15 Aug 1918 in Bethlehem, PA.

Children of Betty Jane Wragg and William McCandless were as follows:

1085 i **Barry William**[14] **McCandless** [4537]. He married **Sharon (---)** [4539].

1086 ii **Byron Wayne**[14] **McCandless** [4538]. He married **Lucy Charette** [4545].

923. Donald Thomas[13] **Wragg** [4490] (Gertrude Maria[12] Hertzog, Adam Alfred , Sr.[11], Charles S.[10], Rachel[9] RAUCH, David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 10 Nov 1924 in Allentown, PA; died 14 May 1973 in Stanton, CA. He married on 3 Jan 1947 in Syracuse, NY **Frances Elouise Clark** [4574], born 18 Aug 1926 in St. Cloud, FL; died 10 Jul 1976 in Anaheim, CA, daughter of Harold **Clark** [4676] and Violet **Price** [4677].

Children of Donald Thomas Wragg and Frances Elouise Clark were as follows:

1087 i **Lynda Lee**[14] **Wragg** [4575]. She married **Jeffrey Edward Arimond** [4684].

+ **1088** ii **Donna Jean**[14] **Wragg** [4576]. She married **Raymond Ira , Jr. Gibson** [4646].

1089 iii **Debra June**[14] **Wragg** [4577].

1090 iv **Kathy Ellen**[14] **Wragg** [4578].

1091 v **Laurie Ann**[14] **Wragg** [4579].

924. Vivian June[13] **Wragg** [4491] (Gertrude Maria[12] Hertzog, Adam Alfred , Sr.[11], Charles S.[10], Rachel[9] RAUCH, David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]). She married **Elmus Eugene Boyer** [4580].

Children of Vivian June Wragg and Elmus Eugene Boyer were as

follows:

1092 i **Steven Eugene**[14] **Boyer** [4581]. He married **Christina Ann Lukesh** [4655].

1093 ii **Douglas Eugene**[14] **Boyer** [4582].

925. Nancy-Ann Helen[13] **Wragg** [4482] (Gertrude Maria[12] Hertzog, Adam Alfred , Sr.[11], Charles S.[10], Rachel[9] RAUCH, David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]). She married (1) **Carlton Samuel Bud Smith** [4481], son of Samuel John **Smith** [4513]; (2) **Edward J. , Jr. Fries** [4551].

Children of Nancy-Ann Helen Wragg and Carlton Samuel Bud Smith were as follows:

1094 i **Cheryl Lynn**[14] **Smith** [4483]. She married (1) **John Clayton Maxwell** [4620]; (2) **John Norval Jack DeLelys** [4554].

932. Walter Raymond[13] **Hertzog** [4709] (Richard Kenneth Fox[12], Charles Harvey[11], Charles S.[10], Rachel[9] RAUCH, David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]). He married **June May Bellesfield** [4889], daughter of John Oliver **Bellesfield** [4890] and May Elizabeth **Stephens** [4891].

Children of Walter Raymond Hertzog and June May Bellesfield were as follows:

+ **1095** i **Diana Mae**[14] **Hertzog** [4708]. She married (1) **Charles Paul Evans** [4894]; (2) **Frederick James Jack Beck** [4707].

1096 ii **Walter Raymond , Jr.**[14] **Hertzog** [4892]. He married **Pamela Kay VanCurren** [4895].

1097 iii **Richard Robert**[14] **Hertzog** [4897]. He married **Betty Ann Snyder-Farr** [4898].

1098 iv **David Daniel**[14] **Hertzog** [4893]. He married **Lisa Ann Piazza** [4896].

937. James Thomas[13] **Hertzog** [5280] (Nelson Franklin[12], Charles Harvey[11], Charles S.[10], Rachel[9] RAUCH, David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]). He married **Rae Ann Schafer** [5283], died 1 Apr 1997.

Children of James Thomas Hertzog and Rae Ann Schafer were as follows:

1099 i**Jon Thomas**[14] **Hertzog** [5284], born Private.

1100 ii **Nancy Jane**[14] **Hertzog** [5285], born Private.

1101 iii **Nelson George**[14] **Hertzog** [5286], born Private.

1102 iv **Carolyn Sue**[14] **Hertzog** [5287], born Private.

951. Arlene[13] **DERR** [8508] (Franklin Aaron[12], Annie[11] RAUCH, David Bossert[10], Johannes "John"[9], David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 4 Oct 1931 in Bechtelsville, , Pennsylvania. She married (1), divorced **Thomas S. BARTECHKO** [8512]; (2) **Richard ROBERTSON III** [8513].

Children of Arlene DERR and Thomas S. BARTECHKO were as follows:

+ **1103** i **Patricia Ann**[14] **BARTECHKO** [8514], born 11 Apr 1951 in Pottstown, , Pennsylvania. She married (1) **Barry E. WADSWORTH** [8516]; (2) **Allen F. KING** [8517].

1104 ii **Michael Thomas**[14] **BARTECHKO** [8515], born 29 Mar 1955 in Pottstown, Pennsylvania. He married (1), divorced **Debra T. SMITH** [8524]; (2) **Jean BRAGUE** [8525], born 31 Aug 1985 in New Berlinville, , Pennsylvania.

Fourteenth Generation Rauch Family

965. Lorine[14] **HOFFMAN** [7695] (Bertha[13] HUFFMASTER, Theresa[12] BROWN, Isabella[11] SHIELDS, Eddie Ann[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born about 1925. She married **Norman Richard FENTON** [8448], born about 1920.

Children of Lorine HOFFMAN and Norman Richard FENTON were as follows:

1105 i **Sherry Ann**[15] **FENTON** [8449], born 1949.

1106 ii **Susie Jane**[15] **FENTON** [8450], born 1959.

966. Theresa[14] **HOFFMAN** [7696] (Bertha[13] HUFFMASTER, Theresa[12] BROWN, Isabella[11] SHIELDS, Eddie Ann[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born about 1927. She married **Leroy Russell** [8451].

Children of Theresa HOFFMAN and Leroy Russell were as follows:

1107 i **Frank**[15] **Russell** [8452], born 1948.

1108 ii **Ronald**[15] **Russell** [8453], born 1950.

1109 iii **Gardland**[15] **Russell** [8454], born 1953.

1110 iv **Robert**[15] **Russell** [8455], born 1955.

1111 v **Rickie**[15] **Russell** [8456], born 1959.

968. Luceretia[14] **HOFFMAN** [7698] (Bertha[13] HUFFMASTER, Theresa[12] BROWN, Isabella[11] SHIELDS, Eddie Ann[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born about 1930. She married about 1950 **John WAY** [8458], born about 1925.

Children of Luceretia HOFFMAN and John WAY were as follows:

1112 i **Richard**[15] **WAY** [8459], born 1950.

1113 ii **Jacklyn**[15] **WAY** [8460], born 1951.

1114 iii **Esther**[15] **WAY** [8461], born 1960.

969. Edna[14] **HOFFMAN** [7699] (Bertha[13] HUFFMASTER, Theresa[12] BROWN, Isabella[11] SHIELDS, Eddie Ann[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born about 1932. She married **(---) MAISE** [8462], born about 1930.

Children of Edna HOFFMAN and (---) MAISE were as follows:

1115 i **Lana Susie**[15] **MAISE** [8465].

1116 ii **Kathryn**[15] **MAISE** [8463], born 1949.
1117 iii **Elizabeth**[15] **MAISE** [8464], born 1951.
1118 iv **Nancy Edna**[15] **MAISE** [8466], born 1962.
1119 v **Walter**[15] **MAISE** [8467], born 1969.

970. John[14] **HOFFMAN** [7700] (Bertha[13] HUFFMASTER, Theresa[12] BROWN, Isabella[11] SHIELDS, Eddie Ann[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born about 1934. He married **Patricia POTTER** [8468], born about 1935.

Children of John HOFFMAN and Patricia POTTER were as follows:
1120 i **Donald Gene**[15] **HOFFMAN** [8469], born 1959.
1121 ii **James Walter**[15] **HOFFMAN** [8470], born 1961.

975. Patrick[14] **MC KERNAN** [8473] (Geraldine[13] BROWN, Archie[12], Isabella[11] SHIELDS, Eddie Ann[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 1944. He married **Joan KANTOR** [8476], born about 1945.

Children of Patrick MC KERNAN and Joan KANTOR were as follows:
1122 i **Patrick**[15] **MC KERNAN** [8477], born about 1970.

979. Edward[14] **BROWN** [8479] (Archie[13], Archie[12], Isabella[11] SHIELDS, Eddie Ann[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 1940. He married **Jean (---)** [8484], born about 1945.

Children of Edward BROWN and Jean (---) were as follows:
1123 i **Timothy Thomas**[15] **BROWN** [8487], born about 1869.
1124 ii **Thomas**[15] **BROWN** [8488], born about 1871.
1125 iii **Joseph**[15] **BROWN** [8485], born about 1965.
1126 iv **Jacqueline**[15] **BROWN** [8486], born about 1967.

980. Robert[14] **BROWN** [8481] (Archie[13], Archie[12], Isabella[11] SHIELDS, Eddie Ann[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 1945. He married **Georgianna (---)** [8490], born about 1850.

Children of Robert BROWN and Georgianna (---) were as follows:
1127 i **Jackie**[15] **BROWN** [8491], born about 1970.
1128 ii **Bobby**[15] **BROWN** [8492], born about 1972.

994. Randall ALLEN[14] **KELLEY** [7855] (George ALLEN[13], Joy[12], George Washington[11], Rebecca[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 1952 in Mojave, Kern, CA. He married **Barbra EDDS** [7857], born about 1955.

Children of Randall ALLEN KELLEY and Barbra EDDS were as follows:
1129 i **Carrie Lyn**[15] **KELLEY** [7858], born Aug 1973.

1000. Dawn Va Nita[14] **WILLIAMS** [8005] (George Greydon[13], Alfred Lee[12], George Washington[11], Elizabeth[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 19 Nov 1943. She married (1) on 30 Dec 1964, divorced **Anthony DODDS** [8003], born 25 Dec 1942; (2) about 1974, divorced **Chris Crescencio ZAVALA** [7995].

Children of Dawn Va Nita WILLIAMS and Anthony DODDS were as follows:
+ **1130** i **Anthony C.**[15] **DODDS** [8002], born 10 Jun 1965. He married **Mary JORGENSON** [8000].
+ **1131** ii **Lori Lynn**[15] **DODDS** [8001], born 11 Oct 1967. She married **Mr (---)** [7997].

Children of Dawn Va Nita WILLIAMS and Chris Crescencio ZAVALA were as follows:
1132 i **Shawn**[15] **ZAVALA** [7994], born 6 Aug 1975.
1133 ii **Tiana**[15] **ZAVALA** [7993], born 28 Apr 1977.
1134 iii **Delano**[15] **ZAVALA** [7992], born 15 Jul 1978.
1135 iv **Carey**[15] **ZAVALA** [7991], born 9 Oct 1981.

1001. Anita[14] **WILLIAMS** [8004] (George Greydon[13], Alfred Lee[12], George Washington[11], Elizabeth[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 19 Mar 1947. She married on 17 Aug 1972 **Richard ANDERSON** [7990], born 16 Nov 1942.

Children of Anita WILLIAMS and Richard ANDERSON were as follows:
1136 i **Rebecca Lynn**[15] **ANDERSON** [7989], born 3 Jul 1971. She married on 18 Jun 1992 **Michael Wayne CHISHOLM** [7977], born about 1970.
+ **1137** ii **Lisa**[15] **ANDERSON** [7987], born 8 Nov 1972. She married **Michael ANDERSON** [7976].
1138 iii **Shane**[15] **ANDERSON** [7986], born 24 Mar 1974.
1139 iv **Jerard**[15] **ANDERSON** [7985], born 26 May 1975.
+ **1140** v **Michelle**[15] **ANDERSON** [7984], born 18 Jul 1977. She married **Mr (---)** [7980].
1141 vi **Ryan**[15] **ANDERSON** [7983], born 10 Mar 1979.
1142 vii **Amanda**[15] **ANDERSON** [7982], born 28 Dec 1983.
1143 viii **Deren**[15] **ANDERSON** [7981], born Jan 1987.

1002. Sandra Lee[14] **WILLIAMS** [7973] (Burke Thayer[13], Alfred Lee[12], George Washington[11], Elizabeth[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 22 Jun 1946. She married (1) on 26 Apr 1966 **Kenneth Martin** [7966], born 26 Jul 1944; (2) on 26 Apr 1966 **Donald Eugene Hooper** [7970], born 8 Sep 1944.

Children of Sandra Lee WILLIAMS and Kenneth Martin were as follows:
1144 i **Wendy Hooper**[15] **Martin** [7965], born 23 Nov 1968. She

married about 1990 **Jeff (---)** [7964], born about 1965.

Children of Sandra Lee WILLIAMS and Donald Eugene Hooper were as follows:

+ **1145** i **Darren Bryant**[15] **Hooper** [7969], born 1 Jun 1967. He married **Christina McKENNEY** [7963].

1146 ii **Wendy**[15] **Hooper** [7968], born 23 Nov 1968.

+ **1147** iii **Jennifer**[15] **Hooper** [7967], born 6 Jan 1971. She married **Michael G. PARKER** [7955].

1003. Karen Kay[14] **WILLIAMS** [7972] (Burke Thayer[13], Alfred Lee[12], George Washington[11], Elizabeth[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 19 May 1948. She married on 5 May 1969, divorced **Gerald M. WHITEHEAD** [7962], born 15 Apr 1943.

Children of Karen Kay WILLIAMS and Gerald M. WHITEHEAD were as follows:

1148 i **Craig**[15] **WHITEHEAD** [7961], born 16 Mar 1970.

1149 ii **Clinton J.**[15] **WHITEHEAD** [7960], born 1 Aug 1971.

1150 iii **Kelly**[15] **WHITEHEAD** [7959], born 17 Feb 1977.

1004. Burke Clifford[14] **WILLIAMS** [7971] (Burke Thayer[13], Alfred Lee[12], George Washington[11], Elizabeth[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 29 Nov 1951. He married in Aug 1972 **Shirley POWELL** [7958], born 8 Jan 1954.

Children of Burke Clifford WILLIAMS and Shirley POWELL were as follows:

1151 i **Jason**[15] **WILLIAMS** [7957], born 4 Apr 1977.

1152 ii **Justen**[15] **WILLIAMS** [7956], born 25 Dec 1980.

1006. Margaret[14] **WHEELER** [7941] (Jack W.[13], Vivian Elizabeth[12] WILLIAMS, George Washington[11], Elizabeth[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born about 1946. She married about 1970 **Gerry L. SILVESTON** [7942], born about 1845.

Children of Margaret WHEELER and Gerry L. SILVESTON were as follows:

1153 i **Karen**[15] **SILVESTON** [7943], born about 1971.

1154 ii **Peggy**[15] **SILVESTON** [7944], born about 1973.

1009. Jo Ellen[14] **WILLIAMS** [8031] (Edward Eugene[13], Loyd Alvin[12], Henry Edward[11], Elizabeth[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 25 Nov 1948 in Great Bend, Barton, KS. She married on 7 Aug 1971 in Riverton, Fremont, WY **Gary B. Butler** [8033].

Children of Jo Ellen WILLIAMS and Gary B. Butler were as follows:

1155 i **Scott B.**[15] **Butler** [8034], born 14 Nov 1975 in Riverton, Fremont, WY.

1156 ii **Toni M.**[15] **Butler** [8035], born 31 May 1977 in Riverton, Fremont, WY.

1011. DelLynn Wilkey[14] **LEAVITT** [8054] (Darrell Lynn[13], Eula Lynn[12] WILLIAMS, Grover Cleveland[11], Elizabeth[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 30 Jan 1957 in Idaho Falls, Bonneville, ID. He married on 14 Aug 1982 in Idaho Falls, Bonneville, ID **Elida Marie DELBRIDGE** [8065], born 20 Dec 1963 in Spokane, Spokane, WA.

Children of DelLynn Wilkey LEAVITT and Elida Marie DELBRIDGE were as follows:

1157 i **Tristan Lynn**[15] **LEAVITT** [8068], born 6 Sep 1983 in Idaho Falls, Bonneville, ID.

1158 ii **Kira Elizabeth**[15] **LEAVITT** [8081], born 30 Jul 1985 in Idaho Falls, Bonneville, ID.

1159 iii **Larissa Marie**[15] **LEAVITT** [8062], born 23 Oct 1988 in Idaho Falls, Bonneville, ID.

1160 iv **Adrian Craig**[15] **LEAVITT** [8075], born 19 Nov 1990 in Idaho Falls, Bonneville, ID.

1161 v **Jaron Daniel**[15] **LEAVITT** [8111], born 4 Feb 1994 in Idaho Falls, Bonneville, ID.

1162 vi **Marinda Kaye**[15] **LEAVITT** [8110], born 12 Jul 1996 in Idaho Falls, Bonneville, ID.

1163 vii **Kaysea Jeane**[15] **LEAVITT** [8057], born 9 Aug 1999 in Idaho Falls, Bonneville, ID.

1012. Teresa Ann[14] **LEAVITT** [8112] (Darrell Lynn[13], Eula Lynn[12] WILLIAMS, Grover Cleveland[11], Elizabeth[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 22 Sep 1960 in Idaho Falls, Bonneville, ID. She married on 10 Sep 1977 in Idaho Falls, Bonneville, ID **Robert Scott BISHOP** [8059], born 19 Feb 1958 in Blackfoot, Bingham, Idaho.

Children of Teresa Ann LEAVITT and Robert Scott BISHOP were as follows:

1164 i **Lara**[15] **BISHOP** [8127].

1165 ii **Robert Brock**[15] **BISHOP** [8060], born 10 Oct 1979 in Idaho Falls, Bonneville, Idaho.

1166 iii **Nicholas Scott**[15] **BISHOP** [8061], born 28 Aug 1981 in Idaho Falls, Bonneville, Idaho.

1167 iv **Talia Bryn**[15] **BISHOP** [8063], born 25 Oct 1983 in Idaho Falls, Bonneville, Idaho.

1013. Debra Sue[14] **LEAVITT** [8123] (Darrell Lynn[13], Eula Lynn[12] WILLIAMS, Grover Cleveland[11], Elizabeth[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 9 Jun 1966 in Idaho Falls, Bonneville, ID. She married on 9 Aug 1986 in Idaho Falls, Bonneville, ID **Bryan Dean WEBB** [8064], born 12 Aug 1966 in Gulfport, Harrison, Mississippi.

Children of Debra Sue LEAVITT and Bryan Dean WEBB were as follows:

1168 i **Velette Christine**[15] **WEBB** [8076], born 2 Jul 1988 in Idaho

Falls, Bonneville, Idaho.

1169 ii **Brenton Dean**[15] **WEBB** [8083], born 2 Mar 1990 in Idaho Falls, Bonneville, Idaho.

1014. Raymond August[14] **HENKEN** [8067] (Elaine Louise[13] LEAVITT, Eula Lynn[12] WILLIAMS, Grover Cleveland[11], Elizabeth[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 14 Jun 1955 in Idaho Falls, Bonneville, Idaho. He married on 29 Jun 1979 in Wala Wala, Wala Wala, WA **Darcie Ann BRIGGS** [8071], born 22 Mar 1959 in Morehead, Clay, Minnesota.

Children of Raymond August HENKEN and Darcie Ann BRIGGS were as follows:

1170 i **Jayson August**[15] **HENKEN** [8072], born 8 May 1980 in Wala Wala, Wala Wala, Washington.

1171 ii **Jacob BRIGGS**[15] **HENKEN** [8082], born 5 Jun 1988 in Salt Lake City, Salt Lake, Utah.

1016. Nancy Anne[14] **HENKEN** [8070] (Elaine Louise[13] LEAVITT, Eula Lynn[12] WILLIAMS, Grover Cleveland[11], Elizabeth[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 6 Nov 1960 in San Mateo, San Mateo, California. She married on 13 Oct 1984 in Idaho Falls, Bonneville, Idaho **Robin Scot Stewart** [8084], born 6 Oct 1961 in , New Mexico.

Children of Nancy Anne HENKEN and Robin Scot Stewart were as follows:

1172 i **Alan**[15] **Stewart** [8092], born 2 Jul 1991 in Idaho Falls, Bonneville, Idaho.

1017. Howard Patrick[14] **LEAVITT** [8074] (Howard Norman[13], Eula Lynn[12] WILLIAMS, Grover Cleveland[11], Elizabeth[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 13 Aug 1962 in Idaho Falls, Bonneville, Idaho. He married on 14 Feb 1986 in Coventry, Kent, Rhode Island **Rose Mary DICKENS** [8093].

Children of Howard Patrick LEAVITT and Rose Mary DICKENS were as follows:

1173 i **Mathew ADAMS**[15] **REAY** [8087], born 26 Feb 1987 in Coventry, Kent, Rhode Island.

1174 ii **Zacharie Aaron**[15] **REAY** [8091], born 26 Feb 1987 in Coventry, Kent, Rhode Island.

1175 iii **Nichol Alton**[15] **REAY** [8090], born 29 Apr 1989 in Coventry, Kent, Rhode Island.

1024. Ralph Alfred[14] **RAUCH** [10391] (Newton James[13], Vernon V.[12], Thomas J.[11], Tillman[10], Peter[9], Henrich "Henry"[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 9 Jul 1908 in Rauchtown, Pennsylvania; died 21 Apr 1990 in Lock Haven Hospital, Lock Haven, Pennsylvania. He married (1) on 8 Sep 1928 in Thurston, Steuben County, N.Y., by Rev. Howard J. Davenport, divorced **Eula Ledith Brimmer** [10392], born 14 Jun 1912 in Addison, New York; died 21 Feb 1985 in St. Joseph's Hospital, Elmira, New York; (2) about 1965 in Ronovo, PA **Flores Fisher** [10577], died in Williamsport Hospital, Williamsport, PA.

Children of Ralph Alfred RAUCH and Eula Ledith Brimmer were as follows:

1176 i **Mazie May**[15] **Rauch** [10568], born 4 Nov 1929 in Rauchtown, Pennsylvania; died 25 Feb 1947 in Jersey Shore, PA.

1177 ii **Edith Mary**[15] **Rauch** [10569], born 5 May 1931 in Born at Aunt Liz's home in Rauchtown, PA; died 12 Jul 1951 in Drowned in the Pine Creek at Pine Creek, Pa.

1178 iii **Esther Irene**[15] **Rauch** [10570], born 6 Mar 1933 in Rauchtown, Pennsylvania. She married on 23 Feb 1952 in Lutheran Parsonage, Oriole, Pennsylvania **Robert Glenn Rishel** [10582].

1179 iv **Jacque Lee**[15] **Rauch** [10393], born 30 Aug 1934 in Rauchtown, Pennsylvania. She married on 30 Aug 1952 in St. James Lutheran Church, Rauchtown, Pennsylvania, divorced **William Harry Rishel** [10579].

1180 v **James Richard**[15] **Rauch** [10572], born 2 Feb 1936 in Oriole, Pennsylvania; died 7 Apr 1955 in Williamsport Hospital, Williamsport, PA. He married **Kathryn Bower** [10581].

1181 vi **Ralph Alfred**[15] **Rauch Jr.** [10573], born 14 Apr 1937 in Osceola, Pennsylvania. He married on 12 Jul 1957 **Mable Eileen Karchner** [10580].

+ **1182** vii **Shirley Ann**[15] **Rauch** [1450], born 5 Feb 1939 in Osceola, PA. She married **Richard Homer Clouser** [10576].

1025. Karen Annette[14] **RAUCH** [277] (William Hardy[13], Hardy[12], John William[11], Emanuel Harvey[10], Solomon[9], Jacob[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 12 Feb 1954 in Springfield, Greene, Missouri. She married on 28 Oct 1978 in Kirkwood, St. Louis, Missouri **Doctor Jeffrey Mason WRIGHT** [1879], born 6 Oct 1953 in St. Louis, St. Louis, Missouri, son of Wayne Braxton **WRIGHT** [1882] and Janie Clare **MASON** [1883].

Children of Karen Annette RAUCH and Jeffrey Mason WRIGHT Doctor were as follows:

1183 i **Mason Davis**[15] **WRIGHT** [1880], born 11 Jan 1985 in Ladue, St. Louis, Missouri.

1184 ii **Melissa Johnson**[15] **WRIGHT** [1881], born 31 Dec 1987 in Ladue, St. Louis, Missouri.

1027. Linda Ruth[14] **RAUCH** [279] (William Hardy[13], Hardy[12], John William[11], Emanuel Harvey[10], Solomon[9], Jacob[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 5 May 1960 in Washington, , D.C.. She married on 9 Jul 1983 in Houston, Harris, Texas **Ralph Layton MALEAR** [1884], born 25 Feb 1960 in Lexington, Fayette, Kentucky, son of Ralph Layton **MALEAR** Sr. [1887] and Dorcas Hannah **DAUGHERTY** [1888].

Children of Linda Ruth RAUCH and Ralph Layton MALEAR were as follows:

1185 i **Megan Suzanne**[15] **MALEAR** [1885], born 28 Apr 1985 in Houston, Harris, Texas.

1186 ii **Grant Layton**[15] **MALEAR** [1886], born 6 Jun 1989 in Charlotte, Mecklenburg, North Carolina.

1029. Janice Kay[14] **BUDD** [280] (Winifred Joan[13] RAUCH, Hardy[12], John William[11], Emanuel Harvey[10], Solomon[9], Jacob[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 15 Mar 1949. She married **Wayne BOSCHERT** [2936].

Children of Janice Kay BUDD and Wayne BOSCHERT were as follows:

1187 i **Scott Joseph**[15] **BOSCHERT** [2937], born 16 Dec 1970.

1031. Jeannine Louise[14] **BUDD** [282] (Winifred Joan[13] RAUCH, Hardy[12], John William[11], Emanuel Harvey[10], Solomon[9], Jacob[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 4 Feb 1952 in St. Charles, St. Charles, Missouri. She married **John HENKE** [2934].

Children of Jeannine Louise BUDD and John HENKE were as follows:

1188 i **Stacey Lynn**[15] **HENKE** [2935], born 15 Oct 1970.

1037. Thomas Joseph[14] **RAUCH** [288] (John Joseph[13], Hardy[12], John William[11], Emanuel Harvey[10], Solomon[9], Jacob[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 6 Mar 1961 in Springfield, Greene, Missouri. He married (1) on 18 Dec 1980 in Atlanta, , Georgia **Vanessa Kay LINGERFELT** [2072], born 19 Oct 1959; (2) on 16 Aug 1989 in , Frederick, Maryland **Marcia Renee LEONARD** [2074], born 9 Jun 1962 in East Hampton, , New York.

Children of Thomas Joseph RAUCH and Vanessa Kay LINGERFELT were as follows:

1189 i **Cathy Noel**[15] **RAUCH** [2073], born 1 Jan 1982 in Hagerstown, Washington, Maryland.

1038. Robert Hardy[14] **RAUCH** [289] (John Joseph[13], Hardy[12], John William[11], Emanuel Harvey[10], Solomon[9], Jacob[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 22 Dec 1962 in Washington D.C.. He married (1) on 3 Jun 1989 in Green Castle, Franklin, Pennsylvania, divorced **Colleen Regina REED** [2077], born 29 Aug 1963 in Allentown, , Pennsylvania; (2) on 13 Sep 2000 in , Washington County, Maryland **Laura Leigh FAITH** [9412], born 27 Aug 1962 in , Washington County, Maryland, daughter of Donald Lee **FAITH** [9415] and Shirley Yvonne **CULP** [9416].

Children of Robert Hardy RAUCH and Colleen Regina REED were as follows:

1190 i **Nicholas John**[15] **RAUCH** [9410], born 20 Jan 1990 in Hagerstown, Washington, Maryland.

1191 ii **Alexander James**[15] **RAUCH** [9411], born 9 Jun 1991 in Hagerstown, Washington, Maryland.

1040. Linda Gayle[14] **RAUCH** [291] (Ewing Henry Jr.[13], Ewing Henry[12], John William[11], Emanuel Harvey[10], Solomon[9], Jacob[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 30 Nov 1949 in Tucson, Pima, Arizona. She married on 14 Feb 1971 in Tucson, , Arizona **Dennis Ray ALUMBAUGH** [2239], born 27 Nov 1949 in , , Indiana.

Children of Linda Gayle RAUCH and Dennis Ray ALUMBAUGH were as follows:

1192 i **Larissa Dee**[15] **ALUMBAUGH** [2240], born 1972 in Walnut Creek, Contra Costa, California.

1193 ii **Leticia Violet "Vi"**[15] **ALUMBAUGH** [2241], born 1975 in Walnut Creek, Contra Costa, California. She married on 19 Feb 2000 in Lafayette, California **Aaron HILLMAN** [5995].

1041. Scott Allen[14] **RAUCH** [292] (Ewing Henry Jr.[13], Ewing Henry[12], John William[11], Emanuel Harvey[10], Solomon[9], Jacob[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 30 Jul 1953 in Seattle, , Washington. He married **Judith LUNDIN** [2242], born 1 Nov 1956 in , , California.

Children of Scott Allen RAUCH and Judith LUNDIN were as follows:

1194 i **Hans E.**[15] **RAUCH** [2244], born 12 Aug 1976 in Fort Wayne, , Indiana.

1195 ii **Rachel Kaye**[15] **RAUCH** [2245], born 24 Jan 1978 in Oakland, , California. She married on 14 Aug 1999 in York, , Pennsylvania **Paul St. Claire** [5994].

1196 iii **Erich Henry**[15] **RAUCH** [2246], born 5 Mar 1980 in Charleston, , South Carolina.

1197 iv **Abigal Megan**[15] **RAUCH** [2247], born 21 Dec 1983 in New Port, , Virginia.

1198 v **Anne Elizabeth**[15] **RAUCH** [2248], born 18 Dec 1984 in New Port, , Virginia.

1045. Karen Ruth[14] **CHRISTIAN** [200] (Mary Ellen[13] RAUCH, Clyde[12], John William[11], Emanuel Harvey[10], Solomon[9], Jacob[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 8 Aug 1960 in Little Rock, Arkansas. She married on 14 Aug 1982 in Texarkana, Miller, Arkansas **Todd Randal OTTINGER** [546], born 24 Jul 1960 in Batesville, Arkansas.

Children of Karen Ruth CHRISTIAN and Todd Randal OTTINGER were as follows:

1199 i **Ryan Christian**[15] **OTTINGER** [8457], born 26 Feb 1985 in Hot Springs, , Arkansas.

1200 ii **Jason Matthew**[15] **OTTINGER** [8499], born 28 Feb 1988 in Texarkana, Miller, Arkansas.

1201 iii **Alyssa Meagan**[15] **OTTINGER** [8500], born 27 Nov 1991 in Texarkana, Miller, Arkansas.

1202 iv **Sara Elizabeth**[15] **OTTINGER** [8501], born 18 Aug 2000 in Texarkana, Miller, Arkansas.

1046. Ellen Louise[14] **CHRISTIAN** [201] (Mary Ellen[13] RAUCH, Clyde[12], John William[11], Emanuel Harvey[10], Solomon[9], Jacob[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 16 Nov 1962 in Little Rock, , Arkansas. She married on 27 Dec 1984 in Texarkana, Miller, Arkansas **Timothy Allan NORVELL** [547], born 16 May 1963 in Mesquite, , Texas.

Children of Ellen Louise CHRISTIAN and Timothy Allan NORVELL were as follows:

1203 i **Timothy Allan**[15] **NORVELL Jr.** [8502], born 18 Jul 1986 in Fort Gordon, , Georgia.

1204 ii **Andew Louis**[15] **NORVELL** [8503], born 14 Jun 1990 in Texarkana, Miller, Arkansas.

1048. Frank Paul[14] **COUNCIL** [204] (Virginia Lou[13] RAUCH, Clyde[12], John William[11], Emanuel Harvey[10], Solomon[9], Jacob[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 30 Oct 1957 in St. Louis, St. Louis, Missouri. He married on 1 Jan 1983 **Robyn Arlene HEMPEL** [534], born 11 Feb 1960 in St. Louis, St. Louis, Missouri.

Children of Frank Paul COUNCIL and Robyn Arlene HEMPEL were as follows:

1205 i **Natalie Michelle**[15] **COUNCIL** [537], born 4 Aug 1984 in St. Louis, St. Louis, Missouri.

1049. David Wayne[14] **COUNCIL** [205] (Virginia Lou[13] RAUCH, Clyde[12], John William[11], Emanuel Harvey[10], Solomon[9], Jacob[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 15 Dec 1959 in St. Louis, St. Louis, Missouri. He married on 18 May 1985 **Judy Bernadette SCHNEIDER** [535], born 19 Dec 1961.

Children of David Wayne COUNCIL and Judy Bernadette SCHNEIDER were as follows:

1206 i **Mark David**[15] **COUNCIL** [538], born 1 Jul 1988 in Kansas City, Jackson, Missouri.

1207 ii **Mae Elizabeth**[15] **COUNCIL** [539], born 17 Jan 1990 in Kansas City, Jackson, Missouri.

1050. Betty Jean[14] **COUNCIL** [206] (Virginia Lou[13] RAUCH, Clyde[12], John William[11], Emanuel Harvey[10], Solomon[9], Jacob[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 9 Sep 1964 in St. Louis, St. Louis, Missouri. She married on 30 Jul 1988 **Brian Douglas HATHHORN** [536], born 29 Oct 1960 in Kansas City, Jackson, Missouri.

Children of Betty Jean COUNCIL and Brian Douglas HATHHORN were as follows:

1208 i **Adam Douglas**[15] **HATHHORN** [540], born 22 Aug 1993 in Kansas City, Jackson, Missouri.

1058. Susan Elizabeth[14] **Norwood** [35] (Donald Loyd[13], Mae Elizabeth[12] RAUCH, John William[11], Emanuel Harvey[10], Solomon[9], Jacob[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 15 Apr 1968 in Dallas, Dallas, Texas. She married on 29 Dec 1990 in Jordan River, Temple, Utah **Christopher Beck Dalley** [177], born 16 Jun 1968 in Ann Arbor, Washtenaw, Michigan.

Children of Susan Elizabeth Norwood and Christopher Beck Dalley were as follows:

1209 i **Elizabeth Anne**[15] **Dalley** [491], born 6 Aug 1993 in Payson, Utah, Utah.

1210 ii **Alexander James**[15] **Dalley** [492], born 24 Mar 1995 in Dallas, Dallas, Texas.

1211 iii **Nicholas Andrew**[15] **Dalley** [2316], born 3 Jun 1998 in Alliance, Box Butte, Nebraska.

1212 iv **Benjamin Joseph**[15] **Dalley** [9242], born 24 May 2001 in Sandy, Salt Lake, Utah.

1213 v **Katherine Nicole**[15] **Dalley** [10587], born 6 Mar 2004 in Riverton, Salt Lake, Utah.

1059. Linda Ruth[14] **SHOEMAKER** [2421] (Winnie Ruth[13] MALLOW, Amanda Ruth[12] RAUCH, John William[11], Emanuel Harvey[10], Solomon[9], Jacob[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 5 Oct 1952. She married on 12 Aug 1972 **Robert James ENG** [2422], born 25 May 1950.

Children of Linda Ruth SHOEMAKER and Robert James ENG were as follows:

1214 i **Louis James**[15] **ENG** [2423], born 10 May 1981.

1060. Craig Allen[14] **SHOEMAKER** [2424] (Winnie Ruth[13] MALLOW, Amanda Ruth[12] RAUCH, John William[11], Emanuel Harvey[10], Solomon[9], Jacob[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 21 Apr 1954. He married on 26 Dec 1971, divorced **Sheryl Ann THORP** [2425].

Children of Craig Allen SHOEMAKER and Sheryl Ann THORP were as follows:

1215 i **Trista Louise**[15] **SHOEMAKER** [2426], born 9 Aug 1972.

1070. Sherry Anne[14] **Rauch** [10715] (Virgil Wayne[13], Harry Paul[12], John William[11], Emanuel Harvey[10], Solomon[9], Jacob[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 31 Jul 1973 in Pasco, Franklin, Washington. She married on 20 Dec 1991 in Salt Lake City, Salt Lake, Utah **Mike Walter Stevenson** [10718], born 22 Jul 1970 in , , Utah.

Children of Sherry Anne Rauch and Mike Walter Stevenson were as follows:

1216 i **(---)**[15] **Stevenson** [10719].

1217 ii **Joseph Walter**[15] **Stevenson** [10720], born 5 Oct 1992 in Rexburg, Madison, Idaho.

1218 iii **Thomas Jay**[15] **Stevenson** [10721], born 5 Nov 1994 in Richland, Benton, Washington.

1219 iv **Andrew James**[15] **Stevenson** [10722], born 17 May 1997 in Richland, Benton, Washington.

1220 v **Jarred Paul**[15] **Stevenson** [10723], born 9 Nov 2000 in Kennewick, Benton, Washington.

1071. Michelle Marie[14] **Rauch** [10716] (Virgil Wayne[13], Harry Paul[12], John William[11], Emanuel Harvey[10], Solomon[9], Jacob[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 31 Jul 1976 in Pasco, Franklin, Washington. She married on 18 May 1996 in Richland, Benton, Washington **Garry Deverne Larson** [10724], born

17 Mar 1977 in Richland, Benton, Washington.

Children of Michelle Marie Rauch and Garry Deverne Larson were as follows:

1221 i **Christopher Jordon**[15] **Larson** [10725], born 1 Aug 1996 in Richland, Benton, Washington.

1079. Craig[14] **Schadler** [4572] (Kathryn Emily[13] Wragg, Gertrude Maria[12] Hertzog, Adam Alfred , Sr.[11], Charles S.[10], Rachel[9] RAUCH, David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]). He married **(---) Gail** [4778], born UNKNOWN.

Children of Craig Schadler and (---) Gail were as follows:

1222 i **Michell**[15] **Schadler** [4589].

1223 ii **Thomas**[15] **Schadler** [4590].

1224 iii **Arnold**[15] **Schadler** [4591].

1225 iv **Cindy**[15] **Schadler** [4592].

1080. Darleen[14] **Schadler** [4573] (Kathryn Emily[13] Wragg, Gertrude Maria[12] Hertzog, Adam Alfred , Sr.[11], Charles S.[10], Rachel[9] RAUCH, David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]). She married (1) unknown; (2) **Andrew Gibbs** [4621], born UNKNOWN.

Children of Darleen Schadler were as follows:

+ **1226** i **(---)**[15] **Andrina** [4661]. She married unknown.

1227 ii **(---)**[15] **Erica** [4660], born UNKNOWN.

1088. Donna Jean[14] **Wragg** [4576] (Donald Thomas[13], Gertrude Maria[12] Hertzog, Adam Alfred , Sr.[11], Charles S.[10], Rachel[9] RAUCH, David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]). She married **Raymond Ira, Jr. Gibson** [4646], born UNKNOWN.

Children of Donna Jean Wragg and Raymond Ira , Jr. Gibson were as follows:

+ **1228** i **Gregory Raymond**[15] **Gibson** [4647]. He married **Amy Rebecca Mastro** [4648].

1095. Diana Mae[14] **Hertzog** [4708] (Walter Raymond[13], Richard Kenneth Fox[12], Charles Harvey[11], Charles S.[10], Rachel[9] RAUCH, David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]). She married (1) **Charles Paul Evans** [4894], son of Thomas Joseph **Evans** [4899] and Florence Agnes **Laughlin** [4900]; (2) **Frederick James Jack Beck** [4707], son of Robert Woodrow **Beck** [4907] and Dorothy Mary **Bittenbender** [4908].

Children of Diana Mae Hertzog and Charles Paul Evans were as follows:

1229 i **Kim Marie**[15] **Evans** [4902]. She married **John Thomas** [4905].

1230 ii **Charles Paul , Jr.**[15] **Evans** [4903], born 15 May 1968 in Allentown, Lehigh Co., PA; died 1 Jun 1968 in Upper Milford Twsp., PA.

1231 iii **Charles Anthony**[15] **Evans** [4904]. He married **Dawn Ellen Sims** [4906].

Children of Diana Mae Hertzog and Frederick James Jack Beck were as follows:

1232 i **Tammy June**[15] **Beck** [4909].

1233 ii **John Michael**[15] **Beck** [4910], born 26 Dec 1976 in Bethlehem, PA; died 24 Jan 1977 in Allentown, Lehigh Co., PA.

1103. Patricia Ann[14] **BARTECHKO** [8514] (Arlene[13] DERR, Franklin Aaron[12], Annie[11] RAUCH, David Bossert[10], Johannes "John"[9], David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 11 Apr 1951 in Pottstown, , Pennsylvania. She married (1), divorced **Barry E. WADSWORTH** [8516]; (2) **Allen F. KING** [8517], born 21 May 2000 in Beekmantown, , New York.

Children of Patricia Ann BARTECHKO and Barry E. WADSWORTH were as follows:

+ **1234** i **Jennifer Renee**[15] **WADSWORTH** [8518], born 23 Nov 1974 in Pottstown, , Pennsylvania. She married **Michael W. VIA** [8520].

1235 ii **David Allan**[15] **WADSWORTH** [8519], born 22 Aug 1981 in Pottstown, , Pennsylvania.

Fifteenth Generation Rauch Family

1130. Anthony C.[15] **DODDS** [8002] (Dawn Va Nita[14] WILLIAMS, George Greydon[13], Alfred Lee[12], George Washington[11], Elizabeth[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 10 Jun 1965. He married on 13 Oct 1988 **Mary JORGENSON** [8000], born 24 Dec.

Children of Anthony C. DODDS and Mary JORGENSON were as follows:

1236 i **Michael**[16] **DODDS** [7999], born 3 Jan 1990.

1237 ii **Stephanie Maria**[16] **DODDS** [7998], born 19 Feb 1993.

1131. Lori Lynn[15] **DODDS** [8001] (Dawn Va Nita[14] WILLIAMS, George Greydon[13], Alfred Lee[12], George Washington[11], Elizabeth[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 11 Oct 1967. She married **Mr. (---)** [7997].

Children of Lori Lynn DODDS and Mr. (---) were as follows:

1238 i **Kenneth Randall**[16] **DODDS** [7996], born 10 Aug 1990.

1137. Lisa[15] **ANDERSON** [7987] (Anita[14] WILLIAMS, George Greydon[13], Alfred Lee[12], George Washington[11], Elizabeth[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 8 Nov 1972. She married on 14 Aug 1992 **Michael ANDERSON** [7976], born about 1970.

Children of Lisa ANDERSON and Michael ANDERSON were as

follows:

1239 i **Samantha Mae**[16] **ANDERSON** [7975].

1140. Michelle[15] **ANDERSON** [7984] (Anita[14] WILLIAMS, George Greydon[13], Alfred Lee[12], George Washington[11], Elizabeth[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 18 Jul 1977. She married about 1991 **Mr. (---)** [7980], born about 1976.

Children of Michelle ANDERSON and Mr (---) were as follows:

1240 i **Ashley Michelle**[16] **(---)** [7979], born 1 May 1992.

1241 ii **Nicholas Troy**[16] **(---)** [7978], born 22 Feb 1994.

1145. Darren Bryant[15] **Hooper** [7969] (Sandra Lee[14] WILLIAMS, Burke Thayer[13], Alfred Lee[12], George Washington[11], Elizabeth[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 1 Jun 1967. He married on 20 Apr 1991 **Christina McKENNEY** [7963], born about 1970.

Children of Darren Bryant Hooper and Christina McKENNEY were as follows:

1242 i **Britance**[16] **Martin** [7953], born 19 Sep 1991.

1147. Jennifer[15] **Hooper** [7967] (Sandra Lee[14] WILLIAMS, Burke Thayer[13], Alfred Lee[12], George Washington[11], Elizabeth[10] RAUGH, Henry[9], George[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 6 Jan 1971. She married on 15 Feb 1992 **Michael G. PARKER** [7955].

Children of Jennifer Hooper and Michael G. PARKER were as follows:

1243 i **Ashley**[16] **PARKER** [7954], born 15 Feb 1992.

1182. Shirley Ann[15] **Rauch** [1450] (Ralph Alfred[14], Newton James[13], Vernon V.[12], Thomas J.[11], Tillman[10], Peter[9], Henrich "Henry"[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 5 Feb 1939 in Osceola, PA. She married on 23 Apr 1960 in St. James Lutheran Church, Rauchtown, Pennsylvania **Richard Homer Clouser** [10576], born 26 Dec 1936 in Lewistown, Pennsylvania.

Children of Shirley Ann Rauch and Richard Homer Clouser were as follows:

+ **1244** i **Cindy Ann**[16] **Clouser** [10574], born 20 Mar 1961 in Jersey Shore Hospital, Pennsylvania. She married **Nicholas Melnick Jr.** [10571].

1226. (---)[15] **Andrina** [4661] (Darleen[14] Schadler, Kathryn Emily[13] Wragg, Gertrude Maria[12] Hertzog, Adam Alfred , Sr.[11], Charles S.[10], Rachel[9] RAUCH, David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]). She married unknown.

Children of (---) Andrina were as follows:

1245 i **(---)**[16] **Kristi** [5228].

1246 ii **(---)**[16] **Mikeal** [5229].

1247 iii **(---)**[16] **Frankie** [5230].

1228. Gregory Raymond[15] **Gibson** [4647] (Donna Jean[14] Wragg, Donald Thomas[13], Gertrude Maria[12] Hertzog, Adam Alfred , Sr.[11], Charles S.[10], Rachel[9] RAUCH, David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]). He married **Amy Rebecca Mastro** [4648], born UNKNOWN.

Children of Gregory Raymond Gibson and Amy Rebecca Mastro were as follows:

1248 i **Joshua Chase**[16] **Eller** [4649].

1249 ii **Carly Aaron**[16] **Gibson** [4650].

1234. Jennifer Renee[15] **WADSWORTH** [8518] (Patricia Ann[14] BARTECHKO, Arlene[13] DERR, Franklin Aaron[12], Annie[11] RAUCH, David Bossert[10], Johannes "John"[9], David[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 23 Nov 1974 in Pottstown, , Pennsylvania. She married, divorced **Michael W. VIA** [8520].

Children of Jennifer Renee WADSWORTH and Michael W. VIA were as follows:

1250 i **Saige Renee**[16] **VIA** [8521], born 16 Jun 1995 in Reading, Berks, Pennsylvania.

1251 ii **Dalton James**[16] **VIA** [8522], born 28 Aug 1997 in Reading, Berks, Pennsylvania.

1252 iii **Jacob Franklin**[16] **VIA** [8523], born 28 Aug 1999 in Pottstown, Montgomery Pennsylvania.

Sixteenth Generation Rauch Family

1244. Cindy Ann[16] **Clouser** [10574] (Shirley Ann[15] Rauch, Ralph Alfred[14], Newton James[13], Vernon V.[12], Thomas J.[11], Tillman[10], Peter[9], Henrich "Henry"[8], Heinrich Jacob "Henry"[7], Johann Georg (Jurg)[6], Johann (Hans) Nickel[5], Johann (Hans) Peter[4], Reichard (Richard)[3], Peter[2], Wendel[1]), born 20 Mar 1961 in Jersey Shore Hospital, Pennsylvania. She married on 13 Jul 1985 in Incarnation United Church of Christ, Newport, Pennsylvania **Nicholas Melnick Jr.** [10571], born 11 Nov 1963 in Harrisburg, Pennsylvania.

Children of Cindy Ann Clouser and Nicholas Melnick Jr. were as follows:

1253 i **Lindsey Ann**[17] **Melnick** [10567], born 12 Dec 1985 in Harrisburg Hospital, Harrisburg, Pennsylvania.

1254 ii **Nicholas Richard**[17] **Melnick** [10575], born 7 Jul 1989 in Harrisburg Hospital, Harrisburg, Pennsylvania.

1255 iii **Alexander Ian**[17] **Melnick** [10578], born 11 Jan 1993 in Harrisburg Hospital, Harrisburg, Pennsylvania.

Chapter 14 - Rauch Family History - Photographs.

Figure 14.1: The John William Rauch Family. (Photograph was taken August 30, 1887)

<u>Left to right:</u> Standing is William (Willie) Harvey Rauch (b. 3 Oct 1893), Sitting is John William Rauch (b. 28 Aug 1858), he is holding Leonard Charles Rauch (b. 12 Feb 1897), Standing is Clifford Rauch (b. 24 Jun 1892), Sitting is Winifred (Winnie) Lou Snodgrass Rauch (b. 29 Jul 1872). She is holding Hardy Rauch (b. 12 Oct 1895).

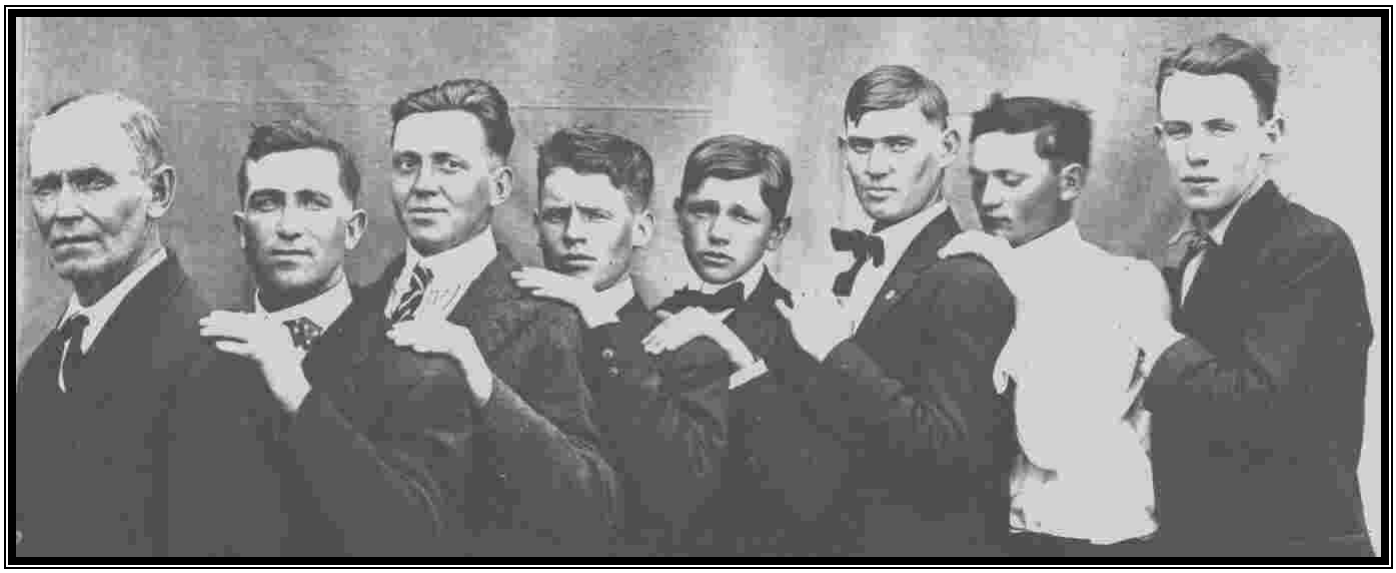


Figure 14.2: The Rauch Boys and Friends.

<u>Left to Right</u>: John William Rauch, William (Willie) Harvey Rauch, Leonard Charles Rauch, Henry Ewing Rauch, Clyde Rauch, Garvin Collins, Darby Haws, Unknown.

Figure 14.3: The John William Rauch Family. Photograph was taken about 1904.
<u>Top Row, Left to right:</u> William (Willie) Harvey Rauch (b. 3 Oct 1893), Clifford Rauch (b. 24 Jun 1892). <u>Middle Row:</u> Hardy Rauch (b. 12 Oct 1895), Winnie Lou Snodgrass Rauch (Sitting, b. 29 Jul 1872), John William Rauch (Sitting, b. 28 Aug 1858), Leonard Charles Rauch (b. 12 Feb 1897). <u>Bottom Row:</u> Clyde Rauch (b. 21 Sep 1900), John Thomas Rauch (b. 14 Jan 1905), Mae Elizabeth Rauch (b. 4 Jun 1902). Amanda Ruth Rauch (b. 25 Sep 1903), Henry Ewing Rauch (b. 1 Feb 1899).

Figure 14.4: The Rauch Family in Their Elder Years. <u>From Left to Right</u>: Cecil Rauch, Mae Elizabeth Rauch, Clyde Rauch, (Peeping Through), Helen Rauch, Jack Rauch, Ewing Henry Rauch, Ella Bea Rauch, Harry Paul Rauch and Hardy Rauch .

Figure 14.5: The John William Rauch Family. Photograph was taken in the Spring of 1918.

<u>Top Row, Left to right:</u> William (Willie) Harvey Rauch (b. 3 Oct 1893), Henry Ewing Rauch (b. 1 Feb 1899), Leonard Charles Rauch (b. 12 Feb 1897) , Clyde Rauch (b. 21 Sep 1900).
<u>2nd Row:</u> Amanda Ruth Rauch (b. 25 Sep 1903), John Thomas Rauch (b. 14 Jan 1905), Mae Elizabeth Rauch (b. 4 Jun 1902).
<u>3rd Row:</u> Harry Paul Rauch (b. 31 Aug 1907), Winnie Lou Snodgrass Rauch (Sitting, b. 29 Jul 1872), Ella Bea Rauch (Sitting, b. 3 Oct 1906), John William Rauch (Sitting, b. 28 Aug 1858), Frank Ray (Jack) Rauch (b. 21 Feb 1909).
<u>4th Row:</u> Helen Louise Rauch (b. 25 Mar 1916), Albert Cecil Rauch (b. 6 Jun 1914).
<u>Children missing in Photograph are:</u> Clifford Rauch (b. 24 Jun 1892), Susanna Rauch (b. 14 Nov 1894, d. 23 Nov 1894), Hardy Rauch (b. 12 Oct 1895), Harry Rauch's Twin (b. 31 Aug 1907, d. 31 Aug 1907), Elbert Ceiburn Rauch (b. 6 Jun 1914, d. 20 Jun 1914). There were Seventeen Children total.

Figure 14.6: The Old Rauch Home Place in Hereford, Pennsylvania as it Looks in 1999.

Figure 14.7: The Front of the Old Rauch Home Place in 1999.

Figure 14.8: The Rear of the Old Rauch Home Place. It was Under Construction to Remove the Old Stucco and Return the House to its Original Rock Finish.

Figure 14.9: Another View of the Rear of the Old Rauch Home Place.

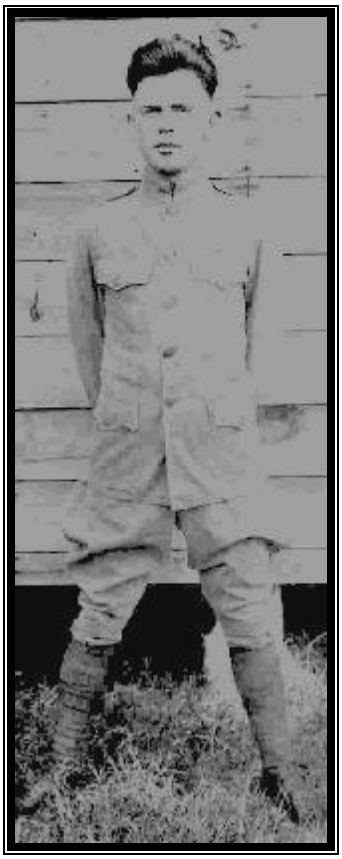


Figure 14.10: Hardy Rauch as a Soldier in World War I.

Figure 14.11: Cecil and Dorothy Helen (Bruce) Rauch.

Figure 14.12: Grandmother Winifred "Winnie" Lou Snodgrass (Rauch). Photo taken in 1930.

Figure 14.13: Lazareth and Dorcas Rauch.

Figure 14.14: Linda Ruth Rauch (Malear) at the Marstellar Cemetery near Huff's Church, Pennsylvania in 1998. This is Heinrich Jacob "Henry" and Magadalena (Lahr) Rauch's Burial Place.

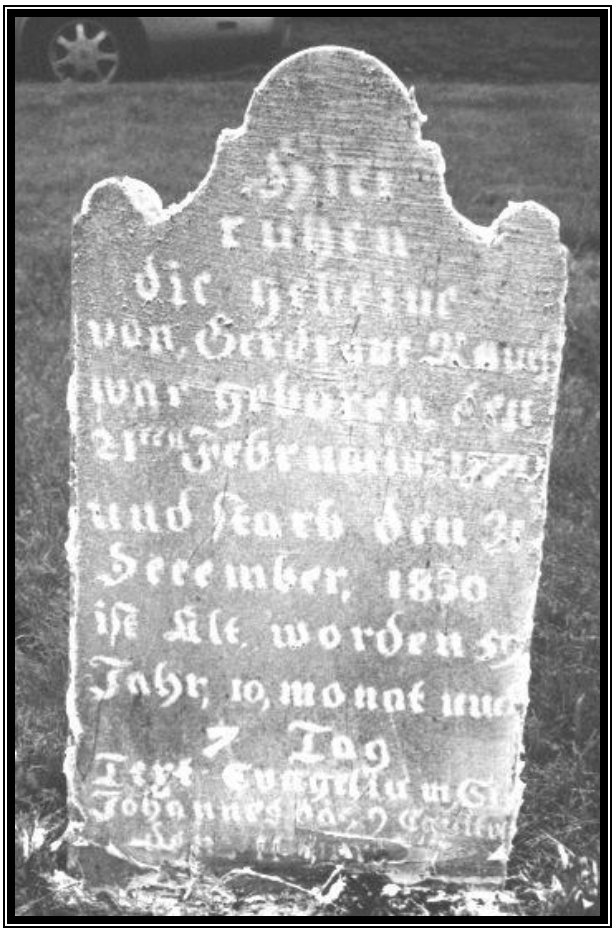


Figure 14.15: Gertraut (Sicher) Rauch's Tombstone.

Figure 14.16: Barbara Lieser (Rauch's) Tombstone at Huff's Church, Hereford, Pennsylvania.

Figure 14.17: Jacob Rauch's Tombstone at St. Peter's Cemetery in Cressona, Pennsylvania.

Figure 14.18: Clifford Rauch.

Figure 14.18: Clyde Rauch as a Soldier in World War I.

Figure 14.20: Clifford Rauch and his wife Grace James (Rauch).

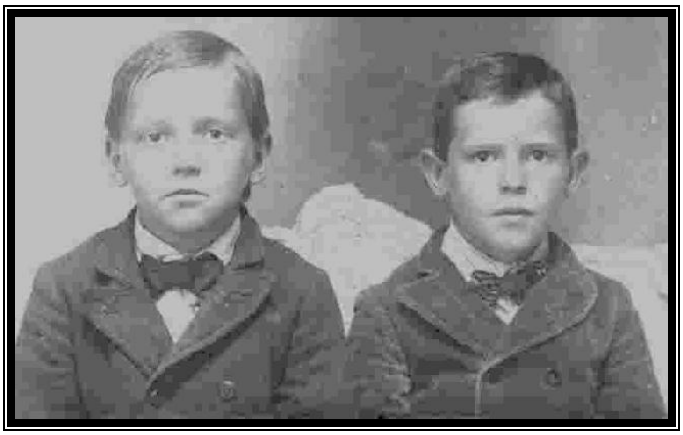


Figure 14.21: Leonard Charles and Hardy Rauch.

Figure 14.22: John William Rauch on His Rural Route #1 Postal Run.

John William Rauch was the Rural Route #1 mail carrier for Lincoln, Washington County, Arkansas. Mr. Rauch carried the mall on this route from the time it was established on 15 Apr 1905, until his retirement 6 Mar 1925. His route was long and rough up hill and down hill. He kept two teams of horses all the time to alternate over this route. He is remembered with kindness and helpfulness to all. During the cold winter months, Mr. Rauch could close his tiny mail coach by pulling shut sliding glass windows. He kept a lighted lantern in one corner. He used it for warmth and for light during the short winter days when nighttime would fall before his route was completed. Children remembered him for his cheerfulness and at Christmas time he gave each child along the route a stick of candy on Christmas Eve. Today, we think perhaps the mailman didn't have such heavy deliveries, but remember, every household did receive a Sears and Montgomery Ward catalog both spring and fall and orders to both were heavy for many shopped by mail. Then the postman carried all newspapers. We owe much to our early mail carriers. Photo courtesy of Doris Laurette Tyson (Rauch).

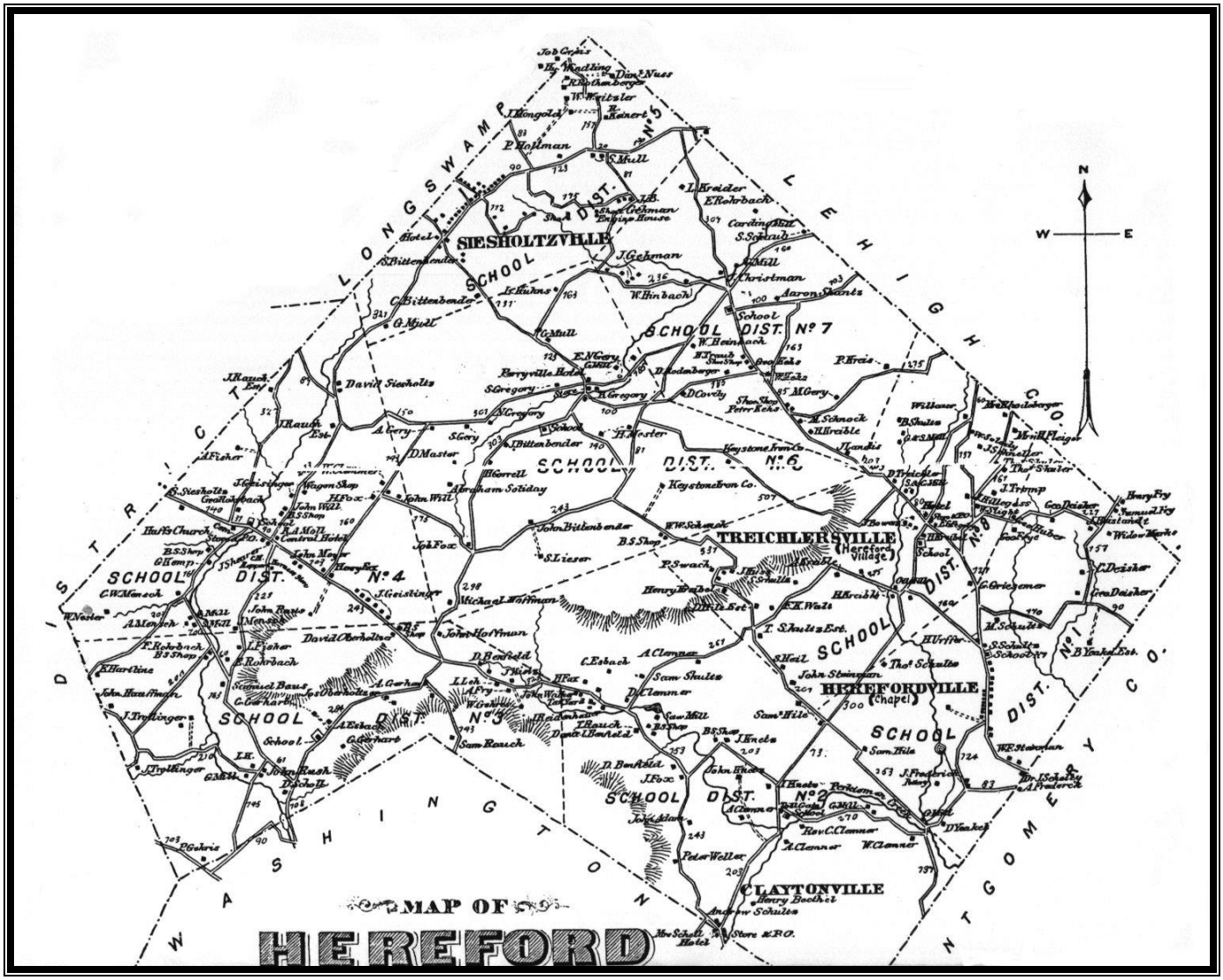


Figure 14.23: Map of Hereford, Pennsylvania in 1865.

Figure 14.24: Huff's Church in Hereford, Pennsylvania. Some of our ancestors are buried in the cemetery at the church.

Figure 14.25: The Old Mill in Hereford, Pennsylvania.

Figure 14.26: The Old Finley Mill once owned by Emanuel Harvey Rauch. It is located in Benton County, Arkansas.

Figure 14.27: The William Hardy Rauch Family. Hardy and Ruth Rauch's 50th Wedding Anniversary Year, 1996. <u>Back Row, Left to Right</u>: Karen Annette Rauch Wright (b. 12 Feb 1954), Jeffrey Mason Wright (b. 6 Oct 1953), Suzanne Ellen Rauch (b. 21 Aug 1972), William Hardy Rauch (b. 9 Sep 1925), John Hardy Rauch (b. 25 Mar 1959), Megan Suzanne Malear (b. 28 Apr 1985), Ralph Layton Malear (b. 25 Feb 1960), Linda Ruth Rauch Malear (b. 5 May 1960), Grant Layton Malear (b. 6 Jun 1989). <u>Front Row, Left to Right</u>: Mason Davis Wright (b. 11 Jan 1985), Melissa Johnson Wright (b. 31 Dec 1987), Ruth Ellen Davis Rauch (b. 4 Sep 1927).

Figure 14.28: The St. Johns Church and Cemetery in Pennsylvania. This is the church attended by Jacob & Gertraut Rauch & their children in the early 1800's.

Figure 14.29: This is believed to be Emanuel Harvey Rauch in Prairie Grove, Arkansas in 1880 (?).

Figure 14.30: Winifred "Winnie" Lou Snodgrass (Rauch).

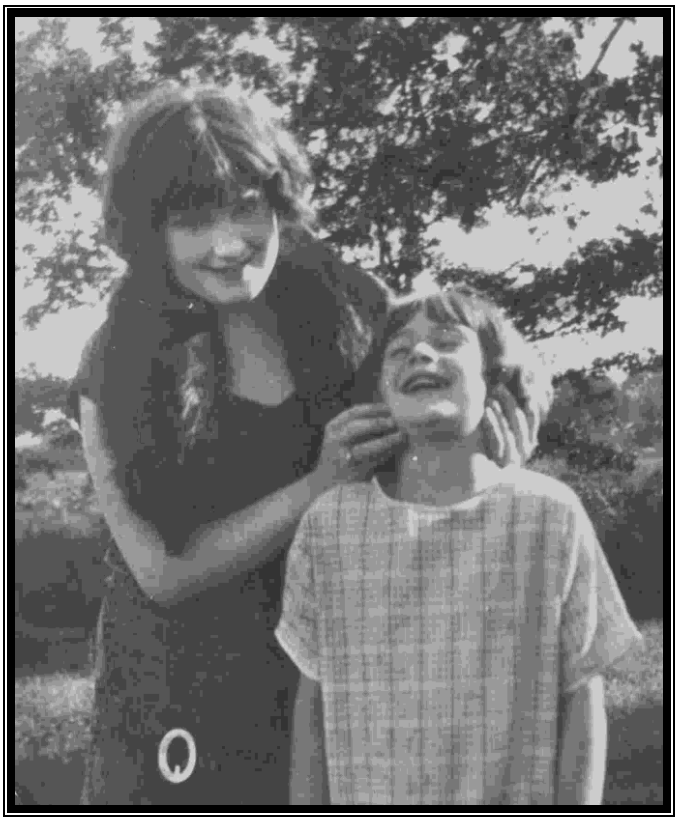


Figure 14.31: Mae Elizabeth Rauch (Norwood) and Helen Louise Rauch (Belchamber).

Figure 14.32: L/R Mae Elizabeth Rauch (Norwood), Henry Ewing Rauch & Merle Corinne Lucy (Rauch).

Figure 14.33: Mae Elizabeth Rauch (Norwood).

Figure 14.34: Mae Elizabeth Rauch (Norwood).

Figure 14.35: Willie & Hardy Rauch & Girls (?).

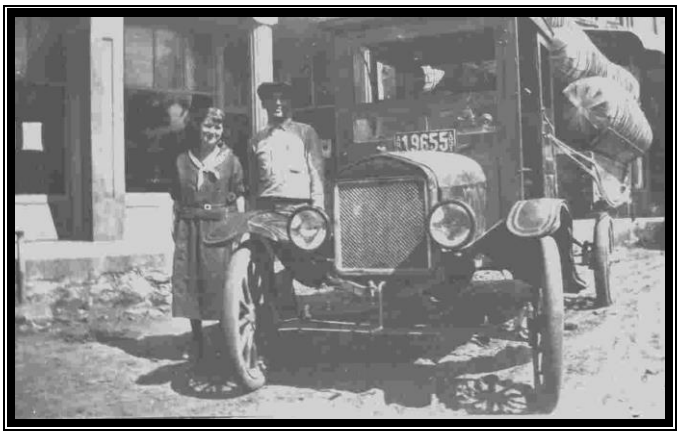


Figure 14.37: Mae Elizabeth Rauch & Clifford Rauch in 1921.

Figure 14.36: William "Willie" Harvey Rauch.

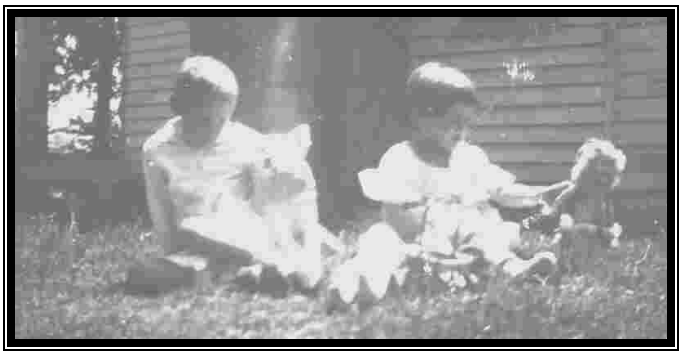


Figure 14.38: Cecil & Helen Rauch at the Old Rauch Home Place in Lincoln, Arkansas. Photo in 1917.

Figure 14.39: Kids (?).

Figure 14.40: Fanny & Winnie Norton Bradley.

Figure 14.42: Harry Paul Rauch.

Figure 14.41: Lazarus, John William & Dorcus Rauch's Family Plot.

Figure 14.43: William "Willie" Harvey Rauch.

Figure 14.44: Grace James & Clifford Rauch at the Old Rauch Home Place in Lincoln, Arkansas. Winnie Lou Rauch is on the Front Porch. Photo was taken in 1918.

Figure 14.46: Grace James, Clifford Rauch's First Wife & Mae Elizabeth Rauch (Norwood) at the Old Home Place in Lincoln, Arkansas. Photo taken in 1918.

Figure 14.45: The Old Cistern at the Old Rauch Home Place in Lincoln, Arkansas. Photo taken in 1930.

Figure 14.47: Mae Elizabeth Rauch (Norwood).

Figure 14.48: L/R, Adults: Doris Laurette Tyson (Rauch), Hope Leach (Rauch), Gloria Nadine Rauch, Clyde Rauch, Mary Ellen Rauch (Christian0, Earl Christian & two Daughters, Karen Ruth & Ellen Louise Christian.

Figure 14.51: L/R: Doris Laurette Tyson (Rauch), Amanda Ruth Rauch (Mallow) & Woods "Woodie" Lamberton Mallow.

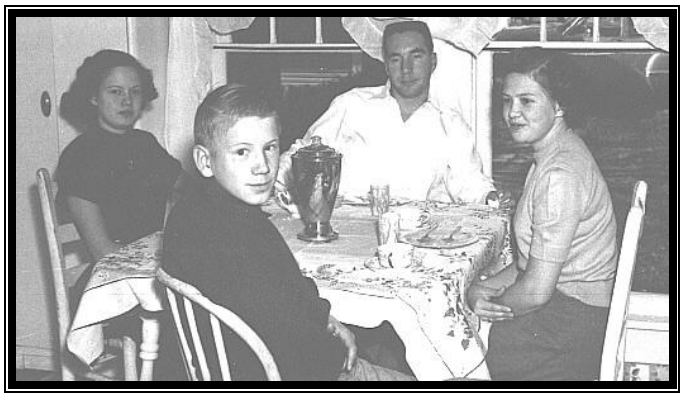


Figure 14.49: L/R: Mary Ellen Rauch, Leon Rauch, Don Norwood & Virginia Rauch in December 1962.

Figure 14.52: Helen Louise Rauch (Belchamber) and Amanda Ruth Rauch.

Figure 14.50: L/R: Doris Laurette Tyson (Rauch), Harry Paul Rauch, Amanda Ruth Rauch (Mallow), Helen Louise Rauch (Belchamber) and Jennette Hicks (Rauch).

Figure 14.53: Merle Corinne Lucy (Rauch) & her husband Ewing Henry Rauch.

Figure 14.54: L/R: Mary Elizabeth Mitchell (Couch), Ella Bea Rauch (Mitchell) and her husband John England Mitchell.

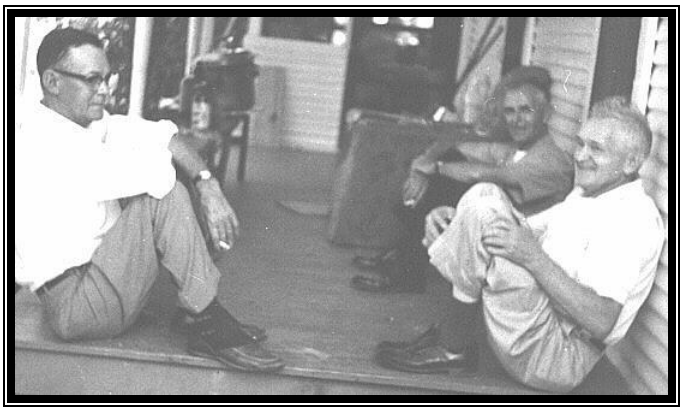


Figure 14.55: L/R: Johnny Rauch, Harry Paul Rauch & Clyde Rauch.

Figure 14.56: L/R: Doris Laurette Tyson (Rauch), Johnny Rauch & their Daughter Gloria Nadine Rauch.

Figure 14.57: Left to Right: Ella Bea Rauch, Irene Davis, and Mae Elizabeth Rauch at the Old Rauch Home Place in 1918.

Figure 14.58: L/R: Woods Lamberton Mallow, Jackson Byron "JB" Lowe, Mae Elizabeth Rauch (Lowe), Amanda Ruth Rauch (Mallow), Harry Paul Rauch & Majorie Ellen Wallace (Rauch). This picture was taken in 1976 in Washington State. Soon after this picture was taken in Washington my Mother, Mae Elizabeth Rauch, died when she returned from this trip. She died 31 Aug 1976 in Dallas, Texas.

Figure 14.59: Mae Elizabeth Rauch (Norwood).

Figure 14.61: Lizzie May Rauch (Carter).

Figure 14.60: Mae Elizabeth Rauch (Norwood).

Figure 14.62: Doris Laurette Tyson (Rauch).

Figure 14.63: L/R: Albert Cecil Rauch, Daughter Sherri Helen Rauch and Dorothy Helen Bruce (Rauch) in 1965.

Figure 14.64: L/R: Marjorie Ellen Wallace (Rauch), Virgil Wayne Nutt, Paula Jean Rauch, Harry Paul Rauch in 1955.

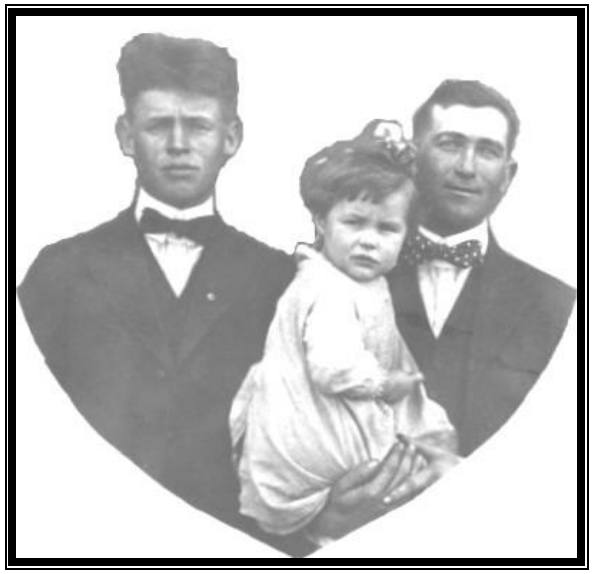


Figure 14.65: L/R: Ewing Henry Rauch, Helen Louise Rauch, and William Harvey Rauch.

Figure 14.66: The Woods Lamberton Mallow and Amanda Ruth Rauch (Mallow) Family.

Figure 14.67: L/R: Ella Bea Rauch (Mitchell), Doris Laurette Tyson (Rauch), Ewing Henry Rauch (Front), Johnny Rauch, Mae Elizabeth Rauch (Norwood), Merle Corinne Lucy (Rauch) Clyde Rauch and Velma Hope Leach (Rauch).

Figure 14.68: Gloria Nadine Rauch.

Figure 14.69: Albert Cecil Rauch.

Figure 14.71: Glen Earl Christian & Debbie Christian.

Figure 14.70: Karen Ruth Christian (Ottinger), Todd Randal Ottinger, Alyssa, Jason and Ryan Ottinger.

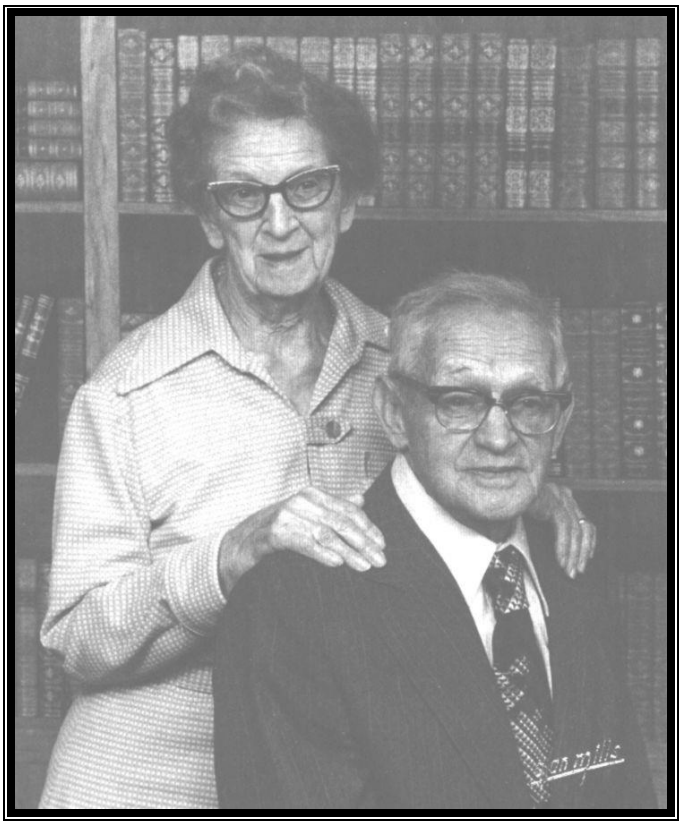


Figure 14.72: Velma Hope Leach (Rauch) & Her Husband Clyde Rauch.

Figure 14.73: L/R: Rear Row. Frank M. Council, Clyde Leon Rauch, & Earl Dean Christian. Next Row. Virginia Lou Rauch (Council), she is holding baby Betty Jean Council, Wanda Lou Colton (Rauch), Mary Ellen Rauch (Christian) & Velma Hope Leach (Rauch). Front: Frank Paul Council, Clyde Rauch & David Wayne Council. Clyde is holding; Ellen Louise Christian & Karen Ruth Christian.

Figure 14.74: L/R: Mary Ellen Rauch, Velma Hope Leach (Rauch), Virginia Lou Rauch, Clyde Rauch & Clyde Leon Rauch. Photo was taken about 1940.

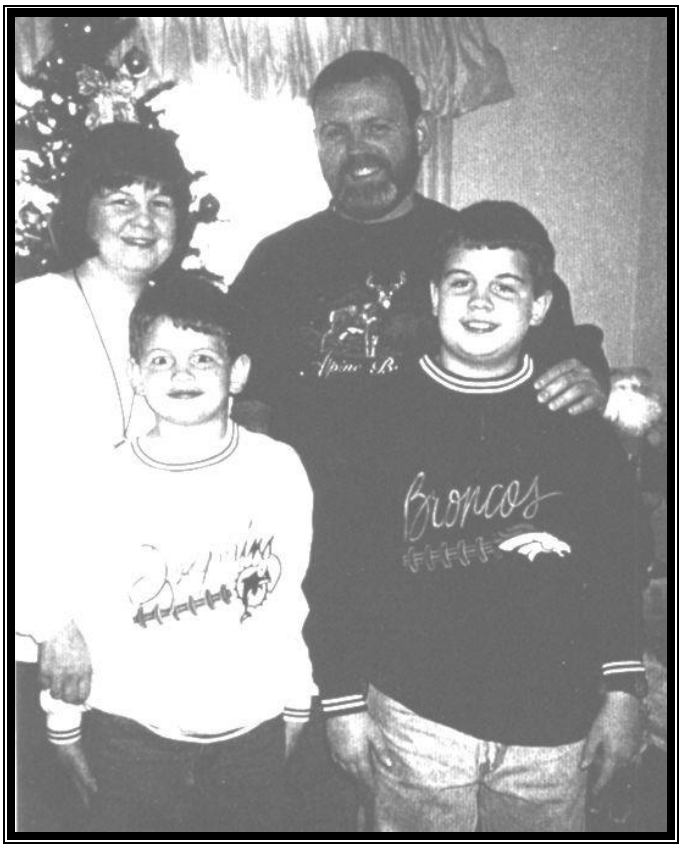


Figure 14.75: L/R: Ellen Louise Christian (Norvell) & her husband Timothy Allan Norvell, Andrew & Allan Norvell.

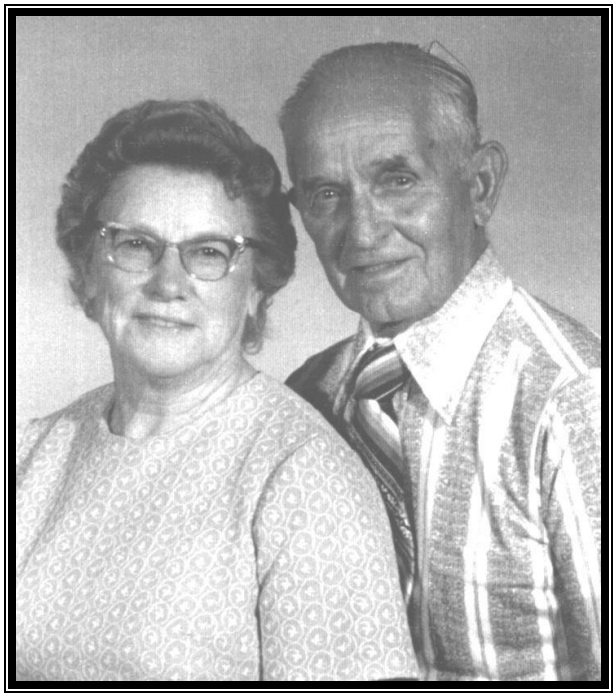


Figure 14.76: Marjorie Ellen Wallace (Rauch) & her husband Harry Paul Rauch.

Figure 14.77: Winifred "Winnie' Lou Snodgrass (Rauch).

Figure 14.79: Ella Bea Rauch (Mitchell) & her husband John England Mitchell.

Figure 14.78: Frank Ray "Jack" Rauch & his wife Mary Katherine Hicks (Rauch).

Figure 14.80: Ella Bea Rauch (Mitchell) & her husband John England Mitchell & Mary Elizabeth Mitchell.

Figure 14.81: Mary Elizabeth Mitchell (Couch) & her husband Cecil Redding Couch Jr.

Figure 14.82: Mary Elizabeth Mitchell & her mother Ella Bea Rauch (Mitchell).

Figure 14.83: Doris Laurette Tyson (Rauch) & her husband John "Johnny" Thomas Rauch. Doris is holding Karen Ruth Christian.

Figure 14.84: L/R; Lucille Haws, Velma Hope Leach, Bertha Parker and Delphia Rogers Basden. Lincoln, Arkansas High School 1921 Graduating Class.

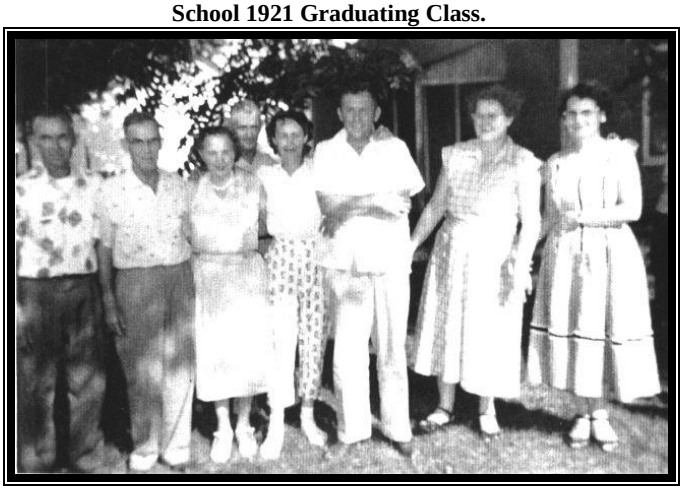


Figure 14.85: L/R: Harry Paul Rauch, Hardy Rauch, Ella Bea Rauch (Mitchell), Clyde Rauch, Helen Louise Rauch (Belchamber), Albert Cecil Rauch, Amanda Ruth Rauch (Mallow) and Mae Elizabeth Rauch (Norwood).

Figure 14.86: Hardy Rauch and his son William Hardy Rauch. William Hardy was 9 months old when the photograph was taken in 1926.

Figure 14.88: William Hardy Rauch & his son John Hardy Rauch. Photo was taken at Henry Jacob Rauch's Grave in Hereford, Pennsylvania.

Figure 14.87: Ruth Ellen Davis (Rauch) & her husband William Hardy Rauch. Photo taken in Lincoln, Arkansas in 1998.

Figure 14.89: William Hardy Rauch. Photo taken in 1944.

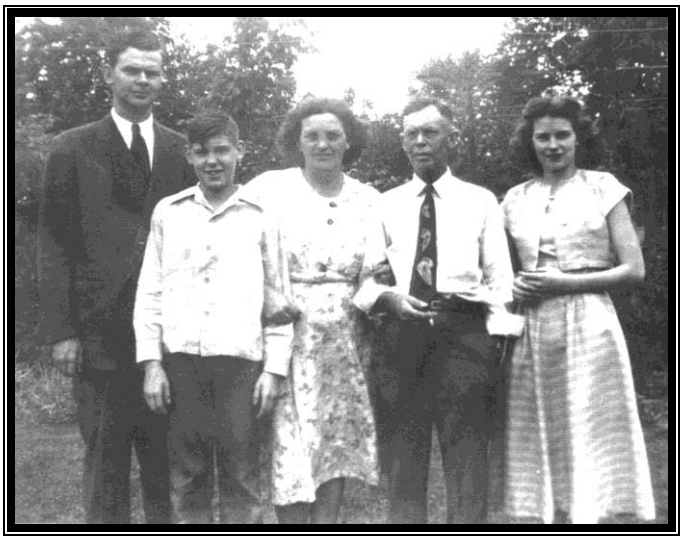


Figure 14.90: L/R: William Hardy Rauch, John Joseph Rauch, Jennette Hicks (Rauch), her husband Hardy Rauch, and Winifred Joan Rauch (Budd).

Figure 14.92: Winifred Joan Rauch (Budd) and her daughter Jeannine Louise Budd (Henke) (Born 4 Feb 1952).

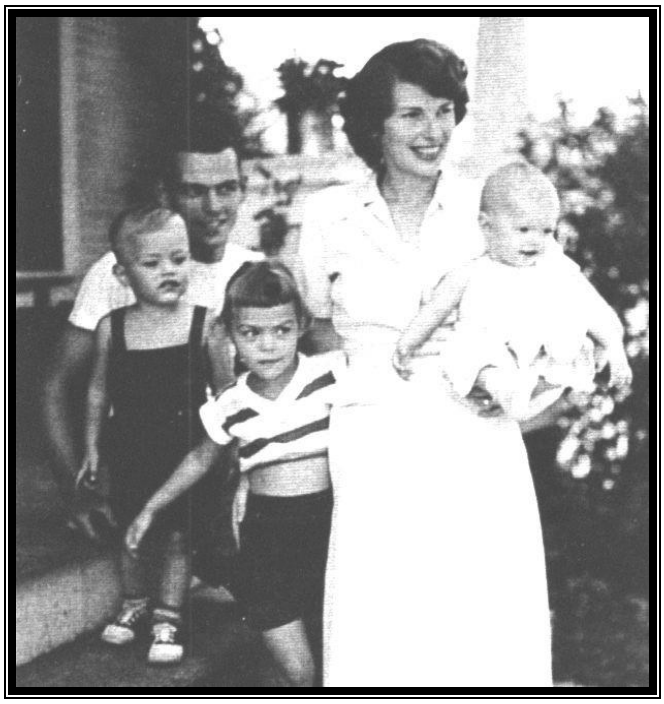


Figure 14.91: The William Lloyd Budd Family. L/R: William Lloyd Budd, William Lloyd Budd Jr., Janice Kay Budd, Winifred Joan Rauch (Budd) and Jeannine Louise Budd.

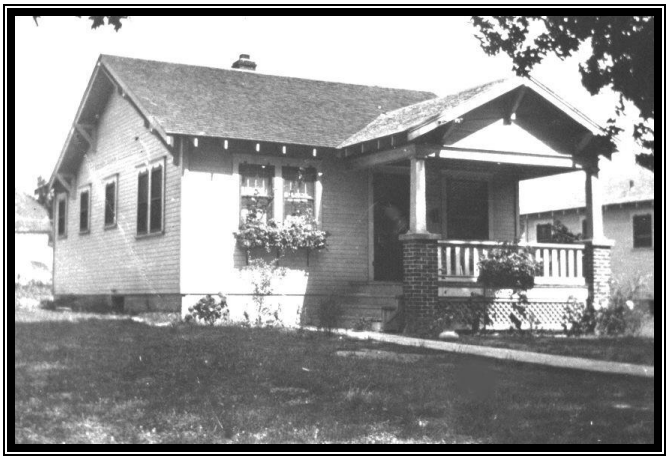


Figure 14.93: First house that Hardy and Jennette (Hicks) Rauch owned. Located on North Douglas Street in Springfield, Missouri. Photo was taken in the summer of 1926.

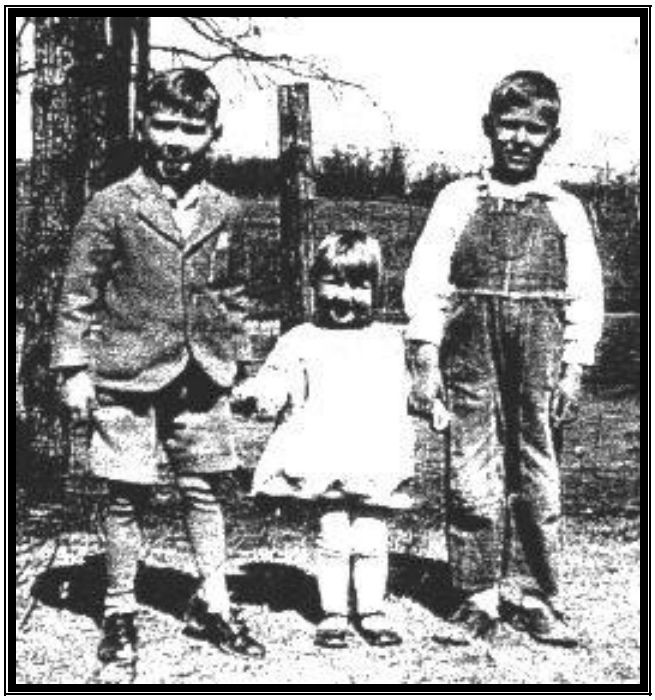


Figure 14.94: L/R: William Hardy Rauch (4 ½ years old), Barbara Jean Norwood (Hurst) and Woods Lambert Mallow. Photo was taken in 1929.

Figure 14.96: William Hardy Rauch (4 ½ years old) and Grandfather John William Rauch's dog. Photo was taken in 1929.

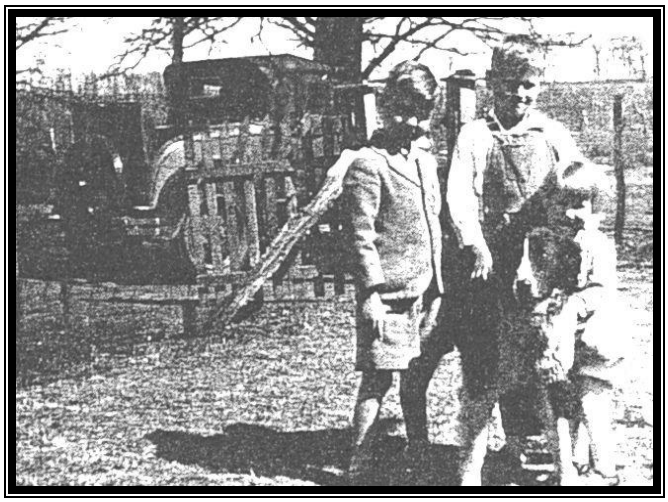


Figure 14.95: L/R: William Hardy Rauch (4 ½ years old), Woods Lambert Mallow, Barbara Jean Norwood (Hurst) and Grandfather John William Rauch's dog. Photo was taken in 1929.

Figure 14.97: L/R: Toschi (Dog), William Hardy Rauch with gun & Winifred Joan Rauch his sister at the "Linger-Longer" family cabin in Comet, Missouri. Photo was taken in 1938.

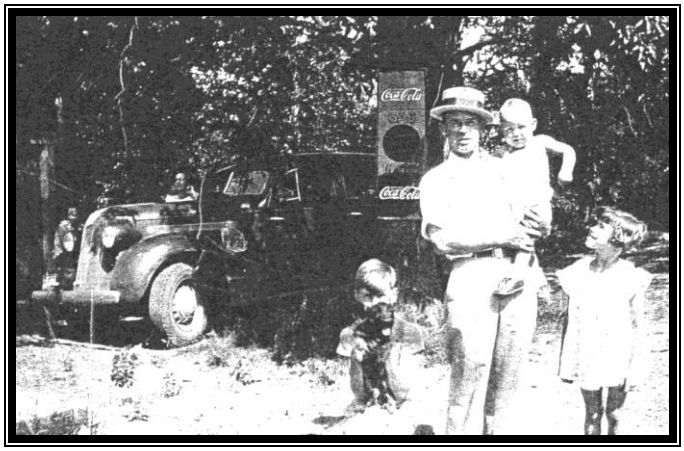


Figure 14.98: L/R: William Hardy Rauch with his dog Toschi, Hardy Rauch holding John Joseph Rauch and Winifred Joan Rauch.

Figure 14.99: William Hardy Rauch is 5 years and 9 months.

Figure 14.100: John Joseph Rauch in April 1926.

Figure 14.101: William Hardy Rauch in 1928.

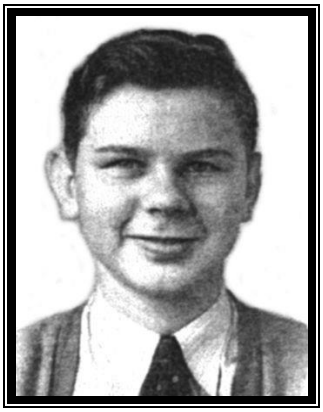


Figure 14.102: William Hardy Rauch in 1941.

Figure 14.103: The Hicks Family.

Rica Hicks, Beulah Hicks, Smith, Jones, Sisters of Jennette Hicks. Photo was taken in 1966.

Figure 14.105: L/R: Hardy Rauch, his wife Jennette Hicks (Rauch) & son John Joseph Rauch.

Figure 14.104: L/R: Elijah Valentine Howard (b. 8 Nov 1870, d. 13 Feb 1950) & his wife Mary Alice Gibson (Hicks) (Howard) (b. 4 Jan 1874, d. 23 Sep 1950). Mary Alice Howard was Jennette Hicks (Rauch's) Mother. Mary Alice was 70 years old in this photograph taken in 1946.

Figure 14.106: The Smith Family. L/R: John D. Smith, Beulah Hicks (Smith) & J. D. Smith. Photo was taken 13 May 1942.

Figure 14.107: Jennette Hicks & Friends at Farmington, Arkansas.

Figure 14.108: Mary Howard Family. Jennette Rauch's stepfather.

Figure 14.109: L/R; Beulah Hicks (Smith), Hardy Rauch, John D. Smith, J. D. Smith, William Hardy Rauch & Winifred Joan Rauch in front. Photo taken in 1936.

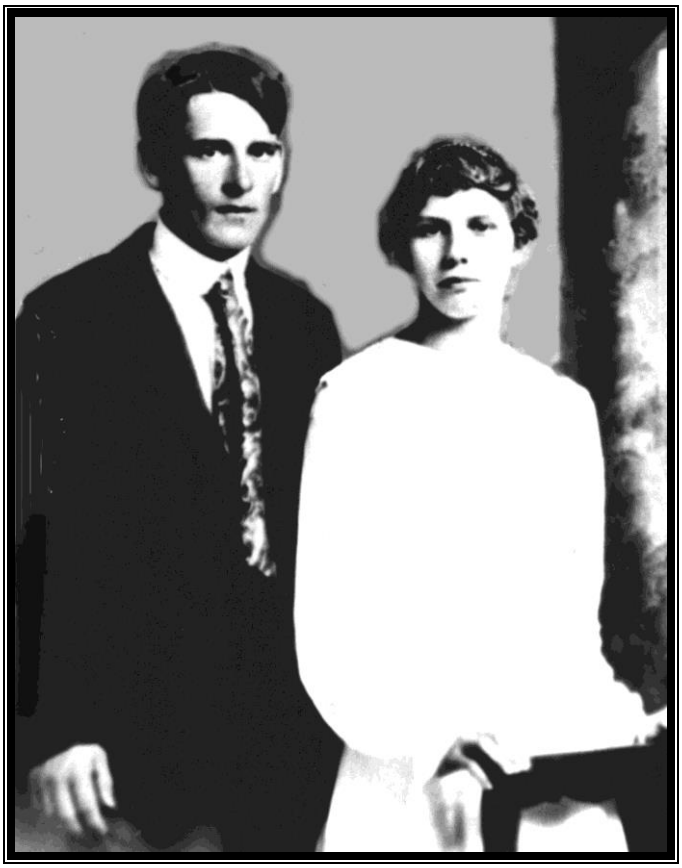


Figure 14.110: Hazel's Mother. Winnie and Lester Aldredge. Jennette Rauch's Sister.

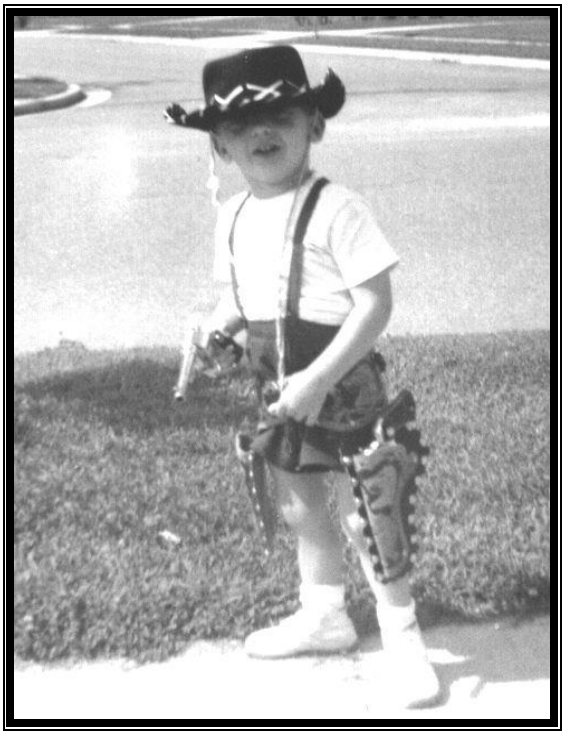


Figure 14.111: John Hardy Rauch. Photo taken at his home in New Carrollton, Maryland in 1963.

Figure 14.112: L/R: Janice Kay Budd, Hardy Rauch (Grandfather), Bruce Michael Budd, William Lloyd Budd Jr, Jeannine Louise Budd and Grandmother Jennette Hicks (Rauch).

Figure 14.115: Another view of the Ewing Inn as it looks on 5 June 1997. William Hardy Rauch is on the porch & Mary Ann Davis, Ruth Ellen Davis (Rauch's) mother, is shown between the cars.

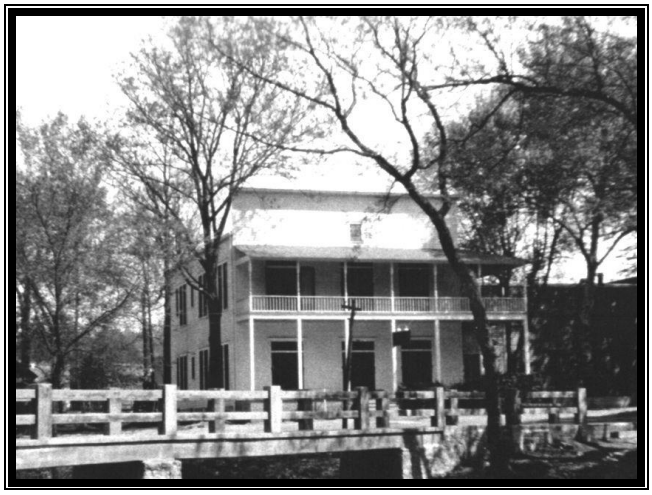


Figure 14.113: The Ewing Inn. Sarah Catherine Talbot (Rauch) was the manager of this Hotel/Restaurant for a few Years after her husband Emanuel Rauch's death.

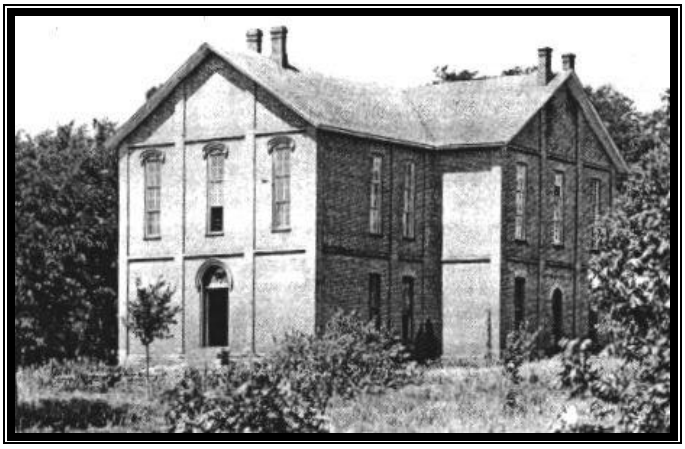


Figure 14.116: Cane Hill College in Cane Hill, Arkansas.

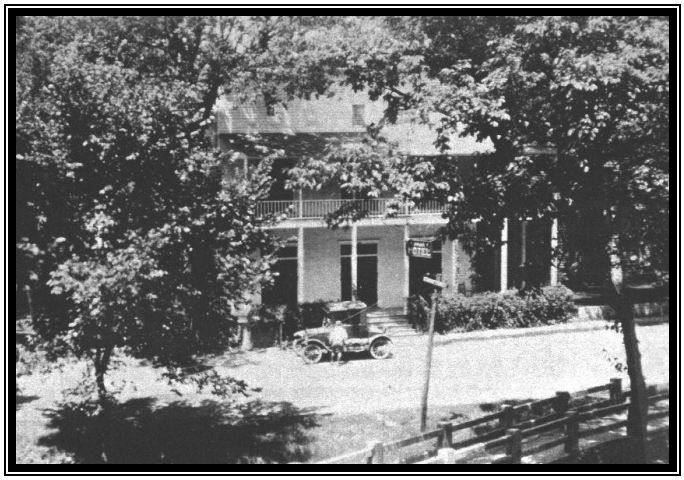


Figure 14.114: Another view of the Ewing Inn that was built in Siloam Springs, Arkansas in 1897.

Figure 14.117: Front Row, L/R: Clyde Rauch, Naoma T. King, Mae Elizabeth Rauch, Ora, Ila Osburn, Amanda Ruth Rauch (Mallow) and her son Woodie Lambert Mallow. Others present include Ruth and Denver Snodgrass and the others are unknown.

Figure 14.118: William Hardy Rauch at 9 months old. Photo was taken about 1926.

Figure 14.119: William Hardy Rauch. Photo was taken about 1930.

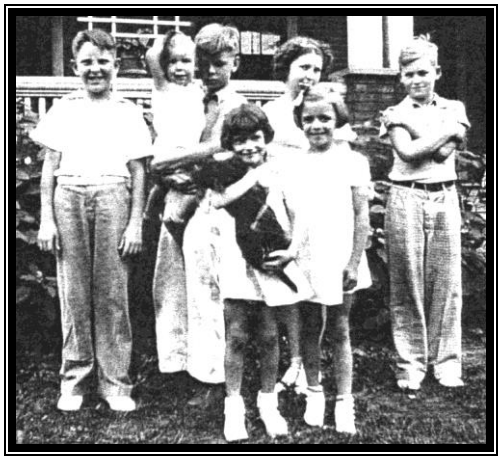


Figure 14..120: L/R: Donald Nevatt, Willam Hardy Rauch holding John Joseph Rauch, Dorothy Nevatt, John D. Smith. Front: Winifred Joan Rauch, Dog Toschi, and girl unknown.

Figure 14.121: L/R: Mary Alice Gibson (Hicks) (Howard), William David Gibson, Robert Gibson, Beulah Hicks (Smith), Dixie Hicks (Cook) and daughter Miriam Cook.

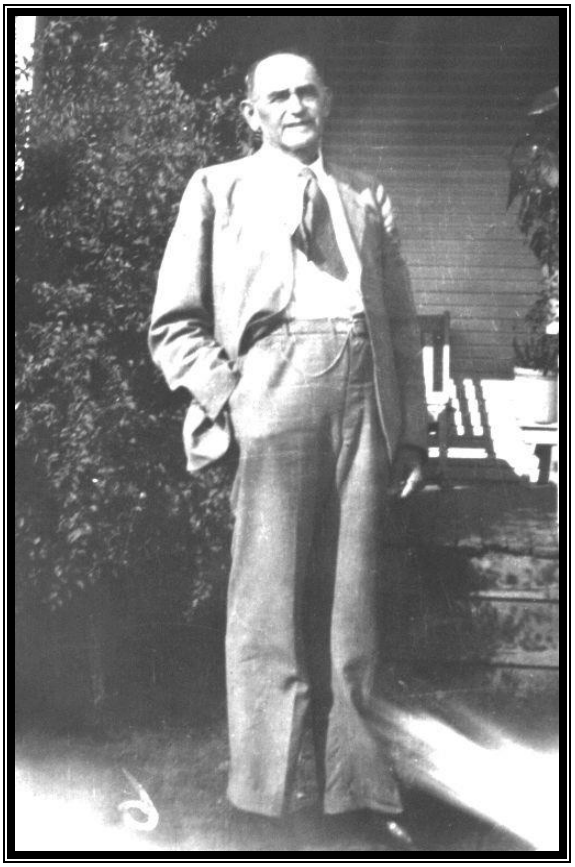


Figure 14.122: Elijah Valentine Howard. Jennette Hicks (Rauch's) Stepfather.

Figure 14.123: Merle Corinne Lucy (Rauch). B. 13 Mar 1901, D. 4 Jan 1991. Photo was taken about 1932.

Figure 14.124: Dolores Rose "Dee" Stoering (Rauch) & her husband Ewing Henry Rauch, Jr.

Figure 14.125: L/R: Linda Gayle Rauch (Alumbaugh) & her brother Scott Allen Rauch.

Figure 14.126: Scott Allen Rauch's Family in 1986. L/R, Top: Hans Rauch, Rachel Rauch, Middle Row: Scott Allen Rauch, Judith Denise Lundin (Rauch), Bottom Row: Abigail Rauch and Anne Elizabeth Rauch.

Figure 14.127: Linda Gayle Rauch (Alumbaugh's) daughters. L/R: Larissa Dee Alumbaugh & Leticia Violet "Vi" Alumbaugh. Photo taken about 1985.

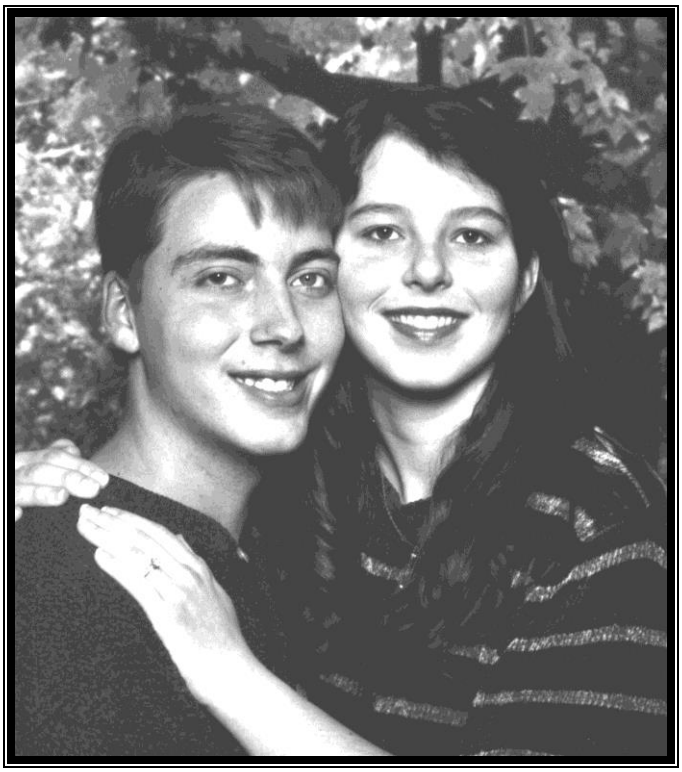


Figure 14.129: Aaron Hillman and his wife Leticia Violet "Vi" Alumbaugh (Hillman).

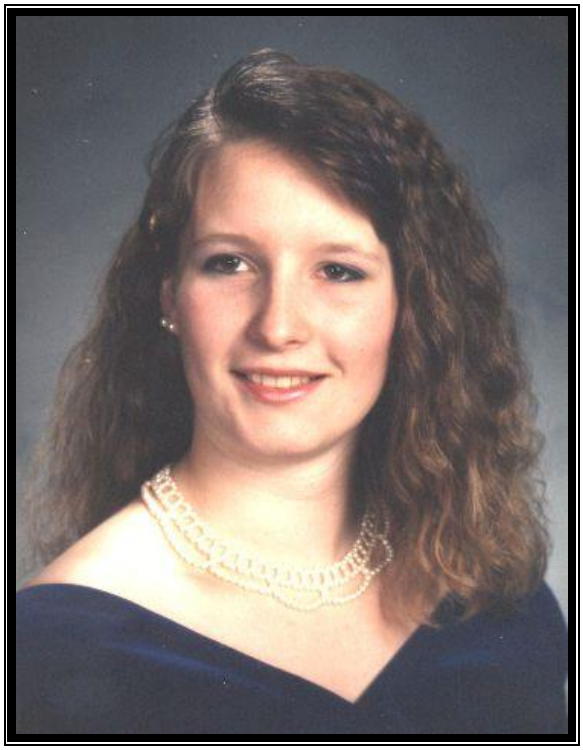


Figure 14.128: Larissa Dee Alumbaugh. Photo taken about 1997.

Figure 14.130: L/R: William Thomas Rauch, Cheryl Adele Rauch (Hiser), William Conrad Rauch and Mayzelle E. Thomasson (Rauch).

Figure 14.131: Hilary H. Hiser. Born 5 Nov 1982. Photo taken in 2000.

Figure 14.132: Chrystal K. Rauch

Figure 14.133: Rauch Brothers & Sisters. L/R: Clyde Rauch, Harry Rauch, Frank Ray "Jack" Rauch, Ella Bea Rauch (Mitchell), Helen Louise Rauch (Belchamber) and Mae Elizabeth Rauch (Norwood).

Figure 14.134: Rauch brothers and sisters in 1963.

Figure 14.135: The Rauchs at Uncle Johnny and Aunt Doris's House. This was a favorite meeting place.

Figure 14.136: Elizabeth Louise Mallow Connelly. Aunt Amanda Ruth Rauch's daughter.

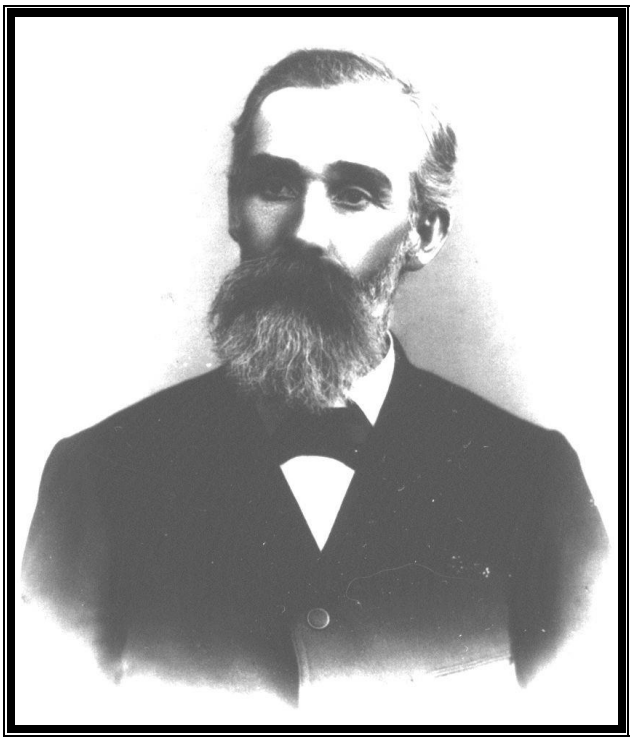


Figure 14.138: David Bossert Rauch. Born 22 Dec 1842 & Died 10 Nov 1922. He is buried in The Huff's Church Cemetery.

Figure 14.137: Anna "Annie" Rauch (Derr) & Her Husband Franklin J. Derr.

Figure 14.139: Eliza Ann Moll (Rauch). Born 3 May 1846 & Died 4 Apr 1917. She is the wife of David Bossert Rauch.

Figure 14.140: John William Rauch, My Grandfather.

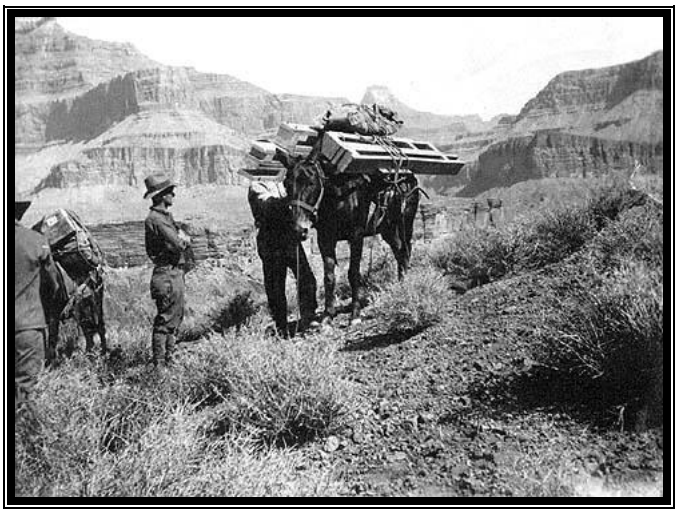


Figure 14.142: Ewing Henry Rauch my Uncle. Uncle Henry was the first man to photograph down inside the Grand Canyon.

Figure 14.141: John David Rauch at his 100th birthday party.

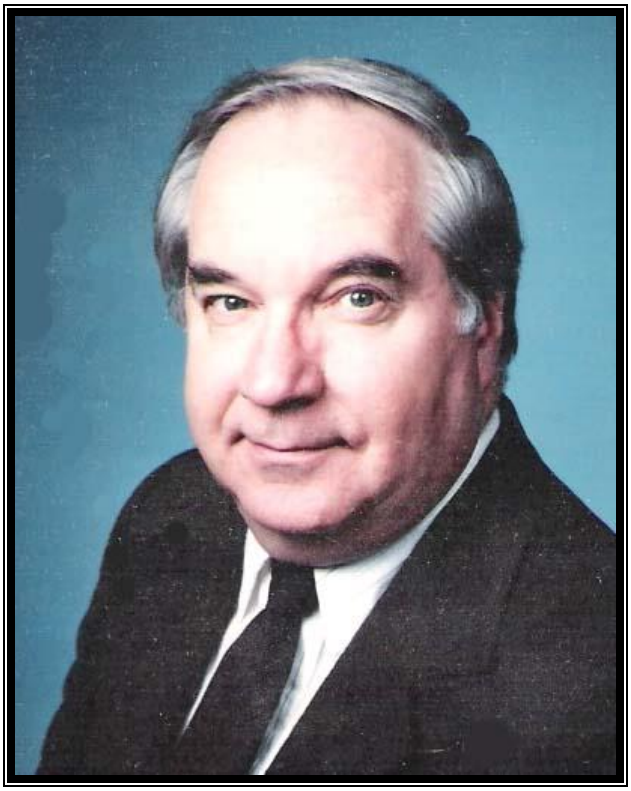


Figure 14.143: Don L. Norwood. My mother was Mae Elizabeth Rauch.

Figure 14.144: Grant and Aunt Mandy Hargrove.

Figure 14.146: Mary Elizabeth Mitchell Couch. Mary lost her life in an American Airlines crash in Little Rock, Arkansas on 1 July 1999.

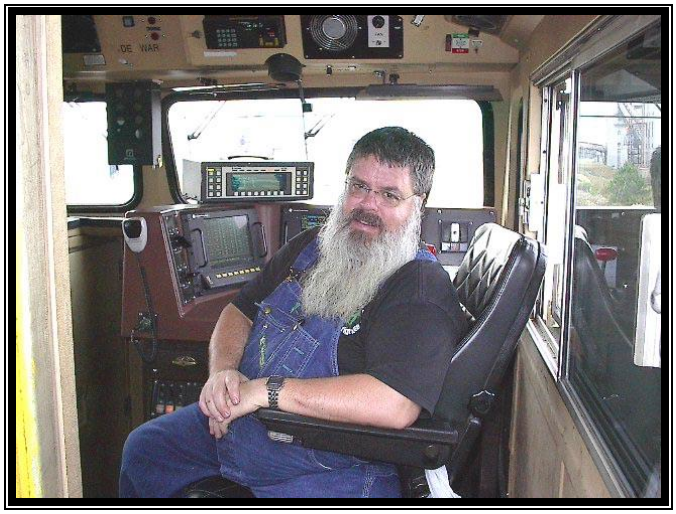


Figure 14.145: Steve Mitchell Couch ended up with a job that all us young children have dreamed about, Steve's a railroad Engineer.

Figure 14.147: L/R: John Redding, Robert Neal "Bob" lost his life 18 Jan 1988 in Proctorville, Ohio, Sarah Catherine, and Steve Mitchell Couch. Mary Elizabeth Mitchell Couch's Children.

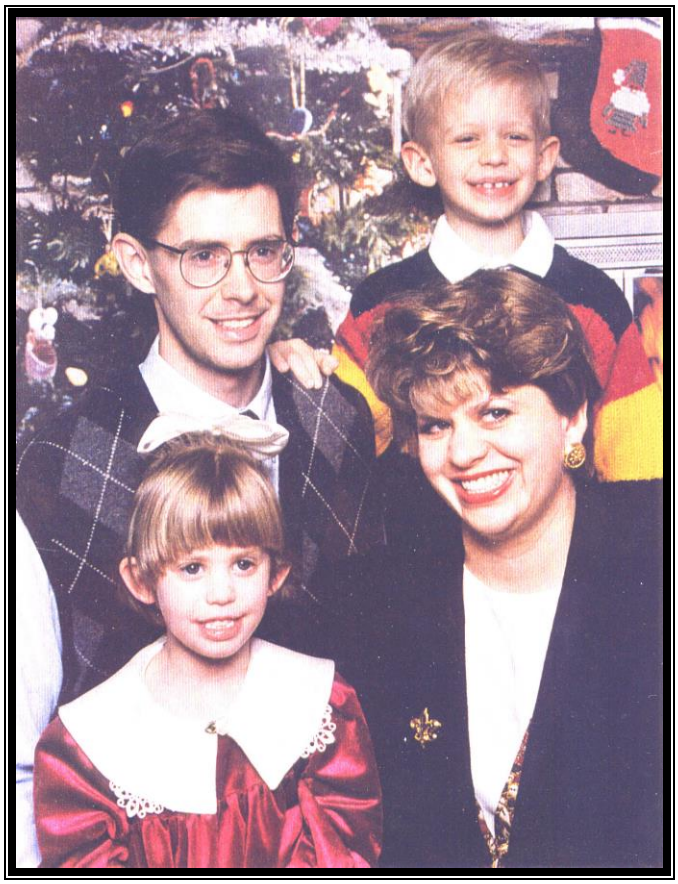


Figure 14.148: The David Wayne Council Family. L/R: David Wayne, Mark David, Mae Elizabeth & Judy Bernadette Schneider (Council).

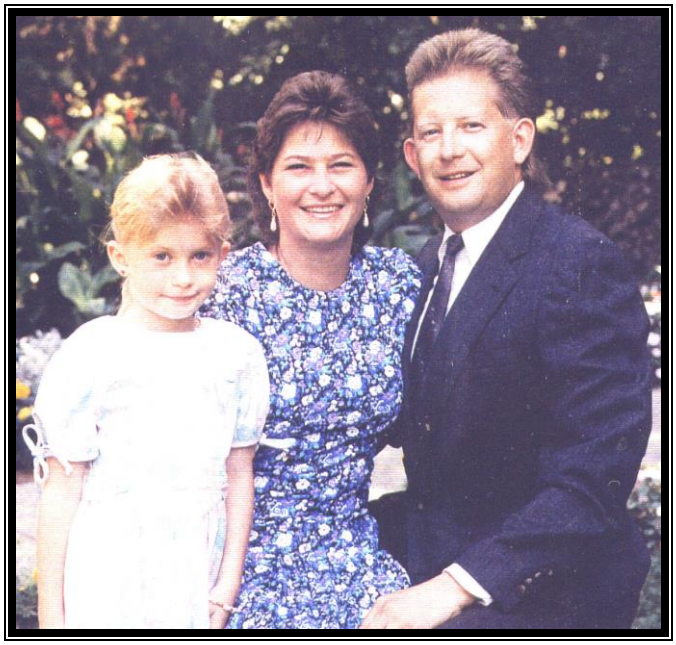


Figure 14.149: The Frank Paul Council Family. L/R: Natalie Michelle, Robyn Arlene Hempel (Council) & Frank Paul Council.

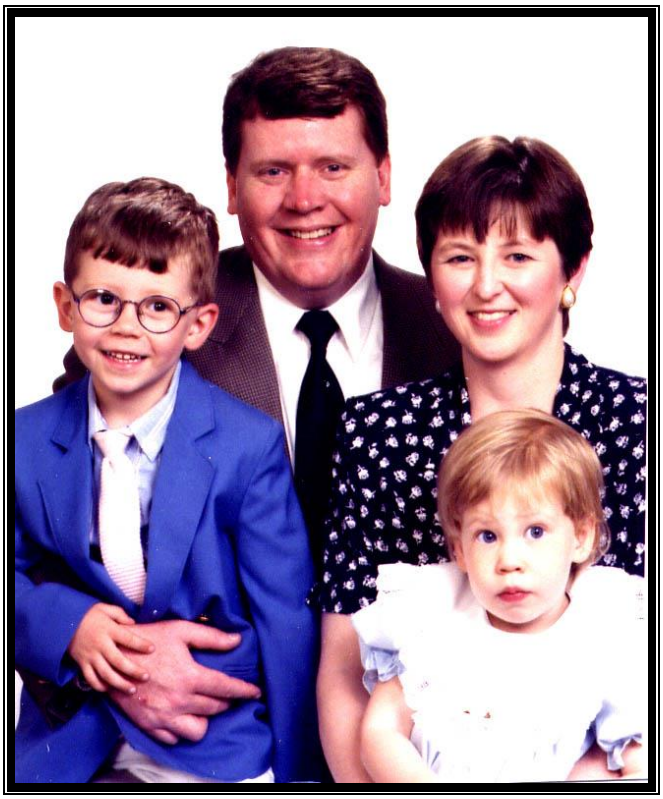


Figure 14.150: The Brian Douglas Hathhorn Family. L/R: Adam Douglas, Brian Douglas, Betty Jean Council (Hathhorn) & Emily Hathhorn.

Figure 14.151: Virginia Lou Rauch (Council) & her husband Frank M. Council.

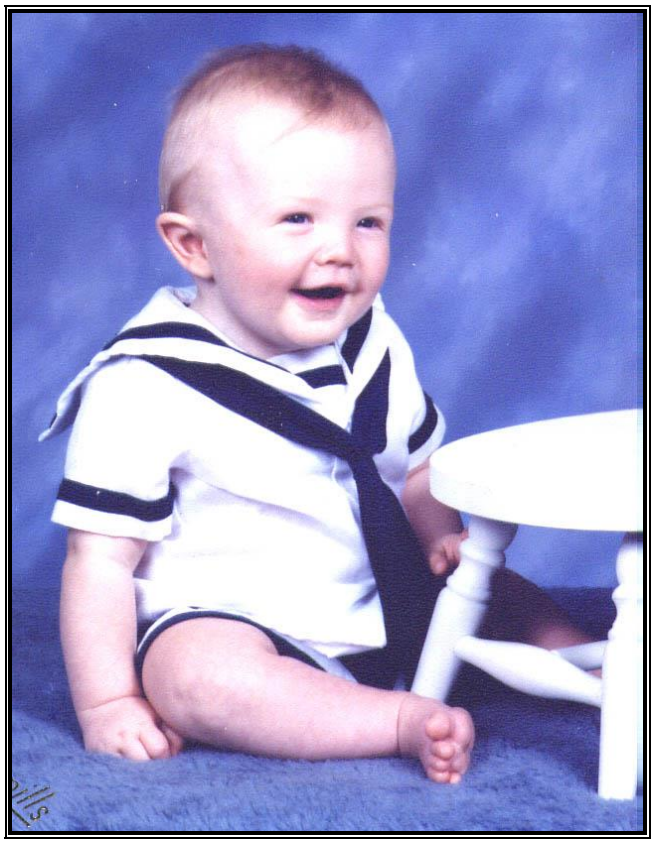


Figure 14.152: Benjamin Hathhorn, Son of Betty Council & Brian Hathhorn.

Figure 14.153: The William Hardy Rauch Family at Christmas. L/R Top: Hardy Rauch, Ruth Davis Rauch holding Suzanne Ellen Rauch, Karen Annette Rauch, Linda Ruth Rauch and John Hardy Rauch. Photo was taken at Christmas in 1972.

Figure 14.154: Grandfather John William Rauch and my Uncle John "Johnnie" Thomas Rauch his son.

Figure 14.155: Grandfather John William Rauch.

Figure 14.156: Aunt Doris Tyson Rauch and Aunt Helen Rauch Bellchamber having a good time! (Sept. 1970).

Figure 14.157: Aunt Ruth Rauch Mallow, My Mother Mae Elizabeth Rauch Norwood and my Uncle Harry Rauch. (1959).

Figure 14.158: William Hardy Rauch (11 months old in 1926.

Figure 14.159: Parents of Ruth Ellen Davis Rauch. Mary Ann Wilson Davis, born 3 Apr 1909 in Pollock, Missouri. Webb Kenneth Davis, born 28 Jan 1907 in Pollock, Missouri, died 14 Dec 1988 in Ravenna, Misouri. 60th Wedding Anniversary 1985. Married 31 Oct 1925 in Unionville, Putnam County, Missouri.

Figure 14.160: L/R: Sally Jo Sampson Rauch, Ruth Ellen Davis Rauch, Suzanne Ellen Rauch, William Hardy Rauch, John Joseph Rauch and Cathy Noel Rauch (John and Sally's granddaughter). May 1984 in New Carrollton, Maryland.

Figure 14.161: L/R: William Hardy Rauch, Suzanne Ellen Rauch, Thomas K. Koehn and Ruth Ellen Davis Rauch at Suzanne's wedding on 8 Aug 2004 at Estes Park, Colorado.

Figure 14.162: L/R: John Hardy Rauch, Linda Ruth Rauch Malear, William Hardy Rauch, Suzanne Ellen Rauch Koehn, Thomas K. Koehn, Ruth Ellen Davis Rauch, Mason Davis Wright, Melissa Johnson Wright, Karen Annette Rauch Wright and Jeffrey Mason Wright at Suzanne's wedding.

Figure 14.163: Suzanne and William Hardy Rauch.

Figure 14.164: Suzanne's wedding at Estes Park, Colorado.

Figure 14.165: Suzanne Ellen Rauch Koehn's wedding.

Figure 14.166: Suzanne Ellen Rauch Koehn's mother Ruth Ellen Davis Rauch.

Figure 14.167: Gloria Nadine Rauch, Mary Elizabeth Mitchell, Don Loyd Norwood, Virginia Lou Rauch, Clyde Leon Rauch & Mary Ellen Rauch. (1941)

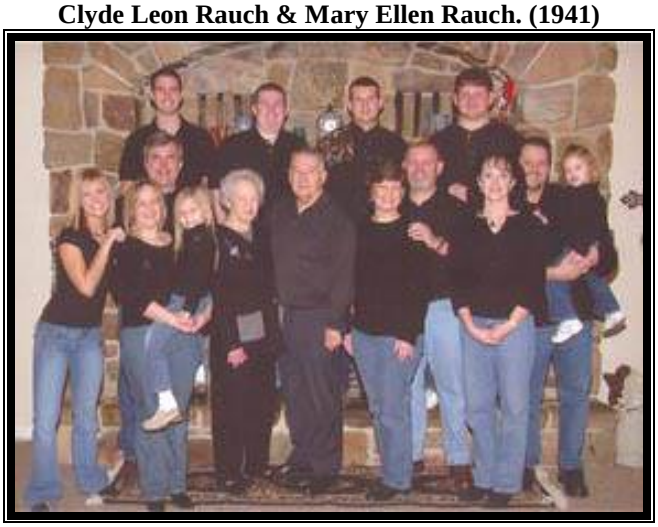


Figure 14.168: Bottom Row: Alyssa Ottinger, Karen (Christian) Ottinger, Sara Ottinger, Mary (Rauch) Christian, Earl Christian, Ellen (Christian) Norvell, Tim Norvell, Debbie Christian, Glenn Christian holding Amelia Christian. Second Row: Randy Ottinger Third Row: Jason Ottinger, Ryan Ottinger, Allan Norvell, Andrew Norvell.

Figure 14.169: Earl and Mary Christian.

Figure 14.170: Earl and Mary Ellen Rauch Christian, Karen Ruth, Glen Earl & Ellen Louise Christian.

Figure 14.171: L/R: Allan & Andrew Norvell, Ellen Louise Christian (Norvell) & her husband Timothy Allan Norvell. (2005).

Figure 14.172: Earl and Mary Christian Family. 50th Wedding Anniversary. (2006).

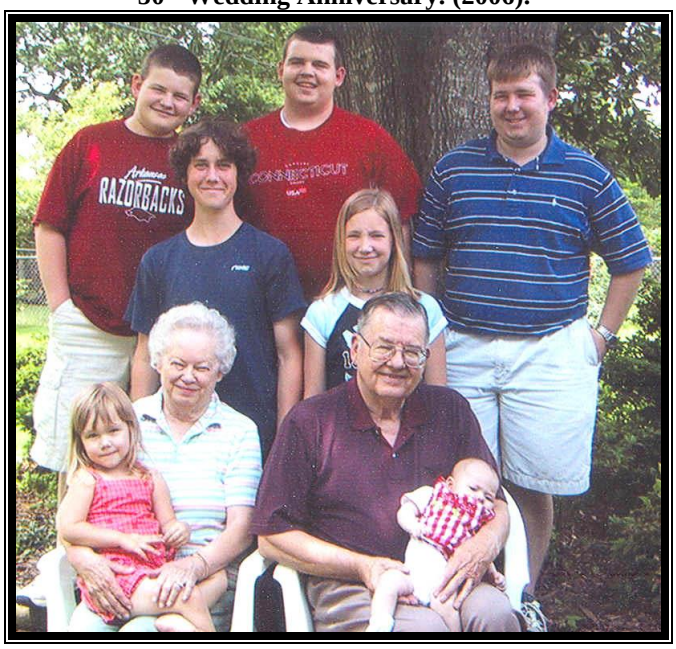


Figure 14.173: Earl and Mary Christian.

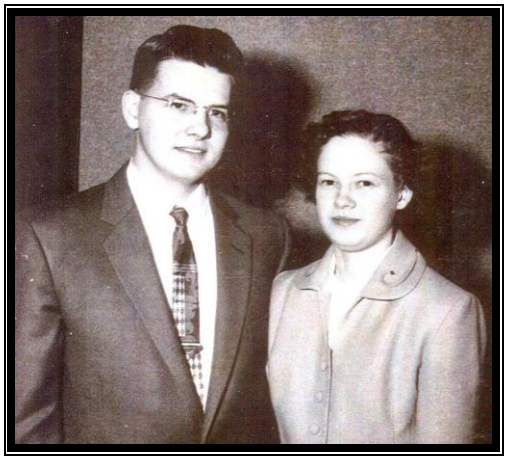


Figure 14.174: Earl and Mary Christian. (1956).

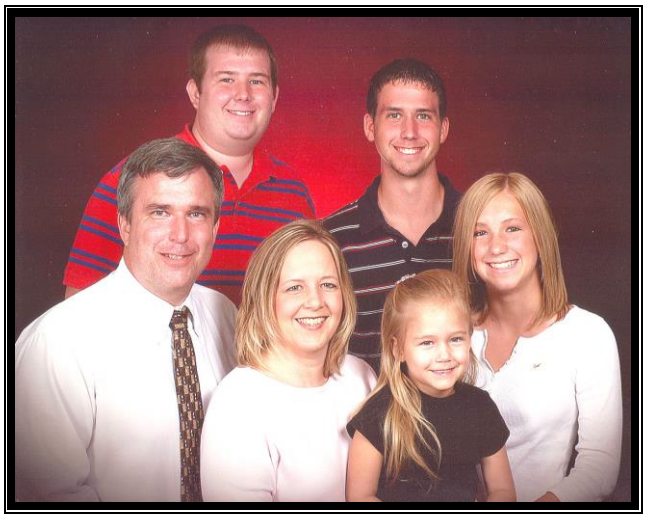


Figure 14.175: Top Row: Ryan and Jason Ottinger, Todd Randal "Randy" Ottinger, Karen Ruth Christian (Ottinger), Sara Elizabeth Ottinger and Alyssa Megan Ottinger. (2005)

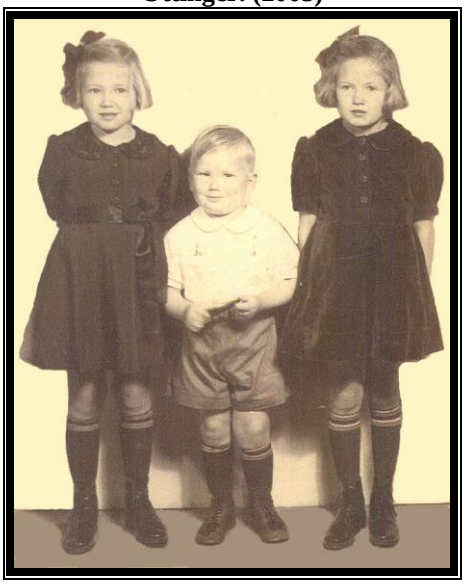


Figure 14.176: Rauch Children. Virginia Lou, Clyde Leon, and Mary Ellen Rauch.

Figure 14.177: Glenn Earl Christian, Amelia Christian, Deborah Ann Davis "Debbie" Christian. Nov. 2006.

Figure 14.178: Daniel Edwin "Danny" Belchamber.

Figure 14.179: Mae Rauch Norwood inside the car.

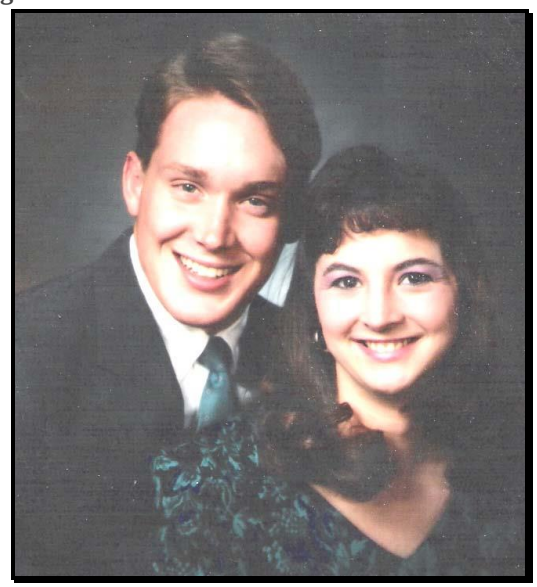


Figure 14.180: My son-in-law Christopher Beck Dalley and daughter Susan Elizabeth Norwood Dalley.

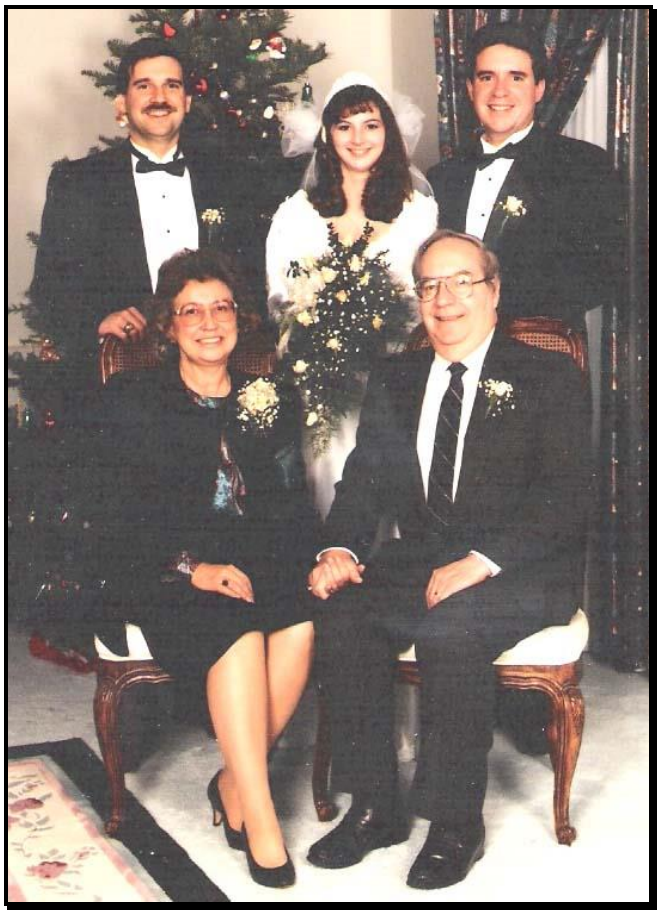


Figure 14.181: L/R, Rear, Donald Scott Norwood, Susan Elizabeth Norwood, Michael Joseph Norwood. Front Joan Evelyn Brown Norwood & husband Donald Loyd Norwood.

Figure 14.182: L/R, rear, My grand children. Alexander James, Elizabeth Anne, Nicholas Andrew, Benjamin Joseph, and Katherine Nicole Dalley.

Figure 14.183: The Belchamber Children. L/R, rear, Jimmy Carl, Jack Lee, Howard William & Judith Ann. Front: John Rauch & Daniel Edwin Belchamber.

Figure 14.184: L/R, rear, Matthew Castro, Judith Ann Belchamber & Tyler Schulz. Middle: Lauren Gorby-Castro, Jennifer Castro & Amy Schulz. Front: Zachary Schulz & Joshua Schulz.

Figure 14.185: Joan Evelyn Brown Norwood & Don L. Norwood's 50th Wedding Anniversary.

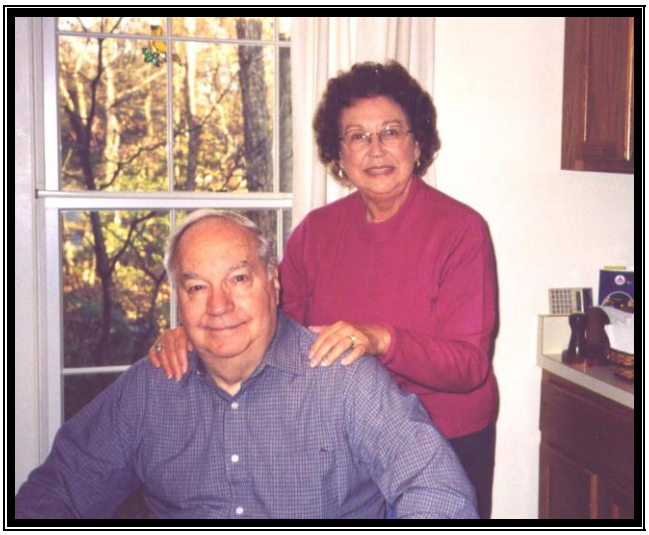


Figure 14.186: Joan Evelyn & Don L. Norwood.

Figure 14.187: Susan Elizabeth Norwood Dalley & my granddaughter Elizabeth Anne Dalley.

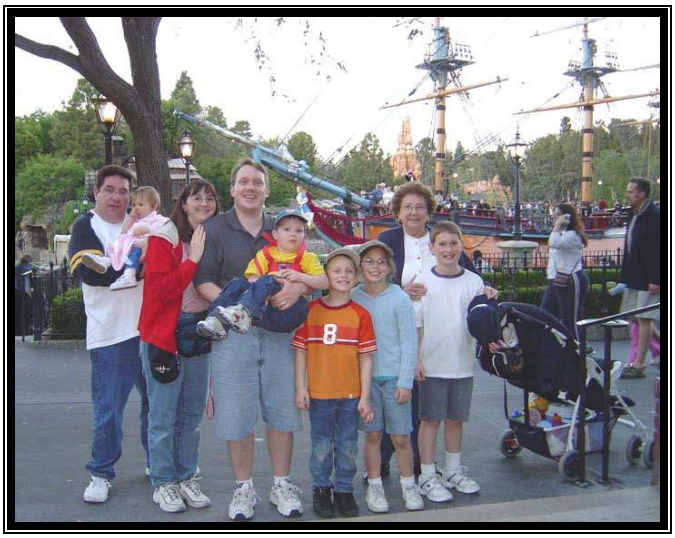


Figure 14.188: Norwoods & Dalleys at Disneyland.

Figure 14.189: Uncle Scott & Aunt Aimee Norwood with Alexander, Elizabeth & Nicolas Dalley at Disneyland.

Figure 14.190: Aunt Aimee Norwood with Katherine Nichole Dalley.

Figure 14.191: Don L. & Son Scott Norwood.

Figure 14.192: Benjamin, Nicholas, Elizabeth holding Katherine Nichole & Alexander Dalley.

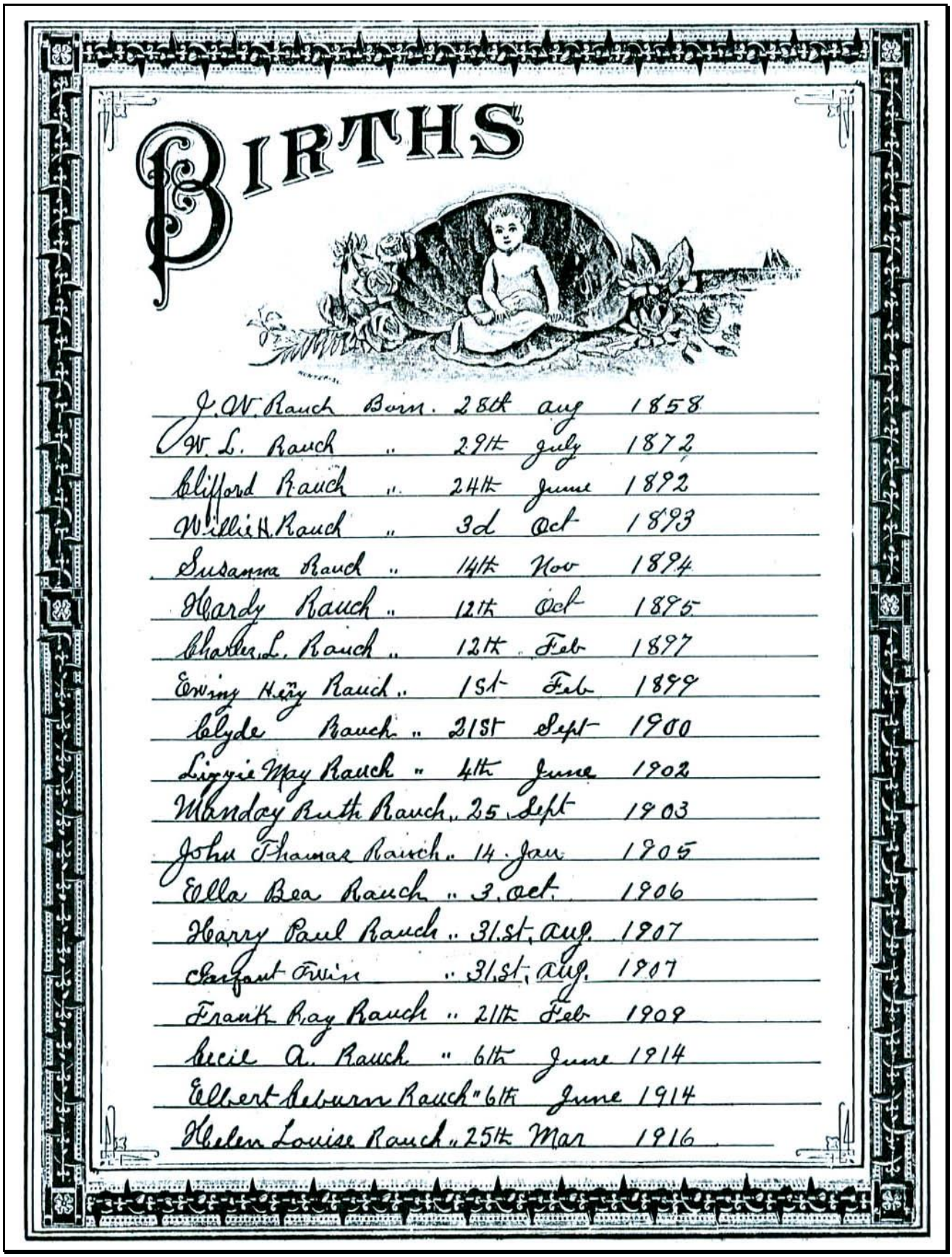
Figure 14.193: Joan & Don Norwood on their way to Hawaii.

Table 15.1: Donald Loyd Norwood's Maternal [Rauch] Ancestor Table.

Relationship	Norwood Ancestor	Wife	Year Born	Year Died	Age
45,46,47,48 GGF	**Cerdic, King of Wessex**	**Unknown**	**before 495**	**534**	
44,45,46,47 GGF	Crioda (Creoda), Son of Cerdic	Unknown	about 493	unknown	
43,44,45,46 GGF	Cynric	Unknown	about 525	unknown	
42,43,44,45 GGF	Ceawlin	Unknown	about 547	unknown	
41,42,43,44 GGF	Cuthwine	Unknown	about 564	killed 584	
40,41,42,43 GGF	Cutha (Cuthwulf)	Unknown	about 600	unknown	
39,40,41,42 GGF	Ceolwald	Unknown	about 622	unknown	
38,39,40,41 GGF	Cenred	Unknown	about 644	unknown	
37,38,39,40 GGF	Ingild	Unknown	about 680	718	
36,37,38,39 GGF	Eoppa	Unknown	about 706	unknown	
35,36,37,38 GGF	Eaba (Eafa)	Unknown	about 732	unknown	
34,35,36,37 GGF	Ealhmund of Kent	Unknown	about 758	788	
33,34,35,36 GGF	Egbert III "First King of England"	Redburga	about 775	8 Feb 0839	
32,33,34,35 GGF	Aethelwulf	Osburga	about 806	17 Jan 0858	
31,32,33,34 GGF	Alfred "the Great"	Ealhswith	about 849	28 Oct 0899	
30,31,32,33 GGF	Edward I "The Elder"	Edgiva (Eadgifu)	about 869	17 Jul 0924	
29,30,31,32 GGF	Edmund I "the Magnificent"	Elgiva	about 922	26 May 0946	
28,29,30,31 GGF	Edgar "the Peaceable"	Elfrida (Aelfthryth)	about 943	8 Jul 0975	
27,28,29,30 GGF	Aethelred II "the Unready"	Emma	before 968	23 Apr 1016	
26,27,28,29 GGF	Edmund II "Ironside"	Ealdgyth (Algitha),	about 992	30 Nov 1016	24/10/29
25,26,27,28 GGF	Edward "Atheling" "the Exile"	Agatha Von Brunswick	about 1016	about 1057	41/0/0
24,25,26,27 GGM	Margaret "Atheling"	King Malcolm III, Scotland	1043/1045	16 Nov 1093	50/10/15
23,24,25,26 GGM	Matilda "Atheling"	King Henry I Beauclerc	1079/1080	1 May 1118	39/4/0
22,23,24,25 GGM	Matilda (Maud)	Geoffrey IV Plantagenet	5 Aug 1102	10 Sep 1169	67/0/0
21,22,23,24 GGF	Henry II "Curtmantle"	Eleanore	5 Mar 1133	6 Jul 1189	56/4/1
20,21,22,23 GGF	John I Lackland	Queen Isabella de Taillefer	24 Dec 1166	19 Oct 1216	49/9/25
19,20,12,22 GGF	King Henry III of England	Eleanor Berenger	1 Oct 1206	16 Nov 1272	66/1/15
19,20,21 GGF	King Edward I "Longshanks"	Eleanor Castile	17 Jun 1239	7 Jul 1307	60/0/20
18,19,20 GGF	King Edward II of Caernarvon	Isabelle Princess of France	25 Apr 1284	21 Sep 1327	43/4/27
17,18,19 GGF	King Edward III of England	Queen Philippa of Hainault	13 Nov 1312	21 Jun 1377	64/7/8
16,17,18 GGF	John "Of Gaunt"	Catherine de Roet	Mar 1340	3 Feb 1398/9	57/11/2
15,16 GGM	Joan de Beaufort	Ralph de Neville	Abt 1375	13 Nov 1440	65/10/12
14,15 GGF	Richard Neville	30 Dec 1460	Abt 1400	30 Dec 1460	60/11/29
13 GGM	Catherine Neville	Baron W. Bonville	Abt 1435	Aft 25 Mar 1504	69/2/24
12 GGM	Cicely Bonville	T Grey	1460	12 Apr 1530	70/3/11
11 GGM	Eleanor Grey	John Arundell	Abt 1478		---
10 GGF	Thomas Arundell	Margaret Howard	1515	26 Feb 1552	37/1/25
9 GGF	Mathew Arundell	Margaret Willoughby	1535	24 Dec 1598	63/11/23
8 GGF	Baron Thomas Arundell	Ann Philipson	1560	7 Nov 1639	79/10/6
7 GGM	Lady Frances Arundell	Sir John Talbot, 10th Earl	Abt 1614	2 May 1652	38/4/1
6 GGF	Thomas Talbot	Ann Tate	Abt 1673		
5 GGF	Matthew Talbot	Mary Anne Williston	29 Sep 1699	Nov 1758	59/1/3
4 GGF	James Talbot	Elizabeth Smith	13 Nov 1732	27 Mar 1777	44/4/14
3 GGF	James Smith Talbot	Unity Dewitt	24 May 1763	15 Apr 1853	89/10/22
2 GGF	Thornton Smith Talbot	Julia Ann West	3 May 1804	27 Apr 1881	76/11/24
1 GGM	Sarah Catherine Talbot	Emanuel Harvey Rauch	27 Feb 1833	5 Feb 1915	81/11/9
Grandfather	John William Rauch	Winifred Lou Snodgrass	28 Aug 1858	26 Mar 1930	71/6/26
Mother	Mae Elizabeth Rauch	Alvin DeKalb Norwood	4 Jun 1902	31 Aug 1976	74/2/27
Myself	**Donald Loyd Norwood**	**Joan Evelyn Brown**	**16 Jan 1934**		

Table 15.2: Donald Loyd Norwood's Paternal Ancestor Table.

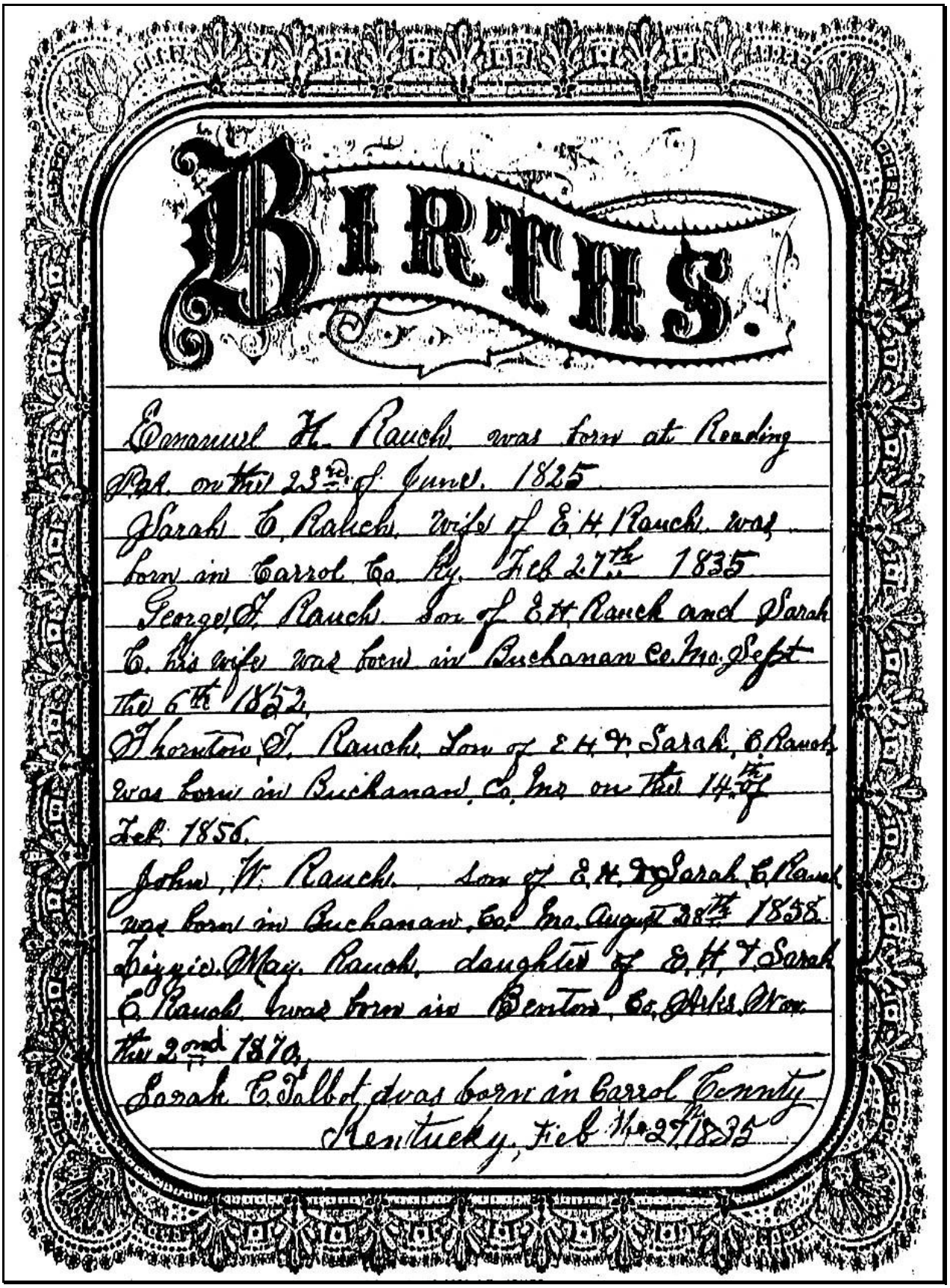
Relationship	Norwood Ancestor	Wife	Year Born	Year Died	Age
45,46,47,48 GGF	**Cerdic, King of Wessex**	**Unknown**	**about 470**	**534**	
44,45,46,47 GGF	Crieda (Creoda), Son of Cerdic	Unknown	about 493	unknown	
43,44,45,46 GGF	Cynric, King of Wessex	Unknown	about 525	560	
42,43,44,45 GGF	Ceawlin, King of Wessex	Unknown	about 547	593	
41,42,43,44 GGF	Cuthwine, Under ruler of Wessex	Unknown	about 564	584	
40,41,42,43 GGF	Cutha (Cuthwulf), Under ruler	Unknown	about 600	unknown	
39,40,41,42 GGF	Ceolwald, Under ruler of Wessex	Unknown	about 622	unknown	
38,39,40,41 GGF	Cenred, Under ruler of Somerset	Unknown	about 644	unknown	
37,38,39,40 GGF	Ingild	Unknown	about 680	718	
36,37,38,39 GGF	Eoppa	Unknown	about 706	unknown	
35,36,37,38 GGF	Eaba (Eafa)	Unknown	about 732	unknown	
34,35,36,37 GGF	Ealhmund, Under King of Kent	Unknown	about 758	788	
33,34,35,36 GGF	Egbert III, First King of England	Redburga	about 775	8 Feb 0839	
32,33,34,35 GGF	Aethelwulf	Osburga	about 806	17 Jan 0858	
31,32,33,34 GGF	Aethelred I	Wulfthryth	about 830	27 Apr 0871	
30,31,32,33 GGF	Aethelhelm	Aethelgyth	about 859	about 898	
29,30,31,32 GGF	Aethelfrith	Unknown	about 879	about 927	
28,29,30,31 GGF	Eadric	Aethelgifu	about 906	about 949	
27,28,29,30 GGF	Aethelwerd "the Historian"	Aethelflaed	before 965	about 998	
26,26,27,29 GGF	Aethelmaer "the Great"	Aethelthrith	about 946	about 1051	
25,26,27,28 GGF	Wulfnoth Cild	Unknown	about 966	about 1015	
24 GGF	Godwin, Earl of Kent & Wessex	Gytha Thorgilsdottir	0987	15 Apr 1053	66/3/14
23 GGF	Harold II, King of England	Lady Edith Swannaschels	1022	14 Oct 1066	44/9/13
22 GGF	Jordanus "Alnod" de Sheppey	Cicely Wlmar	1042	1126	84
21 GGF	Sir Stephen de Northwoode	Fedive de Landries	1120	1196	76
20 GGF	Sir Roger de Northwode	Lady Bona Fitz Bernard	1190/1246	9 Nov 1286	96/41
19 GGF	Lord John de Northwode	Lady Joan de Badlesmere	24 Jun 1254	26 May 1319	64/11/2
18 GGF	Sir John de Northwood	Lady Agnes de Grandison	1279	1320	41
17 GGF	Sir Roger de Northwood	Juliana de Say	26 Mar 1307	5 Nov 1361	54/7/10
16 GGF	Sir John de Northwood	Lady Joan Hart (Hert)	1321/1326	27 Feb 1378/79	57/53
15 GGF	James de Northwood	Jane Clynton	1360	Abt 1416	56
14 GGF	John Norwood , Sir Knight	Elizabeth Elton (de Etton)	Aft 1405	Abt 1489	84
13 GGF	John Norwood II	Eleanor Gifford	1455	6 Nov 1509	54/10/5
12 GGF	Roger Norwood	Alice Boteler	1479	13 Jul 1512	33/6/12
11 GGF	Raffe (Ralph) Norwood	Jane Knight	14 Sep 1505	Abt 1560	54/3/18
10 GGF	Henry Norwood	Catherine Throckmorton	1525	1554/1561	29/36
9 GGF	William Norwood	Elizabeth Lygon	Apr 1548	23 Sep 1632	84/5/22
8 GGF	William Norwood	Agnes Boteler	1575	1630	55
7 GGF	Capt. John Norwood	Anne Harrington	1601	bef 19 Jul 1672	71/6/18
6 GGF	Edward Norwood Jr.	Unknown	Abt 1646/55	Bef 1699	53/44
5 GGF	Edward Norwood II	Ruth Owings	Abt 1685/89	Bef 1729	44/40
4 GGF	Edward Norwood III	Mary Ann Fitzsimmons	Abt 1721	21 Jan 1772	51
3 GGF	John Norwood Jr.	Mary Ruth Hale (Haile)	2 Jan 1760	31 Aug 1826	66/7/29
2 GGF	John Norwood	Sarah M. Crouch	14 Jul 1784	10 Apr 1838	53/8/27
1 GGF	Arthur Emerson Norwood	Rebecca Copeland	21 Feb 1822	Unknown	
Grandfather	William M. Norwood	Sarah Elizabeth Holt	11 Oct 1854	19 Jul 1930	75/9/8
Father	Alvin DeKalb Norwood	Mae Elizabeth Rauch	11 Jun 1881	30 Aug 1946	65/2/19
Myself	**Donald Loyd Norwood**	**Joan Evelyn Brown**	**16 Jan 1934**		



BIRTHS

J. W. Rauch Born. 28th aug 1858
W. L. Rauch " 29th july 1872
Clifford Rauch " 24th june 1892
Willie H. Rauch " 3d Oct 1893
Susanna Rauch " 14th Nov 1894
Hardy Rauch " 12th Oct 1895
Charles L. Rauch " 12th Feb 1897
Ewing Hizy Rauch " 1st Feb 1899
Clyde Rauch " 21st Sept 1900
Lizzie May Rauch " 4th June 1902
Monday Ruth Rauch " 25 Sept 1903
John Thomas Rauch " 14 Jan 1905
Ella Bea Rauch " 3 Oct 1906
Harry Paul Rauch " 31st aug 1907
Stillborn Twin " 31st aug 1907
Frank Ray Rauch " 21th Feb 1909
Cecil A. Rauch " 6th June 1914
Elbert Reburn Rauch " 6th June 1914
Helen Louise Rauch " 25th Mar 1916

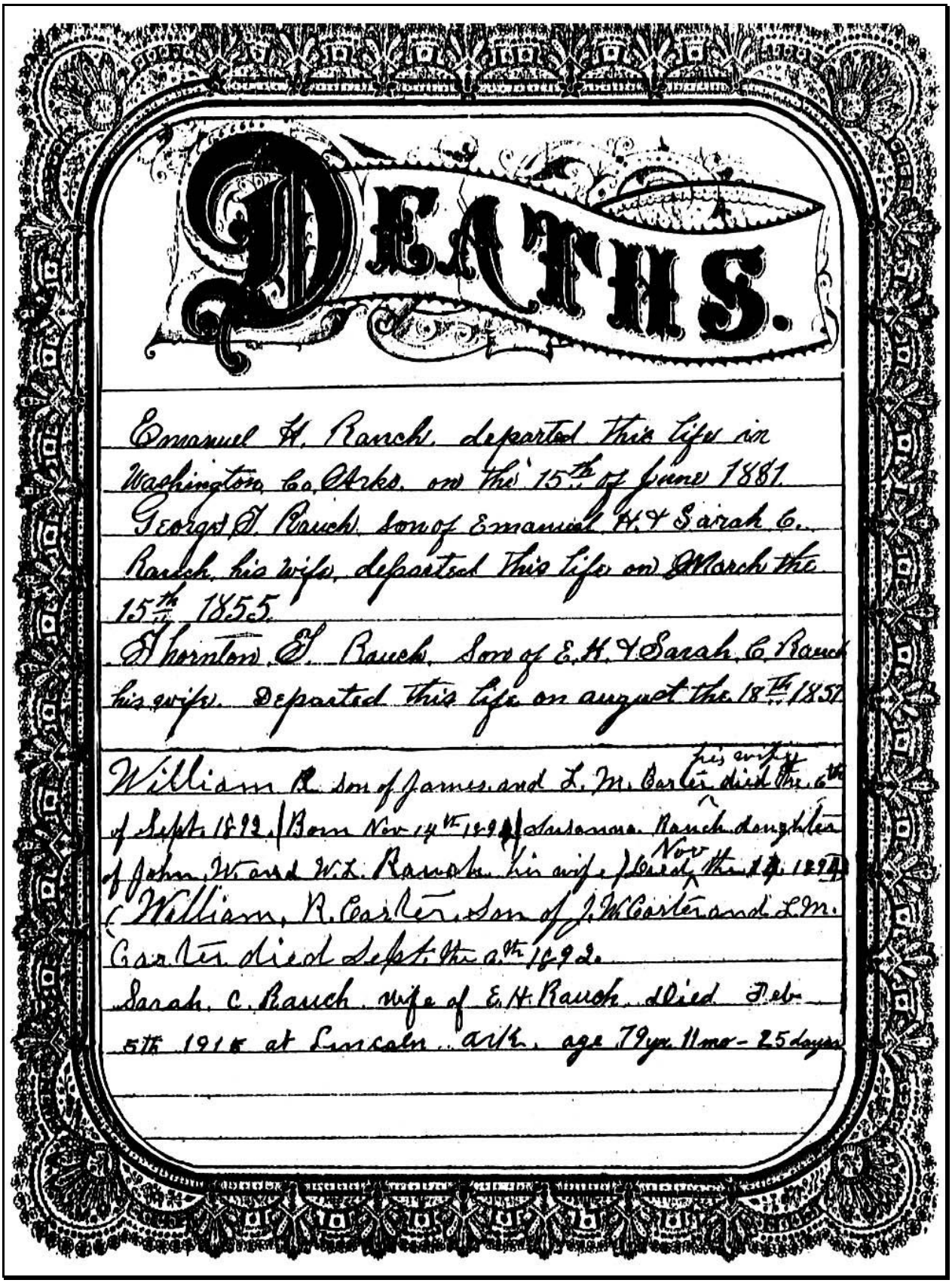
Figure 15.1: Rauch Family Document - Rauch Family Bible - Births 1.



BIRTHS.

Emanuel H. Rauch was born at Reading Pa. on the 23rd of June. 1825.
Sarah C. Rauch, wife of E. H. Rauch, was born in Carrol Co. Ky. Feb 27th 1835
George S. Rauch, son of E. H. Rauch and Sarah C. his wife was born in Buchanan Co. Ina. Sept the 6th 1852.
Thornton S. Rauch, son of E. H. & Sarah C. Rauch was born in Buchanan Co. Ina on the 14th of Feb. 1856.
John W. Rauch, son of E. H. & Sarah C. Rauch was born in Buchanan Co. Ina. August 28th 1858.
Lizzie May Rauch, daughter of E. H. & Sarah C. Rauch was born in Benton Co. Ark. Nov the 2nd 1870.
Sarah C. Talbot was born in Carrol County Kentucky, Feb the 27th 1835

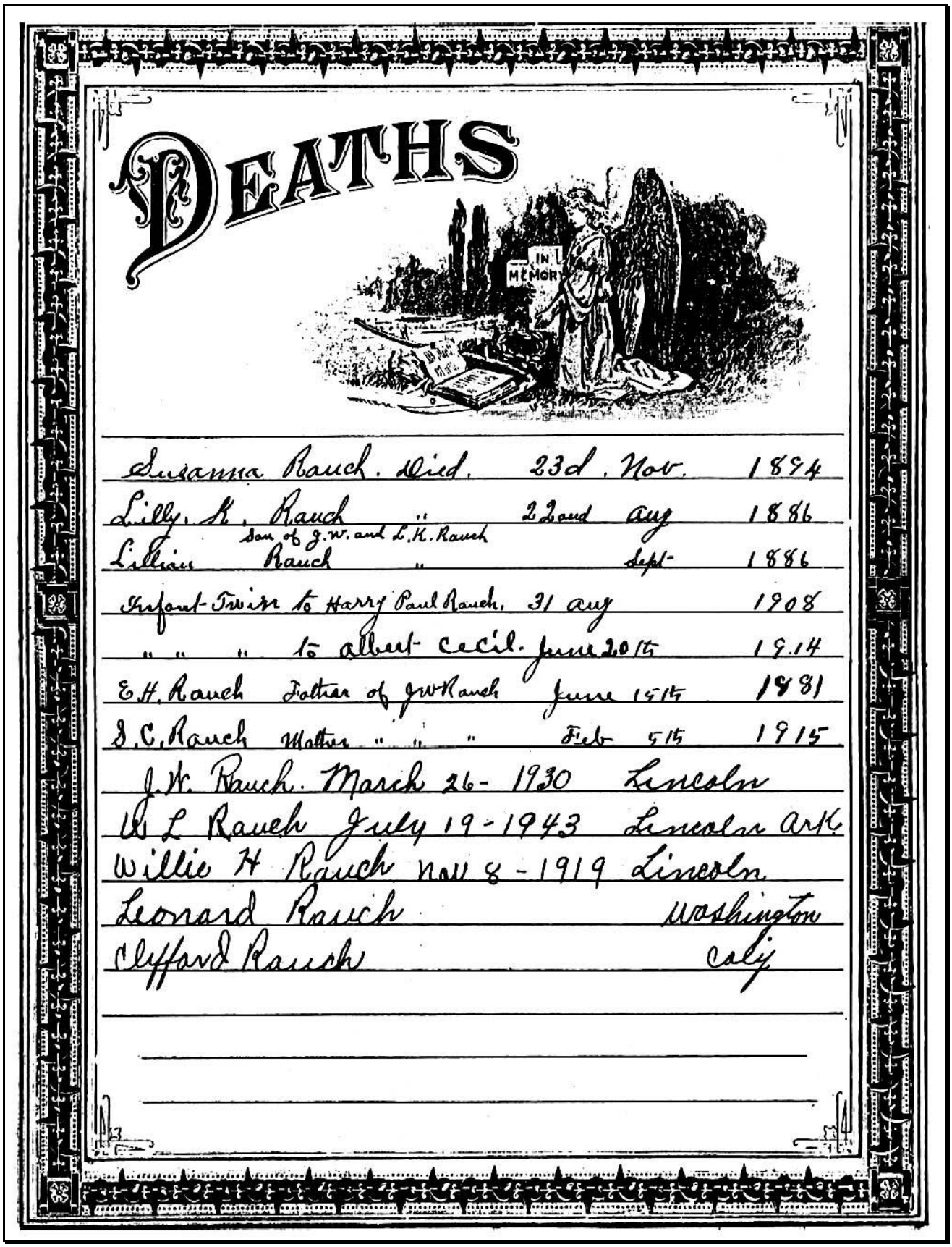
Figure 15.2: Rauch Family Document - Rauch Family Bible - Births 2.



DEATHS.

Emanuel H. Rauch departed this life in Washington Co. Ark. on the 15th of June 1881.
George T. Rauch son of Emanuel H. & Sarah C. Rauch his wife, departed this life on March the 15th 1855.
Thornton E. Rauch son of E. H. & Sarah C. Rauch his wife. Departed this life on august the 18th 1851
William R. son of James and L. M. Carter his wife died the 6th of Sept. 1892. Born Nov 14th 1829 Susanna Rauch daughter of John W. and W. L. Rauch his wife. Died Nov the 14 1894
William R. Carter son of J. M. Carter and L. M. Carter died Sept. the 6th 1892.
Sarah C. Rauch wife of E. H. Rauch died Feb. 5th 1916 at Lincoln Ark. age 79 yr. 11 mo - 25 days

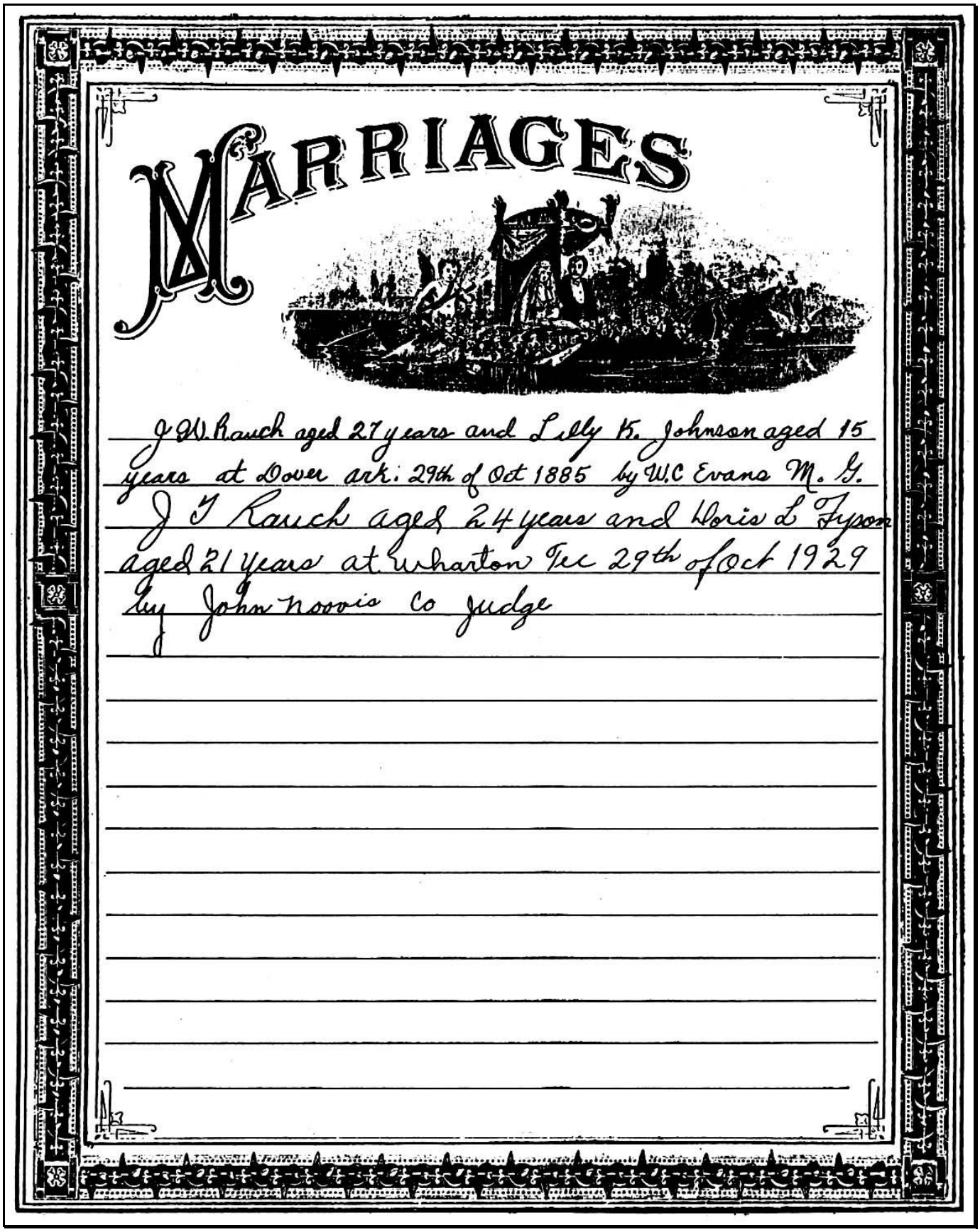
Figure 15.3: Rauch Family Document - Rauch Family Bible - Deaths 1.



DEATHS

Susanna Rauch. Died. 23d. Nov. 1894
Lilly. K. Rauch " 22nd aug 1886
Son of J.W. and L.K. Rauch
Lillian Rauch " Sept 1886
Infant Twin to Harry Paul Rauch. 31 aug 1908
" " " to albert cecil. June 20th 1914
E.H. Rauch Father of J.W. Rauch June 15th 1881
S.C. Rauch Mother " " " Feb 5th 1915
J.W. Rauch. March 26 - 1930 Lincoln
W L Rauch July 19 - 1943 Lincoln Ark
Willie H Rauch Nov 8 - 1919 Lincoln
Leonard Rauch Washington
Clyford Rauch Cal

Figure 15.4: Rauch Family Document - Rauch Family Bible - Deaths 2.

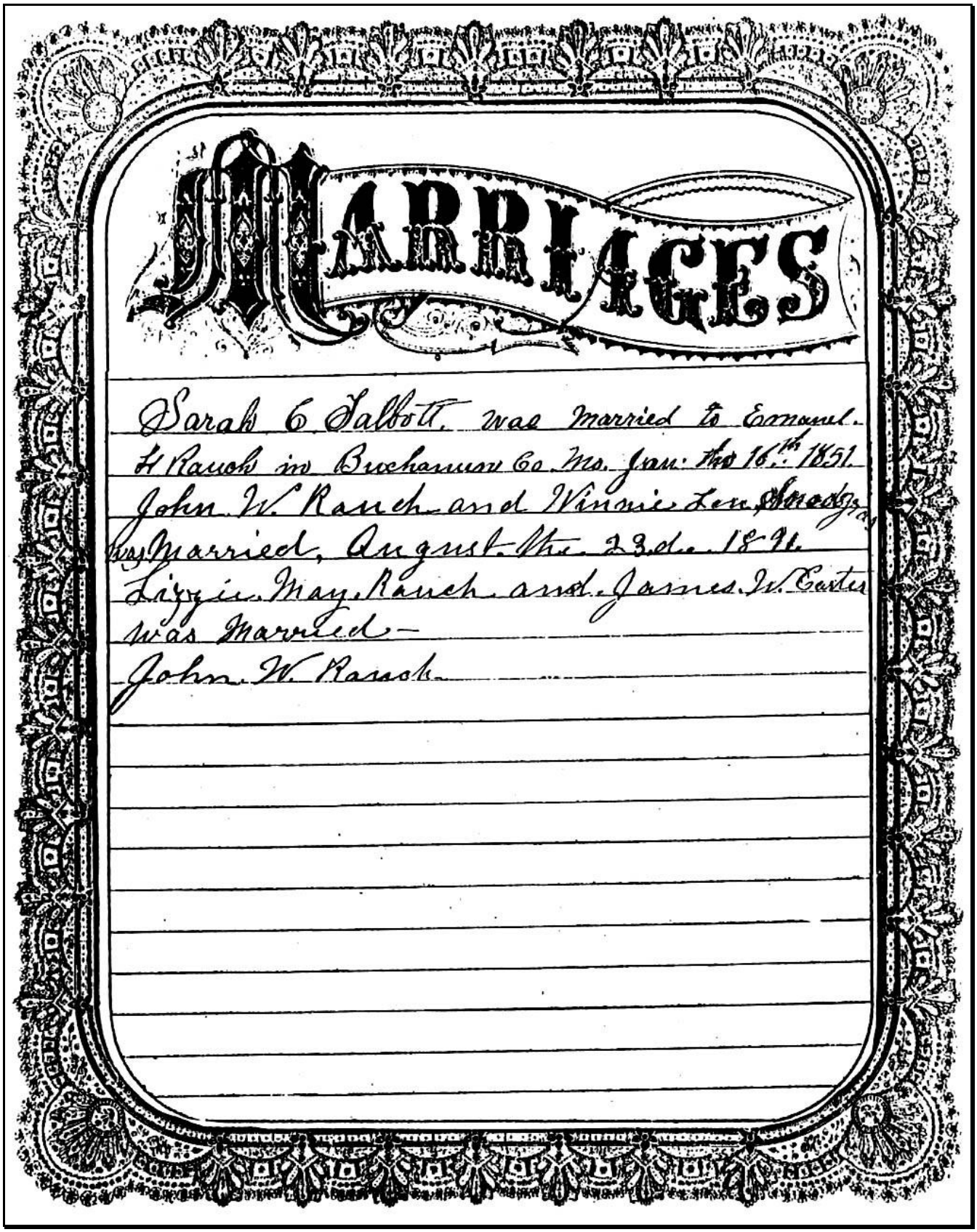


MARRIAGES

J W. Rauch aged 27 years and Lilly K. Johnson aged 15 years at Dover ark: 29th of Oct 1885 by W.C Evans M. G.

J T Rauch aged 24 years and Doris L Tyson aged 21 years at Wharton Tex 29th of Oct 1929 by John Norris Co judge

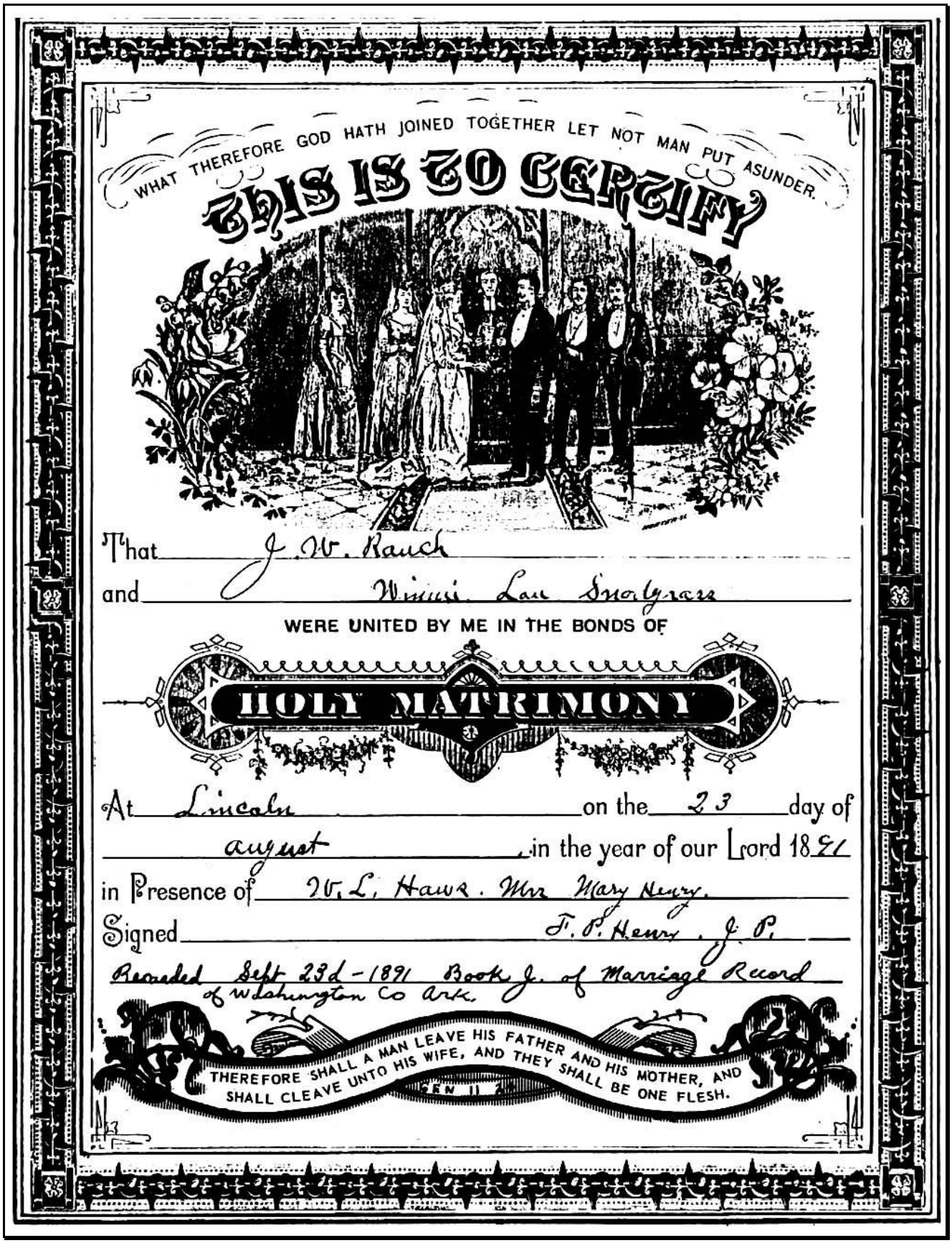
Figure 15.5: Rauch Family Document - Rauch Family Bible - Marriage 1.



MARRIAGES

Sarah C Talbott was married to Emanuel H Rauch in Buchanan Co. Mo. Jan: the 16th 1851.
John W. Rauch and Winnie Lee Shredy were married, August the 23d 1896.
Lizzie May Rauch and James W. Carter was married —
John W. Rauch

Figure 15.6: Rauch Family Document - Rauch Family Bible - Marriage 2.



WHAT THEREFORE GOD HATH JOINED TOGETHER LET NOT MAN PUT ASUNDER.

THIS IS TO CERTIFY

That J. W. Rauch

and Winnie Lou Snodgrass

WERE UNITED BY ME IN THE BONDS OF

HOLY MATRIMONY

At Lincoln on the 23 day of

august in the year of our Lord 1891

in Presence of W. L. Hawk. Mrs Mary Henry.

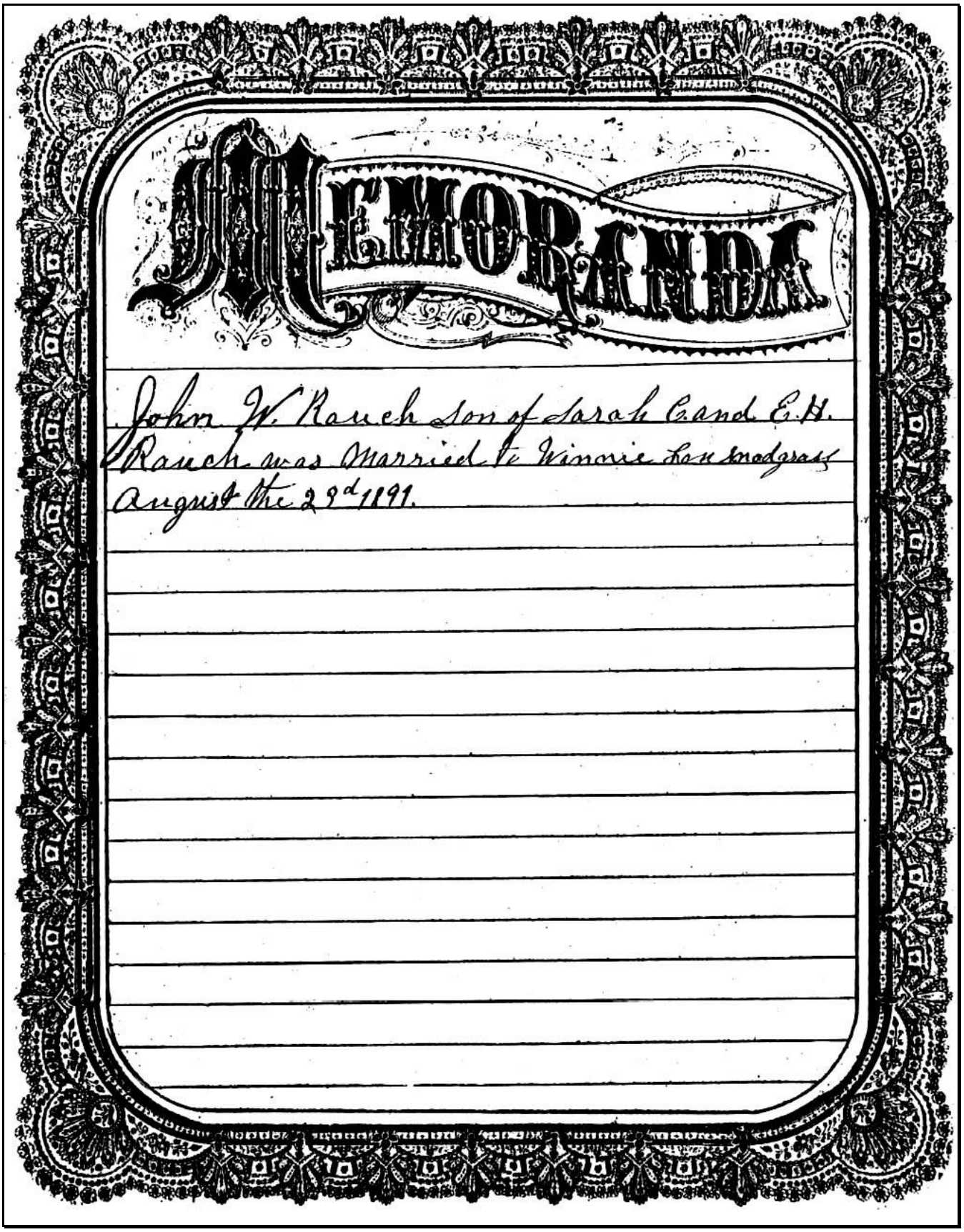
Signed F. P. Henry, J. P.

Recorded Sept 23d - 1891 Book J. of Marriage Record of Washington Co Ark.

THEREFORE SHALL A MAN LEAVE HIS FATHER AND HIS MOTHER, AND SHALL CLEAVE UNTO HIS WIFE, AND THEY SHALL BE ONE FLESH.

GEN II 24

Figure 15.7: Rauch Family Document - Rauch Marriage Certificate.



MEMORANDA

John W. Rauch son of Sarah Cand E.H. Rauch was Married to Winnie Lee Snodgrass August the 29d 1891.

Figure 15.8: Rauch Family Document - Rauch Memoranda.

Certificate of Marriage

Mr. Alvin DeKalb Norwood of Atlanta, Ga.

AND

Miss Mae Elizabeth Rauch of Atlanta, Ga.

were by me united in

Holy Matrimony

according to the ordinance of GOD and the laws of Atlanta

at Lithia Springs on the 12th day of August 1926

Witnesses: Bryan Norwood, Mae Bryan Norwood

J. W. Beckham, V. P.

Jno. E. Church, Sec'y

Figure 15.9: Mae Elizabeth Rauch & Alvin DeKalb Norwood Marriage Certificate.

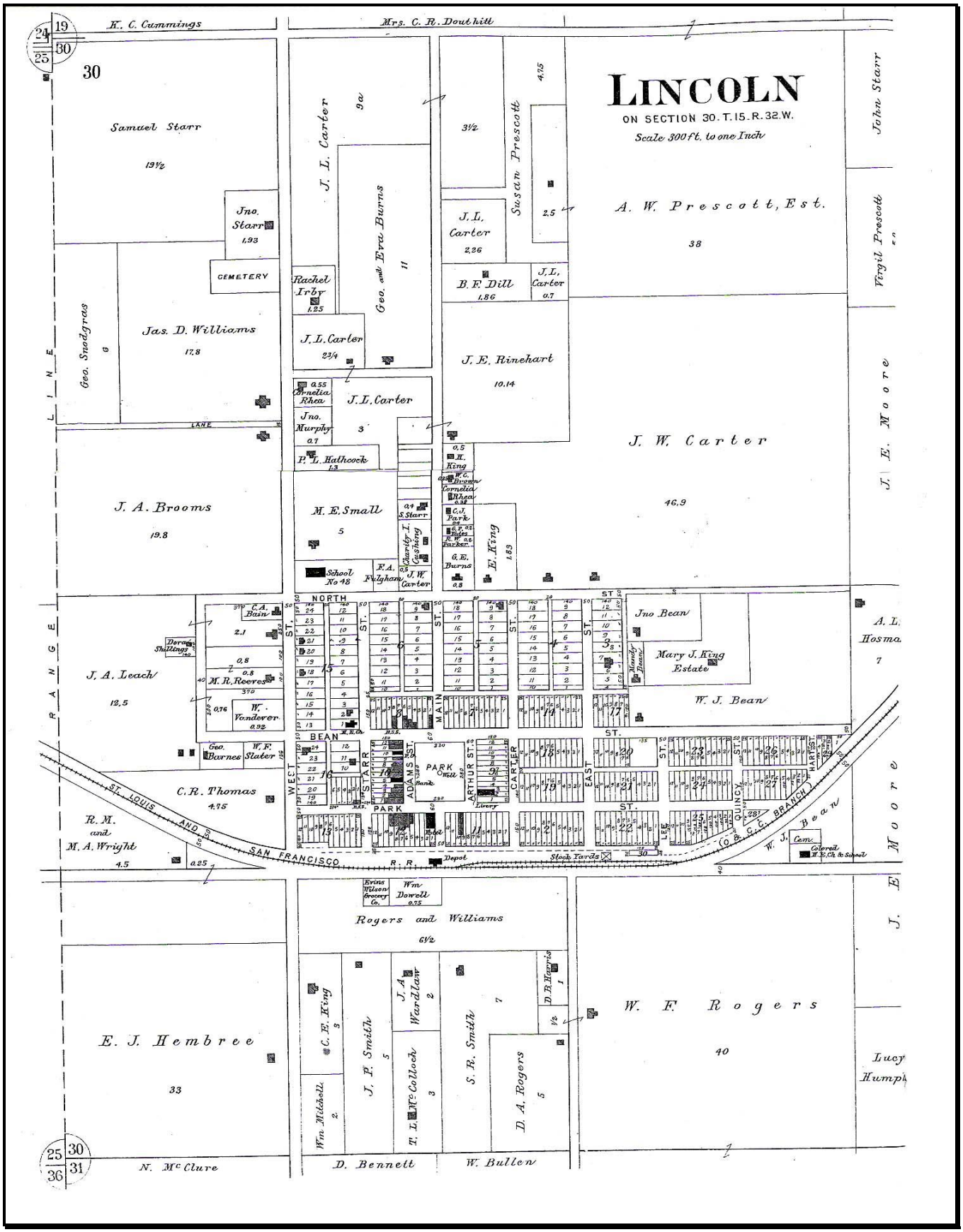


Figure 15.10: Map of Lincoln, Washington County, Arkansas in 1908.

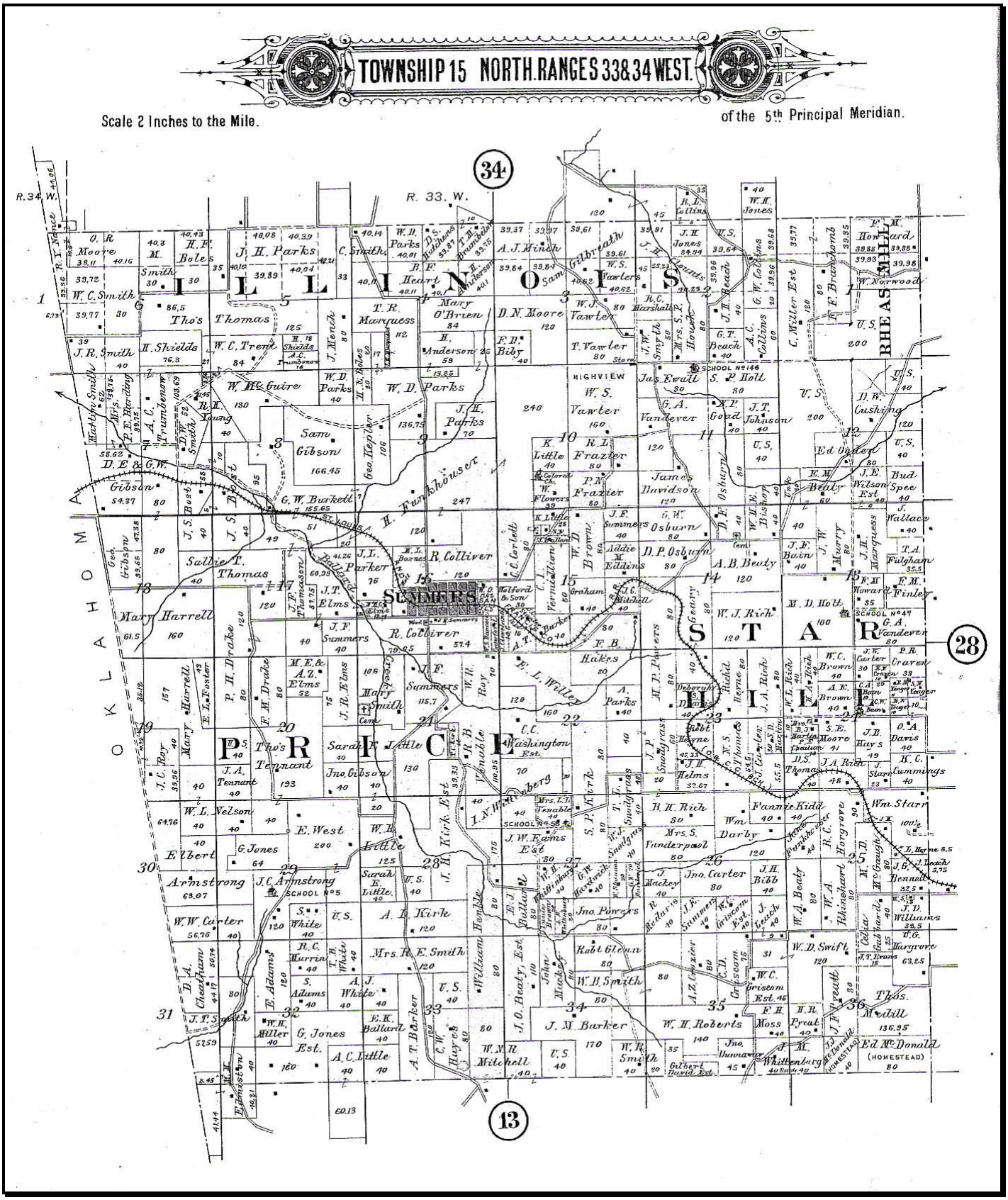


Figure 15.11: Township 15, North Range, 33 & 34 West, Illinois, Star Hill, Summers, & Price, Washington County, Arkansas in 1908.

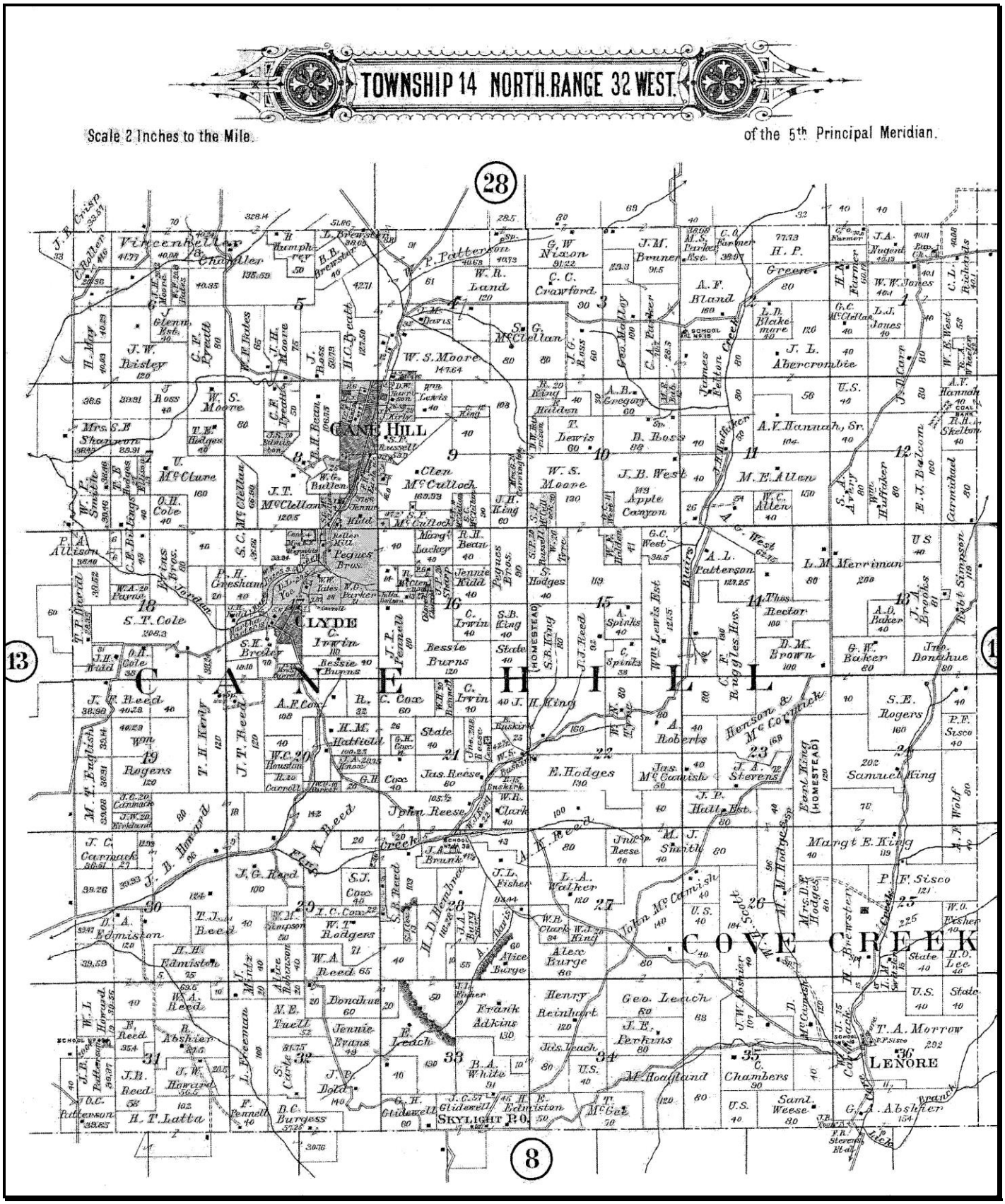


Figure 15.12: Township 14, North Range, 32 West, Cane Hill, Cove Creek, Washington County, Arkansas in 1908.

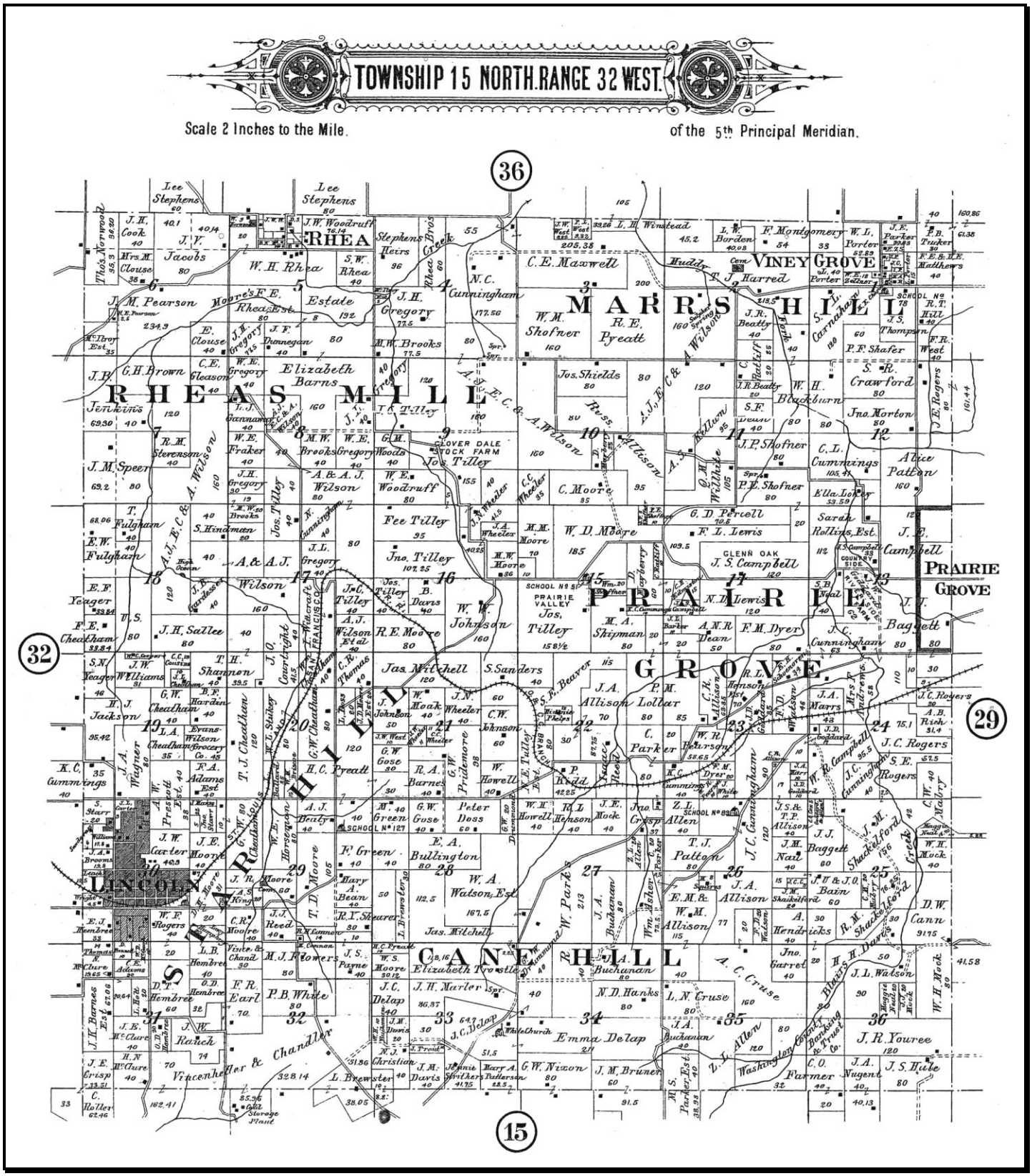


Figure 15.13: Township 15, North Range, 32 West, Marr's Hill, Rhea's Mill, Prairie Grove, Lincoln & Cane Hill, Washington County, Arkansas in 1908.

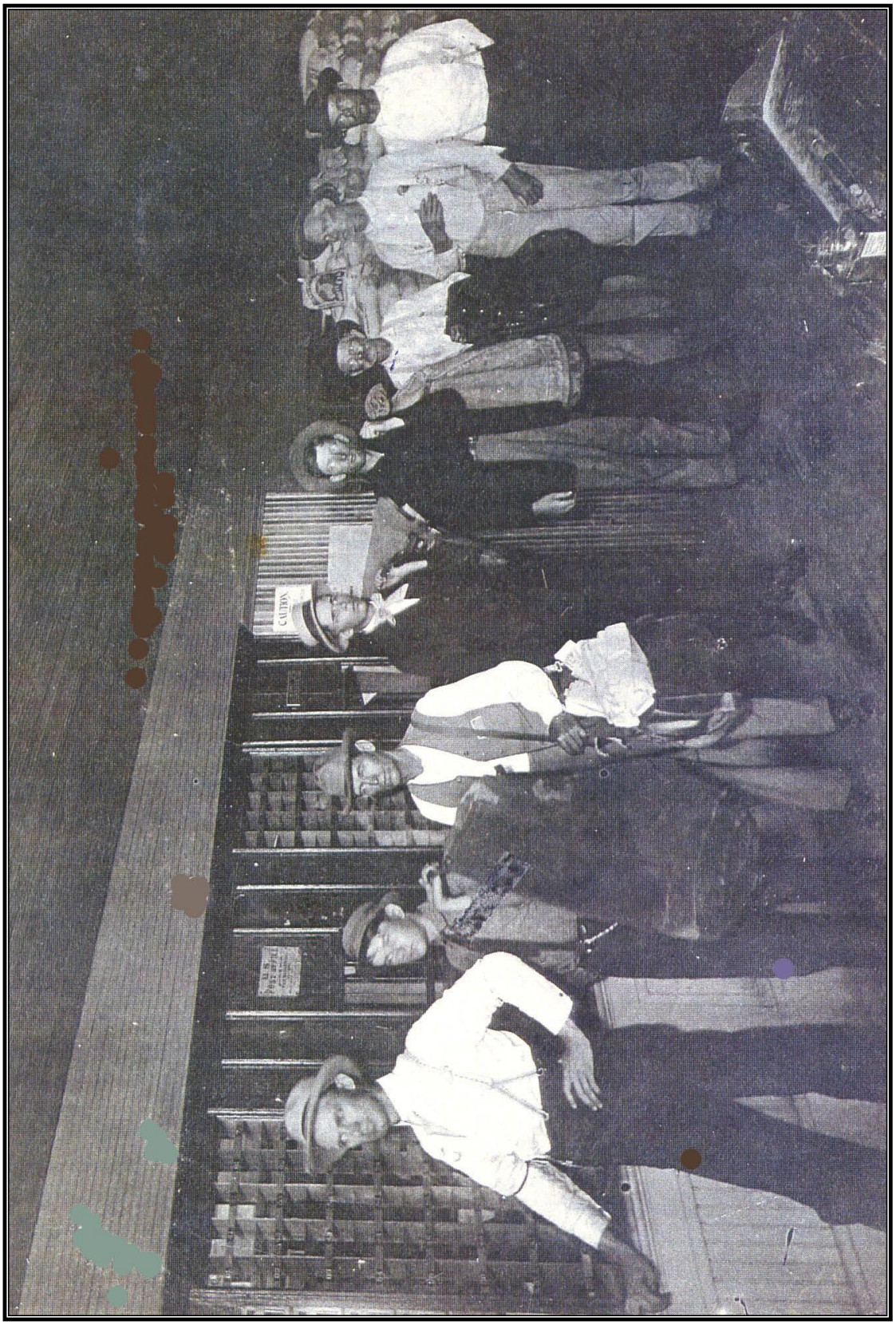


Figure 15.14: Lincoln, Arkansas Post Office after 1903. L/R: Judge Eugene King, Post Master, Messenger Boy, John William Rauch, Route Carrier #1, Jim McGaugh Route Carrier #2, [Unknown], Al Hosman, Star Route Carrier from Lincoln to Rhea, Arkansas, Hiram (Hi) King, Dick Rinehart.

Chapter 16 - Rauch Family Obituaries.

16.1. Obituary for Alvin DeKalb Norwood.

Alvin DeKalb Norwood was born on 11 Jun 1881 in Lincoln, Washington County, Arkansas. He died at the Lincoln, Arkansas Clinic on Friday morning 30 Aug 1946. He died after a long illness. He was 65 years, 2 months and 19 days old when he died. He was the son of the late William M. Norwood and Sarah Elizabeth Holt. He was known as "A. D." or "Buster" to his friends.

Figure 16.1: Alvin DeKalb Norwood.

Alvin DeKalb Norwood was married to Mae Elizabeth Rauch on 12 Aug 1926 in Tahlequah, Cherokee County, Oklahoma. His wife Mae and two children survive Mr. Norwood. They are Barbara Jean Norwood and Donald Loyd Norwood. He is also survived by four brothers Samuel Vincent (Sam), William Lester, William Bryan, all of Lincoln, and Clyde Clayton of Muskogee, Oklahoma. Four sisters also survive Mr. Norwood. They are: Fanny Mack, (Mrs. Roy Miller) of Lincoln, Lucille Myrtle (Mrs. Alfred Thompson Kelley), she lives in Little Rock, Arkansas, Eula Virginia (Mrs. Bert West), she lives in Muskogee, Oklahoma, and Lola Grace (Mrs. T. Reed Luginbuel), she lives in Vinita, Oklahoma.

Mr. Norwood was owner of the Norwood Produce and Packing Shed and managed the business until a few months ago when he was forced to give up the work on account of his health, after many years of active service. He established the first produce in Lincoln and had been in the produce business since 1912. He was instrumental in developing the broiler industry in this section of Arkansas. He was also deeply interested in the agriculture industries of this section and was found ready at any time to help promote any project that benefited the farmers.

The Rev. James L. Shelby and the Rev. J. T. Means conducted funeral services at 2:30 p. m. Sunday at the Methodist Church. Mr. Norwood was buried at the Beaty cemetery. Funeral arrangements were in charge of the Luginbuel Funeral Home.

Pallbearers were Lonnie Carter, William Norwood, Mort Welch, Walter A. Tittle, Robert H. Pitts and William T. Shannon. Mr. Norwood will be greatly missed by his many friends.

16.2. Obituary for Barbara Jean Norwood.

Figure 16.2: Barbara Jean Norwood.

Barbara Jean Norwood was born on 13 Jan 1928 in Lincoln, Washington County, Arkansas. She died at Presbyterian Hospital in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas on 4 Jun 1991. She was 63 years, 4 months and 22 days old when she died. She was the daughter of the late Alvin DeKalb Norwood and the late Mae Elizabeth Rauch Norwood.

Her son John Steven Hurst who died 15 Jun 1965 in Whittier, Los Angles County, California preceded her in death. Her husband James Ulysses Hurst and three sons survive Barbara. They are Gary Lloyd Hurst, James Michael (Mickey) Hurst and Ronald Gregory Hurst of their home in Dallas, Texas. Barbara also is survived by her only brother Donald Loyd Norwood and many other relatives and friends. Interment was at Restland Memorial Park in Dallas. Barbara will be greatly missed by her family and many friends.

16.3. Obituary for Birdie Norwood.

Figure 16.3: Birdie Norwood.

Birdie Norwood was born on 3 July 1885 in Lincoln, Washington County, Arkansas. She died from Typhoid 11 Sep 1910 at 5 p.m. in the evening in Lincoln, Arkansas. She was 25 years, 2 months, and 8 days of age. She was the daughter of William M. Norwood and Sarah Elizabeth Holt.

Birdie is survived by her parents listed above and six brothers and four sisters. The Brothers are Alvin DeKalb, Samuel Vincent (Sam), Lemuel W., William Lester, William Bryan, and Clyde Clayton. Four sisters also survive Birdie. They are Fanny Mack, Lucille Myrtle, Eula Virginia, and Lola Grace. All of the children are at home in Lincoln.

Heaven is enriched with one more gem, which departed from this world on Sunday at 5 p.m., when our very dear sister and friend, Miss Birdie Norwood, passed away.

Her death was seemingly the end of a sweet dream. Although she suffered greatly and must have been in great pain, she passed away with a smile of faith on her lips, in the arms of the Angels to be born away to Him on high who hath, power to do all things.

She called all her relatives to her and entreated them to meet her in Heaven, and requested that they not grieve after her, saying, "Jesus is with me" and that she would soon be at rest.

She was always a devout Christian and a member of the Methodist church since 1904. Her loss was great but was the will of the Almighty Creator who rules over all.

If every one were prepared to die, and could die as Miss Norwood died how much sweeter life would be. There are many, yea, too many who are afraid of that awful word, Death. Death is only a dream. Her life should be an example for us all. How easy it is to go when we are prepared. Her last wish was that all meet her in Heaven for she knew she was going there.

We cannot put into speech our feelings, and we are greatly grieved at the loss of so pure and priceless a gem, yet how happy we are to know that all is well.

Hers was a life full of kindness and cheerfulness, she was loved by all, and the writer knows that the family has the sympathy of the entire

community and of all who knew her. Birdie is buried in the Beaty cemetery near Lincoln, Arkansas.

16.4. Obituary for Carrie G. Newell, Wife of Lemuel "Lem" W. Norwood.

Mrs. Carrie G. Newell, wife of Lemuel "Lem" W. Norwood, died at her home in the west part of the city on Tuesday morning, from influenza and pneumonia. For a week past she had made a brave fight against the disease, and up to the very last there was hope that she would survive. The funeral was held from the family residence on Wednesday afternoon, interment being made in Pine Slope cemetery, where brief services were conducted by Rev. Lauriston Reynolds.

Carrie G. Newell was born Iowa on 12 March 1894. Carrie with her parents, Mr. and Mrs. O. S. Newell, came to Butte County in 1900, and had since made her home in Belle Fourche, Butte County, South Dakota where she attended the schools and grew to young womanhood. Her father passed away six years ago. For several years prior to her marriage she was an operator at the local exchange of the Nebraska Telephone Company, and also chief operator. On 6 Jul 1916, she was united in marriage with Lemuel W. Norwood of Belle Fourche, and to this union one daughter, Elizabeth, now aged seventeen months, was born. Besides her husband and child, she is survived by her mother, four brothers and two sisters, as follows: Earl Newell, of' Sheridan, Wyoming; Lon Newell, with the American Army in France; Lola Newell, now employed in Omaha, Nebraska; Mrs. Merle Austin, Floyd and Millard Newell of this city.

16.5. Obituary for Clifford Rauch.

Clifford Rauch was born 24 Jun 1892 at Lincoln, Washington County, Arkansas. He died Monday morning, 5 Apr 1943 at a Navy Hospital in Nester, California where he had recently undergone an operation. He was 50 years of age. He was the son of the late John William Rauch and Winnie Lou Snodgrass Rauch.

Figure 16.4: Clifford Rauch and his wife Grace James Rauch.

Clifford Rauch was married to Grace James on 24 Aug 1922. Two stepdaughters, Mae and Irene survive him.

Seven brothers and four sisters survive Mr. Rauch. The seven brothers are: Hardy Rauch of Springfield, Missouri, Ewing Henry Rauch of Ray, Arizona, Clyde Rauch of Lincoln, Arkansas, John Thomas Rauch of Lincoln, Arkansas, Harry Paul Rauch of San Ysidro, California, Frank Ray Jack Rauch of Modesto, California, and Pvt. Albert Cecil Rauch who is stationed at Long Beach, California. The four sisters are Mae Elizabeth Rauch (Mrs. Alvin DeKalb Norwood) of Lincoln, Arkansas, Amanda Ruth Rauch (Mrs. Woods Lamberton Mallow) of Montesano, Washington, Ella Bea Rauch (Mrs. John England Mitchell) of Havana, Arkansas, and Helen Louise Rauch (Mrs. Howard Edwin Belchamber) of San Ysidro, California and a number of nieces and nephews.

Mr. Rauch went overseas with the first shipload of troops in World War I as a volunteer. He was also formerly carrier on a rural route in the Lincoln area. He was a member of the Masonic and IOOF Lodges and the American Legion, and had been engaged in war work until his health failed here last summer. He and his wife visited Lincoln last summer while he was recuperating from an operation. He is buried in the National Cemetery in Long Beach, California.

16.6. Obituary for Doris Laurette Tyson.

Doris Laurette Tyson was born on 13 Oct 1908 in Holiday, Archer County, Texas. She died at Fayetteville Hospital in Fayetteville, Washington County, Arkansas on 5 May 1988. She was 79 years, 6 months and 22 days old when she died. She was the daughter of the late Frederick Augustus Tyson and the late Annie Bennison Maume.

Figure 16.5: Doris Laurette Tyson (Rauch).

Her husband John Thomas Rauch who died 2 Oct 1963 in Lincoln, Washington County, Arkansas preceded her in death. Her only daughter Gloria Nadine Rauch of Little Rock, Arkansas and many close relatives and friends survive Doris.

Services were held at the First Baptist Church in Lincoln, Arkansas at 2:00 p.m. on Saturday 7 May 1988 with Rev. Earl Adams, Minister, officiating. Music was provided by Betty Adams. Pallbearers were Curtis Reed, J. T. Prince, Tom Rothrock, Thurman Reed, Warren King and Ron Davis.

Aunt Doris will be greatly missed by her family and many friends. She is buried in Lincoln Cemetery in Lincoln, Washington County, Arkansas.

16.7. 0bituary for Emmanuel Harvey Rauch.

Emmanuel Harvey Rauch was born 23 June 1825 in Reading, Berks County, Pennsylvania. (This death date was taken from the Rauch Family Bible, there is a possibility that this might be wrong and is being researched further.) Emmanuel died 15 June 1881 in Prairie Grove, Washington County, Arkansas. (The burial place is in conflict also because no record is shown on the Prairie Grove burial records. There is a possibility he is buried in Robinson, Arkansas. This is being further researched.) Emmanuel H. Rauch's parents are Solomon Rauch and his mother is Susannah (her last name is unknown at this time).

Emmanuel H. Rauch was a citizen of Buchanan County, Missouri for many years. He there married the daughter of Thornton Smith Talbot, Miss Sarah Catherine Talbot on 16 Jan 1851 in Buchanan County, Missouri. Mr. Rauch moved to Arkansas in about 1867, first settling in Benton County, subsequently on Cane Hill, Arkansas and afterwards at this place. While here he had in charge the steam mill at this place, his business relations with this community were exceedingly satisfactory and agreeable--his just, liberal and fair dealing is ever mentioned with his name. He was far from being of that school of businessmen who press the seller to the lowest figure and the buyer to the highest. He

bought and sold at what the commodity was worth in his judgment. His sympathies for the unfortunate and needy were always active, his contributions for building and sustaining our churches were exceedingly liberal. Though a Christian for many years, he had not been baptized nor joined any church. Last summer on a baptismal occasion, after five or six persons had been baptized by Immersion, he astonished and electrified a large multitude in attendance by coming forward already prepared and asking the clergyman to do the same for him, which request was carefully complied with.

In the early part of the past spring Mr. Rauch purchased the Lea & Finley Mills on the Osage River in this county and moved with his family and took charge of them. His health had been bad for some months. The move and change with the excitement and labor completely prostrated him. He died on 15 Jun 1881, aged fifty-six years. He leaves a widow and two children.

In repeated conversations with him a little while before his death, he professed a readiness and even waiting to be signaled across the dark waters. Though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death I will fear no evil, for thou art with me. Thy rod and thy staff, they comfort me.

16.8. Obituary for Ewing Henry Rauch.

Ewing Henry Rauch was born 1 Feb 1899 at Lincoln, Washington County, Arkansas. He died 25 Nov 1968 in the Fayetteville Arkansas Hospital. He was 69 years of age. He was the son of the late John William Rauch and Winnie Lou Snodgrass Rauch.

Figure 16.6: Ewing Henry Rauch and his wife Merle Corinne (Lucy) Rauch.

Ewing Henry Rauch was married to Merle Corinne Lucy on 24 Aug 1922. His wife and two sons survive him. The two sons are William Thomas Rauch of Tucson, Arizona and Ewing Henry Rauch, Jr. of Walnut Creek, California.

Three brothers survive Mr. Rauch. They are Clyde Rauch, of Lincoln, Arkansas, Harry Paul Rauch of Richland, Washington and Frank Ray (Jack) Rauch of Henderson, Kentucky. The four surviving sisters are: Mae Elizabeth Rauch Norwood of Dallas, Texas, Amanda Ruth Rauch (Mrs. Woods Lamberton Mallow) of Hoquiam, Washington, Ella Bea Rauch (Mrs. John England Mitchell) of Havana, Arkansas, and Helen Louise Rauch (Mrs. Howard Edwin Belchamber) of Spring Valley, California. Henry has four grandchildren. Henry is buried in the Lincoln Cemetery.

13.9. Obituary for Gary Loyd Hurst.

Gary Loyd Hurst was born on 21 Dec 1952 in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas. He died at in Dallas, Texas on 30 Sep 1992. He was 39 years, 9 months and 9 days old when he died. He was the son of James Ulysses Hurst and the late Barbara Jean Norwood.

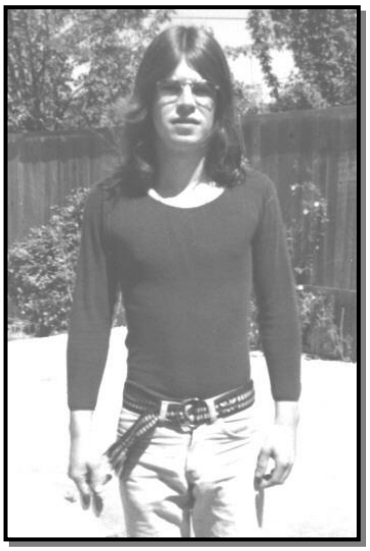


Figure 16.7: Gary Loyd Hurst, my sister's son.

His mother, Barbara Jean Norwood and one brother, John Steven Hurst, preceded him in death. He is survived by his father, James Ulysses Hurst and his two brothers James Michael Hurst and Ronald Gregory Hurst and many other relatives and friends.

Internment was at Restland Memorial Park in Dallas, Texas. Gary will be greatly missed by his many friends and relatives.

16.10. Obituary for Gloria Nadine Rauch.

Gloria Nadine Rauch was born 13 Feb 1933 in Lincoln, Washington County, Arkansas. She died 25 Nov 1995 at University Medical Center Hospital in Little Rock, Pulaski County, Arkansas. She was 62 years, 9 months and 12 days old when she died. She was the daughter of the late John Thomas Rauch and the late Doris Laurette Tyson Rauch.

Figure 16.8: Gloria Nadine Rauch.

Gloria was a graduate of the Baptist School of Nursing. She received her BSN from the University of Arkansas Medical Science and her MSN from Vanderbilt University in Nashville, Tennessee. Gloria was a Professor of Nursing at the University of Arkansas Medical Center in Little Rock.

Survivors of Gloria include one Uncle Joe Tyson, of Menlo Park, California and one aunt, Juanita Tyson Harness of Fayetteville, Arkansas and many other relatives and friends.

Funeral service was held Tuesday, 28 Nov 1995 at the Luginbuel Chapel in Prairie Grove, Arkansas with Rev. Joe Sherman officiating. Gloria was buried beside her parents in the Lincoln Cemetery in Lincoln, Arkansas. Memorials may be made to the Gloria Rauch Scholarship Fund, c/o College of Nursing, 4301 W. Markham Slot 529, Little Rock, Arkansas 72205.

A special eulogy was given at her funeral. The eulogy is as follows:

Gloria Rauch

It is my honor today to share a few words about Gloria Rauch - who she was and how she affected our lives. First, she was a nurse; an excellent clinician, who had the ability to embroidery genuine caring into each and every patient situation. Gloria was a special kind of nurse - a pediatric nurse. She loved children and had a unique ability to relate to them. Her genuine love and caring were evident every time she worked with a child, and to see her personal joy and satisfaction in the situation was a heart-warming experience.

Gloria was also an excellent teacher. This was the focus of the majority of her professional career. She loved interacting with the students and helping them to learn and grow. She believed that as faculty, we have a special honor, as well as a tremendous responsibility to students. Gloria knew that each and every student represents the future of nursing and the health of our society. And Gloria has affected that future - during the 34 years that she taught at the College of Nursing, she has touched the lives of thousands and thousands of students who are now nurses. Many of you are here today.

Gloria was fortunate in many ways, but one that meant a lot to her was her family - The relatives that she loved and cared about dearly. Although she was an only child, she had more cousins than most of us could count and she kept track of all of them. Her Aunt Juanita has always been very special to her, and spent the last several weeks with Gloria while she was in the hospital.

Gloria also had a second family, the College of Nursing. She has always been a part of the College from the time she received her baccalaureate degree through her tenure on the faculty. She will continually watch over us from her picture on the wall of graduates near the front elevators. Her presence will always be with us because she was such an important part of the College.

Gloria was deeply dedicated to the College and was always a team player. She did what ever she could to move us forward, and actually did it in a variety of roles. She functioned in faculty, as well as administrative positions. She served under more Deans than most of will ever work for. The only job she probably has not done is answering the phones at the front desk. However if she thought it would help, she would give it a try; at the same time sharing her opinion about how it was not the best use of her time, and surely not cost effective.

I only knew Gloria for a short time, a little over three years, and yet it seems I have always known her. Gloria was a friend and would do anything for you. She was a giving person. She was always baking or making things for others. Gloria was always doing needlework because these were the things she really enjoyed.

She also loved nature. Gloria knew the names of every flower, leaf and berry. She knew birds, not only by site, but also by sound. She was a walking encyclopedia of nature.

Gloria had a strong belief system that she lived daily. As we all know she also had no problem expressing her beliefs and opinions. She was one of the strongest people I have ever known. She demonstrated this courage throughout her life and up to the moment of her death last Saturday. Those who were with her saw her handle pain and discomfort with dignity and humor. She fought hard to live, but then with courage accepted death. Gloria was a caring person who really made a difference while she was on this earth.

16.11. Obituary for James Denton Norwood.

James Denton Norwood, 49 years old, of Columbus, Georgia, died at 4 a.m. Sunday, 20 Apr 1952 in the Columbus City Hospital from injuries sustained 4 p.m., Friday, 18 Apr 1952.

Mr. Norwood was on his way home from work, driving his panel truck when a car traveling at a high rate of speed, ignored the stop sign and struck the truck. The impact caused the door of the truck to come open and Mr. Norwood was thrown out and against the curb. He was rushed to the hospital unconscious and never regained consciousness. Two brain operations followed the accident but were unsuccessful.

The driver of the car fled the scene of the accident before police could arrive, but was, later caught and arrested. He was James Davis, a Negro of Columbus, in a stolen car from Atlanta. Georgia.

Figure 16.9: James Denton Norwood.

Mr. Norwood was a painting contractor and a resident of Columbus, Georgia for 19 years. He was born 29 Apr 1902 at Rhea, Washington County, Arkansas.

His wife Mrs. Pauline Norwood of the home survives him. He also is survived by two step daughters, Mrs. Sarah Weston, Syracuse, N. Y., Mrs. Dorothy Rich, Brunswick, Georgia; his father and mother, Mr. and Mrs. Samuel Vincent Norwood, of Lincoln, Ark.; two sisters, Mrs. Zella Rich, Fayetteville, Ark., Mrs. Dorothy Dean Mitchell, La Habra, California, and four brothers, Roy Norwood, of Huntington Park, California, Raymond Norwood, of Miami, Florida, A. D. Norwood, of Lincoln, Arkansas and Kelley Norwood of La Habra, California.

Funeral was held in the First Baptist church in Columbus, Georgia at 4 p.m., Tuesday, 22 Apr 1952. Burial was in Columbus, Georgia.

Pallbearers were men who have worked for Mr. Norwood for years. Honorary pallbearers were Masons and members of the Men's Bible Class of the First Baptist church, of which Mr. Norwood was a member.

Mr. A. D. Norwood and Mrs. Ola Rich of Fayetteville, Arkansas attended the funeral of their brother, Denton Norwood, in Columbus, Georgia, 22 Apr 1952.

Mr. and Mr. Raymond Norwood of Miami, Florida, attended the funeral then came on to Lincoln, Arkansas to visit Mr. Norwood's parents, Mr. and Mrs. Sam V. Norwood, and other relatives. They will return to Miami in about two weeks.

16.12. Obituary for James Michael "Mickey" Hurst.

James Michael Hurst was born on 2 Jan 1962 in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas. He died at Baylor Hospital in Dallas, Texas on 29 Apr 1994. He died after a head injury resulting from an accidental fall. He was 32 years, 3 months and 27 days old when he died. He was the son of James Ulysses Hurst and the late Barbara Jean Norwood. He was known as "Mickey" to his friends.

Figure 16.10: James Michael "Mickey" Hurst.

Mickey was owner and operator of "Mickey's" Restaurant in Arlington, Texas. He graduated from Hillcrest High School and attended Eastfield Community College in Dallas.

His mother, Barbara Jean Norwood and his two brothers, Gary Lloyd Hurst and John Steven Hurst preceded him in death. He is survived by his father, James Ulysses Hurst and his brother Ronald Gregory Hurst and many other relatives and friends.

Family will receive friends from 6:30-8:30 p.m. Tuesday evening, 3 May 1994 at the Restland Funeral Home. Services were held at 12:00 Noon on Wednesday, 4 May 1994 at the Restland Memorial Chapel. Rev. Carl A. Gaertner and Rev. Robert Preece officiating. Interment was at Restland Memorial Park in Dallas, Texas. Mickey will be greatly missed by his many friends.

16.13. Obituary for James Paul Norwood.

James Paul Norwood was born on 15 Jan 1912 in Westville, Adair County, Oklahoma. He died 16 Oct 1978 in his hometown of Idabel, McCurtain County, Oklahoma. He had been a resident of Idabel since 1946.

Paul was a veteran of World War II, having served with the United States Navy, and was among Idabel's leading boosters and civic workers.

Paul was a member of and on the Board of Stewards of the First Methodist Church of Idabel and a past president of the Oklahoma Funeral Directors Association.

Paul had been honored as Idabel's "Citizen of the Year" in 1968 and was a member of the Idabel Masonic Lodge and of the Shrine.

Survivors include his wife, Amy T. Norwood of the home; two sons, Dr. Otar Norwood of Oklahoma City and Major Paul T. Norwood of Midwest City, Oklahoma; one brother, William L. Norwood of Idabel; one sister, Mrs. Maxine Welch of Broken Bow, Oklahoma and six grandchildren.

He was the son of the late William Lester Norwood and Elsie E. Houck.

16.14. Obituary for John Thomas Rauch.

John Thomas Rauch was born 14 Jan 1905 in Lincoln, Washington County, Arkansas. He died at Lincoln, Arkansas on 2 Oct 1963. He was 58 years, 8 months and 18 days old when he died. He was the son of the late John William Rauch and the late Winnie Lou Snodgrass.

His wife Doris Laurette Tyson and his only daughter Gloria Nadine Rauch of Little Rock, Arkansas survive Johnny. Six brothers also survive him. They are: Hardy Rauch of Springfield, Missouri, Ewing Henry Rauch of Lincoln, Arkansas, Clyde Rauch, of Lincoln, Arkansas, Albert Cecil Rauch of Dumas, Texas, Harry Paul Rauch of Richland, Washington and Frank Ray Jack Rauch of Henderson, Kentucky. The four surviving sisters are Mae Elizabeth Rauch Norwood of Dallas, Texas, Amanda Ruth Rauch (Mrs. Woods Lamberton Mallow) of Hoquiam, Washington, Ella Bea Rauch (Mrs. John England Mitchell) of Havana, Arkansas, and Helen Louise Rauch (Mrs. Howard Edwin Belchamber) of Spring Valley, California.

Figure 16.11: John (Johnny) Thomas Rauch and his wife Doris Laurette Tyson Rauch and his only daughter Gloria Nadine Rauch.

Uncle Johnny will be greatly missed by his family and many friends. He is buried in Lincoln Cemetery in Lincoln, Washington County, Arkansas.

16.15. Obituary for Lemuel "Lem" W. Norwood.

Lemuel "Lem" W. Norwood was born 4 Oct 1887 in Lincoln, Washington County, Arkansas. Lem who came to Lincoln from Minneapolis, Minnesota some months ago, passed away at the home of his brother Lester in Lincoln, Washington County, Arkansas on 22 Aug 1932 on Monday morning at 7:30 o'clock after a lingering illness. Mr. Norwood had undergone a very delicate operation of the stomach in a Minneapolis hospital last year but while he was able to be about for some months, he stood but little show for ultimate recovery.

Figure 16.12: Lemuel (Lem) W. Norwood and his daughter Betty Norwood.

The funeral services were conducted at the home of his brother Lester Norwood by Rev. H. H. Hunt and the burial was made in "the Beaty Cemetery" under the direction of the Luginbuel Funeral Home.

Mr. Norwood leaves a wife and three children, Bettie, Patsy Ruth and William Lynn, his mother Mrs. William M. Norwood and brothers, Sam. A. D., Lester, Clyde and four sisters Mrs. Alfred T. Kelley of Little Rock, Mrs. Eula West of Muskogee, Oklahoma, Mrs. Fanny Miller of Lincoln and Mrs. Lola Luginbuel of Vinita, Oklahoma.

Mr. Norwood was of a pleasing personality and of a good business ability till affliction laid its hand heavily upon him. The deepest, sympathy of the community goes out the bereaved ones, Dear little Bettie is now bereft of both parents, Patsy Ruth and William Lynn half sister and brother, have their mother. The Norwood family is one of the oldest families in this community. Uncle William, the father, was the first to be taken and now in the passing of Lem the ranks again are broken.

A Brave Little Girl.

Little Betty Norwood, nine years old, was brought here to Westville, Oklahoma on Sunday to board the train to make the trip by herself to Minneapolis, Minnesota. This little lady has made several long trips by herself and is very brave and can travel as well as anyone.

16.16. Obituary for Mae Elizabeth Rauch.

Mae Elizabeth Rauch Norwood was born 4 Jun 1902 In Lincoln, Washington County, Arkansas. She died 31 Aug 1976 in Baylor Hospital in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas. She was 74 years, 2 months and 27 days old when she died. Mae was the daughter of the late John William Rauch and Winifred “Winnie” Lou Snodgrass. Mae was one of seventeen children of this union.

Figure 16.13. Mae Elizabeth Rauch Norwood Lowe & her second husband Jackson Byron Lowe.

Mae Elizabeth Rauch was married to Alvin DeKalb Norwood on 12 Aug 1926 in Tahlequah, Cherokee County, Oklahoma. She is survived by two children of this marriage. They are Barbara Jean Norwood Hurst and Donald Loyd Norwood, both of Dallas, Texas. Mae is also survived by her present husband Jackson Byron Lowe.

Mae is survived by two brothers and three sisters. The brothers are Clyde Rauch of Lincoln, Arkansas and Harry Paul Rauch of Pasco, Washington. The sisters are Amanda Ruth Rauch Mallow of Olympia, Washington, Ella Bea Rauch Mitchell of Havana, Arkansas and Helen Louise Rauch Belchamber of Chula Vista, California. She is also survived by numerous grand and great-grand children. Mae is buried in Restland Cemetery in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas. She will be missed by her many loved ones relatives and friends.

16.17: Obituary for Roy Miller.

Roy Miller was born 9 Dec 1892 in Rhea, Washington County, Arkansas. He died 21 May 1951 in the Veterans Hospital, in Fayetteville, Washington County, Arkansas. He was 58 years, 5 months and 12 days old when he died. Funeral services were held for Roy Miller a Lincoln businessman and veteran of World War I. Roy died early Monday morning and the Services were held Wednesday at 2:00 p.m. at the Methodist Church, with Rev. Frank Brewster, Presbyterian minister and Rev. N. Lee Cate, pastor of the Methodist Church officiating. Burial was under direction of the Luginbuel Funeral Home. Roy was buried in the Lincoln Cemetery.

He is survived by his wife Mrs. Fanny Norwood Miller and one son Billy Charles Miller of the home. He is also survived by one brother, Harrison, of Siloam Springs, Arkansas; two half-brothers, Johnny Miller, of Cane Hill, Arkansas, and Charlie Bethel, of Foraker, Oklahoma; two half-sisters, Miss Betty Bethel and Mrs. Mattie Marshall of Siloam Springs, Arkansas. The pallbearers were Roy Jackson, Herman Tittle, Jim Allen, Bob Frazier, Cecil Richey, and Bill Haws.

16.18. Obituary for Samuel "Sam" Vincent Norwood.

Samuel (Sam) Vincent Norwood was born on 1 Dec 1878 in Benton County, Arkansas. He died at his home in Lincoln, Washington County, Arkansas on 24 Mar 1954. Sam was 75 years, 3 months and 23 days of age. He was the son of his late parents William M. Norwood and Sarah Elizabeth Holt.

Figure 16.14: Samuel "Sam" Vincent Norwood.

His wife Edith Maud Branchcomb survives Sam. They were married on 7 Nov 1897. Maud was born 29 May 1879 in Breckenridge, Stephens County, Texas. She was the daughter of David Branchcomb and Mary Francis Gentle.

His two daughters and four sons also survive Mr. Norwood. The daughters are Mrs. Zella Rich of Fayetteville, Arkansas and Mrs. Dorothy Mitchell, LaHabra, California. The four sons are Roy Norwood of Huntington Park, California, Raymond Norwood, Miami, Florida, A. D. Norwood of Lincoln, and Kelley Norwood of LaHabra California. Two brothers and four sisters also survive him. The brothers are Clyde Norwood of Muskogee, Oklahoma and Bryan Norwood of Lincoln. The four sisters are Mrs. Lucille Kelley of Little Rock, Mrs. Fanny Miller of Lincoln, Mrs. Eula West of Muskogee and Mrs. Lola Luginbuel of Vinita, Okla. There are eight grandchildren and one great grandchild.

Funeral services for Samuel (Sam) Vincent Norwood, life-long Lincoln resident who died Wednesday at his home, will be held at 2 p. m. tomorrow in the Lincoln Methodist Church, conducted by the Rev. William Wilder assisted by the Rev. Jesse Coleman and the Rev. Lola Wilkins. Burial will be in the Beaty cemetery, with arrangements in charge of the Luginbuel Funeral Home.

16.19. Obituary for Sarah Elizabeth Holt (Mrs. William M. Norwood).

Sarah Elizabeth Holt was born 28 Feb 1860 at Rhea's Mill, Washington County, Arkansas. After an illness of four months she died this morning at 3 a.m. 23 Mar 1936 at her home in Lincoln, Washington County, Arkansas. She was 76 years and 24 days of age. "Lizzie" as he was known, was one of the pioneer citizens of this section of the country.

Figure 16.15: Sarah Elizabeth Holt Norwood.

Sarah Elizabeth Holt was married to William Norwood on 22 Feb 1877. Their wedding took place at 6:00 p.m. in the evening at the home of the bride's father, DeKalb Holt near Rheas Mill, Arkansas. Immediately after the marriage vows had been spoken, the bride and groom rode on horseback to their new home near Rock Springs, about 2 1/2 miles north of Lincoln, Arkansas. They begun housekeeping in a new log house that the bridegroom had built. Here they lived for 37 years where 11 children were born, six sons and five daughters, one daughter having died several years ago (Birdie Norwood, b. 3 Jul 1885, d. 11 Sep 1910). In the fall of 1916 the Norwood's moved to Lincoln, Arkansas.

During her illness she was tenderly cared for at the home of her daughter Mrs. Fanny Mack Norwood (Miller). Up until four months ago when decline set in, "Aunt Lizzie" as she was known to her many friends, was remarkably well preserved both physically and mentally. It was a great shock when it was learned that we could not meet her in her accustomed place at the Central Telephone Station.

Mrs. Norwood was not only a delightful lady to know in her home but was a good business woman. Her management at the Central Telephone Station during the prolonged illness of her husband "Uncle William" as he was familiarly known, and since his death was remarkable. Like most elderly ladies, Mrs. Norwood enjoyed being independent and having something to occupy her time and mind. She was a fine Telephone Operator, competent, kind and obliging, never seeming to tire until her breath commenced to fail, and her last illness was preying on her.

Nine children survive Mrs. Norwood; Five sons and four daughters. The five sons are: Samuel Vincent, Alvin DeKalb, William Lester, and William Bryan, all of Lincoln, Arkansas. Clyde Clayton, is from Muskogee, Oklahoma. The four daughters are: Lucille Myrtle (Mrs. Alfred Thompson Kelley) of Little Rock, Arkansas, Fanny Mack (Mrs. Roy Miller) of Lincoln, Arkansas, Eula Virginia (Mrs. Bert West) of Muskogee, Oklahoma, and Lola Grace (Mrs. T. Reed Luginbuel) of Vinita, Oklahoma. She had 30 grandchildren.

The funeral services were held on Tuesday afternoon at 2 o'clock at the Central Methodist Church with Rev. O. M. Campbell of Gravette, Arkansas a former pastor at Lincoln, Arkansas officiating. The burial was made in the Beaty Cemetery beside her husband who passed away in 1931, under the direction of the Luginbuel Funeral Home.

16.20. Obituary for Stacia Phillips Miller.

Mrs. Stacia Phillips Miller was born on 14 Nov 1850 at Shelbyville, Missouri. She was married to Alfred Bethel of Mansfield, Arkansas in 1875. To this union four children were born, Mrs. Mattie Marshall of Siloam Springs, Charles Bethell of Foreaker, Oklahoma, Tillman Bethell and Betty Bethel of Lincoln. She was making her home with Betty.

She was married to Charles Miller on 3 Jan 1888. To this union three children were born. They are: Harrison Miller of Yale, Oklahoma, Roy Miller of Lincoln and Dowe who died in September 1895 at the age of five months. These with J. A Miller of Cane Hill, a stepson, and a host of other relatives and friends mourn her loss.

She professed faith in Christ after her marriage to her last husband and joined the Methodist Church. She was a kind and loving mother, a good neighbor. Her stepson, J. A. Miller wishes for you to know that she never spoke an unkind word to him and that she has always been dear to his heart.

Brother Hart and Brother Campbell conducted the funeral services on Monday afternoon at the First Methodist Church in Lincoln, Arkansas. Stacia is buried in the Cincinnati, Arkansas Cemetery.

16.21. Obituary for Thornton Smith Talbot.

Thornton Smith Talbot was born 3 May 1804 in Kentucky. He died 27 Apr 1881 at Going Snake District, Cherokee County, Oklahoma. He was the son of James Smith Talbot and Unity Dewitt.

He was a native of Kentucky, he moved to Buchanan County, Missouri in an early day, he resided there for a number of years and was called to many places of trust, amongst others the Judgeship of the county. After the Civil War he moved to Benton County, Arkansas. Subsequently he came to this place, Prairie Grove, Arkansas to live with his son-in-law Emmanuel H. Rauch and daughter, Sarah Catherine Talbot (Rauch). In April last he visited his son in the Cherokee Nation, while there sometime in May his maladies becoming worse, he quietly passed away.

Judge Tolbert was a man of much more than ordinary mind and culture. His life was one of usefulness. He was 78 years old at the time of his death. He leaves an aged widow (Julia Ann West) and several children and grandchildren.

16.22. Obituary for William Lester Norwood.

William Lester Norwood was born 7 Sep 1883 in Lincoln, Washington County, Arkansas. He died at noon Thursday, 21 June 1951 at City Hospital in Fayetteville, Arkansas after a short illness. Services were held at 2:30 p.m. Sunday at the Methodist church in Lincoln with Rev. Elmer Hook, Fayetteville officiating, assisted by Rev. Thomas R. Whiddon, pastor of the church. Interment in the Lincoln cemetery was under direction of the Luginbuel Funeral Home. Lester was 67 years, 9 months and 14 days of age.

Mr. Norwood was a member of a pioneer family of Lincoln, a charter member of the Kiwanis Club and a civic leader. He united with the Methodist church 55 years ago and was a member o£ the Board of Stewards at the time of his death. He had been a salesman for a

wholesale grocery firm but for the last several years was engaged in the produce business here.

Figure 16.16: William Lester Norwood.

Fully five hundred people attended the service. The church was a bank of flowers and beautiful floral designs. Included in the services were the hymns, "God's Tomorrow" and "Abide with Me" sung by a union choir with Mrs. Mary Miller at the piano. Mrs. Hal Jones sang, "In the Garden."

Survivors include his wife Mrs. Elsie Norwood of the home; one daughter, Mrs. Maxine Welch, Broken Bow, Okla.; two sons, Paul of Idabel, Okla., William L. of the U. S. Army Fort Sam Houston, Texas; four sisters, Mrs. Lucille Kelley of Little Rock, Mrs. Eula West of Muskogee, 0klahoma, Mrs. Lola Luginbuel of Vinita, Oklahoma and Mrs. Fanny Miller of Lincoln; three brothers, Sam and Bryan of Lincoln and Clyde of Muskogee; and five grandchildren. Pallbearers were Dr. P. L. Hathcock, Sr., and C. W. Trewhitt of Fayetteville, Pete Dodson of Springdale, Arkansas Bill Allen, Robert Pitts, Johnny Rauch, Will Huenefeld and Jim Poulson of Lincoln, Arkansas.

There is a plan far greater than the plan you know. There is a landscape broader than the one you see. There is a haven where storm tossed souls may go. You call it death, we "Immortality".

16.23. Obituary for William M. Norwood.

William M. Norwood was born 11 Oct 1854 at Norwood Prairie, Benton County, Arkansas. He died at his home in Lincoln, Washington County, Arkansas on 19 Jul 1930. He was 75 years, 9 months and 8 days of age. "Uncle William" as he was known, was one of the pioneer citizens of this section of the country. His passing came not unexpected and his great suffering was over at mid-day Saturday, 19 Jul 1930.

William Norwood was married to Sarah Elizabeth Holt on 22 Feb 1877. Their wedding took place at 6:00 p.m. in the evening at the home of the bride's father, DeKalb Holt near Rheas Mill, Arkansas. Immediately after the marriage vows had been spoken, the bride and groom rode on horseback to their new home near Rock Springs, about 2 1/2 miles north of Lincoln, Arkansas. They begun housekeeping in a new log house that the bridegroom had built. Here they lived for 37 years where 11 children were born, six sons and five daughters, one daughter having died several years ago (Birdie Norwood, b. 3 Jul 1885, d. 11 Sep 1910).

In the fall of 1916 the Norwood's moved to Lincoln, Arkansas. In Lincoln many people learned to love and trust him and they along with the family mourn his death.

He was a faithful member of the Cincinnati, Arkansas Masonic Lodge for over thirty years and was converted at the Gem schoolhouse twenty-five years ago. Before his death he called his children around him and told them he was going to an eternal home and begged them to meet him there. How those few words should comfort them in these sad hours. He was a loving father, a kind husband and he loved his home. He was a friend to everyone.

His wife and ten children survive William M. Norwood. They are: Samuel Vincent, Alvin DeKalb, William Lester, Lemuel W., Lucille Myrtle, Fanny Mack, Clyde Clayton, William Bryan, Eula Virginia, and Lola Grace. Sam, Alvin DeKalb, Lester, Bryan, Clyde and Fanny live in Lincoln. Fanny is Mrs. Roy Miller. Lemuel lives in Minneapolis, Minnesota, Lucille is Mrs. Alfred Thompson Kelley, she lives in Little Rock, Arkansas, Eula is Mrs. Bert West, she lives in Muskogee, Oklahoma, and Lola is Mrs. T. Reed Luginbuel, she lives in Vinita, Oklahoma. We pray God's blessing upon the sorrowing ones.

Figure 16.17: William M. Norwood.

The Rev. O.M. Campbell conducted the funeral services at the Central Methodist Church in Lincoln, Arkansas. The Masonic Lodge had charge of the services at the cemetery. He was laid rest in the Beaty Cemetery just outside Lincoln, Arkansas. The five sons, Sam, A. D., Lester, Bryan, and Clyde and one son-in-law, Roy Miller, acted as pallbearers. The many beautiful flowers and a large crowd bespoke his wide friendship.

He is gone to a better land where death and sorrow cannot come. So let us not weep as those who have no hope, but let us rejoice as those who have the hope of the resurrection. O. M. Campbell, Pastor

16.24. Obituary for Winifred "Winnie" Lou Snodgrass (Rauch).

Winnie Lou Snodgrass (Rauch) was born 29 Jul 1872 at Cabin Creek, Johnson County, Arkansas. She died Tuesday afternoon, 19 Jul 1943, at the home of her son John Thomas Rauch in Lincoln, Washington County, Arkansas. She was 71 years of age. She had lived in the vicinity of Lincoln since she was 3 years old.

Figure 16.18: Winifred "Winnie" Lou Snodgrass Rauch.

"Winnie" as she was known, was one of the pioneer citizens of this section of the country. Winnie Lou Snodgrass was married to the late John William Rauch on 23 Aug 1891. Winnie was the mother of 17 children.

Eleven of seventeen children; seven sons and four daughters survive her. The five sons are: Hardy Rauch (b.12 Oct 1895), of Springfield, Missouri, Ewing Henry Rauch (b. 1 Feb 1899), of Ray, Arizona, Clyde Rauch (b. 21 Sep 1900), of Lincoln, Arkansas, John Thomas Rauch (b. 14 Jan 1905), of Lincoln, Arkansas, Harry Paul Rauch (b. 31 Aug 1907) of San Ysidro, California, Frank Ray Jack Rauch (b. 21 Feb 1909) of Modesto, California, Pvt. Albert Cecil Rauch (b. 6 Jun 1914) who is stationed at Long Beach, California. The four daughters are; Mae Elizabeth Rauch (b. 4 Jun 1902, Mrs. Alvin DeKalb

Norwood) of Lincoln, Amanda Ruth Rauch (b. 25 Sep 1903, Mrs. Woods Lamberton Mallow) of Elma, Washington, Ella Bea Rauch (b. 3 Oct 1906, Mrs. John England Mitchell) of Havana, Arkansas, and Helen Louise Rauch (b. 25 Mar 1916, Mrs. Howard Edwin Belchamber) of Nester, California.

Her non-surviving six children are: The five sons are: Clifford Rauch was born 24 Jun 1892 and died 5 Apr 1943 in Nester, California, William Harvey Rauch was born 3 Oct 1893 and died 8 Mar 1919 in Drumright, Oklahoma, Leonard Charles Rauch was born 12 Feb 1897 and died------, Harry's Twin was born 31 Aug 1907 and died 31 Aug 1907, in Lincoln, Arkansas, Elbert Ceiburn Rauch was born 6 Jun 1914 and died 20 Jun 1914 in Lincoln, Arkansas. The one non-surviving daughter is Susanna Rauch who was born 14 Nov 1894 and died 23 Nov 1894 in Lincoln, Arkansas.

Her non-surviving six children are: The five sons are: Clifford Rauch was born 24 Jun 1892 and died 5 Apr 1943 in Nester, California, William Harvey Rauch was born 3 Oct 1893 and died 8 Mar 1919 in Drumright, Oklahoma, Leonard Charles Rauch was born 12 Feb 1897 and died------, Harry's Twin was born 31 Aug 1907 and died 31 Aug 1907, in Lincoln, Arkansas, Elbert Ceiburn Rauch was born 6 Jun 1914 and died 20 Jun 1914 in Lincoln, Arkansas. The one non-surviving daughter is Susanna Rauch who was born 14 Nov 1894 and died 23 Nov 1894 in Lincoln, Arkansas.

One brother, William James (Bill) Snodgrass of Lincoln, Arkansas and four sisters also survive Winnie. The sisters are: Florence Amanda Snodgrass (Mrs. Ulysses Grant Hargrove), Elnora Note Snodgrass (Mrs. Louis Bruner Haws), Anna Augusta Snodgrass Mrs. James Francis Marion Collins), all of Lincoln, Arkansas and Emma D. Snodgrass (Mrs. Orien A. Davis) of California. Winnie had 24 grandchildren.

Mrs. Rauch was a member of the First Baptist Church of Lincoln. She is buried in the Lincoln Cemetery.

16.25. Obituary for John William Rauch.

John William Rauch was born 28 Aug 1858 at St. Joseph, Buchanan County, Missouri. He died at his home near Lincoln, Washington County, Arkansas on 26 Mar 1930 at the age of seventy-one years, six months, an twenty-eight days. John is buried in the Lincoln Cemetery in Lincoln, Washington County, Arkansas.

Figure 16.19: John William Rauch.

The greater part of his life was spent in around Lincoln, Arkansas. On 23 Aug 1892 he was happily married to Miss Winifred "Winnie" Lou Snodgrass. To this union seventeen children were born consisting of twelve boys and five girls. Three children died in infancy. They were (1) Susanna Rauch, (2) Harry Rauch's twin, and (3) Elbert Ceburn Rauch. One son William Harvey Rauch proceeds him in death in 1919.

John was converted in the year of 1923. In his own words he said, "The Lord has at last blessed me." Ever since then he has lived a true Christian Life. Many times when his friends were in Church listening to the preacher he was at home listening to a sermon over the radio. He enjoyed every one of them and every message seemed to make him want to do more for God and live closer to Him.

John was a good father. He loved his family and his friends and chose to stay at home and try to set a good example before his children. It is said that there was never a better father or husband or friend than was Brother Rauch. His home is blessed by the wonderful boys and girls that he and his wife have given to this country.

Some of his last words were that though his eyes were growing dim and he could hardly see those about him, that he could see the Heavenly City, and Christ that was ruler there, and he felt sure God had prepared a home for him among the Mansions in the sky. He regretted that he did not have more worldly goods to leave his family, but he has left them something better, a good name. He has led the way and insisted that his children always follow the Cross of the Christ.

His wife Winnie Lou and thirteen children survive John William Rauch. They are: Clifford of Oklahoma City, Oklahoma, Leonard of Montesano, Washington, Hardy of Springfield, Missouri, Henry of Ray, Arizona, Clyde and Harry of Bluffton, Missouri, Johnny of Kennedy, Texas, Mrs. Ruth Mallow of Tahlequah, Oklahoma, Mrs. Ella Bea Mitchell of Havana, Arkansas, Mrs. Mae Norwood Jack, Cecil and Helen of Lincoln, Arkansas.

16.26. Obituaries for Thornton S. Tolbert (Talbot) & Emmanuel H. Rauch 1881.

Death has been with us, reminding us of the brevity and uncertainty of human life, and instability of human fortunes.

Two of our friends who were citizens of our place and members of our social circle six months ago have been overtaken by that relentless fate which is sooner or later to overtake us all, and which no worth or virtue nor wealth or honor, no tears of friends or agony of loving ones can divert or delay, teaching us the impressive lesson continually respected, yet always soon forgotten, that everyone of us must ere long, dwell in that house of darkness, and our soul be what we have made them here, by living well or ill. The minutes of our time stride on until the period comes that will cause the hell roll to give notice that we too are dead.

Thornton S. Tolbert was a native of Kentucky, he moved to Buchanan County, Missouri in an early day, he resided there for a number of years and was called to many places of trust, amongst others the Judgeship of the county. After the civil war he moved to Benton County, Arkansas. Subsequently he came to this place, Prairie Grove, Arkansas to live with his son-in-law Emmanuel H. Rauch and daughter, Sarah Catherine Talbot (Rauch). In April last he visited his son in the Cherokee Nation, while there sometime in May his maladies becoming worse, he quietly passed away.

Judge Tolbert was a man of much more than ordinary mind and culture. His life was one of usefulness. He was 78 years old at the time of his death. He leaves an aged widow and several children and grandchildren.

Emanuel H. Ranch was also a citizen of Buchanan County, Missouri, for many years, he there married the daughter of the subject of the above notice, Miss Sarah C. Tolbert, who survives him. Mr. Rauch moved to Arkansas in about 1867, first settling in Benton County, subsequently on Cane Hill, and afterwards at this place. While here he had in charge the steam mill at this place, his business relations with this community were exceedingly satisfactory and agreeable--his just, liberal and fair dealing is ever mentioned with his name. He was far from being of that school of businessmen who press the seller to the lowest figure and the buyer to the highest. He bought and sold at what

the commodity was worth in his judgment. His sympathies for the unfortunate and needy were always active, his contributions for building and sustaining our churches were exceedingly liberal, though a Christian for many years, he had not been baptized nor joined any church. Last summer on a baptismal occasion, after five or six persons had been baptized by Immersion, he astonished and electrified a large multitude in attendance by coming forward already prepared and asking the clergyman to do the same for him, which request was carefully complied with.

In the early part of the past spring Mr. Rauch purchased the Lea & Finley Mills on Osage River in this county, and moved with his family and took charge of them. His health had been bad for some months; the move and change, with the excitement and labor completely prostrated him. He died on June 15, 1881, aged fifty-six years. He leaves a widow and two children.

In repeated conversations with each of them a little while before their deaths, they professed a readiness and even waiting to be signaled across the dark waters.

'Though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death I will fear no evil, for thou art with me, Thy rod and thy staff, they comfort me.

16.27. Obituary for Hardy Rauch.

Hardy Rauch was born 12 Oct 1895 in Lincoln, Washington County, Arkansas. He died 28 Oct 1963 in Springfield, Greene County, Missouri. He was 68 years, 0 months and 16 days old when he died. He was the son of the late John William Rauch and the late Winifred "Winnie" Lou Snodgrass.

Hardy Rauch married Jennette Hicks 5 Mar 1922 in Lincoln, Washington County, Arkansas. His wife Jennette and three children survive Mr. Rauch. The children are William Hardy Rauch, Winifred Joan Rauch and John Joseph Rauch.

Figure 16.20: Hardy Rauch.

Hardy's Rosary Services were held at 7:30 p.m. Wednesday 30 Oct 1963 at The Herman Lohmeyer East Chapel in Springfield. Escorts were: Clyde Ormsbee, Max Lyles, George Schiner, Italo Pompeo, George Glendenning and Herschel Yates.

Hardy is buried in the National Cemetery in Springfield, Greene County, Missouri.

16.28. Obituary for Mary Elizabeth Mitchell (Couch).

Word has been received that Mary Elizabeth Mitchell (Couch) was killed during the American Airlines Flight 1420 at Little Rock National Airport on 1 Jun 1999. Mary Elizabeth Mitchell (Couch) was born 12 Jan 1931 in Havana, Yell County, Arkansas. She died 1 Jun 1999 at Little Rock, Pulaski County, Arkansas. She was 68 years, 4 months and 20 days old when she died. She was the daughter of the late John England Mitchell and the late Ella Bea (Rauch) Mitchell. Ella Bea Rauch was born in Lincoln.

Mary was a graduate of Southern Methodist University in Dallas, Texas. Survivors of Mary include her former husband Cecil Redding Couch, and three children. They are: Steven Mitchell Couch, Sarah Catherine Couch and John Redding Couch. One other son Robert Neal Couch died during 1988. Mary will be greatly missed by her family, relatives and many friends.

16.29. Obituary for Ella Bea Rauch (Mitchell).

Mrs. Ella Bea Rauch (Mitchell), 77, of Havana, Yell County, Arkansas died 23 Jun 1984, at Yell County Hospital in Danville, Arkansas.

A native of Lincoln, Washington County, Arkansas, she was the widow of John England Mitchell and the daughter of the late John and Winnie Snodgrass Rauch. She was a retired math teacher and postmistress and a member of the Havana Presbyterian Church.

Survivors include one daughter, Mrs. Mary Elizabeth Mitchell (Couch) of Havana; two brothers, Harry Rauch of West Richland, WA and Jack Rauch of Henderson, KY; four grandchildren, Steve and Sara Couch of Danville and Bob Couch of Oklahoma City, OK; and one great-grandson, Jarrod Redding Couch of Danville, Arkansas.

Figure 13.21: Mary Elizabeth Mitchell (Couch).
<u>From left to right:</u> Mary Elizabeth Mitchell and her late parents Ella Bea Rauch (Mitchell) and her husband John England Mitchell.

Funeral was at 10 a.m., Tuesday, 16 Jun 1984, at Havana Presbyterian Church by the Rev. James Ragsdale. Burial was in the Havana Cemetery by Cornwell Funeral Service of Danville. Active pallbearers: Thomas Fudge, Thomas Davis, Troy Yandell, Bill Steward, Guinn McBride and George Cowger. Hononary pallbearers were Raymond Gregg, Dr. Scott Morgan, Dr. J. Mark Myers, Jon Birmingham, Charles Yandell, her grandsons and the officers of the Havana Presbyterian Church.

Memorials may be made to the Havana Presbyterian Church or the American Cancer Society.

16.30. Obituary for Zellah Norwood (Rich).

Funeral services for Mrs. Zellah Norwood (Rich) were held 1 Jun 1971 at the United Methodist Church in Lincoln with burial in Fairview Cemetery at Fayetteville.

Mrs. Rich, 70, a resident of Fayetteville, died in a Fayetteville hospital 28 May 1971. She was born 9 Sep 1900 at Rhea, Washington County, Arkansas. She was the daughter of Sam and Maude Branchcomb Norwood. She was a member of the Methodist Church.

Survivors include her husband Ola Washington Rich of the home; two daughters, Mrs. Larue Mabry of Fayetteville and Mrs. Sue Hall of North Little Rock, Ark.; four brothers, Roy Norwood of Prairie Grove, Raymond of Dunnellon Fla., A. D. Norwood of Lincoln and Kelly of San Diego, California; one sister, Mrs. Dorothy Dunn of Hesteria, California. and five grandchildren.

16.61. Obituary for Charles Ludlow Mallow.

Charles Ludlow Mallow, 40, son of Woods and Ruth (Rauch) Mallow was killed in an auto accident near Waco, Texas 21 Nov 1971.

Born 3 Jan 1931, in Tahlequah, Okla., he came to Melbourne area when he was seven years old. He attended elementary schools in Melbourne, Montesano, Wishkah and Elma and high schools in Elma and Oakville, and was graduated in 1949.

He was an honor high school student and. a letterman in football, baseball and track, and in his senior year he was student body president and vice president of the senior class at Oakville High School.

He served as a radio instructor with the Air Force from 1950 to 1954 and took extension courses at the University of Mississippi. He graduated from Southeastern State College, Durant, Oklahoma, in 1958 with a degree in sociology. He has been in insurance work for the past several years and obtained his C.L.U. certificate from Baylor University in 1970. At the time his death he was an underwriter with the Transportation Insurance Co. of Fort Worth.

He is survived by his parents, Mr. and Mrs. Woods L. Mallow, Hoquiam; two daughters, Mrs. Joe Hunt of Anchorage, Alaska and Donna Mallow of Fort Worth; one Jeffrey Mallow of Virginia; a granddaughter in Alaska; seven sisters, Mrs. Gloria Koplin, North Bend, Wash., Mrs. Elizabeth Connelly, Olympia, Mrs. Ruth Shoemaker and Mrs. Shirley Milliman, Bellevue, Mrs. Beverly Priest, Wenatachee, Mrs. Meredith Carl, Seattle and Miss Marilyn Mallow of Hoquiam, and two brothers Woods and Sam of Aberdeen.

16.32. Obituary for Burlene Brown Hilton.

Burlene Brown Hilton, 84, of Lincoln died 19 Nov 1989 in a Prairie Grove nursing home. Born 16 Sep 1905 in Lincoln, she was the daughter of Ambrose Edward and Edna Catherine Beaty Brown. She was a member of the First Presbyterian Church of Lincoln and of the Ora Hilton Circle of the Church.

She was preceded in death by her husband, George Hilton, in 1988, two brothers Raymond and Eugene Brown and two sisters, Inez Evelyn and Ora Dean.

Survivors include one brother, William Frank Brown of Oologah, Oklahoma; a sister, Virginia Carrington of Springdale; one nephew, Raymond Brown of Lincoln; five nieces, Edna Coats and Marjorie Walden, both of Bakersfield, California, Zelma Bullington and Imogene Ledgerwood, both of Fayetteville, and Jeannine Starbird of Harrison, who was raised as a daughter; two foster daughters, Frances Lombardo of Cayon Country, California and Bonnie Carroll Merrieta, California. Funeral was November 21, 1989 at First Presbyterian Church of Lincoln, with burial

16.33. Obituary for Lola Grace Norwood (Luginbuel).

Lola Grace Norwood (Luginbuel) a resident of Vinita, Oklahoma died at a Vinita Hospital on Thursday 24 Jun 1976. Lola was born 12 Jan 1902 in Lincoln, Washington County, Arkansas. She was a member of the Methodist Church.

Figure 16.22: Lola Grace Norwood as a young girl.

Survivors are her son, Jack of Vinita; three sisters, Mrs. Eula West and, Mrs. Fanny Miller, both of Muskogee, Oklahoma, And Mrs. Lucille Kelley of Little Rock, Arkansas. Funeral services will be held Saturday at the United Methodist Church in Vinita with burial in Fairview Cemetery.

16.34. Obituary for Jacqueline Luginbuel.

Jacqueline Luginbuel, the little daughter of Thomas Reid Luginbuel and Lola Grace (Norwood) Luginbuel, was born 4 Sep 1925 and departed this life on Sunday 10 Jul 1927 at 9:45 P.M. at the city hospital in Fayetteville, Washington County, Arkansas. She was one year, ten months, and six days old.

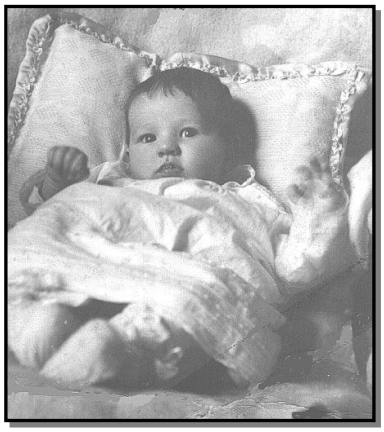


Figure 16.23: Jacqueline Luginbuel at age of 4 months.

She leaves to mourn her loss, a mother and father and a host of relatives and friends. The burial was made in the Lincoln Cemetery.

The funeral services were held at the Central Methodist Church by the pastor Brother O. M. Campbell and Brother H. A. Armstrong. The large crowd and the beautiful flowers bespoke the fact that they had a large host of friends. It is indeed hard to give up our loved ones, but when we know that they are pure and clean in the sight of God it is not so hard. Little Jacqueline is now with her Savior, there to dwell forever.

16.35. Obituary for Edith Maude Branchcomb (Norwood).

Edith Maude Branchcomb (Norwood), 81 days, 11 months & 2 days old, of Lincoln died 1 May 1961 in a Prairie Grove, Arkansas. She was born 29 May 1879 in Breckenridge, Texas. She was the daughter of David Branchcomb and Mary Francis Gentle.

Funeral Services were held Thursday, 4 May 1961 at 2:00 p.m. at the Methodist Church in Lincoln, Arkansas. The Officiating Clergyman was Rev. Larry Dodgen. Pianist; Mrs. Mary Mileur. Music; Choir.

Burial was in the Beaty Cemetery under direction of Luginbuel Funeral Home Prairie Grove, Arkansas. Pallbearers were: Thomas West, Bill Mabrey, Olvie Glidewell, Bill Norwood, Billy Charles Miller & Graham Wright.

16.36. Obituary for Clyde Rauch.

Clyde Rauch, 82 of Lincoln, Arkansas died January 20 at his home. He was born 21 September 1900 at Lincoln, Arkansas. He was the son of John and Winnie Lou Snodgrass Ranch. He was a member of the Baptist church.

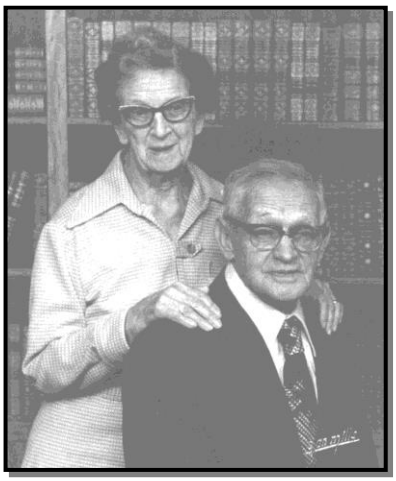


Figure 16.24: Clyde Rauch & his wife Hope Leach Rauch.

Survivors include his wife, Hope Leach Rauch of the home; one son, Leon Rauch of Texarkana, Texas; two daughters, Mrs. Mary Christian of Texarkana, Arkansas and Mrs. Virginia Council of St. Louis, Missouri.; two brothers; Jack Rauch of Henderson, Kentucky, and Harry Rauch of West Richland, Washington; one sister. Mrs. Ella Bea Mitchell of Havana, Arkansas and seven grandchildren.

Services were Saturday at the Lincoln Baptist Church with burial in the Sugar Hill Cemetery under direction of Luginbuel Funeral Home Prairie Grove.

My Uncle Clyde Rauch by Don L. Norwood.

I would like to tell you a story about my Uncle Clyde Rauch. When I as a small boy living in Lincoln, Arkansas I was downtown at the local drugstore and I was playing on a pinball machine. I was having a great time until this bully named Jones came up to the pinball machine and began to pick a fight with me. I tried to ignore him but this only angered him more. He promptly picked up the corner of the pinball machine and dropped it on the floor thus tilting the machine. Then, he tried to pick a fight with me. I un-wisely called them a choice name that he didn't like very well and he promptly punched me in the nose and blooded my nose and rode off on his horse laughing.

After I had stopped the blood from pouring from my nose I started following him and plotting how I was going to get even. At this time he was riding his horse in front of my family's Norwood Produce store in Lincoln, Arkansas and I picked up a rock and threw it at him. To my surprise, I hit him in the back of the head with the rock and knocked him off his horse. I thought I had killed him. However, he quickly recovered from the shock of a rock hitting him in the back of the head. He looked up and saw it was me. Then, he immediately struck out running after me to get his revenge. I ran as fast as I could at a 45-degree angle to him towards my parents produce store. He was gaining on me all the time to cut me off and whip me good. However, I ran as fast as I could and as I reached the surface of the loading scales in front of my parents produce he caught me.

As the bully was quickly beginning to punch my jaw, **my Uncle Clyde** hurriedly came up on the scene and grabbed the brute that was trying to beat me up and my Uncle Clyde grabbed him by the shirt and decked him with one shot to the jaw. My Uncle Clyde told the brute to leave his nephew alone and if he ever came around again he would be in for a good beating. The bully never bothered me again. Thanks to my Uncle Clyde he was my great hero all my life. **Uncle Clyde was always there for me when I needed him.**

16.37. Obituary for Gloria Hortense Mallow Koplin.

Figure 16.25: Gloria Hortense Mallow Koplin.

Gloria Hortense Mallow Koplin of North Bend, Washington, passed away Saturday, January 28, 2006. With amazing courage, grace and faith in her Lord, after many years of battling diabetes and other health problems, she ultimately lost her fight with cancer. She was 80 years old.

Gloria was born on April 25, 1925 in Geronimo, Oklahoma, the daughter of Woods and Ruth Mallow. She grew up in Oklahoma and Arkansas and for most of her adult life has lived in Washington State.

She was a devoted wife, mother and grandmother. A warm, gentle, patient and very giving person, she was graced with the gift of hospitality, loved Christmas, family gatherings and friends.

Gloria was a published poet. She has poetry published most notably in the "Anthology of American Poetry", 1989, and has produced her own book of poetry entitled, **"Poems from the Heart"**. She loved fishing and camping, and was an accomplished seamstress, sewing for the family she loved. She had been active with her church most of her life.

In addition to her husband, Ralph Koplin of North Bend, she is survived by six sons; Michael, David and Steven Harrison, William, Robin "Bob" and Kenneth Koplin; three daughters, Marjorie Harrison Parrott, Kathie Harrison and Diane Koplin Peoples. Gloria is also survived by her beloved sisters, Elizabeth Connelly, Ruth Shoemaker, Shirley Milliman, Beverly Perry, Meredith Carl, and Marilyn Anderson. She has one living brother, Milton "Sam" Mallow. Gloria is preceded in death by her first husband, Roger Lee Harrison; her brothers Woody Mallow and Charles Mallow.

At the time of her death Gloria had 19 grandchildren and 25 great-grandchildren. Gloria has also asked that very special friends, Ken Hunt, David Graham, and the Linda Kalland family be gratefully recognized for the love and support they all unselfishly rendered throughout her life.